The Principles Of Ahlu Sunnah Wal Jama'ah (ASWJ)

THE PRINCIPLES OF AHLU SUNNAH WAL JAMA'AH (ASWJ)

Bismillah.....

WHY WAS THIS TOPIC CHOSEN?

Many people claim that they belong to ASWJ
-but when you look at their creed
-they are not part of it

The Jews claim they follow Ibrahim (as)
-but they killed prophets
-the Christians claim they follow Jesus (as)
-but they are not circumcised

Same as the MADkhalis, the Shiites
-the MADkhalis claim they follow Ibn Taymiyya
-but he fought the taghoot whilst they are in bed with the taghoot

The Shiites claims they follow Ali (r.a)
-Ali gave his bay'a to Abu Bakr (r.a) and Umar (r.a)
-but the Shiites insults them and make takfir on them

The world is full of con artists

Anas Ibn Malik narrated the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "A believer is shrewd, sharp and careful." [Quda'ee (d. 454 H) in 'Musnad al-Shihab' (Vol. 1 pg. 107) No. 128]

-the worst con artist is the evil scholar

Abu Dhar said, "I was with the Prophet (SAW) one day and I heard him saying: "There is something I fear for my Ummah than the Dajjal." It was then that I became afraid, so I said: "Oh Rasool Allah! Which thing is that?" He (SAW) said; "Misguided and astray scholars." [Musnad Ahmad (5/145) No. 21334 and 21335]

WHAT IS THE DEFINITION OF ASWJ

AHL means people
-SUNNAH is the divine guidance of the rasul (saw)
-the way he walked, talked, drank etc.
-the Quran tells us that the Sunnah is divine

Nor does he speak of (his own) desire. (An-Najm 53:3)

It is only an Inspiration that is inspired. (An-Najm 53:4)

JAMA'AH means a group of people who unite for a single purpose
-therefore there are two parties (hizb)
-the party of Allah (Hizbullah)
-the party of shaytan (Hizbus shaytan)

And they will never cease fighting you until they turn you back from your religion (Islāmic Monotheism) if they can. And whosoever of you turns back from his religion and dies as a disbeliever, then his deeds will be lost in this life and in the Hereafter, and they will be the dwellers of the Fire. They will abide therein forever." (Al-Baqarah 2:217)

-the battle between truth and falsehood is a never ending battle

Narrated By Muawiya: I heard the Prophet saying, "A group of people amongst my followers will remain obedient to Allah's orders and they will not be harmed by anyone who will not help them or who will oppose them, till Allah's Order (the Last Day) comes upon them while they are still on the right path." [Sahih Bukhari (4/207) No. 3641]

Jabir b. 'Abdullah reported: I heard the Messenger of Allah (SAW) say: A section of my people will not cease fighting for the Truth and will prevail till the Day of Resurrection. He said: Jesus son of Mary would then descend and their (Muslims') commander would invite him to come and lead them in prayer, but he would say: No, some amongst you are commanders over some (amongst you). This is the honour from Allah for this Ummah. [Sahih Muslim, Book 1, Hadith #293]

Imraan ibn Hussain (RA) narrated the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said, 'A group of people from my Ummah will continue to fight for the sake of the truth until the last of them fights the Dajjal (anti-Christ) [Sunan Abu Dawud (3/4) No. 2484, Musnad Ahmad (4/437) No. 19934, Mustadrak al-Haakim (2/81) No. 2392]

On the authority of Jabir the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "... Jihad is compulsory on you until Judgment Day..." [al-Mu'jam al-Awsat al-Tabarani (5/95) No. 4775 and Abu Naeem al-Asbahani in 'Hilyatul Awliya' (3/73)]

WHY DO WE CALL OURSELVES ASWJ

The reason is the hadith:

Irbad ibn Sariyah (RA) reported that Allah's Messenger (SAW) delivered a sermon to them one day after the Salah of Fajr: an eloquent admonition that brought tears to the eyes and fear to the heart. A man submitted, 'This is the advice of one taking leave. What do you advise us, O Messenger of Allah (SAW)?" He said, "I instruct you to observe Taqwa, to listen and to obey even if a black slave (rules you). Those of you who survive will see many discords. Beware; refrain from innovations in religion, for that is error. So, he of you who encounters that must adhere to my Sunnah and the Sunnah of the rightly guided caliphs. All of you should hold that firmly with your teeth." [Tirmidhi 2685, Ahmed 17145, Abu Dawud 4607, Ibn Majah 42]

1. THE RASUL SAID TO FOLLOW HIS SUNNAH AND THAT OF THE RIGHTLY GUIDED CALIPH

Narrated By Ibn 'Abbas: The Prophet said, "Whoever notices something which he dislikes done by his ruler, then he should be patient, for whoever becomes separate from the company of the Muslims even for a span and then dies, he will die as those who died in the Pre-Islamic period of

Ignorance. [al-Bukhari (7054) and Muslim (1849)]

2. <u>THE RASUL SAID TO STICK TO THE JAMAA'A</u>

It was narrated that Abu'l-Darda' said: I heard the Messenger of Allah (SAW) say: "There are no three men in a town or in the desert among whom prayer is not established, but the shaytan has taken control of them, so you must adhere to the jama'ah, for the wolf only eats the sheep that wanders away on its own." [Sunan Abu Dawud (1/205) No. 547 and Sunan Nasa'i (2/106) No. 847]

Mu'adh ibn Jabal (RA) narrated the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "The shaytan is the wolf of man like the wolf of sheep takes the stray sheep and the one that wanders far. Beware of division, and adhere to the jama'ah." [Musnad Ahmad (5/243) No. 22160]

-when you go to countries like India, Pakistan
-you need to search for the masjid of ASWJ
-these countries have Berailvis and Shiites
-you are not allowed to pray behind a Berailvis
-the mujahideen in Mali broke down over 350 of the graves
-they used to worship

Timbuktu shrines damaged by Mali Ansar Dine Islamists: http://www.bbc.co.uk/news/world-africa-18657463

3. <u>TO DIFFERENTIATE OURSELVES FROM THE DEVIANTS</u>

-Allah (swt) called us Muslims in the Quran

It is He (Allāh) Who has named you Muslims both before and in this (the Qur'ān), that the Messenger (Muhammad SAW) may be a witness over you and you be witnesses over mankind! So perform As¬Salāt (Iqamat-as-Salāt), give Zakāt and hold fast to Allāh [i.e. have confidence in Allāh, and depend upon Him in all your affairs] He is your Maula (Patron, Lord, etc.), what an Excellent Maula (Patron, Lord, etc.) and what an Excellent Helper! (Al-Hajj 22:78)

-not Sunni, Shia, Berailvis
-but we have so many names today
-and this is because of the hadith of the rasul (saw)

Abdullah ibn Amr (RA) reported that Allah's Messeenger (SAW) said, "The same things will be faced by my ummah as the Banu Isra'il faced as a shoe compares with (its pairing) shoe, to the extent that if there was anyone of them to have approached his mother (for sexual intercourse) then there will be in my ummah who would do that. And the Banu Isra'il divided into seventy-two sects and my ummah will divide into seventy-three sects, all of whom will go into the Fire except one millat (sect). "The sahabah (RA) asked (him), "Who are they, O Messenger of Allah (SAW)". He said, "(Who follow) what I am on and my companions (are on)." [Sunan Tirmidhi (5/26) No. 2641, Mustadrak al-Haakim (1/218) No. 444]

-the Shiites debated with Abu Hanifa
-and he disgraced them
http://www.authentictauheed.blogspot.com/2011/09/183-jokers-in-pack-refuting-shia.html

<u>PRINCIPLES OF ASWJ</u>

1. <u>WE HOLD FAST TO QURAN AND SUNNAH WITH HEART, TONGUE AND LIMBS</u>

On the authority of Abu Sa'eed al-Khudree (RA) who said: I heard the Messenger of Allah (SAW)

say, “Whosoever of you sees an evil, let him change it with his hand; and if he is not able to do so, then [let him change it] with his tongue; and if he is not able to do so, then with his heart — and that is the weakest of faith.” [Sahih Muslim (1/69) No. 49, Musnad Ahmad (3/10) No. 11088, Sunan Ibn Majah (5/145) No. 4013, Sunan Tirmidhi (4/469) No. 2172, Sunan Abu Dawud (1/296) No. 1140, Sunan al-Nasa'i (8/112) No. 5009]

-because we believe emaan is heart, tongue and limbs
-therefore one can become an apostate
-by having a wrong believe or doubt
-if you doubt Allah (swt), the rasul (saw), day of judgement

In their hearts is a disease (of doubt and hypocrisy) and Allāh has increased their disease. A painful torment is theirs because they used to tell lies. (Al-Baqarah 2:10)

2. <u>WE DO NOT RAISE OUR VOICE ABOVE THE VOICE OF ALLAH AND HIS RASUL</u>

-we hear and we obey

O you who believe! Raise not your voices above the voice of the Prophet (SAW), nor speak aloud to him in talk as you speak aloud to one another, lest your deeds may be rendered fruitless while you perceive not. (Al-Hujurat 49:2)

-if a man wears gold ring and he is told that the rasul (saw) made it haram
-he should not say 'but' or 'if'
-he should just comply

Reported by 'Ali (RA) the Prophet (SAW) took some silk in his right hand and some gold in his left hand and then he said, "These two are haram for the males among my followers." [Abu Dawud (4/50) No. 4057, An-Nasa'i (8/160) 5144, Ibn Majah (4/594) No. 3595), Ahmad (1/115) No. 935]

Al-Hafiz Abu Ishaq Ibrahim bin `Abdur-Rahman bin Ibrahim bin Duhaym recorded that Damrah narrated that two men took their dispute to the Prophet (SAW), and he gave a judgment to the benefit of whoever among them had the right. The person who lost the dispute said, “I do not agree.” The other person asked him, “What do you want then” He said, “Let us go to Abu Bakr As-Siddiq.” They went to Abu Bakr and the person who won the dispute said, “We went to the Prophet (SAW) with our dispute and he issued a decision in my favor.” Abu Bakr said, “Then the decision is that which the Messenger of Allah (SAW) issued.” The person who lost the dispute still rejected the decision and said, “Let us go to `Umar bin Al-Khattab.” When they went to `Umar, the person who won the dispute said, “We took our dispute to the Prophet (SAW) and he decided in my favor, but this man refused to submit to the decision.” `Umar bin Al-Khattab asked the second man and he concurred. `Umar went to his house and emerged from it holding aloft his sword. He struck the head of the man who rejected the Prophet’s decision with the sword and killed him. Consequently, Allah revealed, [فَلا وَرَبِّكَ لَا يُؤْمِنُونَ حَتَّى يُحَكِّمُوكَ فِيمَا شَجَرَ بَيْنَهُمْ] (But no, by your Lord, they can have no Faith, until they make you judge in all disputes between them... (An-Nisa 4:65)). [Tafseer Ibn Katheer (2/351-352)]

-the ayah (49:1-2) is not just for the rasul (saw)
-but also the caliph
-the Khawarij were given the hujjah
-and 2400 returned to ASWJ but the rest didn't
-they were fought in the battle of Nahruwan

O you who believe! Obey Allāh and obey the Messenger (Muhammad SAW), and those of you (Muslims) who are in authority. (And) if you differ in anything amongst yourselves, refer it to Allāh and His Messenger (SAW), if you believe in Allāh and in the Last Day. That is better and more

suitable for final determination. (An-Nisa 4:59)]

But no, by your Lord, they can have no Faith, until they make you (O Muhammad SAW) judge in all disputes between them, and find in themselves no resistance against your decisions, and accept (them) with full submission. (An-Nisa 4:65)

Allah (swt) swore by Himself in the ayah above
-but a man in a room in paltalk claimed that
-no verse of the Quran is abrogated

And those of your women who commit illegal sexual intercourse, take the evidence of four witnesses from amongst you against them; and if they testify, confine them (i.e. women) to houses until death comes to them or Allāh ordains for them some (other) way. (An-Nisa 4:15)

The woman and the man guilty of illegal sexual intercourse, flog each of them with a hundred stripes. Let not pity withhold you in their case, in a punishment prescribed by Allāh, if you believe in Allāh and the Last Day. And let a party of the believers witness their punishment. (This punishment is for unmarried persons guilty of the above crime but if married persons commit it, the punishment is to stone them to death, according to Allāh's Law). (An-Nur 24:2)

-the ruling of house arrest for fornication is gone
-the new law is lashing and banishment

Whatever a Verse (revelation) do We abrogate or cause to be forgotten, We bring a better one or similar to it. Know you not that Allāh is able to do all things? (Al-Baqarah 2:106)

-2:106 shows some verses in Quran are abrogated
-some refuse to accept this proof
-self-taught people make up their own religion
-Abu Lahab and pharaoh etc. all died kaffirs for pride and arrogance
-people don’t like to admit they are wrong

On the authority of Abu Abdur Rahman as-Sullami, who said: 'Ali (RA) entered upon a Qadi (judge) and asked him: "Do you know the abrogated evidences (i.e. an-Naasikh wal mansookh)?" The man said: "No." Ali said to him: "You are destroyed and you are seeking to destroy others."' [al-Sunan al-Kubra al-Bayhaqi (10/200-201) No. 20360, Musannaf Ibn Abi Shaybah (5/290) No. 26192, Musannaf Abdur Razzaq (3/220) No. 5407]

-this is sahih hadith

-you to your religion and me to mine was abrogated

"To you be your religion, and to me my religion (Islāmic Monotheism)." (Al-Kafirun 109:6)

Then when the Sacred Months (the Ist, 7th, 11th, and 12th months of the Islāmic calendar) have passed, then kill the Mushrikûn (see V.2:105) wherever you find them, and capture them and besiege them, and prepare for them each and every ambush. But if they repent and perform As-Salāt (Iqāmat-as-Salāt), and give Zakāt, then leave their way free. Verily, Allāh is Oft-Forgiving, Most Merciful. (At-Tawbah 9:5)

-now; it's accept or pay the jizya
-if no verses were abrogated that would mean that you can still drink alcohol
-those who practice this are hypocrites
-and you should make baraa from them

Nisa 43 was abrogated by Maidah 90

O you who believe! Approach not As ¬Salāt (the prayer) when you are in a drunken state until you know (the meaning) of what you utter, nor when you are in a state of Janāba, (i.e. in a state of sexual impurity and have not yet taken a bath) except when travelling on the road (without enough water, or just passing through a mosque), till you wash your whole body. And if you are ill, or on a journey, or one of you comes after answering the call of nature, or you have been in contact with women (by sexual relations) and you find no water, perform Tayammum with clean earth and rub therewith your faces and hands (Tayammum). Truly, Allāh is Ever Oft¬Pardoning, Oft¬Forgiving. (An-Nisa 4:43)

O you who believe! Intoxicants (all kinds of alcoholic drinks), gambling, Al¬Ansāb, and Al¬Azlām (arrows for seeking luck or decision) are an abomination of Shaitān's (Satan) handiwork. So avoid (strictly all) that (abomination) in order that you may be successful. (Al-Ma'idah 5:90)

Some sahabah drank alcohol after 4:43 was revealed
-but stopped when Maidah 90 was revealed
-those who say there is no verse that is abrogated reject 2:106

Whatever a Verse (revelation) do We abrogate or cause to be forgotten, We bring a better one or similar to it. Know you not that Allāh is able to do all things? (Al-Baqarah 2:106)

-loyalty is demanded here in paltalk to stop splitting
-hadith says every group will be happy with their aqeeda

But they (men) have broken their religion among them into sects, each group rejoicing in its belief. (Al-Mu'minun 23:53)

3. <u>BID'AH IS TO BE REJECTED</u>

Say: "Will you inform Allāh about your religion? While Allāh knows all that is in the heavens and all that is in the earth, and Allāh is All-Aware of everything. (Al-Hujurat 49:16)

On the authority of Aisha (RA): The Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "He who innovates something in this matter of ours that is not of it will have it rejected." [al-Bukhari (2697) and Muslim (1718)]

-those who introduce new matters will be rejected at the hawd (the lake-fount)
-they will be turned back by the angels

Abu Huraira narrated that the Prophet said, "On the Day of Resurrection a group of companions will come to me, but will be driven away from the Lake-Fount, and I will say, 'O Lord (those are) my companions!' It will be said, 'You have no knowledge as to what they innovated after you left; they turned apostate as renegades (reverted from Islam)." [Sahih Bukhari (8/120) No. 6585]

Abu Hazim added: An-Nu'man bin Abi 'Aiyash, on hearing me, said. "Did you hear this from Sahl?" I said, "Yes." He said, " I bear witness that I heard Abu Said Al-Khudri saying the same, adding that the Prophet said: 'I will say: They are of me (i.e. my followers). It will be said, 'You do not know what they innovated (new things) in the religion after you left'. I will say, 'Far removed, far removed (from mercy), those who changed (their religion) after me." [Sahih Bukhari (8/120) No. 6584]

-you get the sins of those who practice your introduced bid'ah and yours as well

The Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: 'Whoever starts a good thing in Islam, and others do likewise after him, there will be written for him a reward like that of those who followed him, without it detracting in the least from their reward. Whoever starts a bad thing in Islam, and others do likewise after him, there will be written for him a burden of sin like that of those who followed him,

without it detracting in the least from their burden.'" [Sahih Muslim (4/2059) No. 1017]

Jareer ibn 'Abdullah al-Bajali (RA) said: "The Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: 'Whoever starts a good thing and is followed by others, will have his own reward and a reward equal to that of those who follow him, without it detracting from their reward in any way. Whoever starts a bad thing and is followed by others, will bear the burden of his own sin and a burden equal to that of those who follow him, without it detracting from their burden in any way.'" [Sunan Tirmidhi (5/43) No. 2675, Sunan Ibn Majah (1/140) No. 203, Sahih Muslim (4/2059) No. 1017, Musnad Ahmad (4/357) No. 19179, Sunan An-Nasa'i (5/75) No. 2554]

4. WE DO NOT USE AQL (INTELLECT) TO VETO THE NAQL (REVELATION – THE TEXT)

-we do not use our aql to veto the naql
-a deviant person always asks questions to cast doubt
-e.g. where was Allah (swt) before He created the Arsh?
-they say Allah is being restricted to a time and place
-their aql doesn't tell them that Allah has two hands

They say they are not intellectually convinced that Musa (a.s)
-hit the angel of death and gave him a black eye

Narrated By Abu Huraira: The angel of death was sent to Moses and when he went to him, Moses slapped him severely, spoiling one of his eyes. The angel went back to his Lord, and said, "You sent me to a slave who does not want to die." Allah restored his eye and said, "Go back and tell him (i.e. Moses) to place his hand over the back of an ox, for he will be allowed to live for a number of years equal to the number of hairs coming under his hand." (So the angel came to him and told him the same). Then Moses asked, "O my Lord! What will be then?" He said, "Death will be then." He said, "(Let it be) now." He asked Allah that He bring him near the Sacred Land at a distance of a stone's throw. Allah's Apostle (SAW) said, "Were I there I would show you the grave of Moses by the way near the red sand hill." [al-Bukhari (1339) and Muslim (2372)]

-they argue if Allah (swt) descends the last third of the night:
-Allah (swt) will always be descending because
-somewhere in the world there is always night
-they say Allah sends an angel to descend for Him
-make baraa from these people

On the authority of Abu Hurayrah (RA), who said that the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "Our Lord (glorified and exalted be He) descends each night to the earth's sky when there remains the final third of the night, and He says: 'Who is saying a prayer to Me that I may answer it? Who is asking something of Me that I may give it him? Who is asking forgiveness of Me that I may forgive him?'" [al-Bukhari (7494) (also by Muslim (758), Malik (619), at-Tirmidhi (3498) and Abu Dawud (1315)]

And when you (Muhammad SAW) see those who engage in a false conversation about Our Verses (of the Qur'ān) by mocking at them, stay away from them till they turn to another topic. And if Shaitān (Satan) causes you to forget, then after the remembrance sit not you in the company of those people who are the Zālimûn (polytheists and wrong¬doers, etc.). (Al-An'am 6:68)

-they use their intellect to dispute with Allah's verses

Ja'far Ibn Abdullah narrated: We were with Malik Ibn Anas when a man came to him and said: "O Abu Abdullah (Allah said) 'Ar-Rahman upon the Throne Istawa' (20:5), how was His Istiwa? Imam Malik inclined his head and was silent until the sweat of fever covered his brow, then he looked up and said: "Istiwa is not unknown, the Kayf (how) is uncomprehendable, believing in it is wajib

(obligatory), and asking about it is bid'ah (innovation), and I do not think that you are anything but an innovator." Then he ordered that the man be expelled. [Abu-Naeem Al-Asbahani in 'Hilyatul-Awliya wa Tabaqat Al-Asfiya' (Vol. 6, pg. 325-326)]

Ali (RA) observed, "If the religion was based on opinion, the bottom of the sock would take preference in being wiped to the top of the sock." [Related by Abu Dawud (1/90) No. 162 and ad-Daraqutni (1/378) No. 783 with a hassan or sahih chain.]

-they say that the girl should inherit more than the boy
-because she is the weaker sex
-the first Mu'tazilite was the shaytan
-he refused to bow down to Adam (a.s)

(Allah) said: "What prevented you (O Iblis) that you did not prostrate, when I commanded you?" Iblis said: "I am better than him (Adam), You created me from fire, and him You created from clay." (Al-A'raf 7:12)

-he wasn't intellectually convinced to bow down to Adam (a.s)
Another was the son of Noah (a.s)
-he refused to go into the ship with Noah
-his aql told him the mountain could save him from the wrath of Allah (swt)
-this shows that your aql is not always right

So it (the ship) sailed with them amidst the waves like mountains, and Nuh (Noah) called out to his son, who had separated himself (apart), "O my son! Embark with us and be not with the disbelievers." (Hud 11:42)

The son replied: "I will betake myself to a mountain, it will save me from the water." Nuh (Noah) said: "This day there is no saviour[] from the Decree of Allah except him on whom He has mercy." And a wave came in between them, so he (the son) was among the drowned. (Hud 11:43)

Why did Allah send so many messengers if the aql was sufficient?
-all of the prophets' names were not mentioned

They say pork is halal if it is kept in pens
-they say they go into their wife even if she is menstruating
-they wear a rubber
-this is a Mu'tazilite
-they become impressed with the West and look down on Quran and Sunnah
-saying Islam needs to be re-interpreted

ASWJ does not use the aql
-we hear and obey

5. <u>WE DEBATE THE TAGHOOT IN THE MUSLIM COMMUNTIY AND BEHEAD THEM IF THEY REFUSE TO ACCEPT THE HUJJAH</u>

This is what Ali (r.a) did with the Khawarij
-he sent Ibn Abbas (r.a) to debate them
-those who refused were beheaded
-once hujjah is established you can't claim ignorance

'Abdur-Rahmaan Ibn Muhammad Ibn Habeeb Ibn Abee Habeeb on the authority of his father, on the authority of his grandfather [who] said: I witnessed Khaalid Ibn 'Abdullah Al-Qasree - and he addressed them at Waasit - "Oh People, make sacrifice, may Allah accept it from you. Verily I am sacrificing Al-Ja'd Ibn Dirham, for indeed he claims that Allah did not take Ibrahim as a khaleel

(close friend), and [that] He did not speak to Moosa. Most Perfect is He and exalted is He from what Al-Ja'd says." Then he descended and slaughtered him. I say: And the Jahmiyyah and Mu'tazilah speak with this, and they distort the text of the revelation regarding that, and they claim that the Lord is purified of that (i.e. having spoken to Moses and taken Ibrahim as a khalil). [Mukhtasar al-Uluww of adh-Dhahabi, (p.134)]

-a person who rejected Allah (swt)'s 99 names was beheaded
-this took placed about 300 AH
-he claimed Allah (swt) was mute and can't speak
-he said Allah had to create a voice for Musa (a.s) to hear Him
-the one who beheaded him was called a real man

So the 5th principle is we debate the taghoot
-Elijah Pole should have met this fate
-but this can only be implemented in an Islamic state
-they call it freedom of speech
-anyone can say they are a prophet (saw)

6. <u>WE DO NOT GIVE THE EXCUSE OF IGNORANC TO THOSE WHO WORSHIP FALSE DEITIES</u>

-those who claim this we ask them *where is your evidence*?
-some shaikhs preach excuse for worshipping false deity
-they bring weak evidence or put spins on hadiths to justify their claim

And (remember) when your Lord brought forth from the Children of Adam, from their loins, their seed (or from Adam's loin his offspring) and made them testify as to themselves (saying) : "Am I not your Lord?" They said: "Yes! We testify," lest you should say on the Day of Resurrection: "Verily, we have been unaware of this." (Al-A'raf 7:172)

On the authority of Qataada who said: "A woman slept with her male servant and cited an ayah of the Holy Qur'an as her evidence for her action. '…or the (female) slaves whom their right hands possess…' (An-Nur 24:31). This woman was brought to Umar ibn al-Khattab (RA) by a group of Sahabas who complained to Umar that she misinterpreted a verse from the Holy Qur'an and slept with her male servant. Umar commanded that the male servant should be sent away for a year and he was beheaded. He then said to the woman you are now haram for all Muslims." [Tafseer al-Tabari (9/586) No. 11277]

Yahya related to me from Malik from Zayd ibn Aslam from Ata ibn Yasar that the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said, "O Allah! Do not make my grave an idol that is worshipped. The anger on those who took the graves of their Prophets as places of prostration was terrible." [Muwatta Malik (1/223) No. 570, Musannaf Abdur Razzaq (1/406) No. 1587, Musnad Ahmad (2/246) No. 7352]

-we give them the hadith about the prophet's father

Narrated from Anas (RA) that a man said: "O Messenger of Allah, where is my father?" He said: "In Hell." When he turned away he called him back and said: "My father and your father are in Hell." [Sahih Muslim (Vol. 1, pg. 191) No. 203]

-a debater was lost for words when this hadith was presented
-even though the prophet's father died before he was born
-Allah (swt) did not excuse him
-never forget the hujjah

Anas Ibn Malik narrated the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "A believer is shrewd, sharp and careful." [Quda'ee (d. 454 H) in 'Musnad al-Shihab' (Vol. 1 pg. 107) No. 128]

7. <u>OUR METHODOLOGY OF GIVING THE DAWAAH IS PROPHETIC</u>

-we follow the prophet's example

...If the first thing to be revealed was: 'Do not drink alcoholic drinks.' people would have said, 'We will never leave alcoholic drinks,' and if there had been revealed, 'Do not commit illegal sexual intercourse, 'they would have said, 'We will never give up illegal sexual intercourse.' [Sahih Bukhari, Vol 6, Book 61, Hadith #515]

-we call to Allah in darul harb and to Shari'ah in darul Islam

Narrated By Ibn Abbas: When the Prophet sent Muadh to Yemen, he said to him, "You are going to a nation from the people of the Scripture, so let the first thing to which you will invite them, be the Tauhid of Allah. If they learn that, tell them that Allah has enjoined on them, five prayers to be offered in one day and one night. And if they pray, tell them that Allah has enjoined on them Zakat of their properties and it is to be taken from the rich among them and given to the poor. And if they agree to that, then take from them Zakat but avoid the best property of the people." [Sahih Bukhari, Vol 9, Book 93, Hadith #469]

-any other manhaj is bautil

Say (O Muhammad (Peace be upon him)) : "He is Allah, (the) One. (Al-Ikhlas 112:1)

"Allah-us-Samad (The Self-Sufficient Master, Whom all creatures need, He neither eats nor drinks). (Al-Ikhlas 112:2)

"He begets not, nor was He begotten; (Al-Ikhlas 112:3)

"And there is none co-equal or comparable unto Him." (Al-Ikhlas 112:4)

-Allah (swt) called the people to Him (tawheed) in Makkah
-Jihad was revealed in Madina
-Shari'ah laws revealed in medina
-our Al Muhajiroon brothers cannot be compared to the Saudi salafis
-but we advise them to change their manhaj
-call to Allah in darul harb

The Al Muhajiroon will never call for democratic vote
-like the Saudi salafis are doing in Saudi
-when Imam Shafi'i met Laith ibn Saad
-he said that he had more knowledge than Imam Malik
-he changed a lot of his opinions as a result of this meeting

8. <u>WE DON'T MAKE EXCUSE FOR THOSE WHO RIDICULE ALLAH, HIS RASOOL OR THE DEEN</u>

This is because of 9:65-66
-this ayah came down after the Tabuk expedition

If you ask them (about this), they declare: "We were only talking idly and joking." Say: "Was it at Allah, and His Ayat (proofs, evidences, verses, lessons, signs, revelations, etc.) and His Messenger (SAW) that you were mocking?" (At-Tawbah 9:65)

Make no excuse; you have disbelieved after you had believed. If We pardon some of you, We will punish others amongst you because they were Mujrimun (disbelievers, polytheists, sinners,

criminals, etc.). (At-Tawbah 9:66)

-if you say ninja to a sister in niqab you are a kaffir
-if you mock someone's beard you are a kaffir

http://authentictauheed.blogspot.co.uk/2012/01/246-25-things-that-make-you-muslim-or.html

9. WE ARE SOFT TOWARDS THE MUSLIMS AND STERN TOWARDS THE KUFAAR

This is taken from surah 48:29

Muhammad (SAW) is the Messenger of Allāh, and those who are with him are severe against disbelievers, and merciful among themselves. You see them bowing and falling down prostrate (in prayer), seeking Bounty from Allāh and (His) Good Pleasure. The mark of them (i.e. of their Faith) is on their faces (foreheads) from the traces of (their) prostration (during prayers). SAW till the Day of Resurrection) and do righteous good deeds, forgiveness and a mighty reward (i.e. Paradise). (Al-Fath 48:29)

-this ayah is for people with the right aqeeda
-the Berailvis have marks on their foreheads
-the Khawarij at the time of Ali (r.a) also had the mark
-this mark due to sajdah is an honour for you only if you are on haqq

The rasul (saw) ordered the sahabah not to leave the hill
-under no circumstance until he told them to do so

And (remember) when you (Muhammad SAW) left your household in the morning to post the believers at their stations for the battle (of Uhud). And Allāh is All-Hearer, All-Knower. (Aali Imran 3:121)

-he left his wives and family and went for jihad
-the Muslims were outnumbered but yet still they were winning during the first phase
-these sahabah left the hill and as a result were defeated in the second phase
-70 Muslims were killed as a result but the rasul (saw) was kind and soft with them
-when he was correcting them

And by the Mercy of Allāh, you dealt with them gently. And had you been severe and harsh-hearted, they would have broken away from about you; so pass over (their faults), and ask (Allāh's) Forgiveness for them; and consult them in the affairs. Then when you have taken a decision, put your trust in Allāh, certainly, Allāh loves those who put their trust (in Him). (Aali Imran 3:159)

-many at times reverts apostate from Islam because
-Muslims are harsh to them and not gentle

The believers, men and women, are Auliyā' (helpers, supporters, friends, protectors) of one another, they enjoin (on the people) Al-Ma'rûf (i.e. Islāmic Monotheism and all that Islām orders one to do), and forbid (people) from Al-Munkar (i.e. polytheism and disbelief of all kinds, and all that Islām has forbidden); they perform As-Salāt (Iqāmat-as-Salāt) and give the Zakāt, and obey Allāh and His Messenger. Allāh will have His Mercy on them. Surely Allāh is All-Mighty, All-Wise. (At-Tawbah 9:71)

-it is against the Sunnah to correct people harshly and in public
-it is better to do so with gentleness and in private

فن النصيحة
تعمدني بنصحك في انفرادي ..... وجنبني النصيحة في الجماعة
فإن النصح بين الناس نوع ..... من التوبيخ لا أرضى استماعه
وإن خالفتني وعصيت قولي ..... فلا تجزع إذا لم تعط طاعه
On Advice:
"Seek me while alone if you wish to advise me. And spare me from public recommendations. For public admonitions are a kind of criticism that is not to my persuasion. So if you disobey me and defy my words. Don't be surprised if you meet the same equation." [Diwan ash-Shafi'i]

10. <u>WE LOVE THE SAHABAH AND WE DO NOT INSULT ANY SAHABI</u>

Even though we don't see eye to eye with the tabligh jammat
-one of the good things about them is that they teach you not to insult the sahabah
-they use a fabricated hadith to promote this

FABRICATED: The members of my household are like the stars in the sky whichever one you follow you shall he guided. [Related by Abu Na'eem and classified fabricated by Adh-Dhahaabee who said a liar was found in the Isnaad called Ahmad Ibn Ishaaq]

We love the sahabah because they sacrificed their lives and wealth
-so Islam can reach us in its pure form

Abu Sa'eed al-Khudri (RA) narrated the prophet (SAW) said: 'Do not slander my Companions, for if one of you were to spend an amount of gold equivalent to the size of Mount Uhud, you would not even come halfway up to their level." [Al-Bukhari (3673) and Muslim (2540)]

Abdullah ibn Mughaffal (RA) reported that Allah's Messenger (SAW) said, "Allah! Allah! my Sahabah do not take them as target (for blame) after me. He who loves them, loves them because of his love for me and he who despises them, despises them because of despising me. And, he who abuses them, has abused me; and, he who abuses me, abuses Allah; and, he who abuses Allah, soon He will seize him (in punishment)." [Sunan Tirmidhi (5/696) No. 3862]

Ibn Abbas (RA) narrated the Prophet (SAW) said: "Whoever insults my companions, may the curse of Allah, the angels and all of mankind be on them." [al-Mu'jam al-Kabir al-Tabarani (12/142) No. 12709]

-the Shiites curse the sahabah
-hence they suffer from serious mental problems

They insult the sahabah and are so stupid
-they don't know that they are insulting Ali (r.a) and the rasul (saw) by doing so
-Ali gave his bay'a to Umar (r.a), Abu Bakr (r.a) and Uthman (r.a)
-the rasul (saw) gave two of his daughters to Uthman
-Abu Hanifa debated a Shiites and he was mortified
-he never insulted Uthman again

On the authority of Muhammad ibn Abdur Rahman who said: "A man in Kufa used to spread a rumour that Uthman ibn Affan (RA) was a Jew. So Imam Abu Hanifa (rh) approached him and said: 'I come to you with a proposal'. The man said: 'what is the proposal concerning?' Abu Hanifa said: 'I come to ask for your daughter's hand in marriage for a man who is noble, wealthy and a hafiz of the Holy Qur'an, he's devoted in worship. He spends the night praying and cries a lot from the fear of Allah.' The man said: 'you have said enough to convince me he's a suitable person to marry my daughter, O Abu Hanifa.' Imam Abu Hanifa then said to the man: 'Except that this suitor has a certain characteristic.' The man said: 'and what is that?' Abu Hanifa said: 'This man is a Jew.' The Shia said: 'SubhanAllah! Do you order me to give away my daughter in marriage to a

Jew O Abu Hanifa?!' The imam said to the Shia: 'Do you agree to marry her to the Jew?' The Shia said: 'No!' Abu Hanifa said: 'But you are spreading the news that the Holy Prophet (SAW) married two of his daughters to a Jew.' The Shia said: 'I seek Allah's forgiveness! I turn to Allah with repentance as of now.'" [Related by al-Khateeb al-Baghdadi (d. 463 H) in 'Tarikh Baghdad', (Vol. 15, pg. 498-499)]

-they are so stupid!
-they don't realise they are insulting Allah (swt)
-that HE let the rasul (saw) choose munafiqs as his friends and associates
-their movement was founded by Abdullah Ibn Saba (may the curse of Allah be with him)

He sought to cast doubt in the Quran and hadith
-by discrediting the sahabah
-they are worse kaafirs than Jews and Christians
-this is why they are killing Muslims in Syria
-to call them dogs is an insult to the dogs
-because the dog is a Muslim but the Shiites are kuffaar!

SHIA HUJJAH: The present Quran is in an altered, corrupted and distorted form.. (Fatuhat-e-Shia, p. 129)

-a Shiite, a goofy soofi and a Saudi salafi are like people on drugs
-they are the greatest enemies of Islam
-their aqeeda is toxic
-you should make baraa from them

But they (men) have broken their religion among them into sects, each group rejoicing in its belief. (Al-Mu'minun 23:53)

Ali and Mu'awiya had a rift and the Christians tried to explore that
-this is a strategy of the taghoot
-but they had al walaa wal baraa
-the fitna between Ali and Mu'awiya is a bigger fitna than we are told

Mu'awiya wanted the caliph for himself
-when he was young, someone told his mother that he was going to be a leader of Quraish
-she was upset and wanted him to be a leader of a nation
-and not just a tribe

That was a nation who has passed away. They shall receive the reward of what they earned and you of what you earn. And you will not be asked of what they used to do. (Al-Baqarah 2:134)

-Hassan Al Basri used 2:134 to shut up a man
-who asked about the fitna between Ali and Mu'awiya

"The first thing the people will be accountable for on the Day of Judgment is prayer, Allah will say to His angels (even though he already knows) : "Look at my servants prayers. Were they complete or not?" If they were complete It will be written as complete. If they were not fully complete Allah will say: "See if my servant has voluntary prayers, If he has them Allah will say: Complete his obligatory prayers shortage with his voluntary prayers." Then the rest of his deeds will be dealt with in the same manner." [Reported by Imams Ahmad, Abu Dawood, An-Nisa'i, and Al-Hakim]

Don't be a Shiite insulting Mu'awiya and taking sides with Ali (r.a)
-neither a Khawarij - making takfir on both

11. <u>WE ARE A BALANCE NATION</u>

Thus We have made you [true Muslims - real believers of Islāmic Monotheism, true followers of Prophet Muhammad and his Sunnah (legal ways)], a Wasat (just) (and the best) nation, that you be witnesses over mankind and the Messenger (Muhammad) be a witness over you...(Al-Baqarah 2:143)

You are in between the Khawarij and the murji
-the Khawarij makes takfir on the muslims for their sins
-they don't understand the classification of knowledge
-there are two types of kufr: major and minor
-they paint every kufr with the same brush
-the only thing that takes someone outside the fold of Islam
-is a major kufr

The murji is at the opposite side of the spectrum
-they preach that you can do as many sins as you want
-as long as there is La Ilaha Illallah in your heart
-Jannat is fard for you to enter

We are in the middle of this
-we don't make takfir on sinners
-but we pronounce them faasiq
-and their faith is in the Hands of Allah
-HE may forgive or punish them on Day of Judgement

Verily, Allāh forgives not that partners should be set up with him in worship, but He forgives except that (anything else) to whom He pleases, and whoever sets up partners with Allāh in worship, he has indeed invented a tremendous sin. (An-Nisa 4:48)

-the most important part of the ayah is 'to whom HE please"
-so can't give hope to all and become a happy go lucky

Listen to the murji... I'm a non-practicing Muslim!
-where did they get that crap from?!
-Shaikh was refuting this in South Africa in 2008
-people were grumbling over this

O you who believe! Fear Allāh (by doing all that He has ordered and by abstaining from all that He has forbidden) as He should be feared. [Obey Him, be thankful to Him, and remember Him always], and die not except in a state of Islām (as Muslims) with complete submission to Allāh. (Aali Imran 3:102)

You are between the Soofi and the Mu'tazilite
-the soofi doesn't think
-he only takes what the soofi master tells him
-he is a mureed (a blind follower of the soofi master)

Shiites are also mureed
-they take whatever their 'Ayatollah' says

Shia Homosexuals Featuring Men from Iraq in Mutah Via **Khomeini's Ruling** [shocking video] :
http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=djgCHwRJu5E

KHOMEINI SEXUALLY ASSAULTING CRYING AND SCREAMING FOUR YEAR OLD GIRL:
http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=A2FZ1AY63w8

You are in the middle between the priest and the gigalo

those among them who believed, their (due) reward, but many of them are Fāsiqûn (rebellious, disobedient to Allāh). (Al-Hadid 57:27)

-the priest abstains from sex and the gigalo does it in excess

...I marry women also, and he who turns away from my Sunnah, he has no relation with me." (Sahih al Bukhari (Arabic/English) Vol.7 pg No.1. Sahih-Muslim, English translation Vol 2 pg 703 N0.3236)

But the Monasticism which they invented for themselves, We did not prescribe for them, but (they sought it) only to please Allāh therewith, but that they did not observe it with the right observance. So We gave those among them who believed, their (due) reward, but many of them are Fāsiqûn (rebellious, disobedient to Allāh). (Al-Hadid 57:27)

-marriage is fard on those who have needs and Sunnah on those who don't

You are in the middle between the spiritualist and the materialist
-the spiritualist stays in the masjid and doesn't earn a living
-the materialist goes after the money and forgets his spiritual aspect
-you pay attention to deen and dunya
-because Allah told you not to forget your portion of the dunya (28:77)

But seek, with that (wealth) which Allāh has bestowed on you, the home of the Hereafter, and forget not your portion of legal enjoyment in this world, and do good as Allāh has been good to you, and seek not mischief in the land. Verily, Allāh likes not the Mufsidûn (those who commit great crimes and sins, oppressors, tyrants, mischief-makers, corrupts). (Al-Qasas 28:77)

-some people have no career or skill
-they are burdens to the Islamic state
-you need to have a profession and not a waste of space

«عن سالم، عن أبيه، عن النبي صلى الله عليه وسلم قال: «إن الله يحب المؤمن المحترف
On the authority of Salim from his father the Prophet (SAW) said: "Allah loves the slave who believes and acquires a career (or work)." [al-Mu'jam al-Awsat al-Tabarani (8/380) No. 8934, Shu'ab al-Eman al-Bayhaqi (2/441) No. 1181, Musnad al-Shihab al-Quda'ee (2/148) No. 1072] (Daeef)

You are in the middle between the Jews and Christians
-the Jews insult Jesus (a.s) and call him a bastard

JEWS SINGING: "JESUS IS A BASTARD": http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=KliaqV1uYDs

-the Christians worship him
-you neither worship him nor insult him
-no one hates Jesus (a.s) more the Jews but the Christians love them

12. WHEN PEOPLE SPEAK WORDS OF AMBIGUITY WE DEMAND AN EXPLANANTION BEFORE WE PASS A JUDGEMENT

For example:
-if a man says Allah (swt) is everywhere
-that is ambiguous
-if he says Allah is everywhere with His knowledge then that is fine

-but if he says HE is everywhere in person then that is kufr
-if he rejects the hujjah (20:5) we make takfir on him

The Most Beneficent (Allāh) Istawā (rose over) the (Mighty) Throne (in a manner that suits His Majesty). (Ta-Ha 20:5)

-the goofy soofi are keen to say Allah (swt) is everywhere
-because of wahdatul wujood
-they even put a spin on the ayah

And indeed We have created man, and We know what his ownself whispers to him. And We are nearer to him than his jugular vein (by Our Knowledge). (Qaf 50:16)

-they ride on the back of this creed to support their dodgy aqeeda

13. <u>WE BELIEVE IN THE FOUR TAUHEEDS AND WE DON'T PRACTICE SLIDDING AND HIDING</u>

Allah spoke about them in many places in the Qur'an

All the praises and thanks be to Allāh, the Lord of the 'Alamīn (mankind, jinns and all that exists). (Al-Fatihah 1:2)

The Most Beneficent, the Most Merciful. (Al-Fatihah 1:3)

The Only Owner (and the Only Ruling Judge) of the Day of Recompense (i.e. the Day of Resurrection). (Al-Fatihah 1:4)

You (Alone) we worship, and You (Alone) we ask for help (for each and everything). (Al-Fatihah 1:5)

-if you slide and hide one tauheed under the other
-you are seeking to deceive the Muslims
-the pagans in Makkah accepted Tauheed Rububiyya but rejected ibaadah and haakimiyya

And if you (O Muhammad SAW) ask them: "Who has created the heavens and the earth," they will certainly say: "Allāh." Say: "All the praises and thanks be to Allāh!" But most of them know not. (Luqman 31:25)

-the shaytan believes in tauheed Rububiyya but not in Haakimiyya

(Allāh) said: "O Iblīs (Satan)! What is your reason for not being among the prostrators?" (Al-Hijr 15:32)

[Iblīs (Satan)] said: "I am not the one to prostrate myself to a human being, whom You created from sounding clay of altered black smooth mud." (Al-Hijr 15:33)

-the kuffaar (Oxford University) came with a documentary 7 years ago
-they said the first man was black
-they are late with the information!
-the Qur'an told us this over 1400 years ago
-Hama means black mud

"O two companions of the prison! Are many different lords (gods) better or Allāh, the One, the Irresistible? (Yusuf 12:39)

"You do not worship besides Him but only names which you have named (forged), you and your fathers, for which Allāh has sent down no authority. The command (or the judgement) is for none but Allāh. He has commanded that you worship none but Him (i.e. His Monotheism), that is the (true) straight religion, but most men know not. (Yusuf 12:40)

-who is there to refute the hujjah

14. <u>WE DO NOT BELIEVE THAT TO DISMANTLE THE SHARIA IS A MINOR KUFR</u>

This is not the aqeeda of ASWJ because it contradicts the Holy Quran
-as well as the Ijmaa of the Ummah

The statement of Ibn Abbas: "Kufr duna Kufr" is weak
- Why do Ahlul Hadith brag and then base their creed on a weak narration?

Firstly, scholars can't even make up their mind on establishing who made that statement
-those who say Ibn Abbas did
-claim it was during the Caliphate of Ali (r.a)
-it was used to refute the Khawarij
-because they made takfeer on Ali, as well as Mu'awiya

So if you know the statement was specifically to defend Ali
-then why did you take it out of context?
-it was originally for a specific time, for a specific situation, for a specific individual
-yet they made it a general statement and use it
-to cement the throne of the apostate regimes

Ibn Mas`ud was asked (by the people of Iraq), What is rashwa (taking bribes)? He replied, "This is suht (unlawful earning)." They said, "No, we meant in ruling." He then said, "This is the very kufr." Then he recited: "...And whosoever does not judge by what Allah has revealed, such are the Kafirun." (Al-Ma'idah 5:44) [Tafsir al-Tabari (10/321) No. 11960, Tafsir Ibn Kathir (3/119)]

Why don't they quote the above statement of Ibn Masud?
-why do they brush it under the carpet?

Say (O Muhammad SAW to the people of the Scripture): "Shall I inform you of something worse than that, regarding the recompense from Allāh: those (Jews) who incurred the Curse of Allāh and His Wrath, those of whom (some) He transformed into monkeys and swines, those who worshipped Tāghût (false deities); such are worse in rank (on the Day of Resurrection in the Hell¬fire), and far more astray from the Right Path (in the life of this world)." (Al-Ma'idah 5:60)

-are they trying to insinuate that Allah (swt) was Over-reacting
-when He turned the Jews into apes and swine?
-ASWJ will NEVER tolerate what you insinuate

The MADkhalis brag and boast that they follow Ibn Kathir & Ibn Taymiyya
-but your creed does not correspond to Ibn Kathir & Ibn Taymiyya
-it's like a Christian bragging about loving Jesus
-and then eating pork, etc.

Ibn Kathir (rh) said: "So Whosoever abandons the wise Shariah which was revealed upon Muhammad ibn Abdullah, the seal of the prophets, and goes to other abrogated Shariah for judgment, he becomes a Kaafir. So how about the one who goes to al-Yaasiq (man-made law) for judgment and gives it precedence (over the Shariah of Muhammad (SAW). Whosoever does this has become a Kaafir by the Ijma of the Muslims." [Al-Bidayah Wan-Nihayah, (Vol. 13, p119)]

Ibn Taymiyyah (rh) said: “And it is known from the religion (of Islam) by necessity and by the consensus of all Muslims that whoever legalizes to follow other than the religion of Islam or a Shariah other than the Shariah of Muhammad (SAW), he is a Kaafir. And his kufr is similar to that of the one who believes in some part of the book (Quran) and reject some of it.” [Majmua al-Fataawa (28/524)]

Shaikh 'Abdul-'Azeez Ibn 'Abdullah Ibn Baaz said: "There is no Eeman for the one who believes the laws of the people and their opinions are superior to the Hukm of Allah and His Messenger or that they are equal to it or that they resemble it or who leaves it or replaces it with fabricated laws and institutions invented by people, even if he believes that the laws of Allah are more encompassing and more just." [Wujoob Tah'keem Shari'ah Allah' (pg. 16-17)]

-just like using the Bible to debate Christians
-IBN BAAZ is what to use to debate MADkhalis
-in his own words, Ibn Baaz clearly says that dismantling the sharia makes you a kaafir
-we are using the fatwas of the scholars they claim to follow to refute them

Shaikh Muhammad Ibn Saalih al-'Uthaymeen said: "The first type is when the Hukm of Allah is removed and replaced with another Taghuutee Hukm, so that the Hukm of the Shari'ah is eliminated between the people and he puts in its place another Hukm from the fabrication of the humans and they remove the laws of the Shari'ah concerning the Mu'amalah (i. e. the general actions between people) and they put in its place fabricated laws and this, without doubt, is Istib'daal (i. e. replacement) of the Shari'ah of Allah subhaanahuu wa-ta'ala, with other than it. And this is Kufr which removes one from the Milla because this person put himself at the level of the Creator because he shara'a (legislated) for the slaves of Allah that which Allah ta'ala did not give permission for and that is Shirk in His, ta'ala's saying: "Or have they partners with Allâh (false gods), who have instituted for them a religion, which Allâh has not allowed?" (Ash-Shu'ara, 21) – "Fiqh Al-'Ebaadaat", #60

-why are Salafis calling for democracy in Saudi Arabia?
-you brag and boast about following these scholars
-we brought you their fatawa
-what more do you want us to bring you?

And whoever contradicts and opposes the Messenger (Muhammad SAW) after the right path has been shown clearly to him, and follows other than the believers' way. We shall keep him in the path he has chosen, and burn him in Hell - what an evil destination. (An-Nisa 4:115)

-Allah (swt) warns you about going against the Ijmaa of the ummah (4:115)
-the scholars of Islam use this evidence to confirm that your destination is the hell fire
-if you go against the ijmaa of the ummah

The aforementioned fatwa of Ibn Baaz is a Knockout punch on the MADkhalis
-because Ibn Baaz went as far as to say that he didn't give a damn what's in their heart
-the response from some MADkhalis was: "we don't take from ibn Baaz"!

15. <u>WE ENJOIN THE RIGHT AND FORBID THE WRONG</u>

-this is a religious duty

Let there arise out of you a group of people inviting to all that is good (Islām), enjoining Al-Ma'rûf (i.e. Islāmic Monotheism and all that Islām orders one to do) and forbidding Al-Munkar (polytheism and disbelief and all that Islām has forbidden). And it is they who are the successful. (Aali Imran 3:104)

-Munkar = sin

And fear the Fitnah (affliction and trial, etc.) which affects not in particular (only) those of you who do wrong (but it may afflict all the good and the bad people), and know that Allāh is Severe in punishment. (Al-Anfal 8:25)

-in this Ayah Allah (swt) warns us that when Allah (swt)'s Chastisement comes along
-His Punishment will envelope those wrong doers
-TAFSEER: this applies to the good people ALSO
-who did not contribute towards enjoining the right and forbidding the wrong

On the authority of Abu Umar who said: Allah sent two angels to destroy a township with a natural disaster, but when they got there they found a man praying in the mosque. They went back to Allah and said: 'O Allah we found a man praying in the mosque.' Allah said to the two angels: 'Go back and destroy the township with that man as well because not once did he ever frown when he saw the people indulging in haram.' [Ibnul Qayyim, al-Jawaab al-Kaafi (Vol. 1, pg. 46)]

-hence silence is not permissible when living amongst faasiq
-so if you see a cross-dresser walking on the street
-and you don't experience hatred for it in your heart
-you have no emaan
-this is epidemic in Darul Harb
-to the point that Muslims are de-sensitized to EVEN HAVING GAY FRIENDS!

On the authority of Abu Sa'eed al-Khudree (RA) who said: I heard the Messenger of Allah (SAW) say, "Whosoever of you sees an evil, let him change it with his hand; and if he is not able to do so, then [let him change it] with his tongue; and if he is not able to do so, then with his heart — and that is the weakest of faith." [Sahih Muslim (1/69) No. 49, Musnad Ahmad (3/10) No. 11088, Sunan Ibn Majah (5/145) No. 4013, Sunan Tirmidhi (4/469) No. 2172, Sunan Abu Dawud (1/296) No. 1140, Sunan al-Nasa'i (8/112) No. 5009]

If you have the power to stop it with your hands; YOU CANNOT FOREGO IT!
-and speak out with your tongue
-likewise, if you have the power to stop it with your tongue,
-YOU ARE NOT ALLOWED TO Just HATE IT IN YOUR HEART

If you have been blessed with the power to perform the first
-you have sinned if you bypassed it and settled for the easy option following it

Abu Huraira (RA) reported: Allah's Messenger (SAW) addressed us and said: O people, Allah has made Hajj obligatory for you; so perform Hajj. Thereupon a person said: Messenger of Allah, (is it to be performed) every year? He (the Holy Prophet) kept quiet, and he repeated (these words) thrice, whereupon Allah's Messenger (SAW) said: If I were to say "Yes," it would become obligatory (for you to perform it every year) and you would not be able to do it. Then he said: Leave me with what I have left to you, for those who were before you were destroyed because of excessive questioning, and their opposition to their apostles. So when I command you to do anything, do it as much as it lies in your power and when I forbid you to do anything, then abandon it. [Sahih Muslim, Book 7, Hadith #3095]

16. <u>JIHAAD IS OUR MANHAJ</u>

-some people prefer to replace Jihad with democracy
-some prefer to replace Jihad with leafleting
-while some people prefer to replace Jihad with marching

And (remember) when you (Muhammad SAW) left your household in the morning to post the believers at their stations for the battle (of Uhud). And Allāh is All-Hearer, All-Knower. (Aali Imran 3:121)

On the authority of Abu Huraira (RA): A man came to the Messenger of Allah (SAW) and said, "Instruct me as to such a deed as equals Jihad (in reward)." He replied, "I do not find such a deed." Then he added, "Can you, while the Muslim fighter is in the battle-field, enter your mosque to perform prayers without cease and fast and never break your fast?" The man said, "But who can do that?" Abu Huraira added, "The Mujahid (i.e. Muslim fighter) is rewarded even for the footsteps of his horse while it wanders about (for grazing) tied in a long rope." [Sahih Bukhari (4/15) No. 2785]

-even the translator of the above Ayah (3:121) is spoon feeding us
-by specifically mentioning 'Uhud'
-because the character of Muhammad (saw) was Comprehensive and all Embracing

Indeed in the Messenger of Allāh (Muhammad SAW) you have a good example to follow for him who hopes in (the Meeting with) Allāh and the Last Day and remembers Allāh much. (Al-Ahzab 33:21)

It has been narrated on the authority of Abu Huraira that the Messenger of Allah (may peace be upon him) said: One who died but did not fight in the way of Allah nor did he express any desire (or determination) for Jihad died the death of a hypocrite. [Sahih Muslim, Book 20, Hadith 4696]

-Uhud proves that Muhammad (saw) was All Embracing
-because on top of being a husband, father, politician, arbitrator
-HE LEFT THE COMFORT OF HIS HOME TO CARRY OUT HIS ROLE OF AN ARMY GENERAL

And (remember) when you (Muhammad SAW) left your household in the morning to post the believers at their stations for the battle (of Uhud). And Allāh is All-Hearer, All-Knower. (Aali Imran 3:121)

-when the Sunni's debate the Shias, 3:121 is used by the Sunnis to checkmate the Shias
-because Allah (swt) pronounced the wives of the prophet (saw) as his household

On the authority of Jabir the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "... Jihad is compulsory on you until Judgment Day..." [al-Mu'jam al-Awsat al-Tabarani (5/95) No. 4775 and Abu Naeem al-Asbahani in 'Hilyatul Awliya' (3/73)]

Another reason Jihad is our Manhaj is
-because the battle between Truth & falsehood is never ending
-until the Day of Judgement

Narrated By Muawiya: I heard the Prophet saying, "A group of people amongst my followers will remain obedient to Allah's orders and they will not be harmed by anyone who will not help them or who will oppose them, till Allah's Order (the Last Day) comes upon them while they are still on the right path." [Sahih Bukhari (4/207) No. 3641]

It has been narrated on the authority of Jabir b. Samura that the Holy Prophet (SAW) said: This religion will continue to exist, and a group of people from the Muslims will continue to fight for its protection until the Hour is established. [Sahih Muslim, Book 20, Hadith #4717]

Imraan ibn Hussain (RA) narrated the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said, 'A group of people from my Ummah will continue to fight for the sake of the truth until the last of them fights the Dajjal (anti-Christ) [Sunan Abu Dawud (3/4) No. 2484, Musnad Ahmad (4/437) No. 19934, Mustadrak al-Haakim

(2/81) No. 2392]

Soofi's, Berailvis, MADkhalis hate each other
-but are all united on the slogan of: "No Jihad until we have a caliph!"
-if that's the case then, what about the year 1258 C.E.?

The Tatars entered into Baghdad and killed the caliph Musta'sim
-hence the Muslims had no caliph
-the Tatars wrote a letter to the leader of Egypt
-and the letter was insolent and cheeky
-saying surrender to us, you can't defeat us!
- (bragging about their horses, weapons, etc.)
-and telling the Egyptians to surrender to the Tatars

When Mahmoud Saifu Deen Qutuz received the letter
-he cut off the heads of the envoys
-he didn't stay in Egypt and wait for the Tatars
-but he marched towards the battlefield in Ain Jaloot, 1260 C.E.
-THEY HAD NO CALIPH! The caliph was dead

The Christians granted the Muslims a safe passage
-to Ain Jaloot (approx. 10 miles outside what's today known as Tel-Aviv)
-and this was the FIRST TIME THE TATARS tasted defeat!
-Ibn Taymiyya praised these people for what they did!
-he called them the aided and victorious group

Another example is 1980 C.E.
-the Soviet Union (then known as USSR), invaded Afghanistan
-Shaikh Ibn Baaz passed a fatwa that Jihad was Fard-al-Ain
-my question to the Saudi Salafis is, WE DID NOT HAVE A CALIPH IN 1980 EITHER!
-so how do you harmonize this fatwa with your claim of 'no jihad without a caliph?

JIMMY CARTER CONDEMNED THE SOVIET INVASION: http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=u2Y4t0-_9MY&feature=youtu.be&t=1m25s

The FIRST to condemn the Soviet Union was JIMMY CARTER! (U.S. president)
-Ronald Regan was the one who sent weapons to the Mujahideen
-to shoot down the Soviet helicopters
-and sent CIA officers, attired in Turbans, Shalwar Kameez, etc.
-to show the Mujahideen how to operate the sophisticated weapons

There is nothing to replace Jihad

Algeria Islamic Salvation Front Won Election: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Algerian_Civil_War

TURKEY - ERBAKAN: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Necmettin_Erbakan

NIGERIA - ABIOLA: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Moshood_Kashimawo_Olawale_Abiola

MALAYSIA - ANWAR IBRAHIM: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Anwar_Ibrahim

HAMAS WON ELECTIONS: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Palestinian_legislative_election,_2006

-democracy has already been tried in Algeria, Nigeria, Malaysia, Turkey, Palestine,
-and many more!
-so why do we keep getting bitten in the same hole twice?

Abu Huraira (RA) narrated the Prophet (SAW) said: "A believer is not bitten from the same hole twice." [Related by al-Bukhari (6133) and Muslim (2998)]

-Allah (swt) CLEARLY warns us about the MAJORITY

And if you obey most of those on earth, they will mislead you far away from Allāh's Path. They follow nothing but conjectures, and they do nothing but lie. (Al-An'am 6:116)

On the authority of Abu Huraira (RA): A man came to the Messenger of Allah (SAW) and said, "Instruct me as to such a deed as equals Jihad (in reward)." He replied, "I do not find such a deed." Then he added, "Can you, while the Muslim fighter is in the battle-field, enter your mosque to perform prayers without cease and fast and never break your fast?" The man said, "But who can do that?" Abu Huraira added, "The Mujahid (i.e. Muslim fighter) is rewarded even for the footsteps of his horse while it wanders about (for grazing) tied in a long rope." [Sahih Bukhari (4/15) No. 2785]

On the authority of Abu Bakr al-Siddiq that the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "Whenever a people abandon Jihad, Allah envelopes them with His punishment" [al-Mu'jam al-Awsat al-Tabarani (4/148) No. 3839]

"If you deal in usury (riba) and hang onto the tails of cows, being satisfied with cultivation and ceasing to take part in Jihad, Allah will inflict a humiliation upon you which will not be removed until you return to your religion." [Reported by Ahmad and Abu Dawud and graded as authentic by Al-Qattan. Al-Hafiz states in Al-Bulugh that the chain of narrators is trustworthy and reliable]

-the above hadith overall confirm that there is no alternative
-or anything that can replace, Jihad

17. <u>WE BELIEVE IN THE MIRACLE OF THE SAINTS</u>

So her Lord (Allāh) accepted her with goodly acceptance. He made her grow in a good manner and put her under the care of Zakariyā (Zachariya). Every time he entered Al-Mihrāb to (visit) her , he found her supplied with sustenance. He said: "O Maryam (Mary)! From where have you got this?" She said, "This is from Allāh." Verily, Allāh provides sustenance to whom He wills, without limit." (Aali Imran 3:37)

-these fruits which Maryam had were OUTSIDE OF THEIR SEASON

Umar wrote a letter 'to the River Nile' which also confirms a miracle of a Saint
-this easily refutes soofis/Berailvis claims that 'Wahhabis don't believe in miracles'

18. <u>WE ONLY USE THE BOOKS OF THE CLASSICAL SCHOLARS TO LEARN OUR DEEN AND WE SHUN THE BOOKS OF THE DEVIANTS</u>

-So even if we read a book of a modern scholar
-he must be grounded with the creed of the classical scholars
- (i.e. Ibn Taymiyya, Ibn Kathir, etc.)

We take the Arabic language from Zamakshari
-he was a Mu'tazilite who claimed that the shaytan was an angel
-that is Christianity not Islam
-his tafseer is linguistic
-if you want to learn aqeeda from tafseer

-you need to learn it from Ibn Kathir

So we take fiqh from Asha'ira, Mu'tazilite etc.
-but we don't take aqeeda from them
-we can even learn Arabic, how to recite the Quran from them
-aqeeda (the creed) is the cream of the crop
-so you can't learn from the deviants

19. WE BELIEVE THE HADITH IS HUJJAH

-therefore we are not Parvezi - i.e. the hadith rejecters
-simply ask them: "How do you know that Maghrib has 3 rak'ah?
-how did you know how to pray?

It's better to call them 'Parvezi'
-even though they like to call themselves Qur'aniyun

Say (O Muhammad SAW to mankind): "If you (really) love Allāh then follow me (i.e. accept Islāmic Monotheism, follow the Qur'ān and the Sunnah), Allāh will love you and forgive you of your sins. And Allāh is Oft-Forgiving, Most Merciful." (Aali Imran 3:31)

-because if they do not follow the Prophet (saw)
-then they effectively are NOT following the Quran
-call them 'Parvezi' because they are followers of a joker called Ghulam Parvez

....And whatsoever the Messenger (Muhammad SAW) gives you, take it, and whatsoever he forbids you, abstain (from it), and fear Allāh. Verily, Allāh is Severe in punishment. (Al-Hashr 59:7)

.....And We have also sent down unto you (O Muhammad SAW) the reminder and the advice (the Qur'ān), that you may explain clearly to men what is sent down to them, and that they may give thought. (An-Nahl 16:44)

-the above Ayah (16:44) in the Qur'an is commanding you to follow hadith
-so you effectively are not following the Quran!

There is a law where you can marry an aunt and a niece at different times
-but you can't live with them simultaneously
-this is NOT in the Quran
-Gold & Silk being Haraam is not in the Quran either
-neither is the law of Sadaqa ul Fitr in the Quran
-it can only be found in the Hadith

Verily, those who disbelieve in Allāh and His Messengers and wish to make distinction between Allāh and His Messengers (by believing in Allāh and disbelieving in His Messengers) saying, "We believe in some but reject others," and wish to adopt a way in between. (An-Nisa 4:150)

They are in truth disbelievers. And We have prepared for the disbelievers a humiliating torment. (An-Nisa 4:151)

20. WE TAKE HADITH 'AHAD' INTO OUR AQEEDAH; HADITH AHAD IS HUJJAH

-mutawaatir is the plural for Ahad (which means '1')
-ahad means very few people transmitted a hadith
-it's not impossible for them to unite to commit a forgery to fabricate the hadith

Umar ibn al-Khattab said, 'I heard the Messenger of Allah (SAW), say, "Actions only go by intentions. Everyone gets what they intend..." [al-Bukhari (1) and Muslim (1907)]

-every Muslim receives this Hadith with acceptance YET IT'S AHAD!
-the Prophet (saw) Sent Muadh Ibn Jabal ALONE to Yemen

Narrated By Ibn Abbas: When the Prophet sent Muadh to Yemen, he said to him, "You are going to a nation from the people of the Scripture, so let the first thing to which you will invite them, be the Tauhid of Allah. If they learn that, tell them that Allah has enjoined on them, five prayers to be offered in one day and one night. And if they pray, tell them that Allah has enjoined on them Zakat of their properties and it is to be taken from the rich among them and given to the poor. And if they agree to that, then take from them Zakat but avoid the best property of the people." [Sahih Bukhari, Vol 9, Book 93, Hadith #469]

-that is AHAD!
-if you follow the creed of Hizb-ut-Tahrir
-you are saying the Prophet (saw) did a disservice to the people of Yemen!
-because he sent one man to teach them their deen!
-this is how you checkmate a member of Hizb-ut-Tahrir

So ASWJ act upon Ahad Hadith SO LONG AS THEY ARE SAHIH
-Qat'ee ad-dalala = Certain, NO Doubt
-according to Mu'tazilites, hadith Ahad is: Dhannee ad-dalala
-Dhannee ad-dalala = DOUBTFUL
-so they claim that their aqeeda has to be built upon certainty
-hence only Mutawaatir hadith qualifies

Mutawaatir = So many narrators narrated the hadith that
-it becomes impossible for them to unite to fabricate the hadith

Ibn 'Abbas (RA) narrated, 'A Bedouin came to the Prophet (SAW) and said, 'I have sighted the crescent (of Ramadan). He then said to him, "Do you testify that there is none worthy of worship but Allah?" The Bedouin said, 'Yes.' He asked him again, "Do you testify that Muhammad is the Messenger of Allah?" The man replied, 'Yes.' The Messenger of Allah (SAW) thereupon said, "O Bilal! Announce to the people to (start) fasting tomorrow." [Sunan Abu Dawud (2/302) No. 2340, Sunan al-Nasa'i (4/132) No. 2113, Sunan Tirmidhi (3/74) No. 691, Sunan Ibn Majah (2/565) No. 1652, Sunan al-Darime (2/9) No. 1692]

-the above hujjah is another implication that the Prophet (saw)
-did a dis-service to the Ummah by taking the testimony of ONE MAN!

21. <u>WE BELIEVE THE QURAN WAS REVEALED AND NOT CREATED</u>

-there is no such a thing as a perfect creation
-hence if you claim the Quran is created then that means it is not perfect

Quran is 'Ilmullah (the knowledge of Allah)

...And if you (O Muhammad Peace be upon him) were to follow their (Jews and Christians) desires after what you have received of Knowledge (i.e. the Qur'an), then you would have against Allah neither any Wali (protector or guardian) nor any helper. (Al-Baqarah 2:120)

-so it is not created but a revelation
-the 'ilm in the ayah (2:120) means His knowledge

-Allah (swt) doesn't create any of His 99 names and attributes

from Alee bin al-Hasan al-Kuraa'ee who said: Abu Yusuf said: I debated Abu Hanifah for six months, and then our view became united that the one who said the Qur'an is created is a kaafir. [Adh-Dhahabee brings with a good (jayyid) chain of narration, as occurs in Mukhtasar al-Uluww (p. 155)]

Imam Ahmad ibn Hanbal said,"Whoever says that the Qur'an is created is a kaafir; do not say salam to him, neither pray behind him nor sit with him." Masail ibn Hani Pg 154 Vol.2 fekrah 1863

Imam Shafi (rahimaullah) said,"Whoever says that the Qur'an is created is a kaafir" Masail Abu Dawood Pg 262, sanad is Saheeh

22. WE BELIEVE OUR EMAAN RISES AND FALLS

Hanzala reported: We were in the company of Allah's Messenger (SAW) and he delivered to us a sermon and made a mention of Hell-Fire. Then I came to my house and began to laugh with my children and sport with my wife. (Hanzala) further reported: I went out and met Abu Bakr and made a mention of that to him. Thereupon he said: I have done the same as you have mentioned. So we went to see Allah's Messenger (SAW) and said to him: Allah's Messenger, Hanzala has become a hypocrite. And he (the Holy Prophet) said Show respite. And then I narrated to him the story, and Abu Bakr said: I have done the same as he has done. Thereupon he (the Holy Prophet) said: Hanzala, there is a time for worldly affairs and a time for (worship and devotion), and if your state of mind is always the same as it is at the time of remembrance of Allah, the Angels would shake hands with you and would greet you on the path by saying: As-Salamu-Alaikum. [Sahih Muslim (4/2107) No. 2750]

-you have to be a balanced Muslim
-this is what the rasul (saw) is saying in the hadith

Those (i.e. believers) unto whom the people (hypocrites) said, "Verily, the people (pagans) have gathered against you (a great army), therefore, fear them." But it (only) increased them in Faith, and they said: "Allah (Alone) is Sufficient for us, and He is the Best Disposer of affairs (for us)." (Aali Imran 3:173)

-those who claim that your emaan is static are wrong and that is not the right aqeeda

And whenever there comes down a Surah (chapter from the Qur'an), some of them (hypocrites) say: "Which of you has had his Faith increased by it?" As for those who believe, it has increased their Faith, and they rejoice. (At-Tawbah 9:124)

-some people have their emaan increased whenever
-they learn a new ayah or hadith and they rejoice
-a munafiq will not act like this
-he has neither knowledge nor good character

23. WE WORSHIP ALLAH WITH A COMBINATION OF LOVE, FEAR AND HOPE

If you worship Allah (swt) just because you love Him then you are a soofi
-if you do so because you fear Him alone then you are a Khawarij
-the Murji is a happy go lucky muslim
-he makes it fard on Allah (swt) to enter him into paradise

A Christian is also a Murji

-a Shia is a Murji i.e. if you love Ahl-ul-bayt it's fard on Allah (swt) to give you jannah
-a soofi is a murji; they don't make takfeer
-they believe Christians and Jews will go to paradise
-even though Jews are notorious for killing Prophets (pbut)
-hence the white man in America is waking up
-and smelling the coffee and realizing that the Jew is not his friend!
-if Jews killed Prophets what makes you think they can't kill kids!?!

Ibn Abbas (RA) narrated the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "Verily the most painful punishment on the Day of Judgment are those who kill the prophets or people murdered by the prophet or kill one of his parents, and making statues and knowledgeable people who do not benefit from his knowledge." [related by Bayhaqi in 'Shu'ab al-Iman' (10/288) No. 7504]

-Allah (swt) mentioned Punishment, but also mentioned His Mercy
-this should balance you as a Muslim

The Forgiver of sin, the Acceptor of repentance, the Severe in punishment, the Bestower (of favours), Lā ilāha illa Huwa (none has the right to be worshipped but He), to Him is the final return. (Ghafir 40:3)

Verily, Allāh forgives not that partners should be set up with him in worship, but He forgives except that (anything else) to whom He pleases, and whoever sets up partners with Allāh in worship, he has indeed invented a tremendous sin. (An-Nisa 4:48)

-when the Shaikh was giving me the tafseer of this Ayah (4:48)
-he stated that the most important words were: "TO WHOM HE PLEASE"
-this is clear evidence that it IS NOT FARD ON ALLAH (SWT) to grant anyone paradise

24. WE BELIEVE WE WILL SEE ALLAH (SWT) WHEN WE GO TO PARADISE, AS WELL AS ON JUDGEMENT DAY

-they try to checkmate us with the ayah (7:143)
-on the basis that we can't see Allah (swt)

And when Musa (Moses) came at the time and place appointed by Us, and his Lord spoke to him, he said: "O my Lord! Show me (Yourself), that I may look upon You." Allah said: "You cannot see Me, but look upon the mountain if it stands still in its place then you shall see Me." So when his Lord appeared to the mountain[], He made it collapse to dust, and Musa (Moses) fell down unconscious. Then when he recovered his senses he said: "Glory be to You, I turn to You in repentance and I am the first of the believers." (Al-A'raf 7:143)

-the Khawarij & the Shia put a spin on this ayah
-this ayah is talking about the dunya, NOT THE AKHIRA
-another way to spot a deviant, is that he cherry-picks ONE HADITH in isolation
-and forms his tafseer upon that

Narrated By Abu Huraira: The people said, "O Messenger of Allah! Shall we see our Lord on the Day of Resurrection?" He replied, "Do you have any doubt in seeing the full moon on a clear (not cloudy) night?" They replied, "No, O Messenger of Allah!" He said, "Do you have any doubt in seeing the sun when there are no clouds?" They replied in the negative. He said, "You will see Allah (your Lord) in the same way..." [al-Bukhari (770) and Muslim (352)]

Suhayb narrated the Prophet (SAW) said: "When the people of Paradise enter the Paradise, Allah will say, 'Do you want me to give you anything extra.' They will say, 'Haven't you whitened our faces Haven't you entered us into Paradise and saved us from the Fire.' Then He will remove the

veil and they will not be given anything more beloved to them than looking at their Lord, and that will be the extra (Ziyadah). [Sahih Muslim (1/163) No. 181]

-above hadiths are evidences to prove that we will see Allah (swt)
- (after the life of this dunya)
-now here's a Qur'anic verse to prove this also:-

Some faces that Day shall be Nadirah (shining and radiant). (Al-Qiyamah 75:22)

Looking at their Lord (Allah); (Al-Qiyamah 75:23)

-it doesn't get clearer than that!

There they will have all that they desire, and We have more (for them, i.e. a glance at the All-Mighty, All-Majestic). (Qaf 50:35)

(It will be said to them) : Salamun (peace be on you), a Word from the Lord (Allah), Most Merciful. (Ya-Sin 36:58)

-this is the hujjah used by the scholars confirming that Arabic is the language of Paradise

Imam Shafi'i (rh) said: "Every Muslim is obligated to learn the Arabic tongue to the utmost of his power in order [to be able] to profess through it that "There is no Ilah but Allah and Muhammad is His Messenger" and to utter what is mandated upon him, the takbir, and what is commanded, the tasbih, and the tashahhud and others." [al-Risala al-Shafi'i (pg. 47)]

Ibn Taymiyyah said: "As for becoming accustomed to talking to one another in a language other than Arabic, which is the symbol of Islam and the language of the Qur'aan, so that this becomes a habit in the land, with one's family and household members, with one's friends, in the marketplace, when addressing government representatives or authority figures or when speaking to people of knowledge, undoubtedly this is makrooh (disliked), because it involves being like the non-Arabs, which is makrooh, as stated previously. Hence when the early Muslims went to live in Syria and Egypt, where the people spoke Byzantine Greek, and in Iraq and Khurasaan, where the people spoke Farsi, and the Maghrib (North Africa) where the people spoke Berber, they taught the people of those countries to speak Arabic, so that Arabic became the prevalent language in those lands, and all the people, Muslim and kaafir alike, spoke Arabic. Such was also the case in Khurasaan in the past, then they became lax with regard to the language and got used to speaking Farsi until it became prevalent and Arabic was forgotten by most of them. Undoubtedly this is makrooh. The best way is to become accustomed to speaking Arabic so that the young people will learn it in their homes and schools, so that the symbol of Islam and its people will prevail. This will make it easier for the people of Islam to understand the Qur'aan and Sunnah, and the words of the Salaf, unlike a person who gets used to speaking one language, then wants to learn another, and finds it difficult. Know that being used to using a language has a clear and strong effect on one's thinking, behaviour and religious commitment. It also has an effect on making one resemble the early generations of this Ummah, the Sahaabah and Taabi'een. Being like them improves one's thinking, religious commitment and behaviour. Moreover, the Arabic language itself is part of Islam, and knowing Arabic is an obligatory duty. If it is a duty to understand the Qur'aan and Sunnah, and they cannot be understood without knowing Arabic, then the means that is needed to fulfil the duty is also obligatory. There are things which are obligatory on all individuals (fard 'ayn), and others which are obligatory on the community or ummah (fard kifaayah, i.e., if some people fulfil them the rest are relieved of the obligation). This is the meaning of the report narrated by Abu Bakr ibn Abi Shaybah who said: 'Eesa ibn Yoonus told us from Thawr from 'Umar ibn Yazeed that 'Umar wrote to Abu Moosa al-Ash'ari (may Allaah be pleased with him) and said: 'learn the Sunnah and learn Arabic; learn the Qur'aan in Arabic for it is Arabic.' According to another hadeeth narrated from 'Umar (may Allaah be pleased with him), he said: 'Learn Arabic for it is part of your religion, and learn how the estate of the deceased should be divided (faraa'id) for

these are part of your religion.'
This command of 'Umar, to learn Arabic and Sharee'ah, combines the things that are needed, for religion involves understanding words and actions. Understanding Arabic is the way to understand the words of Islam, and understanding the Sunnah is the way to understand the actions of Islam…" [Iqtida' as-Sirat al-Mustaqeem (1/526-528)]

-Ibn Taymiyya went as far as to say it is makrooh
-to speak languages such as English, French, Portuguese, Urdu
-because they can affect your thinking
-risking making you a munafiq (hypocrite)

Thus when the early Muslims went to different countries
-they taught the people to speak Arabic
-until it became indigenous to that land
-Polish emigrants who went to Israel made the effort to learn Hebrew
-modern Muslims on the other hand have become lazy to learn the language
-Arabic is the Sunnah of Allah (swt), and EVERYONE should make the effort
-to become fluent in Arabic

25. WE DON'T MAKE IJTIHAD WHEN THE TEXT IS CLEAR

-the door of ijtihad is open, but it is HARAAM to make ijtihad when the text is clear
-and even if you DO make ijtihad, we use Quran & Sunnah to do so

In new matters such as artificial insemination, naturally scholars have to make ijtihad
-Eugenics is Haraam –
-it's not permissible for a woman to go to a sperm bank and itemize
-every little detail on eyes, hair, skin, health,
-it's haraam because the sperm is coming from a strange man, into a strange woman
-so effectively Zina
-if on the other hand the sperm is from a MAN TO HIS WIFE, then it's HALAAL

Surrogate motherhood also requires Ijtihad
-owing to the fact that it didn't exist at the time of our Prophet (saw)
-the correct opinion: IF YOU HAVE A CO-WIFE WHO AGREES TO CARRY THE OVUM,
-it's NOT haraam because both wives are sharing body fluids from the same man

The door of ijtihad is open until Judgement Day
-because new things are being discovered continuously

Abu Huraira reported that the Prophet (SAW), said "Whoever comes to a fortune-teller and believes him has disbelieved in what was revealed to Muhammad (SAW)". [Musnad Ahmad (Vol. 2, pg. 429) No. 9532 and Mustadrak al-Hakim (Vol. 1, pg. 49) No. 15]

-only wicked scholars make ijtihad when the text is clear!
-you can't make ijtihad on democracy

...and He makes none to share in His Decision and His Rule." (Al-Kahf 18:26)

-this Ayah alone (18:26) flushes democracy down the drain
-modern Muslims who believe in democracy are of the similitude
-of Muslims in the '70's who used to believe in communism

26. <u>WE DO NOT GO AGAINST THE IJMAH OF THE MUSLIMS</u>

-4:115 is also the plight of the Saudi salafis
-who say to dismantle the sharia is a minor kufr

And whoever contradicts and opposes the Messenger (Muhammad SAW) after the right path has been shown clearly to him, and follows other than the believers' way. We shall keep him in the path he has chosen, and burn him in Hell - what an evil destination. (An-Nisa 4:115)

-this is the plight of the soofis who say Allah (swt) is everywhere
-and also the plight of the Berailvis, who believe Muhammad (saw)
-STILL HAS HIS FACULTIES even though he's passed away

The Most Beneficent (Allah) Istawa (rose over) the (Mighty) Throne (in a manner that suits His Majesty). (Ta-Ha 20:5)

Ja'far Ibn Abdullah narrated: We were with Malik Ibn Anas when a man came to him and said: "O Abu Abdullah (Allah said) 'Ar-Rahman upon the Throne Istawa' (20:5), how was His Istiwa? Imam Malik inclined his head and was silent until the sweat of fever covered his brow, then he looked up and said: "Istiwa is not unknown, the Kayf (how) is uncomprehendable, believing in it is wajib (obligatory), and asking about it is bid'ah (innovation), and I do not think that you are anything but an innovator." Then he ordered that the man be expelled. [Abu-Naeem Al-Asbahani in 'Hilyatul-Awliya wa Tabaqat Al-Asfiya' (Vol. 6, pg. 325-326)]

Ibn Taymiyyah (rh) said: "And it is known from the religion (of Islam) by necessity and by the consensus of all Muslims that whoever legalizes to follow other than the religion of Islam or a Shariah other than the Shariah of Muhammad (SAW), he is a Kaafir. And his kufr is similar to that of the one who believes in some part of the book (Quran) and reject some of it." [Majmua al-Fataawa (28/524)]

Ibn Kathir (rh) said: "So Whosoever abandons the wise Shariah which was revealed upon Muhammad ibn Abdullah, the seal of the prophets, and goes to other abrogated Shariah for judgment, he becomes a Kaafir. So how about the one who goes to al-Yaasiq (man-made law) for judgment and gives it precedence (over the Shariah of Muhammad (SAW). Whosoever does this has become a Kaafir by the Ijma of the Muslims." [Al-Bidayah Wan-Nihayah, (Vol. 13, p119)]

...Abu Bakr said, "To proceed, if anyone amongst you used to worship Muhammad, then Muhammad is dead, but if (anyone of) you used to worship Allah, then Allah is Alive and shall never die. Allah said: "Muhammad is no more than an Apostle and indeed (many) apostles have passed away before him (till the end of the Verse)... Allah will reward to those who are thankful." (3.144) By Allah, it was as if the people never knew that Allah had revealed this Verse before till Abu Bakr recited it and all the people received it from him, and I heard everybody reciting it (then). [Sahih Bukhari, Vol 5, Book 59, Hadith #733]

-3 Grave Worshippers in our ummah:-

1. Soofi
2. Berailvis
3. Shia

Verily, you (O Muhammad SAW) will die and verily, they (too) will die. (Az-Zumar 39:30)

-this renders them PAGANS!
-and your Salah behind them is Bautil

Abu Sa'eed al-Khudri (RA), who said that the Prophet (SAW) said: "They will follow the ways of those who came before them, handspan by handspan, cubit by cubit, until even if they entered a

lizard's hole they will follow them." We said: "O Messenger of Allah, (do you mean) the Jews and Christians?" He said: "Who else?" [al-Bukhari (3456) and Muslim (2669)]

Say (O Muhammad SAW) : "I am only a man like you. It has been inspired to me that your Ilah (God) is One Ilah (God i.e. Allah). So whoever hopes for the Meeting with his Lord, let him work righteousness and associate none as a partner in the worship of his Lord." (Al-Kahf 18:110)

-clear evidence that Muhammad (saw) was a MAN
-with urges, hunger, thirst, tears, etc.

Everyone shall taste death... (Aali Imran 3:185)

It is narrated on the authority of Abu Huraira that the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "By Him in Whose hand is the life of Muhammad, any Christian or Jew who heard about me and died whilst regecting me, such a person is in the hell fire to abide there forever." [Sahih Muslim (1/134) No. 153 and Musnad Ahmad (2/350) No. 8594]

-this is also the plight of the Qaadiyanis
-who believe Mirza Ghulam Ahmed was a prophet after Muhammad (saw)

SHIA HUJJAH: The present Quran is in an altered, corrupted and distorted form.. (Fatuhat-e-Shia, p. 129)

Verily We: It is We Who have sent down the Dhikr (i.e. the Qur'an) and surely, We will guard it (from corruption). (Al-Hijr 15:9)

-above Quran Ayah (15:9) CLEARLY renders Shiites out of the fold of Islam
-refusal to call a kafir a kaafir, makes YOU a kaafir
-this is called CHAIN TAKFEER

Abu al-Husain Muhammad Ibn Ahmad al-'Asqalani said: «The Mu'tazila of Baghdad and Basra, and all of ahl al-Qibla, there is no ikhtilaf between them concerning, that the one who doubts regarding the kafir then he himself is a kafir, because the doubter (sakk) concerning kufr there's no 'iman for him, because he don't know kufr from 'iman. So there's no dispute between the Umma, the Mu'tazila and other than them; that the doubter concerning the kafir is kafir!" Taken from (Kitab al-Tanbih wa al-Radd 'ala ahl al-Ahwa' wa al-Bida', by Muhammad Ibn Ahmad al-Malati)

27. <u>WE FOLLOW THE CREED OF THE MUJAHIDEEN</u>
- (Ta'ifa Mansura = Mujahideen)
-there is a difference between the Ta'ifa Mansura & the Firqa Naajia
- (Firqa Naajia = the saved sect)
-the Ta'ifa Mansura are those who go to the front line
-and thus the cream of the crop; the best of Muslims

They are out to liberate and protect Land and Man
-they are fighting to liberate Bilaad & Ibaad (i.e. Land & Man)
-any shaikh who bad-mouths the Mujahideen
-their brains are fixed into CNN, Fox Spews (News)

28: WE BELIEVE AL ISRA WAL MIRAAJ TOOK PLACE WITH BODY AND SOUL IN A STATE OF WAKEFULNESS

-i.e. Muhammad (saw) was in complete human form when this happened
-Soofis believe it was just a DREAM

Narrated By Ibn 'Abbas: Regarding the Statement of Allah: "And We granted the vision (Ascension to the heavens) which We made you see (as an actual eye witness) was only made as a trial for the people." (17.60) Ibn Abbas added: The sights which Allah's Apostle was shown on the Night Journey when he was taken to Bait-ulMaqdis (i.e. Jerusalem) were actual sights, (not dreams). And the Cursed Tree (mentioned) in the Quran is the tree of Zaqqum (itself). [Sahih Bukhari, Vol 5, Book 58, Hadith #228]

Imaam Ibn Hajr writes in his commentary of Saheeh al-Bukharee (1/460) that no one should dispute the fact that al-Isra took place while the Prophet was awake. This is what the Qur'aan clearly said about it, and also because the people of Quraysh disbelieved in it." Had Isra wal-Miraaj been only a dream, the Quraysh would not have found it necessary to reject it, for people can dream anything. However, since the Messenger of Allah (sallallahu alaihe wa-sallam) claimed to have physically visited Jerusalem in a single night, (which in those days generally took almost three months of traveling) they denied and refused to believe his visit to Jerusalem, let alone the issue of visiting the Heavens and meeting with Allah. Even some who claimed to be Muslims rejected this great physical miracle of Isra and Miraaj.

Imaam an-Nawawi (rahimahullah) writes in his commentary of Saheeh Muslim (2/209) that: "The truth cherished by the majority of people in general, and the Salaf (pious predecessors) in particular, the scholars of Fiqh, and scholars of Hadeeth is that the Prophet (sallallahu alaihe wa-sallam) went in the journey of Isra physically i.e. with his body."

-it's NOT the Aqeeda of the Sahabah that it was in a dream-state
-even though some people argue that his human body would need the earthly oxygen,
-the people who speak about oxygen are limiting the Power of Allah (swt)

This Day, We shall seal up their mouths, and their hands will speak to Us, and their legs will bear witness to what they used to earn. (It is said that one's left thigh will be the first to bear the witness). [Tafsir At-Tabari, Vol. 22, Page 24] (Ya-Sin 36:65)

-e.g. it's like casting doubt on how our hands and feet testify on Judgement day
-we are not allowed to seek to limit the Powers of Allah (Swt)!
-such questions are KUFR
-similarly, Allah (swt) is NOT IN NEED of the earthly environment
-to sustain Muhammad during the ascension

29. <u>OUR ACTIONS ARE A PART OF OUR IMAAN BECAUSE THE QURAN & SUNNAH SAY SO</u>

...And Allah would never make your faith (prayers) to be lost (i.e. your prayers offered towards Jerusalem). Truly, Allah is full of kindness, the Most Merciful towards mankind. (Al-Baqarah 2:143)

Abu Huraira narrated the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "Faith has over seventy branches or over sixty branches, the most excellent of which is the declaration that there is no god but Allah, and the humblest of which is the, removal of what is injurious from the path: and modesty is the branch of faith." [al-Bukhari (8) and Muslim (56)]

-this Ayah (2:143) was revealed when the Sahabah were asked to change
-the direction of Qibla from Jerusalem to Makkah
-the Scholars use this as a hujjah to prove that our actions are a part of our emaan

QUESTION 1:-

Is it haram to call to Shari'ah in the west? What if the Muslim can't afford to make hijra? Please explain

ANSWER 1:-
-you are not allowed to call for sharia in the west
-you have to call to Allah
-they don't believe in Allah
-so how can you call for sharia?

Narrated By Ibn Abbas: When the Prophet sent Muadh to Yemen, he said to him, "You are going to a nation from the people of the Scripture, so let the first thing to which you will invite them, be the Tauhid of Allah. If they learn that, tell them that Allah has enjoined on them, five prayers to be offered in one day and one night. And if they pray, tell them that Allah has enjoined on them Zakat of their properties and it is to be taken from the rich among them and given to the poor. And if they agree to that, then take from them Zakat but avoid the best property of the people." [Sahih Bukhari, Vol 9, Book 93, Hadith #469]

QUESTION 2:-

If a Muslim converts someone to Islam he earns the reward of every deed the person does. What if he quits praying, does he get paradise or will he be punished?

ANSWER_2:-

If you stop praying you go to the hellfire
-your place is not guaranteed in paradise

"What has caused you to enter Hell?" (Al-Muddaththir 74:42)

They will say: "We were not of those who used to offer their Salat (prayers). (Al-Muddaththir 74:43)

"Nor we used to feed Al-Miskin (the poor); (Al-Muddaththir 74:44)

"And we used to talk falsehood (all that which Allah hated) with vain talkers. (Al-Muddaththir 74:45)

"And we used to belie the Day of Recompense. (Al-Muddaththir 74:46)

"Until there came to us (the death) that is certain." (Al-Muddaththir 74:47)

So no intercession of intercessors will be of any use to them. (Al-Muddaththir 74:48)

QUESTION 3:-

Assalamu alaikum Sheikh, a new friend of mine says he has a girlfriend for years now. How should I refute him and tell him this is not allowed in Islam?

ANSWER_3:-

He is a faasiq not a kaafir
-they are sinners
-the word *girlfriend* was mentioned in the Quran

... nor taking them as girl-friends. And whosoever disbelieves in the Oneness of Allah and in all the other Articles of Faith [i.e. His (Allah's), Angels, His Holy Books, His Messengers, the Day of Resurrection and Al¬Qadar (Divine Preordainments)], then fruitless is his work, and in the Hereafter he will be among the losers. (Al-Ma'idah 5:5)

-use this ayah as hujjah

QUESTION 4:-

I remember listening to a lecture where the imam was speaking about being careful to not get the dropping of wudu onto your clothes because the water used for wudu is washing off the sin of the person and the water drops could be "tainted" is the true or correct?

ANSWER_4:-
-this is not true
-this is Hanafi opinion
-there is no evidence to back up this claim

QUESTION_5:-

Assalamu alaikum, does Allah answer the dua of the Christians even though they worship Isa because my parents are Christians and they say they pray for me and my health but I don't know if He answers their dua. Is it haram to ask them to pray for me if i am sick?

ANSWER_5:-
-everyone in the room can answer this question
-you don't need a shaikh for this question
-Allah does answer the dua of kaffir if he calls upon Allah alone
-in surah 29:65 Allah answered the dua of the kaffir

And when they embark on a ship, they invoke Allah, making their Faith pure for Him only, but when He brings them safely to land, behold, they give a share of their worship to others. (Al-'Ankabut 29:65)

QUESTION_6:-

Assalamu alaikum, is it one of the principles of ASWJ that we make takfir on the action and not the person?

ANSWER_6:-
-you make takfeer on the person, not the action
-the murjia make takfir on the action
-the liberal refuses to make takfir even though the proof is clear

Jabir (RA) narrated the Messenger (SAW) said: "Two kinds of people will not receive my intercession (on the Day of Judgment) the Qadariyah and the Murji'a." [al-Tabarani in 'al-Mu'jam al-Awsat' (6/69) No. 5817]

Ibn Abbas (RA) reported that Allah's Messenger (SAW) said, "Two groups of my Ummah have no share in Islam the Murji'a and the Qadariyah." [Sunan Tirmidhi (4/454) No. 2149 and Sunan Ibn Majah (1/42) No. 62]

Al-Albani: (We don't think this accurate is in absolute sense, because it is possible that this insult (sabb) or reviling (satam) is the result of ignorance, bad upbringing, negligence, And lastly it could be with intent and knowledge, and in that case, it is a clear apostasy, of which there's no

doubt. But if it carries either of the former situations which I pointed at. Then it's best Islamic to refrain from takfir than to rush towards it.)Source: Silsilat al-Huda wa al-Nur, tape nr. 820, min. 46:03).

Al-Imam Ishaq Ibn Rahawayh said: (All Muslims are in consensus that whoever curses Allah or curses His Messenger, or rejects something from what Allah revealed, or killed a prophet, that he is a kafir; and even if he accept what was revealed by Allah. And Al-Khattabi said, "I don't know of anyone who disagrees with the obligation of his killing." And Muhammad Ibn Sahnun said that the scholars are in consensus that the one who curses the Messenger is a Kafir; and whoever doubts his Kufr is a Kafir.) Taken from (Kitab al-Sarim al-Maslul 'ala satim al-Rasul, by Ibn Taymiyya)

Abu al-Husain Muhammad Ibn Ahmad al-'Asqalani said: «The Mu'tazila of Baghdad and Basra, and all of ahl al-Qibla, there is no ikhtilaf between them concerning, that the one who doubts regarding the kafir then he himself is a kafir, because the doubter (sakk) concerning kufr there's no 'iman for him, because he don't know kufr from 'iman. So there's no dispute between the Umma, the Mu'tazila and other than them; that the doubter concerning the kafir is kafir!" Taken from (Kitab al-Tanbih wa al-Radd 'ala ahl al-Ahwa' wa al-Bida', by Muhammad Ibn Ahmad al-Malati)

-Al Baani was of the extreme murjia
-he went against the ijmaa of the Muslims with his fatwa
-any scholar will say he is a murji
-we will not make takfir on him in this room
-we say he was misguided

Ibn Taymiyyah (rh) said: "And it is known from the religion (of Islam) by necessity and by the consensus of all Muslims that whoever legalizes to follow other than the religion of Islam or a Shariah other than the Shariah of Muhammad (SAW), he is a Kaafir. And his kufr is similar to that of the one who believes in some part of the book (Quran) and reject some of it." [Majmua al-Fataawa (28/524)]

Ibn Kathir (rh) said: "So Whosoever abandons the wise Shariah which was revealed upon Muhammad ibn Abdullah, the seal of the prophets, and goes to other abrogated Shariah for judgment, he becomes a Kaafir. So how about the one who goes to al-Yaasiq (man-made law) for judgment and gives it precedence (over the Shariah of Muhammad (SAW). Whosoever does this has become a Kaafir by the Ijma of the Muslims." [Al-Bidayah Wan-Nihayah, (Vol. 13, p119)]

Shaikh 'Abdul-'Azeez Ibn 'Abdullah Ibn Baaz said: "There is no Eeman for the one who believes the laws of the people and their opinions are superior to the Hukm of Allah and His Messenger or that they are equal to it or that they resemble it or who leaves it or replaces it with fabricated laws and institutions invented by people, even if he believes that the laws of Allah are more encompassing and more just." [Wujoob Tah'keem Shari'ah Allah' (pg. 16-17)]

-the fatwa of ibn Baaz was to checkmate a Saudi salafi
-then he said he doesn't take from ibn Baaz
-they are hypocrites

QUESTION_7:-

Assalamu alaikum Shaikh, Surah 15:87 Makes Mention of 'seven of the often repeated verses'. Is this referring

to Surah Fatiha, and if so, does this strengthen the opinion to recite 'Bismillahirr Rahmaan nir Raheem' loud (for Fatiha) when leading Salah ?

ANSWER_7:-
-the surah is surah Fatiha and no scholar can tell you otherwise
-the correct opinion is that ‘Bismillah’ is its first ayat
-this is Hanbali view

QUESTION_8:-

If a husband doesn’t please his wife, has she got the right to divorce him? And for how long can he not please his wife?

ANSWER_8:-
-the question is too vague
-is it financially/sexually/spiritually?
-you have to take it up with the wali
-and have a scholar sitting in the meeting
-I need to hear both sides of the story
-one of the strongest reasons to divorce is that she does not love her husband
-i.e. there is no chemistry

Narrated By Ibn 'Abbas: The wife of Thabit bin Qais came to the Prophet and said, "O Allah's Apostle! I do not blame Thabit for defects in his character or his religion, but I, being a Muslim, dislike to behave in un-Islamic manner (if I remain with him)." On that Allah's Apostle said (to her), "Will you give back the garden which your husband has given you (as Mahr)?" She said, "Yes." Then the Prophet said to Thabit, "O Thabit! Accept your garden, and divorce her once." [Sahih Bukhari, Vol 7, Book 63, Hadith #197]

QUESTION 9:-

A Muslim bashed an Israeli, then another Muslim came and bashed his fellow Muslim and told him "you make me sick, I am a Muslim and I do not discriminate people on the basis of their race, religion and

sexuality"..... I understand that Islam is against racism, but what do you call that Muslim that does not judge other people based on their sexuality and religion? And he also said he loves Jews. How should we judge such a 'Muslim'?

ANSWER_9:-
-that person is a hypocrite and a kaffir
-he is ex muslim.com
-he has no al walaa wal baraa

Abu Hurairah (RA) reported: The Messenger of Allah (SAW) said, "Do not greet the Jews and the Christians before they greet you; and when you meet any one of them on the road, force him to go to the narrowest part of it." [Sahih Muslim (4/1707) No. 2167]

-how can you say you do not discriminate against people for religion or sexuality

Shall We then treat the (submitting) Muslims like the Mujrimun (criminals, polytheists and disbelievers, etc.)? (Al-Qalam 68:35)

What is the matter with you? How judge you? (Al-Qalam 68:36)

-these people who say this have lived too long in darul harb
-they have kufr in their hearts and mind
-darul harb turned them into ex-muslims.com
-he needs to return to Islam
-he doesn't believe in kufr bit-taghoot
-this is the aqeeda of the dajjaal

QUESTION 10:-

Assalamu alaikum Shaikh, can you give examples of how the principle of maslaha is used correctly, and some examples of how it is abused. Jzk.

ANSWER_10:-

Insurance is haraam, it is money for nothing
-in darul harb you have to pay it to avoid going to jail
-maslahah means public interest
-it is abused when people practice bid'ah and call it *maslahah*

QUESTION 11:-

Sheikh, is da’wah not obligatory if someone don’t believe in COS?

ANSWER_11:-
-da’wah is only compulsory when the kaffir shows interest in the deen
-if they don’t it is not
-Allah says only to give it if it benefits the person

Therefore remind (men) in case the reminder profits (them). (Al-A'la 87:9)

QUESTION 12:-

Shaikh, is it permissible to pray salah in the dark? I find it facilitates my concentration. Jzk.

ANSWER 12:-
-There is nothing to say you cannot pray in the dark
-you cannot have your eyes closed though
-you are supposed to look and pray

QUESTION 13:-

Can surah 49:16 be used as a refutation against bid’ah and heresy?

ANSWER_13:-
-Yes it can be used for this

Aisha narrated the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "Those who give respect to a bid'ati (innovator in Religion) surely will be counted as a helper of destroying Islam." [al-Tabarani in 'al-Mu’jam al-Awsat' (7/35) No. 6772 and al-Bayhaqi in 'Shu'ab al-Emaan' (12/57) No. 9018]

Say: "Will you inform Allāh about your religion? While Allāh knows all that is in the heavens and

all that is in the earth, and Allāh is All-Aware of everything. (Al-Hujurat 49:16)

QUESTION 14:-

How about the Muslims who doesn't listen to you when you are doing da'wah?

ANSWER_14:-
-Our job is to give the da'wah, not to change hearts

And our duty is only to convey plainly (the Message)." (Ya-Sin 36:17)

-if they are not showing interest, do not continue
-you are wasting your time
-you are throwing gold and silver to swine

..... If they do, they are rightly guided; but if they turn away, your duty is only to convey the Message; and Allāh is All-Seer of (His) slaves. (Aali Imran 3:20)

-this is for the hypocrites also who live in USA and UK
-they feel they do not need Islam in their lives
-they will shun your da'wah
-they are worse than the kuffar
-they are in the bottom of the hellfire
-ignore him and leave him alone

Verily, the hyprocrites will be in the lowest depths (grade) of the Fire; no helper will you find for them. (An-Nisa 4:145)

QUESTION 15:-

Allah (swt) can forgive any sin besides shirk, to whom He pleases, but even if Allah puts sinful muslim in the hellfire to purify them of their sins, He will eventually take all people who died as Believers out, right?

ANSWER_15:-

-Your aqeeda is correct
-no Muslim will be in hell forever

-they will come out with intercession of Muhammad (saw)
-to gain intercession you have to pray

Abu Sa`id Al-Khudri said that the Messenger of Allah said, The dwellers of Hellfire, who are those who deserve it, they will not die in it, nor will they be living. Rather, they will be a people who will be punished by the Fire due to their sins. It will be gradually killing them and devouring them until they become burnt coals. Then, intercession will be allowed and they will be brought (out of Hell) group by group and they will be spread on the rivers of Paradise. It will then be said, "O people of Paradise, pour (water) over them." Then, they will start to grow like the growing of a seed on the muddy banks of a flowing river. A man among the people said, "It is as if the Messenger of Allah lived in the desert." [Sahih Muslim (1/172) No. 185 and Musnad Ahmad (3/5) No. 11029]

Narrated By Anas: The Prophet said, "Whoever said "None has the right to be worshipped but Allah and has in his heart good (faith) equal to the weight of a barley grain will be taken out of Hell. And whoever said: "None has the right to be worshipped but Allah and has in his heart good (faith) equal to the weight of a wheat grain will be taken out of Hell. And whoever said, "None has the right to be worshipped but Allah and has in his heart good (faith) equal to the weight of an atom will be taken out of Hell." [al-Bukhari (44) and Muslim (193)]

QUESTION 16:-

Shaikh, you said that there is no perfect creation. How can Allah who is All Good and Perfect, create something that's imperfect? Please elaborate

ANSWER_16:-
-not even the angels are perfect
-when Allah speaks the angels faint

And He taught Adam all the names (of everything) , then He showed them to the angels and said, "Tell Me the names of these if you are truthful." (Al-Baqarah 2:31)

They (angels) said: "Glory be to You, we have no knowledge except what you have taught us. Verily, it is You, the All-Knower, the All-Wise." (Al-Baqarah 2:32)

-only Allah's sight is perfect. Allah doesn't need light to see in the dark
-His abilities are infinite

QUESTION 17:-

Assalamu alaikum Shaikh, if we forget to cover our food, do the jinn do anything to contaminate it? If so,

do we say a prayer over it? Jzk.

ANSWER_17:-

-if the jinn (to be verified) don't tamper with the food the animals may

QUESTION 18:-

Assalamu alaikum sheikh, a man said to me that Usama Bin Laden was the man who came up with the creed of killing Muslims and I told him to stop slandering the man and I told him that he had no evidence and he said the scholars said this. Ibn Jibreen praised Usama and Fawzan dispraised him. My question is are the scholars split on the mujahideen and do they differ from making baraa from such a people who slander them?

ANSWER_18:-

-if it is a government scholar they will slander the mujahideen
-a sincere scholar will praise the mujahideen
-shaikh Fawzan is a government scholar

SHAIKH FAWZAAN CLAIMS THE GREATEST JIHAD IS TO KILL MUJAHIDEEN:
http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=8wwJPZTDJw8

SHAIKH ABDUL MUHSIN AL-ABBAAD: "MUJAHIDEEN UPON THE WAY OF SHAYTAN":
http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=sBXt-cQcyuo

-scholars who bad mouth mujahideen are cementing the thrones of the governments

QUESTION 19:-

What is the ruling on clothes with animal brands such

as ralph Lauren i.e. can one pray in them or even wear them in prayer or at any other time?

ANSWER_19:-
-if the eyes are blocked out you can pray in them
-you should buy clothing without animals
-why buy it and then come ask if you can wear it

Elucidations of "Aqeedahtu Tahawiyah" 1-2

Adapted from Lectures by Sheikh Ahmad Musa Jibril

(1-2)

Preface

Why do we use books? Because Aqeedah is a very tough topic, I was teaching it randomly in a way to draw interest. However, when we raise the level of materials, the "rumble in the jungle" approach is no longer effective. Meaning, going to a lecture here and there, or holding random classes here and there, without going through actual books from cover to cover no longer suffices for serious students. We needed to move to another level and using the method of studying one book at a time.

If you read the biographies of the previous Ulama and famous students of knowledge you always find that they studied such and such book with this scholar and such and such book with that scholar. So there were two things worthy of mention in their method of learning:
1. a scholar they learned from and
2. a book they read to him.

Why is studying one book at a time an advanced method and why is it important? It is common for a teacher to teach Aqeedah and for the student to comprehend it easily. However, it is just as common to find that when the student opens or reads books of previous scholars and are baffled by what the book is saying as if the student has never learned Aqeedah at all. Therefore, by sticking to a book at a time this confusion is eliminated and the student learns through the methods of scholars.

By pursuing this book cover to cover, you will nearly cover all aspects your need to know of Aqeedah. And, Allah knows best.

Introduction

((The great scholar Hujjat al-lslam Abu Ja'far al-Warraq al-Tahawi al-Misri, may Allah have mercy on him, said: This is a presentation of the beliefs of ahl-al-Sunnah wa al-Jama'ah, according to the school of the jurists of this religion, Abu Hanifah an-Nu'man ibn Thabit al-Kufi, Abu Yusuf Ya'qub ibn Ibrahim al-Ansari and Abu 'Abdullah Muhammad ibn al-Hasan al-Shaybani, may Allah be pleased with them all, and what they believe regarding the fundamentals of the religion and their faith in the Lord of all the Worlds.))

Kinds of Knowledge:

1. Fiqh al Akbar:

This is the knowledge of Knowing Allah. It is also called usool al deen. This knowledge is the knowledge of the principles of Islam. It is the most honorable knowledge, and the most important knowledge that can enter your mind. This is acquired by knowing Allah with his names, attributes and actions. One will not see true happiness until his goal is to please His creator. That is the pleasure and happiness of this life.

Following the knowledge of Allah, his names and attributes, and actions are two additional types of knowledge; Fiqh al Asghar and Shoon Alma3ad.

2. Fiqh al Asghar:

This is acquired by knowing the path to Allah. This knowledge is subsidiary (foroo3) in matter. For instance, having the knowledge of shari'ah, knowing what is halal, haram, ordain prohibitions, and so on.

3. Shoon alma3ad:
This is knowledge of knowing the resort in the Hereafter; knowing what is awaiting those who follow in this path if they remain steadfast, and what punishment awaits them if they follow the stray path. This is knowledge of heaven, hell, sirat, the grave, questioning in grave, and so on.

All these 3 are clear in the Qur'an and Sunnah . Ibn al Qayyim (rahimahu Allah) said in *Kafiyat Shafieh*, "Knowledge is 3 and has no fourth."

The Importance of the Categories of Knowledge

1. These types of knowledge are the life of the soul.
A soul without these types of knowledge is a suffering soul. It will never get peace until it knows who its creator is, His names, attributes, and the realization that the soul loves Allah more than anything else, even more than himself, his wealth and children. Again, one will not see true happiness until his goal is to please His Creator. That is the pleasure and happiness of this life. If one wants that happiness he must run to that which pleases Allah. The only way to flee in that direction is to learn the deen of Allah, do what has been ordained, and keep away from the prohibitions. This is from attaining Fiqh al Akbar.

2. It is a mercy from Allah.
It is impossible for the human mind to be on the correct path without the knowledge and the details of Allah. It is impossible for minds to know all this by itself. As we know, His commands do not come from our minds but rather from the Qur'an and the Sunnah . How can a mind know there are heaven and hell, and a sirat to walk on? A mizan to weigh? A grave to be questioned in? Pleasure and torment of life after? ….etc. Our minds cannot possibly attain knowing Allah by mere conjecture, the "I think Allah is.." mentality. One must know Allah and then worship Allah in the manner that Allah himself describes to be worshipped.

And that is why it is from the mercy of Allah that He did not make us resort to our minds. He sent the messengers and books to teach us and tell us about Allah , thus guiding us to the good and prohibiting us from the bad.

"Mankind were one community and Allâh sent Prophets with glad tidings and warnings, and with them He sent the Scripture in truth to judge between people in matters wherein they differed. And only those to whom (the Scripture) was given differed concerning it after clear proofs had come unto them through hatred, one to another. Then Allâh by His Leave guided those who believed to the truth of that wherein they differed. And Allâh guides whom He wills to a Straight Path." (Al-Baqarah 2:213)

3. Realizing that the purpose of these types of knowledge is to follow them by action.
The most adherent in following up knowledge with actions are considered the most knowledgeable. That's why you see the messengers as the most adherent and following. From the messengers, the most adherent and following are 5 special messengers, two of which are Prophet Ibraheem (alayhi salam) and Prophet Muhammad (sallallahu alayhi wa sallam). Of the two, the most special one is the Prophet Muhammad (sallallahu alayhi wa sallam).

After the prophets are the Sadiqoon, the first one being Abu Bakr (radhi Allahu anhu). After the Sadiqoon, there are the Martyrs who gave their souls for the sake of Allah.

From the general believers, there are 3 categories
1. **Salihoon:** They are the general believers (sabiq Khairat) who do what has been ordained by Allah and stays from prohibitions. They engage in the Sunan and leave the makrooh (undesired matters). They may even leave some mubah (doubtful permissible matters).
2. **Muktasid/abrar:** They are the ones who do the ordained and leave what is impermissible (haram). However, they could engage in what is makrooh and may leave nawafil.

3. **Dhalim linafsih:** They are the ones who do not commit shirk but engage in impermissible matters. They are in danger of a grave punishment and fire. They could be forgiven and or punished.
"Then We gave the Book the Qur'ân) for inheritance to such of Our slaves whom We chose (the followers of Muhammad SAW). Then of them are some who wrong their own selves, and of them are some who follow a middle course, and of them are some who are, by Allâh's Leave, foremost in good deeds. That (inheritance of the Qur'ân), that is indeed a great grace." (Fatir 35:32)
After these categories are the mushrikeen and the kuffar.

The Study of Aqeedah

The Importance of Aqeedah
1- Aqeedah is the source and core of this religion.
2- It is the meaning of la ilaha illah Allah.
3- The first pillar of Islam

Knowing and having the true Aqeedah is important because if the basis of understanding Allah's religion is correct, the religion is accepted. Its opposite then follows. If one builds his aqeedah on a shaky or on wrong foundation, the entire entity will be weak and will not be accepted by Allah. This is precisely why scholars of prior times put extreme emphasis on this matter.

A Brief History of the Study of Aqeedah
The Sahabah had no doubt in the Qur'an and the Sunnah, nor did they have any hesitation in accepting them. They lived with the prophet Muhammad (sallallahu alayhi wa sallam) and they did not need the books and volumes to teach them the pure Aqeedah . Thus, their Aqeedah was pure.

The same was the situation surrounding their students, the tabi'een who learned from them, the Sahabah . There was no give and take in matters of Aqeedah since it was clear from the pure sources.

However, sects and disputes developed within the ummah when some whose Aqeedah was not firm in their hearts, who had deviant teachings, or who did not refer to Qur'an and Sunnah entered this religion.

At that point it became necessary for the Imam s of Islam to show the correct Aqeedah , write it and outline it. This is the origin of the books of Aqeedah . Scholars gave this matter much needed importance and emphasis. These books became references for those who come after them from the ummah until the Day of Judgment.

This is how Allah protected this religion, Allah sent to the ummah scholars who defended this Aqeedah refuting the deviance of deviant sects, a methodology to be inherited generation after generation.

Among them were the likes of the four Imam s; Imam Ahmad, Abu Hanifah, Imam Shafi'ee and Imam Malik. Likewise, there were those like Ibn al Mubarak, Ibn Rahawieh, and others who presented themselves to defend this Aqeedah and teaching it to the students.

The followers of the Imam s also paid close attention to this Aqeedah , studied and memorized it. They wrote plenty of original books and descriptions to previous Aqeedah books to show the path of the Qur'an and Sunnah. They refuted the deviant beliefs in the process. These are the scholars like Ishaq bin Rahwieh, Imam Bukhari, Imam Muslim, Bin Khuzaymah, Ibn Kutaibah. Among the tafseer scholars, there were Al-Tabari, Ibn Katheer, Baghawy, and others.

They wrote many books on Aqeedah some are;
1- Kitab al Sunnah from Ibn abi Asim
2- Kitab al Sunnah from Abdallah ibn Ahmad bin Hanbal

3- Kitab Al Sunnah from AlKhalal
4- Kitab Alshareeah from Ajoori

People came at a later time who tampered with matters of Aqeedah and declared that Allah cannot come down in the one third end of the night, or cannot be on top of seven skies.

The first one who declared a denial of Allah's attributes is Ja3d bin Dirham, he lived in the time of tab3een around the beginning of the 2nd century. He denied that Allah talked to Prophet Musa (alayhi salam). Thus, Khalid al Kusaray, the ameer of his town, killed him by a fatwa from the scholars of that time. He gave an eid khutbah and brought this man Ja3d chained. After the eid Khutbah, he told the people "Go sacrifice. You sacrifice, and I will sacrifice Ja3ed because he denies that Allah talked to Musa when Allah said: "Allah spoke directly unto Moses" 4:164

Some were affected by Ja3d bin Dirham. Among them is a man named Jahm bin safwan, who spread his belief and debated for it. He was later killed by the Ameer of khurasan.

The madhab of ta3teel was attributed to him. They were called ***Jahmiyyah***. Jahm took from Ja3d before Ja3d died. Ja3d took from Aban bin Sam3an. Aban took from Taloot. Taloot took from Labeed bin Asam, the Jew who performed sorcery on the Prophet (sallallahu alayhi wa sallam). Thus, the origin of tampering with attributes of Allah is of Jewish origins.

After many decades a man named Ahmad ibn Abi Du'ad, known to be a proponent for the Jahmiyyah, converted the 'Abbasid khalifah Ma'moon to this falsehood. Just within two hundred years after the hijrah, this Ma'moon began a ruthless persecution of the scholars of his time. He forced many of them to denounce the belief in the correct Aqeedah from the salaf. All were ordered to publicly denounce and those who resisted were tortured. One of those tortured was Imam Ahmad ibn Hanbal. He was persecuted, jailed and tortured near death. It was one of the greatest trials of the Ummah which ended during the Khalifah of Mutawakkil.

Thereafter came the ***Mutakalimeen***. They tried to combine between the mental acceptance and shari'ah. They were otherwise referred to by scholars as munafiqoon, hypocrites. The reason they are called munafiqoon is because a munafiq is one who wants to subject the commandments of Islam to his mental capabilities. By the same token, these mutakalimeen (proponents of philosophy) also claim they want combine philosophy and sharee3ah.

About them, Allah (azza wajal) said:
"But nay, by thy Lord, they will not believe (in truth) until they make thee judge of what is in dispute between them and find within themselves no dislike of that which thou decidest, and submit with full submission." 4:65

Abu Yusuf said "Whoever seeks Islam through mental rationalizing ends up a zindeeq." (A "Zindeeq " or the "Zandiqah " are similar to the hypocrites (Munaafiqeen) in that they show Islam on their outside while having disbelief (Kufr) upon their inside. The difference is that the Zindeeq will occasionally demonstrate actions or statements of disbelief but when he is approached, he denies that he has disbelieved and claims that he is upon Islam.

Abu Idris narrated, "People from the Zandiqah who had apostated, were brought to 'Ali. He questioned them yet they denied it so it (i.e. their disbelief) was clarified to them." He (i.e. Abu Idris) said, "So he killed them without giving them time to repent (i.e. return to Islam)." He (i.e. Abu Idris) said, "A man who was a Christian and became a Muslim but latter apostated, was later brought before him (i.e. 'Ali) so he questioned that man and found that this man admitted to what he had done therefore ('Ali) asked him to repent. It was said to him (i.e. 'Ali), 'Why did you ask him to repent but you didn't ask the others to repent?' He said, 'This one admitted what he had done but those others did not admit it and they even denied (their Kufr) until it had to be proven to them. So this is why I did not give them time to

repent." And according to another narration, "Do you know why I asked the Christian to repent? I asked him to repent because he (openly) showed his religion but the Zandiqah - those, who required it to be proven to them, rejected (the charge). So I killed them because they denied it until it was proven to them." [Narrated by Ibn Taymiyyah in "As-Saram Al-Maslul 'ala Shatim Ar-Rasul ", Pg. 360]

Author of Aqeedahtu-Tahawiyah:

Among those who wrote on Aqeedah was Imam Abu ja3far Ahmad Bin Muhammad bin Salamah Alazdy Altahawy. He was a Hanafi in foroo3, and a salafy in usool. He is among the scholars of the 3rd hijra century in Egypt - born in a town called Taha where he is attributed to (tahawy). He was born approximately 236 A.H. and died 321A.H.

The Book:

Aqeedahtu Tahawiyah is a simple book. It is very simple in the principles of Islam. It has 7 descriptions that scholars after him wrote. However, nearly all of them have major mistakes or questionable matters with the exception of the description of Ali bin Ali bin Abi al 'Iz alHanafi (rahimahu Allah) who was among the scholars of the 8th century. This description is mostly widely known as *Sarh Altahawiyyah*. His purpose for the book of explanation was to describe Aqeedah according to Ahlus Sunnah in opposition to the previous interpretations of this book before him, as he stated. He was a student of Ibn katheer and a supporter of the works of Ibn Taimiyyah and Ibn al Qayyim. He relied heavily on their works but did not attribute their quotes to them when he used it, reason being- during his time people probably hated the names (Ibn Taimiyyah and Ibn al Qayyim). People would not accept the truth simply because of those names. Consequently, he used their quotes without using their names.

Both the author of this book as well as the best describer of this work were Hanafi Scholars.

The scholars of Aqeedah gave this book special attention. Generation after generation they paid close attention to learning and teaching this book until it became one of the best references of Aqeedah .

As Imam Tahawi stated, he wrote it according to Ahlus Sunnah according to the Hanafi madhab, and from the first of the Imams, Imam Abu Hanifah, who met the tabi'een and learned from them.

The Aqeedah of Abu Hanifah is the same as that of his two friends Abu Yusuf, and Muhammad Alshaibany and the big scholars of Hanafi madhab in previous times. Their Aqeedah was in fact the Aqeedah of the Sahabah , which remains to be a blow to some present day Hanafis who take his Fiqh yet leave his Aqeedah, in the same manner that followers of other madhabs do. It is only correct to state that if the present day followers of a madhab were true followers of their original scholars then they should also follow them in the principles of Aqeedah.

Back to the original Text

1. We say about Allah's unity believing by Allah's help - that Allah is One, without any partners.

Tawheed literally means one. In a shari'ah definition it means having one lord in your 3ibadah and leaving the worship of anyone or anything other than Him. Allah creates and no one other than him creates. He is the planner of the universe. He is the only one who brings life and death.

There are three categories of tawheed. These are based on the salaf's strenuous efforts of studying the Qur'an and Sunnah which lead them to 3 categories of tawheed. You must perfect all these three categories of tawheed.

Tawheed Al ruboobiyyah (lordship)

Pertains to:
You believe His is one in his actions.
He is the only creator.
He is the provider.
He brings life.
He brings death.
He brings the rain.
Allah is the creator of all that.

Most of the universe by fitrah agree to this even the mushrikoon, yet its not enough.
Even though the mushrikeen believed in this, it is not enough.

Even though it is by fitrah, some groups denied this. Their fitrah became tainted. And went against the great vast majority of the world who believe in Allah.

There are 4 categories who disbelieve in this fitrah of belief in Allah.
1. From those groups are what are called (dahriyoon)
They believe the world maintains itself.
Allah says: "And they say: There is naught but our life of the world; we die and we live, and naught destroyeth us save time; when they have no knowledge whatsoever of (all) that; they do but guess." (45:24)

Among this category are like atheists or communist who say: "There is no god and life is materialistic."

Ibn al Qayyim said these are two categories:
a- who believe Allah created the universe and the univserse got out of hand that it burned or destroyed Allah.
b- Another is that believe this world created itself by itself.

2. Another groups is (tabae3yoon)
This is referring to those who believe that nature created everything. Nature to them has two meanings:
Things like physical things such as trees were created by trees, flowers were created by flowers, the sky created the sky…etc
However, we know that nothing can create itself. Zero only produces and results in zero. Some naturalists do not attribute it to characteristics of the same creation but rather to external characteristics like heat, cold, solid, liquid…etc However, if the matter itself cannot create itself like the first opinion, how can an attribute or character create it?

3. Another group went against fitrah by saying that life was created by coincidence.
Elements and matters gathered and brought the world and life together with no creator. This is analogous to saying a printing shop exploded and the letters came one after another, and each letter fell into a specific spot forming sentences, forming an authored book. We know this is an impossibility, but this is how they believe the world was created. How can one say that about the universe, the seasons, the snow the rain, the trees, life and death?

4. Fer3nyoon
He denied Allah. They know Allah in their internal souls but deny it publicly.

General Reply to these types of disbelievers
A General reply to all of them is a debate between Abu Hanifah and other individuals who disbelieved in Allah.

Abu Hanifah said before the debate (interpretation the dialogue), "I want to tell you about a story. " They said, "What??" He said, "A ship in dijlah river came to shore with no captain and carried the equipment from the first shore and took it by itself to the other shore days and days away then it took its merchandise off with no captain." They said, "It is impossible, no one can believe this. A ship with no captain cannot do all that. No way." Abu Hanifah said, "If that's impossible in one ship how can u say this about the universe runs without a sustainer - Allah?" They were stunned and the debate ended before it started.

Some did not disbeelive in this tawheed but did shirk in it.
1. Majoos -- The majoos claim there are 2 lords (brightness and darkness) one for the good things and one for the bad things.

2. The Christians -- They believe Allah is three.

3. Altharieh -- The ones who think the sun and moon and stars have an effect in some things.

4. Alqadariyyah-- That humans create good and bad so he can deserve the reward for good he does and punishment he does. In order for him to be punished he must have created his own actions.

5. Mushrikeen -- Some polytheists claim their lords can bring good and bad. Like the soul of one who died can bring good or bad or respond in itself.

Even though in these categories they may not believe them to be equal to Allah- they are still considered mushrikeen as they associate partners with Allah.

Look at the kings in this world they cannot get along, not even that, look at two leaders of a corruption. Thus, it makes it ridiculous to believe there is more than one Allah, the Omniponent. If there was more than one God, three things would happen:
One would be more supreme than the other, each take a part of the world, or there would be a third God who would be above the two.

"Had there been other than one good they would have been corrupted."

Tawheed Ulohiyyah (one in worship)
Pertains to:
Allah is the only one worthy of worshipping.
You fear him.
You have your hope in him.
You leave that which he refrained you from doing.

This is where most people in the world have gone astray. While the kuffar believe that there is Allah, they do not believe He is the one worthy of worship alone.

The Prophet (sallallahu alalyhi wa sallam) remained 13 years giving dawah about this. Nooh 950 years calling to tawheed. All they did was mock him. In fact the grandparents used to tell their grandchildren to disbelieve in Nooh.

Tawheed Asma and Sifat (names and attributes)
Pertains to:
Attributing to Allah what he and his messenger attributed to him of names and attributes. Denying from him that which he and his messenger denied. We only attribute to Allah what is in the Qur'an and Sunnah .

Those who deny this tawheed, ALMUATILAH, comes in 3 groups

1. The likes of the Quraysh who denied the name of Allah - ArRahman
In the treaty of Hudaybiyah the Quraysh refused the name ArRahman. They said we only know Rahman al Yamamah who was Musailimah. Thus, Allah placed upon him "the liar" everytime his name is mentioned.

2. The Jahmiyyah, the first who corrupted this area by denying sama3, basar, 3lm, and the names. The Jahmiyyah in general denied all of the names and attributes of Allah. Consequently this lead them to believe that we will not see Allah in the life after, that Alla is not above His Throne, that Allah does not have the attribute of kalam (speech), the attributes of yadd ('Hand') and wajh ('face'), etc.. In Kitab AlSunnah by AlKhallal there's a narration of Imam Ahmad stating that the Jahmiyyah are all disbelievers. "They should be forced to repent, and if they do not do so, then they should be killed!"

a. The first group of Jahmiyyah claimed that if we approve these then that is imitating the creator to creations so we just deny it. This can cause you to deny the existence of Allah. He can exist in your mind but in reality if you deny his attributes he is not really in existence. However, this concept is from falsehood. For instance, a desk. If it has no length and no wood and no corners and its not here and its not on the earth and in the world and not out of the world, then where does it exist? Thus, people who believe in this really believe that Allah who exists in their minds only. Some of the Jahmiyyah who deny the names and attributes reached people to the point of claming that Allah is in everything (Itihadiyah) and everything is in Allah (Hulool). Ibn Arabi was one of them. This concept is dangerous. From here we learn an important lesson. This concept caused them to believe that the pharaoh was right when he said he is Allah, because Allah is in everything and he did not say anything wrong.

b. The second group of Jahmiyyah deny both the affirmation and negation of Allah's attributes. So for instance, they say Allah is not in the universe and not out of the universe. Allah is not connected to the universe and he is not suspended of the universe. He is not above the universe and under it. That is the peak of denying Allah. Al Razi is the latest of asha3rah among those who said this.

Both groups are kuffar. Ibn al Qayyim said 500 scholars declared they are kuffar. Ibn Taymiyyah, in his books, narrated the quotes of scholars saying they are kafir. Ibn al Mubarak said we can quote Jews and Christians, BUT not the Jahmiyyah. Some scholars said there is a difference between their belief and the ignorant people.

3. Mu3tazilah
While the Jahmiyyah deny Allah's names and attributes, the Mu3tazilah deny Allah's attributes. The Mu3tazilah were a group that tried to merge Greek philosophy with Islam. They say Allah is All-hearing but has no hearing faculties, Allah is All-Seeing but has no seeing faculties. They abandoned Hassan al Basri's lessons by saying that tawheed is to deny the attributes of Allah. They consider Ahlus Sunnah who say Allah is above the throne is a kafer because they say Ahlus Sunnah places Allah in certain place. When asked, "Where is Allah?" They say Allah is in the universe. When asked what Istawa means, they say Allah is supreme over it by his power. The reason they deny the attributes is because they believe that if Allah has attributes it is like giving Allah a physical format.

We reply to this by saying: Denying the attributes of Allah for that reason precludes to denying the names of Allah as well, and the result is the same.

Back to the Original Text

2. There is nothing like Him.

Proofs:

"Naught is as His likeness; and He is the Hearer, the Seer." 42:11
"And there is none comparable unto Him." 114:2
"And do not set up rivals to Allah when ye know (better)." 2:22 (Meaning Allah has no likes or anyone comparable to him.)
"Knowest thou one that can be named along with Him?" 19:65 (Meaning is there someone or something similar to Allah?)

There is none close or similar to Allah. We therefore believe in that which Allah attributes to Himself. It necessitates that we likewise believe in what his messenger attributed to him. We do not compare (tashbeeh) it to any of his creations, nor say its like any of his creations (Tamtheel).

It is essential to comprehend the names and attributes of Allah in full meaning. Although we may claim there is nothing like Allah, we must be aware of what brings people astray falsely denying His attributes. Deviant sects went astray by claiming if we give him these attributes then He is like His creations. However, they fail to realize that when it is firm in your belief that there is none like Allah because Allah describes Himself as such, then that area of doubt in believing in the attributes of Allah becomes clear.

This is a reply to those who are (mushabiha) who claim Allah is like his creations, who do not distinguish between the creator and his creation. On the otherhand, there are those (mu3atilah) who went to an extreme. Though they declare that Allah is not like His creation, they likewise deny Allah's attributes or even his names in an effort to stay away from imitating Allah to His creations.

Both (mu3atilah) and (Mushabiha) went to two radical extremes. Mu3atilah went to an extreme trying to stay away from imitating Allah to his creations and Mushabiha went to an extreme in approving the attributes.

Ahlus Sunnah came in the middle saying we believe what Allah attributes to himself in a way that best suits Him with no comparison or imitation to his creation, nor with denial of those attributes.

A reply to those who imitate allah to his creations (tashbeeh): "Naught is as His likeness;." 42:11

A reply for those who deny his attributes: "and He is the Hearer, the Seer"

Its said:
"Those who deny the attributes worship nothing.
Those who compare Allah attributes to creations worship a statue
And a true muwahid worship Allah Allah, the eternally Besought of all."

Elucidations of "Aqeedahtu Tahawiyah" 3-4

Adapted from Lectures by Sheikh Ahmad Musa Jibril
(3-4)

3. There is nothing that can overwhelm Him.

This shows Allah 's full strength and power.

PROOF:
1) Allah (azza wajal) said:
"He is Able to do all things." 5:120
*Mentioned over 35 times
2) Allah (azza wajal) said:
"Allah is able to do all things." 18:45
3) Allah (azza wajal) said:
"Lo! He is the Wise, the Mighty."
Qadeer Means exaggeration and outmost peak in power and capability to do things. The Qudrah= Power of Allah (azza wajal) cannot be hindered by anything. If he wants something he says be and its done. This is the proof that Allah (azza wajal) has all the power to do all things.

Some authors say (Allah (azza wajal) is able to do that which He wishes) they restrain it by the wish of Allah (azza wajal) . However, this is incorrect because Allah (azza wajal) did not restrict his qudrah, his power to do things by that which he wishes. For instance,

"And He is Able to gather them when He will." 42:29

It is specified by his will here because "gathering" necessitates a certain time in the future, and Allah (azza wajal) is capable of gathering the people of the sky and the earth at that time or anytime.

"Have they not traveled in the land, and seen what was the end of those before them, and they were superior to them in power? Allâh is not such that anything in the heavens or in the earth escapes Him. Verily, He is AllKnowing, AllOmnipotent." (Fatir 35:44)

"and He is never weary of preserving them." (Al-Baqarah 2:255)

Yaooduh means it is not difficult for him nor is it too much for him to maintain and preserve the sky and earth.

Affirmation of Allah's Attributes

When Allah (azza wajal) denies an attribute of himself, it is obligatory upon us to affirm the complete and total opposite to Allah (azza wajal). For example:

1. When Allah (azza wajal) says: "Nothing can overcome Allah."
Then, we have to affirm its opposite this meaning, Allah has full power.

2. When Allah (azza wajal) says: "And (all) faces shall be humbled before (Allâh), the Ever Living, the One Who sustains and protects all that exists." [Ta-ha 20:111]

In this ayah Allah mentions He is al-hayy, an affirmation of himself, thus it is upon us to affirm that Allah does not die.

3. When Allah (azza wajal) says: "and your Lord treats no one with injustice." (Al-Kahf 18:49)
This proves Allah (azza wajal) gives complete justice.

4. When Allah (azza wajal) says:"Those who disbelieve say: "The Hour will not come to us." Say: "Yes, by my Lord, it will come to you." (Allâh, He is) the AllKnower of the unseen, not even the weight of an atom (or a small ant) or less than that or greater, escapes from His Knowledge in the heavens or in the earth, but it is in a Clear Book (AlLauh AlMahfûz)." (Saba' 34:3)
This proves Allah (azza wajal) has complete knowledge.

5. When Allah (azza wajal) says:"And indeed We created the heavens and the earth and all between them in six Days and nothing of fatigue touched Us." (Qaf 50:38)
This proves the full power of Allah (azza wajal).

6. When Allah (azza wajal) says: "No vision can grasp Him, but His Grasp is over all vision. He is the Most Subtle and Courteous, WellAcquainted with all things." (Al-An'am 6:103)
This shows Allah's supremacy and his majestic honor.

Those who Deny the attributes of Allah

Proving attributes to Allah (azza wajal) is dealt with in depth and detail in the Qur'an, while, the denial of attributes comes in general and not in detail.

However, the mentality of the proponents of Philosophy is the opposite of this. They say Allah (azza wajal) is not a body, not a shade, not a picture, not flesh, not blood, not color, not smell, not testable, not of coldness and hotness, not of height, not of width, he is not of directions, not of right, not of left, not of front, …etc

By denying the attributes of Allah's creation, they arrive at their false conclusion of "what Allah is." This is from falsehood for two reasons:
(1) because they are lowering Allah with His trivial creations, and to even place Allah in the same category of these attributes is an outright disrespect. This is the speech of the Mu3tazilah. The fact is, the absence of a certain quality does not indicated absolute perfection. A sincere heart would be able to distinguish why Allah does not specifically go into detail that for example, he is not an apple, simply because how could we even think for one second that Allah is that?

There was once a debate with a mu3tazilah and the scholar went on to say "your father is not tall, your father is not short, your father is not fat, your father is not skinny, and so on. The mu3tazilah became angry. The scholar said "Why do you become angry with this, yet you do not become angry when you do this to Allah?"

(2) The method in the Qur'an by which Allah describes Himself is such that He denied His attributes in general and specifically gave his attributes.

Again, the Mu3tazilah believe in the denial of attributes more than the affirmation of Allah's attributes and this is not the method of the Qur'an proven in what Allah (azza wajal) says:

"There is none like Him and He is all- hearing all- seeing."

In the ayah, Allah (azza wajal) gives both His attributes and a blanket denial of attributes. Thus, the path of Ahlus Sunnah is to believe what Allah (azza wajal) and his messenger (sallallahu alayhi wa

sallam) describe as attributes of Allah (azza wajal) and deny that which Allah (azza wajal) and his messenger (sallallahu alayhi wa sallam) denied.

Likewise, it is important to note that there are attributes of Allah (azza wajal) which we do not know. The proof is evident in the the words of the prophet (sallallahu alayhi wa sallam) in his dua'a for anxiety and sorrow (hisnul muslim page 55, #116):

"Or you (Allah) have preserved in the knowledge of the unseen with you.."

Therefore, the author made no mistake by saying nothing can overcome Allah because Allah (azza wajal) said in the Qur'an:

"Nothing at all can overcome Allah."

So, the author denied that Allah (azza wajal) can be overwhelmed and said it is because Allah (azza wajal) has full knowledge and full power.

Being overcome can be caused by both **(a)** lack of knowledge and **(b)** lack of power. **Neither of these two exist with Allah** because Allah (azza wajal) knows every element and every tiny particle of element.

Examples:
-A woman named Khadijah was going to have a baby. But the doctors claim that her baby was going to have just one kidney. They went to every doctor the last one telling them not to continue with the pregnancy. Khadijah gives birth and the baby has two kidneys.

-a cat used to eat at a house. Then the owner of the house noticed that it began to enter the house and steal, he followed it, and discovered that it used to take it to another cat who was blind.

-There was a dog who was treated at the vet. After leaving the vet, later on they heard a knock on the door and that dog had brought in another injured dog to be treated.

-A slave was slapped by her master and the master told the prophet (sallallahu alayhi wa sallam). The prophet (sallallahu alayhi wa sallam) requested for her presence. He then asked her where Allah was and she pointed to the sky. The prophet (sallallahu alayhi wa sallam) told the master to set her free because she was a believer and freeing her would be his only recompense.

-There was going to be a volcanic eruption in an area called Juzr Alkamer. Scientists and reporters went to see and cover the story. Muslims began to make dua'a. The scientists became curious as to what the Muslims were doing and they explained to him. He said it was impossible to escape the eruption because they know the expected date from their findings. When that day came, the eruption did not happen and the scientist went to the masjid and embraced Islam.

-A man who could not have children once saw a blind man and he got out to help him. The blind man thanked him and asked him if he was married with children. The man said no and explained that for 7 years of married life, he and his wife could not have children. The blind man made dua'a and taught the man to say "rabbi hab le min ladunk rahmah." The man told the blind man that doctors were not able to help them and the blind man said "Allah ala kulli sha'in kadeer." He and his wife decided to turn to Allah. Later on, his wife became pregnant.

-There was a woman by Badr Almashry (a street in madina) who was married 3 times having had no children. When she got married at 40 for the last time and turned to Allah, she became pregnant. At that age, even if women were fertile, there is a small chance of getting pregnant.

Back to the Original Text

4. There is no god (ilah) other than Him.

This is Tawheed al Ibadah (meaning, tawheed al uloohiyyah)

Al-ibadah is a general term for everything Allah (azza wajal) loves of our words and actions apparent and internal. Everything Allah (azza wajal) is pleased with we do, fear and love of Allah (azza wajal), and everything Allah is displeased with we abandon.

· **This is the start of the message of the messengers.**
· **This is the problem between the messengers and their people.**
· **This is the tawheed that divided people to happy and doomed.**
· **This is the tawheed that because of it we have heaven and hell.**
· **This is why Allah sent messengers and books.**
· **This is what mushrikoon denied.**
· **This is what the people (ie. people of Nuh, of 'Aad, and of Thamud) disbelieved in their messengers for.**

The people disbelieved when the prophets told them of this tawheed. Thus, it is very important to worship Allah (azza wajal) with knowledge. Allah (azza wajal) told us of himself so we know His rights upon us. Tawheed arRububiyyah and Tawheed al Asma' was Sifat are the tools, and Tawheed Uloohiyyah is the goal by declaring that Allah is the creator, razik.

· **The Quraish disbelieved in this Tawheed.**
"Nay, they wonder that there has come to them a warner (Muhammad) from among themselves. So the disbelievers say: "This is a strange thing!" (Qaf 50:2)
Just as the Pharaoh denied this same tawheed to Musa (alayh salam): [Fir'aun (Pharaoh)] said: "What about the generations of old?" (Ta-Ha 20:51), the Quraish also responded to this tawheed in the same manner:
"But the chiefs of those who disbelieved among his people said: "He is no more than a human being like you, he seeks to make himself superior to you. Had Allâh willed, He surely could have sent down angels; never did we hear such a thing among our fathers of old." (Al-Mu'minun 23:24)
The meaning of la ilah illa Allah is to be totally submissive to Allah (azza wajal) in our worship. The Quraish knew the meaning of this but they rejected it.

· **Then, came the proponents of philosophy and the grave worshipers.**
They say la ilah illah Allah (azza wajal) but do not know what it truly means. Some even interpret it as tawheed arRububiyyah.Imam Muhammad bin abdelwahab said in Kashf alshubuhat "La ilaha illah Allah means no one worthy of worship but Allah."

· **This word takes shirk from Allah (azza wajal).**
No one is rightfully worshiped but Allah (azza wajal). Everyone other than him worshipped is not rightfully worshipped.

· **No creator but Allah (azza wajal).**
Even the mushrikeen admitted this.
To say there is no one worshipped but Allah (azza wajal) is wrong.
There are many worshipped but Allah (azza wajal) is the only one worthy of worship.

· **This is Tawheed Talab wal Qast.** What is Tawheed Talab wal Qast? Talab means seeking, while Qast means intending. Sometimes Qast is interchangeable with the word, Iradah. This tawheed pertains to intending one's actions for Allah, Ibadah. Now, when the scholars divided tawheed into categories at first, it was divided into two. **Tawheed talab wal Qast**, which consists solely of Tawheed al ibadah,

and **Ma3rifah wa ithabat** which consisted of tawheed arRububiyyah and tawheed al asma was Sifat.
Ma3rifah refers to knowledge, while ithbat refers to affirmation.
Hence, Tawheed al ibadah translates to Tawheed Talab wal Qast.

· This tawheed is evident all throughout the Qur'an.
"Say (O Muhammad): "O people of the Scripture (Jews and Christians): Come to a word that is just between us and you, that we worship none but Allâh, and that we associate no partners with Him, and that none of us shall take others as lords besides Allâh. Then, if they turn away, say: "Bear witness that we are Muslims." (Aali Imran 3:64)

Ibn al Qayyim said the whole Quran is tawheed because all the surahs discuss the rewards of people who follow tawheed and and the punishment of people who do not try to perfect or even follow tawheed.

· This is the reason Allah (azza wajal) created you for. So learn it and know it good. It is the reason for your happiness.

· It is to make Allah (azza wajal) one in our ibadah (worship), jihad, birwalidain (kindness to parents), dua'a, khawf (fear), raja (hope), estianah (seeking assistance), estighatha (seeking aid), tawaf (circumambulation)….etc

· Watch out from shirk!! Or this tawheed will be invalidated

· Kufar, mushrikeen and munafikeen went astray in this tawheed.

· You need to know this tawheed and its opposite.

· The opposite of this tawheed is shirk and nifaq.
Having minor shirk and nifaq means our tawheed is DEFICIENT.
Having major shirk and nifaq takes one out of Islam.

What is Shirk?
Shirk is defined as others equal to Allah (azza wajal) in that which is especially for Allah (azza wajal) alone . To make other than Allah (azza wajal) equal to Allah (azza wajal) in Rububiyyah, Uloohiyyah, al Asma was Sifat then that is shirk akbar, a major shirk. Whatever is in the proof as shirk but not reached the level of shirk akbar then its small shirk.

Difference between shirk akbar and shirk asghar is that:
Shirk akbar:

Shirk akbar is not be forgiven by Allah (azza wajal) .
Shirk akbar takes one out of islam
Shirk akbar erases all deeds
Shirk akbar makes the eternal abode hell.

Shirk Asghar:

Shirk Asghar is not included in this ayah:
"Verily, Allâh forgives not that partners should be set up with him in worship, but He forgives except that (anything else) to whom He pleases, and whoever sets up partners with Allâh in worship, he has indeed invented a tremendous sin."
(An-Nisa 4:48)

Shirk Asghar is like major sins under Allah (azza wajal) maseeah.
Shirk Asghar abolishes that deed not all deeds.
Shirk Asghar does not take one out of Islam.
Shirk Asghar does not place you in hell forever, its like other sins.

The danger of committing shirk:

1. **Shirk is the biggest of all sins** because Allah (azza wajal) will not forgive it for one who meets Allah (azza wajal) with it unlike other sins Allah (azza wajal) may forgive or punish.

2. **Shirk is biggest oppression and biggest evil.**
Its making other than Allah (azza wajal) equivalent to Allah (azza wajal)

It is the act of placing our ibadah to other than Allah (azza wajal). Thus, it has degraded Allah (azza wajal) .

3. **Shirk is against purpose of creation.**
We were created to worship Allah (azza wajal) alone only and shirk goes against the purpose of creation. Hence this is the peak of rebelling against Allah's commands. The more one enters into shirk the closer his destruction, to the point that Judgment Day will not come with one saying Allah, Allah. This world will be doomed with no tawheed. As long as there is tawheed this world will remain. Allah (azza wajal) will take the souls of the good people before the end of time.

4. **Shirk is imitating the creation with the creator in matters that may harm you, bring benefit, fear, hope, dua'a, tawakul,…etc.**

5. **Shirk is evil thinking in Allah (azza wajal).**

Why do we Study Shirk?

Hutiefah bin yaman said "People used to ask about the good and I ask about the bad, fearing to fall in it." These words explain why we need to know the shirk of these taweeds.

Ibrahim (alayh salam) said:

"O my Lord! They have indeed led astray many among mankind. But whoso follows me, he verily is of me. And whoso disobeys me, - still You are indeed Oft-Forgiving, Most Merciful." (Ibrahim 14:36) "Rabbi inhun adlalan katheran min ansas."

The Prophet Ibrahim was an ummah by himself , he was a mountain, an ummah against his people by destroying the statues.

Again, we study shirk in order to fear from committing it and to ask Allah for protection from it. The Prophet Ibrahim was hanifan, far from shirk and on tawheed and Allah (azza wajal) says about him:

"And when Ibrahim said: My Lord! Make safe this territory, and preserve me and my sons from serving idols (shirk)." (14:35)

In this ayah who were his sons he is worried over? His sons Ishaq and Isma'il, who were messengers of Allah. They were messengers yet he feared shirk over them. This is how heavy we should take shirk to be, as generation after generation of messengers came from prophet Ibrahim (ie Ishaq, Yaqoob, Yusuf) yet he feared shirk over them.

Ibrahim Taimy said "Who can be secured of shirk after this verse!?!"

Umar (ra) said, "Islam will be stripped layer by layer if we don't know Jahiliyyah (ie shirk and its consequences)."

The Sahabah who knew shirk and all its evil saw it in front of them thus they did not fall into it as we might be proned to do today because we do not see it as being apparent. An example today would be those who make tawaf around the graves.

Fear of shirk makes one closer to Allah (azza wajal), humble to Allah (azza wajal), beg to Allah (azza wajal), pray to Allah (azza wajal) , and so on.

Ibn Taymiyyah said "Shirk is two kinds, big and small, whoever gets rid of them will enter heaven and who ever dies in shirk akbar will be in hell. Whoever dies on ashgar with many good deeds, he will be heaven, if his sins are more then he will be in hell." (majmoo' fatawa)

Elucidations of "Aqeedahtu Tahawiyah" 4B

Adapted from Lectures by Sheikh Ahmad Musa Jibril
(4B)

Shirk can be in Ruboobiyyah, Asma wa Sifaat, and Uloohiyyah

Shirk in Ruboobiyyah

There are two Kinds:

1] Shirk Ta3teel: Denying Allah

An example of who committed this type of shirk is the Fir'aun.

"Fir'aun (Pharaoh) said: "And what is the Lord of the 'Alamîn (mankind, jinns and all that exists)?" (26:23)

"Fir'aun (Pharaoh) said: "O chiefs! I know not that you have an ilâh (a god) other than me.." (28:38)

"And proclaimed: 'I (Pharaoh) am your Lord the Highest.'" (79:24)

This resembles the beliefs of those who merge philosophy with Islam and claim that the universe was old and created itself. By this they deny the existence of Allah (azza wajal) and it is of the biggest of Kufur. With this belief one:

· Denies Allah
· Denies angels
· Denies the books because they believe that the books came from the human mind itself.
· Denies messengers because it is a trait not from Allah.
· Denies prohibitions and ordinations
· Denies the hereafter

A prime example of this is Ibn Araby who believed in the universality of the world. In his poem he says "Al3abd rabb warabbu abd fa ya layta shi'ree man huwal ma'bood.." Meaning, "The slave is the lord and the lord is the slave so how I wish I that I knew who was to be worshipped."

2] Shirk In Associating Partners with Allah.

Examples:

The Majoos worship two lords; one for good and one for bad, light and dark
The Christians worship three lords.
The Sa'bah worship the stars in sky because they believe they control the world.
The grave worshippers believe the souls in the graves have control in the universe.
(Picture to the right is an example of a grave worshipper)

Shirk in Asma and Sifat

There are two kinds:

1] Shirk in the Names

This is done by taking the names of Allah and applying the name to other things they worship. For example, the name 'Uza from alAzeez, Manat from Almanat, Al-lat from Allah.

2] Shirk Al Mushabbihah

This is done when one compares Allah's attributes to the attributes of people. For example, saying that Allah's hands are like mine, or Allah has hearing like mine. The Shia'a are guilty of this shirk. Radical Shia'a such as the albaniyyah, alsalimiyyah, who believe that Allah comes on mount Arafat on a camel and gives lectures.

Whoever worships something like that worships statues concocted in his brain through the faculties of his imagination.

Shirk in Uloohiyyah

This is the big shirk, believing that there is a partner with Allah (azza wajal) in Ibadah or by giving Ibadah to other than Allah (azza wajal). *(for an example, see the picture below of an Ismai'li Shia'a bowing before a man [who, by the way, happens to be picking his teeth--someone ought to teach this guru some manners])*

This comes in numerous forms with many examples we must know:

1) First, Shirk in Love.

This means taking partners in that you love the love you love the love of allah. Meaning, you love that thing like your love for Allah.

"And of mankind are some who take (for worship) others besides Allâh as rivals (to Allâh). They love them as they love Allâh. But those who believe, love Allâh more (than anything else). If only, those who do wrong could see, when they will see the torment, that all power belongs to Allâh and that Allâh is Severe in punishment." (2:165)

For those who committed shirk by making others equal to Allah (azza wajal), this is what they say in hellfire:

"By Allâh, we were truly in a manifest error.."(26:97)

Every love has hope and fear and we know that the more love and fear there is the more it has control of the heart. Shirk in love here refers to that kind of love that worships. It is a love that has humility, hope and fear directed at that whom you love.

Ibadah has 2 pillars:
A] peak of love
B] "thul" or humility-subdue to Allah
Both must be restricted according to the Qur'an and Sunnah. The peak of love requires one to and abide by Allah's commandments while the peak of humility to Allah (azza wajal) is to stay from that which is prohibited.
This is the mahabbah of ibadah, the love that concerns worship.

Other kinds of love
Natural love: The love of water or the love of food for one who is thirsty or hungry for food
Love and mercy: The love of a parent to the child
Love that has respect: The love of a son to the father
Love of friendship: The love between friends who meet

These all occur naturally.

2) Second, Shirk in Fear

This means that there is fear from a person from other than Allah in that some harm will happen by that other's will and might. This goes against what Allah (azza wajal) has stated:

"..Therefore fear not men but fear Me.." (5:44)

It is only Shaitân (Satan) that suggests to you the fear of his Auliyâ' [supporters and friends (polytheists, disbelievers in the Oneness of Allâh and in His Messenger, Muhammad SAW)], so fear them not, but fear Me, if you are (true) believers. (3:175)

"Then, fear Me much" (16:51)

Kinds of Fear:

a) The first kind of fear is fear from other than Allah in that which only Allah (azza wajal) can inflict upon the person such as illness, and poverty.

For instance, if one believes he will be killed by mere will and not by other physical means. Some more examples are, believing that a dead person can put a curse on you to get fired, stop your paychecks from coming, or to stop you from entering jannah or can place you in hell.

This is ibadah of fear, and it is also called secret fear because there is no reason for someone to fear the even remote chance that a dead person can prevent one from receiving his paycheck. It is something that is not apparent such as knife held against someone's chest. This is what the mushrikeen believed of their statues, non living objects able to bring upon them some sort of infliction.

This constitutes major shirk because these capabilities are reserved for Allah alone.

Sulayman bin Muhammad bin abdelWahab noted than example of this in Kitab at Tawheed. He said during his time someone had borrowed and dealt in business with the people of an area in the Arabian peninsula. This man became bankrupt and was unable to pay back what he had borrowed. The townsmen ran after him and he consequently went to a grave and said "I will call and get this sacred person in this grave to harm and curse you." Thus the people left him alone thinking of the harm that dead person will bring to them.

b) the second kind of fear is to fear performing jihad or to ordain the good and forbid the evil without valid reason except the fear of people. This is haram. Allah (azza wajal) revealed :

"It is only the devil who would make (men) fear his partisans. Fear them not; fear Me, if you are true believers." (3:175)

In the Musnad of Imam Ahmad there is a hadith where Allah (azza wajal) will ask someone on the day of judgment "Why did you not ordain the good and forbid the evil?" He will say "Oh Allah I feared people." Allah (azza wajal) will say "You should of feared me."

c) The third fear is fear of the punishment of Allah (azza wajal).

"But for him who fears the standing before his Lord there are two gardens." (55:46)

"They (are those who) fulfill (their) vows, and they fear a Day whose evil will be wide-spreading." (76:7)

Ibn Taymiyyah said this fear is praised unless someone goes beyond bounds in it then that will lead to him to abandon the mercy of Allah (azza wajal).

d) The fourth kind of fear is natural fear.
This is something that Allah (azza wajal) equipped us with. It may be called the "flight-or-fight" response where we react to certain very apparent fears in front of us. For instance, it is natural to have a fear of a lion in the same room, a fear of a snake in a forest you are walking in, a fear of an oppressor who might torture you, or even a fear of your employer not giving you your paycheck.

All of these constitute the fear of Musa (alayhi salam) that prompted him to leave the town of the Pharaoh after he killed a man from the tribe of the Pharaoh.

"And there came a man running, from the farthest end of the city. He said: "O Mûsa (Moses)! Verily, the chiefs are taking counsel together about you, to kill you, so escape. Truly, I am to you of those who give sincere advice. So he escaped from there, looking about in a state of fear. He said: "My Lord! Save me from the people who are Zâlimûn (polytheists and wrong-doers)!" (28:20-21)

What must be noted here is that although it is not a shirk form of fear here, the more ones Iman is stronger the more fearful he is of Allah (azza wajal), while the least he is fearful of other creations even if certain circumstances may be brought upon with that creation's means.

3) Shirk in Rajaa' - hope

This pertains to shirk in having hope in other than Allah in that which only Allah (azza wajal) can facilitate.

For example, those who have hope in the dead by calling on the dead to do good for them or to refrain them from doing bad to the them. This applies to someone who is not around as well. For example, to call on one's sheikh who is ten thousand miles away to aid him in his problem, "Oh sheikh so and so, please facilitate food for my son's waleemah!"

On the other hand, if there is hope in something that is physically apparent this is not shirk.

The raja of Ibadah has conditions, of them are: to be low, to be humble and to have humility in that one you have hope in. This can also be referred to as secret hope, such as hoping for victory against one's enemies or hope to have a blessed life. Likewise when one hopes that a mechanic fixes one's car or that one is given a loan, these are not shirk.

Love (Hub), Hope (Rajaa), and Fear (Khoof)

All of these three are contained in Surah alFatihah:

"All the praises and thanks be to Allâh, the Lord of the 'Alamîn (mankind, jinns and all that exists)." (1:2)

This ayah indicates that we should place our love of Allah in praises and gratitude for His dominion is all of His creations.

"The Most Beneficent, the Most Merciful." (1:3)

This ayah tells us to place our hope in Allah for His beneficence is unmatched and His mercy is endless.

"The Only Owner (and the Only Ruling Judge) of the Day of Recompense (i.e. the Day of Resurrection). (1:4)

We fear Allah as that inevitable day when our books will be taken into account and it is only from Allah that we will be judged.

To have love for Allah (azza wajal) alone is from the Sufi. They believe that to have love of Allah (azza wajal) alone is the key to paradise, that we should not even love Jannah or love to acquire a place in Jannah because it pollutes our love of Allah (azza wajal). They claim that to do actions of good deeds for the sake of Allah (azza wajal) should never be motivated by fear because anything motivated by fear lacks sincerity. But this is from falsehood because Allah (azza wajal) Himself commands us to fear Him and to hope in His reward in the Hereafter. (alGhazali's al maqsad al asna fi sharh asma Allah al husna)

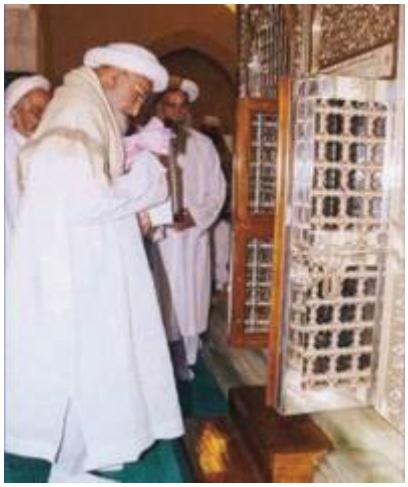
Sufis say: "I don't worship fear of him but love…."

If one worships Allah (azza wajal) with khoof (fear) by itself, this is from the belief of the Haroory.

If one worships Allah (azza wajal) with rajaa (hope) by itself, this is from the belief of the murj'

If one worships Allah (azza wajal) with all three - love, hope and fear, then this is from the belief of ahlus Sunnah wal Jama'ah.

4) Shirk in Dua'a



Anyone who asks other than Allah (azza wajal) that which only Allah (azza wajal) can give is mushrik, and Allah (azza wajal) called this shirk.

"And when they embark on a ship, they invoke Allâh, making their Faith pure for Him only, but when He brings them safely to land, behold, they give a share of their worship to others." (29:65)

Allah (azza wajal) talks about mushrikeen:

"And the mosques are for Allâh (Alone), so invoke not anyone along with Allâh." (72:18)

"And invoke not besides Allâh, any that will neither profit you, nor hurt you, but if (in case) you did so, you shall certainly be one of the Zâlimûn (polytheists and wrong-doers)." (10:106)

"And those, whom you invoke or call upon instead of Him, own not even a Qitmîr (the thin membrane over the datestone)." (35:13)

Allah (azza wajal) called it kufur.

"And whoever invokes (or worships), besides Allâh, any other ilâh (god), of whom he has no proof, then his reckoning is only with his Lord. Surely! Al-Kâfirûn (the disbelievers in Allâh and in the Oneness of Allâh, polytheists, pagans, idolaters, etc.) will not be successful." (23:117)

Allah (azza wajal) called them liars and kafiroon.

"Surely, the religion (i.e. the worship and the obedience) is for Allâh only. And those who take Auliyâ' (protectors and helpers) besides Him (say): "We worship them only that they may bring us near to Allâh." Verily, Allâh will judge between them concerning that wherein they differ. Truly, Allâh guides not him who is a liar, and a disbeliever." (39:3)

Allah (azza wajal) has shown us that the one a person chooses to call upon besides Allah (azza wajal) cannot help that person in anything. The people who commit shirk have nothing, not even a thin skin that surrounds the date seed.

This kind of shirk has become popular and the mushrikeen of the past and present fall into the same trap.

Today, it is common to find by grave yards people uttering words such as "Oh so and so, give me such and such." They ask for shifa3a (intercession) or they ask for aid in uplifting their misery. Whoever does this is a mushrik kafer for that person has committed shirk akbar.

Some common dua'a of those who commit shirk in their dua'a is saying "Madad, madad Ya Hussein", Ya ibn Alwan, Ya Nafseesah, Ya Abdelkader Jailany. Ya Dasooky, Ya badawy, etc. Meaning, "more strength and power oh Hussein" and so on.

If one calls on a living person to do something within his human capabilities it is permissible. For instance, asking a close friend to fix a car, or for a loan, or to be rescued from some apparent mishap, these are all acceptable. They are acceptable because the person who can help the other is alive, is capable of helping and the means of being helped and helping is apparent.

Elucidations of "Aqeedahtu Tahawiyah" 4C

Adapted from Lectures by Sheikh Ahmad Musa Jibril
(4C)

5) Shirk in Isti3anah (ask aid and help)

Isti3anah refers to asking help from Allah in general matters that takes place at a time without evident hardship. Committing shirk in this refers to asking for help in other than Allah in that which only Allah can help with. For instance, asking the help of a dead person in that which only Allah can help one with sayings like "Oh so and so (dead person) ease me of my sadness." Or "Oh so and so angel.." or "Oh so and so Jinn.." and "Oh so and so (name of a prophet).."

It is only from Allah (azza wajal) we make these general dua'a to.

"You (Alone) we worship, and You (Alone) we ask for help (for each and everything)." (1:5)

However, if we ask the help of someone who is alive and is capable of helping us, this is not shirk. For instance, asking an employer for a raise, asking a neighbor for a loan, etc..

6) Shirk in Istigatha

Istigatha refers to seeking refuge in Allah in specific matters that take place in times of extreme hardship and difficulty. For instance, if one is drowning and another person is there next to him who can help him, he can say "Oh so and so and help me!" This is called istigatha in that person. Or if someone says "Oh Allah help me!" This is considered istigatha in Allah. Committing shirk in istigatha refers to asking other than Allah who cannot physically help in these times. For instance, one who commits this might say "Oh Badawy, help me from this fire!" when in fact Badawy is absent from the situation. One might even say "Oh Messenger of Allah! help me from drowning!"

Allah reiterates the help can only come from Allah in these situations as He says,

"(Remember) when you sought help of your Lord and He answered you (saying): "I will help you with a thousand of the angels each behind the other (following one another) in succession." 8:9

If one asks for help in these situations from another person who is able to help them in the situation, then this is permissible. For example, the Jew asked Prophet Musa (alayhi salam) for help.

"And he entered the city at a time of unawareness of its people, and he found there two men fighting, - one of his party (his religion - from the Children of Israel), and the other of his foes. The man of his (own) party asked him for help against his foe, so Musa (Moses) struck him with his fist and killed him. He said: "This is of Shaitan's (Satan) doing, verily, he is a plain misleading enemy." 28:15

Shirk in Isti3atha

Isti3atha means to seek refuge in Allah out of fear that some hardship is approaching. This is the same as Istighatha. Shirk is committed when one seeks Isti3atha in that which only Allah can do.

"Say: "I seek refuge with (Allah) the Lord of the daybreak," 113:1

"Say: "I seek refuge with (Allah) the Lord of mankind," 114:1

Seeking refuge only in Allah in general is the rule. However, if one seeks refuge and specifies that the other person is able to help, then it is permissible to seek refuge in someone other than Allah. This is

true ONLY if that other has the capability to resolve the situation. For instance, if a man has a bad son, a person can seek refuge in the son's father in order for the son to stop his evil behavior. As long as situations are under the person's control, it is permissible to seek refuge in them in these matters. With this we can derive the opposite in that it is shirk to seek refuge in the dead.

8) Shirk in Ruqyah

Ruqyah is reciting the Qur'an or the Sunnah over mentally or physically sick people in order to seek a cure. Shirk is committed in Ruqyah if one seeks ruqyah in other than Allah (azza wajal)

If one does ruqyah by the names of the angels, prophets or jinns, this is considered shirk. Bida'a is committed if one believes he must recite for instance surah Yasin 70 times in order to cure the sick because the Prophet (sallallahu alayhi wa sallam) never did that.

If one does ruqyah by the Qur'an or Allah's name, attributes, or ad3ieh that have no shirk in them this is permitted and at times from the Sunnah.

Ruqyah is three kinds:
a) Permissable Ruqyah
This is from the Qur'an or a dua'a that is either found in the Sunnah or the general dua'a that contains no bida'a or shirk

Ruqyah has 3 Requirements in order for it to be Permissible:
1. It must be from Qur'an or names or attributes, or d'uaa we know or dua'a we make up
2. It must be in the Arabic language
The prophet (sallallahu alayhi wa sallam) performed all of his ruqya in the Arabic language. Some evil witchcraft speak foreign and strange words that chant evil words we do not understand. Some will recite al-Fatiha first then do the encantation of tamtam in order for us to have less doubt and fear that what is actually being committed is shirk.
3) We must believe the curer is Allah (azza wajal)
Proof of this is the hadith of Abu Saeed al Khudry (radi allah anh) where a group of the sahabah were on a journey. They asked to be a guest at a certain tribe who refused them. The tribe later approached them saying their master has been bitten by a snake and they needed a cure. They asked if anyone knew medicine.
The sahabah said "You refused us as guest and ask us this now?"
The tribesman said "We will reward you if you perform medicine on him."
A sahaby read on him Al-fatiha and the man jumped up cured.
The tribe gave them a generous gift.
They sahabah were going to divide it but the sahaby who recited told them to hold off until the prophet (sallah allahu alieh wasalam) approves of it.
When they went to the prophet (sallah allahu alieh wasalam) they told him the story and the prophet (sallah allahu alieh wasalam) ordered that they give him a portion of the gift.
The point is that it was sign of approval of both reciting Qur'an with the intention of Allah curing someone for that.

Another proof is the general verse that Allah (azza wajal) said:

"And We reveal of the Qur'an that which is a healing and a mercy for believers though it increase the evil-doers in naught save ruin." 17:82

Another proof is the hadith in Muslim: "We used to recite upon our ill and we asked the prophet (sallah allahu alieh wasalam) if we can do that after Islam, he said recite to me what you recite then he said there is no problem with it unless it contains shirk."

It was narrated by Anas and other sahabah in Sahih alBukhari that they said to their sick "Allahuma rab alnas muthib alba's eshfy anta alshafy la shifa' ila shifahak shifa'an la ughader sakaman"

Also, the prophet (sallah allahu alieh wasalam) said to say to the sick in duaa 7 times (Asa'l allaha rab al3arsh alatheem An yashfeeka wa uaffeeka)

b) Shirk in Ruqyah.
This is seeking cure or help in jinn or angels.

c) Shirk which is a bida'a.
This may be a result of a weak or fabricated hadith that say for example the cure for stomach ache is to recite Ayat ul Kursi 70 times under the light of moon, when there is really no hadith that says that.

9) Shirk in Riyaa'

Riyaa' means to show off. Committing this shirk pertains to polluting one's intentions by doing the vast majority of one's deeds for the sake of other than Allah.

There are two categories of people who fall into this.

1. **Munafiqoon** (hypocrites) who became muslims for this life. They did not believe in Allah. They did their actions, praying, fasting, hajj, jihad, etc.. to show people instead of doing them for the sake of Allah. For instance, in the Battle of Uhud, they went for jihad but they did it for the sake of people. If there is plenty of riyaa it becomes shirk akbar as was done by the munafiqeen like Abdullah bin Ubayy and his role at the Battle of Uhud taking back with him 1/3rd of the army.
2. **Believers** who do good deeds and they want to show off with those deeds. This is shirk asghar, though in aqeedah it is shirk akbar. The prophet (sallah allahu alieh wasalam) said in musnad ahmad "Do you want me to tell you what I fear over you more than maseeh dajal?" They said, "Yes oh prophet of Allah!" He said, "The secret shirk (shirk of showing off) is when one man gets up to pray, and then extended his prayer to impress others."

"Whosoever desires the life of the world and its glitter; to them We shall pay in full (the wages of) their deeds therein, and they will have no diminution therein." 11:15

"Whosoever desires (with his deeds) the reward of the Hereafter, We give him increase in his reward, and whosoever desires the reward of this world (with his deeds), We give him thereof (what is written for him), and he has no portion in the Hereafter." 42:20

If a Muslim does Hajj for money, he studies to get money, migrates for dunya or women, or guards his prayer because he is an employee of the masjid, this is shirk asghar and takes away the reward of the deed that he did.

"Whosoever desires the life of the world and its glitter; to them We shall pay in full (the wages of) their deeds therein, and they will have no diminution therein." 11:15

There are some who do deeds for Allah's sake then does other deeds for worldly gain. He does ordain the deed for Allah (azza wajal) and does hajj for Allah (azza wajal) at first, but does a 2nd hajj for wordly gain. Allah makes no mention about these deeds, the scholars say they are rewarded according to which intention is heavier in their hearts.

10) Shirk in Barakah

Tabaruk is to believe in barakah and having hope in it. Committing shirk in barakah pertains to one

believing that objects have barakah in itself, objects such as trees, rocks, or graves. This is what mushrikoon during the prophet's time did.

If one believes that trees have barakah in itself, this is shirk akbar. If one believes that graves have barakah in itself, this is shirk akbar. And so on..

But, if one believes that a grave is a reason for them to get barakah from Allah, not that the grave in itself has barakah, this is shirk asghar.

One can say "BarakAllahu feek" to a Saeed for organizing a class and this is not shirk in barakah because it is out of Saeed's barakah that the class is taking place online or in a classroom. But if one says "It is because of Saeed's barakah that there is snow outside" then this is shirk in barakah because Saeed does not produce the snow nor can he do anything for snow to fall from the sky.

Proof: The prophet (sallallahu alayhi wa sallam) was in battle when he did not want to leave a neckless of Aisha that was lost. He sent everyone looking for it, but no one found it.
The time of prayer came and there was no water, so Allah revealed to them how to do tayamum. They did tayamum and prayed. They still could not find it until they decided to leave. They found it under the camel.

Abad bin Bisher said to Aisha and the family of Abu Bakr "This is not the first time we get something good from your barakah after something bad happens. We were delayed because of you and our water ran out. Now, look we have tayamum." (Bukhari & Muslim)

This story has many unique things to it:

1. Those who the prophet (sallallahu alayhi wa sallam) sent looking did not make tayamum or water, so it applies today to someone who is in hospital and cannot get either one.

2. That prophet did not know ghaib like some sects claim or why he sent people.

Abu Waked alLaithy narrates that in Hunayn they were new Muslims having left the ways of shirk. They passed by a tree and saw some mushrikeen worshipping a tree called Anwar. Abu Waked and others asked the prophet (sallallahu alayhi wa sallam) "Oh Prophet! Make us one like them!" The prophet (sallallahu alayhi wa sallam) became angry and told us that was what Bani Israil told Musa (alayhi salam), and Musa told them "inkm koum tajhaloon" (We want a tree like them to get barakah from them. The Sahabah did not commit shirk, as understandably they were new to Islam and it was asked out of ignorance.

11) Shirk in Nather

Nather refers to giving a vow to Allah. Meaning, to be close to him and to hope good from him stating "Oh Allah if this happens, I will do this and this for you."

If nather is to be done, nather should only be for worshipping Allah.

"***And whatever you spend for spendings (e.g., in Sadaqah - charity, etc. for Allah's Cause) or whatever vow you make, be sure Allah knows it all. And for the Zalimun (wrong-doers, etc.) there are no helpers." 2:270***

Rasulullah sallallahu alayhi wa sallam said:"Whoever makes a vow to obey Allah then He shoud obey Him, and whoever makes a vow for something which is in disobedience to Allah then let him not carry that vow out." (Bukhari)

Committing shirk in nather refers to one making this commitment to other than Allah, seeking to be close to him and to hope good from him. For instance, those who make commitment to a grave to do things they need or to those who are dead. It is common in the middle east to say "Ya saidy badawy if my sickness gets cured I will give so and so or sacrifice for you." This is shirk in nather.

Some scholars say Nather is makrooh because one ransoms himself with something he does not have to. While some scholars say that it is haram. The prophet (sallallahu alayhi wa sallam) said:"Nather never brings any good, it is only forces the cheap person to spend out."

People might begin to believe that nather is what rectified his situation and not Allah (azza wajal).

If one does nather, one has to fulfill the conditions one places upon himself and carry it out. The prophet (sallallahu alayhi wa sallam) said: "If you make a commitment to obey Allah, then obey Him."

" They (are those who) fulfill (their) vows, and they fear a Day whose evil will be wide-spreading." 76:7

13) Shirk adh-Thabh

Thabh means to sacrifice in order to be closer to Allah (azza wajal). Shirk in thabh pertains to sacrifice to other than Allah (azza wajal).

"Say (O Muhammad): "Verily, my Salat (prayer), my sacrifice, my living, and my dying are for Allah, the Lord of the 'Alamin (mankind, jinns and all that exists)." 6:162

"Therefore turn in prayer to your Lord and sacrifice (to Him only)." 108:2

The prophet (sallallahu alayhi wa sallam) said: "May Allah curse the one who sacrificed for other than Allah."

14) Shirk in Tawbah

Tawbah means to repent to Allah. Shirk in tawbah means to repent to other than Allah (azza wajal) in that which is only concerning Allah (azza wajal). Meaning, one repents to other than Allah (azza wajal) and asks forgiveness to that which only belongs to Allah (azza wajal). Christians do this during "confession." There are Sufis known for doing this as well. They approach their mureed, confess their sins even those completely unrelated to the mureed, and the mureed supposedly forgives them. But we know forgiveness is only from Allah in these matters. The shia'a have also been known to do this where the people get a document
from their Imam stating they will enter jannah.

"And those who, when they have committed Fahishah (illegal sexual intercourse etc.) or wronged themselves with evil, remember Allah and ask forgiveness for their sins; - and none can forgive sins but Allah - And do not persist in what (wrong) they have done, while they know." 3:135

In musnad Ahmad there was prisoner who was brought to prophet (sallallahu alayhi wa sallam). He said: "Oh Allah I repent to you and not to Muhammad." The prophet (sallallahu alayhi wa sallam) said: "He knows who to give the right to."

"And they will not receive admonition unless Allah wills; He (Allah) is the One, deserving that mankind should be afraid of, and should be dutiful to Him, and should not take any Ilah (God) along with Him, and He is the One Who forgives (sins)."74:56

"O you who believe! Turn to Allah with sincere repentance! It may be that your Lord will remit

from you your sins, and admit you into Gardens under which rivers flow (Paradise) the Day that Allah will not disgrace the Prophet (Muhammad) and those who believe with him, their Light will run forward before them and with (their Records Books of deeds) in their right hands they will say: "Our Lord! Keep perfect our Light for us [and do not put it off till we cross over the Sirat (a slippery bridge over the Hell) safely] and grant us forgiveness. Verily, You are Able to do all things ." 66:8

If one asks another for forgiveness because he has committed an offense against the other, this is correct. One may even say "Oh Allah please forgive me. Oh so and so please forgive me." This is acceptable. This was the case when Aisha (ra) brought in pictures and the prophet (sallallahu alayhi wa sallam) became angry and took it out. She said "atoob ila allah wa ila rasool allah" "Oh Allah I repent to you and I repent to the prophet of Allah. (because she made him angry)"

15) Shirk at-ta3ah

At-Ta3ah means obedience to Allah. Shirk at-Ta3ah refers to obedience to other than Allah (azza wajal), to listen to someone in disobedience, making haram halal or halal haram.

By these actions, the person has taken another lord other than Allah (azza wajal). Making the haram and halal is a characteristic ONLY of Allah (azza wajal).

"Or have they partners with Allah (false gods), who have instituted for them a religion which Allah has not allowed. And had it not been for a decisive Word (gone forth already), the matter would have been judged between them. And verily, for the Zalimun (polytheists and wrong-doers), there is a painful torment. "42:21

Ahmad narrated that the prophet (sallallahu alayhi wa sallam) when he recited "They took their priests as lords instead of Allah" Adiy bin hatem, who used to be Christian, said "We do not worship our scholars." The prophet (sallallahu alayhi wa sallam) asked him: "Do they not make haram halal and you obey them? Do they not make halal haram and you make it haram?" He said: "Yes." The Prophet (sallallahu alayhi wa sallam) told him listening to them in haram and halal is worshipping them in other than Allah (azza wajal).

This rule could be applied to obeying scholars, presidents, employers…etc when they say wine is halal and he therefore believes it halal, when they say zina is halal and he therefore believes it is halal.

**IF a person thinks that a certain issue is haram but he obeyed the other for the sake of his position or wealth, he is not a mushrik but a sinner.

19) Shirk in Tawaf

Tawaf means to circumumbulate around the ka3abah for the sake of Allah. Shirk in tawaf is to make tawaf in other than the ka3abah to be closer to other than Allah (azza wajal).

For example, to walk around the grave of the prophet (sallallahu alayhi wa sallam) (as they would do around the ka3abah) in order to draw spiritual closeness to him, to walk around the grave of someone's "sheikh" (as they would do around the ka3abah) in order to draw spiritual closeness to him, or to walk around a wife's grave (as they would do around the ka3abah) in order to draw spiritual closeness to her. This is considered shirk akbar because the person is making tawaf to other than Allah (azza wajal).

"Then let them complete the prescribed duties (Manasik of Hajj) for them, and perform their vows, and circumambulate the Ancient House (the Ka'bah at Makkah)." 22:29

Tawaf is only for the ka3abah and no other. However, if one makes tawaf around a grave in order to "be closer to Allah" this is considered an innovation and the person guilty of this is called a mubtad3, not a mushrik.

20) Shirk in Sujood

Sujood means to prostrate. Committing shirk in sujood means to make sujood to other than Allah (azza wajal). For example, the Sufis are known to prostrate before their mureed, sheikh. They claim it is respecting the scholar. But we, ahlul Sunnah wal jama'ah, say that it does not matter because the actions show actions that are only for Allah (azza wajal).

There are many more ways to show respect to someone besides prostrating to them. For this reason, the act of sujood itself carries the meaning of worshipping and is a worship directed to the one that is prostrated to.

Scholars say that making sujood to other than Allah is shirk and takes one out of Islam. Those who make sujood and and those that sujood is made for are all mushrikeen. The one who made sujood committed shirk and the ones who accepted the sujood accepted that they were worshipped like Allah (azza wajal).

21) Shirk in Rukoo3

Rukoo3 is only for the sake of Allah (azza wajal). Committing shirk in Rukoo3 means to make rukoo3 to other than Allah (azza wajal).

"O you who believe! Bow down, and prostrate yourselves, and worship your Lord and do good that you may be successful." 22:77

Sujood in the following ayah is interpreted as rukoo3.

"And (remember) when We said: "Enter this town (Jerusalem) and eat bountifully therein with pleasure and delight wherever you wish, and enter the gate in prostration (or bowing with humility) and say: 'Forgive us,' and We shall forgive you your sins and shall increase (reward) for the good-doers." 2:58

22) Shirk al Halq (Shaving Heads)

Shaving the head is an act of Ibadah only for the sake of Allah ordered by Allah during Hajj and Umrah. However, one commits shirk in this by shaving the head for the sake of other than Allah such as shaving the head for a sheikh to worship him and be closer to him. Sufis are known for this.

23) Shirk at-Tawakul

Tawakul refers to depending on Allah (azza wajal). Committing this shirk means one depends on other than Allah (azza wajal) in that which only Allah (azza wajal) can help him with. For example, those who go to the dead or people of the grave for their life's problems believing that the dead one will take care of their affairs or give people victory.

"Two men of those who feared (Allah and) on whom Allah had bestowed His Grace [they were Yusha' (Joshua) and Kalab (Caleb)] said: "Assault them through the gate, for when you are in, victory will be yours, and put your trust in Allah if you are believers indeed." 5:23

Again, if one depends on someone who is able to help them such as fixing a car, etc.. this is not shirk. But if one depends on someone who is able to help them but neglects to believe that true help comes only from Allah, it becomes shirk asghar because the heart leans and depends on the other.

Identical to the issue of shirk in Raja, except this is in a more physical sense where as raja is an internal sense.

24) Shirk in Siher

Siher is black magic, sorcery, witchcraft, vudoo, and so on. The people who do siher is considered a kafir. The act of siher deals with communication and association with the devils and the evil jinns and the usual effects range from bodily harm to death.

The proof on their kufr:

"They followed what the Shayatin (devils) gave out (falsely of the magic) in the lifetime of Sulaiman (Solomon). Sulaiman did not disbelieve, but the Shayatin (devils) disbelieved, teaching men magic and such things that came down at Babylon to the two angels, Harut and Marut, but neither of these two (angels) taught anyone (such things) till they had said, "We are only for trial, so disbelieve not (by learning this magic from us)." And from these (angels) people learn that by which they cause separation between man and his wife, but they could not thus harm anyone except by Allah's Leave. And they learn that which harms them and profits them not. And indeed they knew that the buyers of it (magic) would have no share in the Hereafter. And how bad indeed was that for which they sold their ownselves, if they but knew." 2:102

Differences of opinion:

1) Imam Malik, Ahmad, Abu Hanifah state that those who commit siher are kafir, have fallen out of the fold of Islam, by dealing with the shayateen.

2) Whoever does this is a kafir unless the siher is by medicine. Imam Shafi' says one who commits siher must be asked what kind of siher he does. If the person deals with jinns, he is a kafir. If he uses medicine and the person behaves in a strange way due to the medicine. This is not shirk. If he says it is halal, he is a kafir. If not, he is a kabeerah.

The Jumhoor all agree that siher is not siher unless one contacts the shayateen.

How do those who do siher fall into shirk?

1) When one deals with the jinns, then one has made that jinn take the place of Allah (azza wajal). The jinn will order or command a person to do many things such as sacrificing for it and the person who committed the siher will act upon the jinn's orders.
2) When one commits acts of siher, one claims to know the unseen or the future which only Allah (azza wajal).

"Say: "None in the heavens and the earth knows the Ghaib (unseen) except Allah, nor can they perceive when they shall be resurrected." 27:65

Does a Saher's repentance get accepted?
What is between the one who is guilty of saher and Allah (azza wajal) only Allah knows. However this repentance is in reference to his hadd (punishment) in the shari'ah. Some scholars say he cannot be forgiven in matters of this life. If he is captured and he has not repented, then he repents (as a possibility to stop the hadd that will be applied to him), his repentance is not accepted and the punishment according to the shari'ah is for him to be killed. The only exception to this is if he repents (by virtue of surrendering himself to the khalifah, etc) before he is captured his repentance is accepted.

Is Siher true or something from our imagination?
The belief of ahlus Sunnah wal Jama'ah is that Siher is true and has real and serious consequences such as killing between people, husband and wife becoming estranged to each other, disputes among people, and so on. The only sect that does not believe this are the Mu3tazilah who claim it is all from the imagination.

The evidence for this:
Siher was attempted on the Prophet (sallallahu alayhi wa sallam) where he used to become delusional believing that he did things when he did not. Had it not been real, Allah would not have said to seek refuge in Allah from it.

"Musa (Moses)] said: "Nay, throw you (first)!" Then behold, their ropes and their sticks, by their magic, appeared to him as though they moved fast." 20:66

The prophet (sallallahu alayhi wa sallam) was and is still accused of being delusional in the revelation of the Qur'an. However, these delusions he had when siher was attempted on him was related to matters of this life, and it did not concern Allah's revelation. It was a sickness like any other sickness. We know that in matters of Allah's revelation and Allah's ordainments, the prophet (sallallahu alayhi wa sallam) did not make mistakes other than if he did it was to purposely teach us (praying 2 raka'at when it was supposed to be 4, Allah made him forget it to teach us "sajd sahw")

How does one cure siher?
One who is afflicted with siher cannot go to those who commit siher. Those who turn to those who do siher, their prayer will not be accepted by Allah (azza wajal) for 40 days. And, whoever believes that the cure can only be from the one who does siher will be a kafir because the one who is guilty of siher will inevitably ask for such things as sacrificing for other than Allah (azza wajal) or dua'a to the jinns and so on.

The cure is to turn to Allah (azza wajal) through recitation of the Qur'an and certain dua'a. There are many cures for siher. One of them is using seven papers from a certain type of tree in madinah called As-Sigr that the sahabah used to use. These papers are placed inside a container of water and one recites Qur'an over them.

Verses from Surah Taha:

"That which they have made is only a magician's trick, and the magician will never be successful, no matter whatever amount (of skill) he may attain." 20:69

Four verses from Surah Taha:

"Verily, you have (a promise from Us) that you will never be hungry therein nor naked. And you (will) suffer not from thirst therein nor from the sun's heat. Then Shaitan (Satan) whispered to him, saying : "O Adam! Shall I lead you to the Tree of Eternity and to a kingdom that will never waste away?" Then they both ate of the tree, and so their private parts appeared to them, and they began to stick on themselves the leaves from Paradise for their covering. Thus did Adam disobey his Lord, so he went astray.
Then his Lord chose him, and turned to him with forgiveness, and gave him guidance." 20:118-122

Two verses from Surah Yunus:

" Musa (Moses) said: "What you have brought is sorcery, Allah will surely make it of no effect. And Allah will establish and make apparent the truth by His Words, however much the Mujrimun (criminals, disbelievers, polytheists, sinners, etc.) may hate it." 10:81-82

Ayatul Kursi:

" Allah! La ilaha illa Huwa (none has the right to be worshipped but He), the Ever Living, the One Who sustains and protects all that exists. Neither slumber, nor sleep overtake Him. To Him belongs whatever is in the heavens and whatever is on earth. Who is he that can intercede with Him except with His Permission? He knows what happens to them (His creatures) in this world, and what will happen to them in the Hereafter . And they will never compass anything of His Knowledge except that which He wills. His Kursi extends over the heavens and the earth, and He feels no fatigue in guarding and preserving them. And He is the Most High, the Most Great. [This Verse 2:255 is called Ayat-ul-Kursi.]"

Last three Surahs:

Say (O Muhammad): "He is Allah, (the) One.
Allah-us-Samad (The Self-Sufficient Master, Whom all creatures need, He neither eats nor drinks).
He begets not, nor was He begotten;
And there is none co-equal or comparable unto Him." 112

"Say: "I seek refuge with (Allah) the Lord of the daybreak,
From the evil of what He has created;
And from the evil of the darkening (night) as it comes with its darkness; (or the moon as it sets or goes away).
And from the evil of the witchcrafts when they blow in the knots,
And from the evil of the envier when he envies." 113

"Say: "I seek refuge with (Allah) the Lord of mankind,
The King of mankind,
The Ilah (God) of mankind,
From the evil of the whisperer (devil who whispers evil in the hearts of men) who withdraws (from his whispering in one's heart after one remembers Allah) ,
Of jinns and men." 114

Plenty of Dua'a.

Elucidations of "Aqeedahtu Tahawiyah" 5 to 8

Adapted from Lectures by Sheikh Ahmad Musa Jibril
(5-8)

5. He is the Eternal without a beginning and enduring without end.

(These statements are not in any order like the Iman section or the sectionon refuting other beliefs, and so on. The author chose his statements in different orders. The same applies for the attributes of Allah (azza wajal) , some statements are replies to deviants, and some are from the principles of Ahlus Sunnah .)

Matters of Discussion:

1] PROOF
The proof for this attribute is as Allah (azza wajal) said (huwa alawwal walakhr)

1. "He is the First (nothing is before Him) and the Last (nothing is after Him), the Most High (nothing is above Him) and the Most Near (nothing is nearer than Him). And He is the All-Knower of every thing." 57:3
2. Also a hadith in Muslim the prophet (sallallahu alayhi wa sallam) used to say about Allah (azza wajal) "You are the first and nothing before you, and you are the last and nothing after you." (Muslim 2713)

Thus, these are the proofs that Allah does not have a beginning and is enduring without an end.

2] QADEEM IS NOT ONE OF ALLAH'S NAMES
The word "QADEEM" means "old". Unlike the name of Allah (azza wajal) "AL AWWAL" which means "first", the word "QADEEM" is NOT one of Allah's names. This is worth nothing because this is what the proponents of philosophy claim.

"QADEEM" is not an attribute of Allah. "QADEEM" is only used to describe the attribute and name of Allah -al awwal- which means the first.

3] WHY "QADEEM" IS NOT AND CANNOT BE ONE OF ALLAH'S NAMES

1. Because we only take names of Allah (azza wajal) from the Qur'an and the Sunnah . "QADEEM" is not in the Qur'an and the Sunnah.
2. "QADEEM" is a word that can be used to describe, to praise, and to defame. However, all of Allah's names are all praiseworthy names. For instance, Allah (azza wajal) says:
"And for the moon We have appointed mansions till she return like an old shrivelled palm-leaf." 36:39.
Allah (azza wajal) described "old-shriveled palm leaves" something that is not praiseworthy but rather derogatory.
Not only that, but when one says "old shriveled palm leaves" it implies that it will remain that way until the new one replaces them.

3. There is a big difference between QADEEM and AL AWWAL. When one says Al Awwal, "the first", it implies that there is nothing before it. When one says QADEEM it implies that there is someone older. We know this is not true of Allah (azza wajal) for the following reasons:

-The prophet (sallallahu alayhi wa sallam) said to Allah (azza wajal) "You are the first and nothing before you."
-As indicated by the previous ayah, "old" is a derogatory word and implies that it will be replaced.
-Allah (azza wajal) said:

"And those who disbelieve (strong and wealthy) say of those who believe (weak and poor): "Had it (Islamic Monotheism to which Muhammad is inviting mankind) been a good thing, they (weak and poor) would not have preceded us thereto!" And when they have not let themselves be guided by it (this Qur'an), they say: "This is an ancient lie!" 46:11
Meaning, old in time and there is something older than it.
-Ibn Hazm, among many other scholars, clearly said "QADEEM" is not one of Allah's names.
-AL AWWAL is better because it gives the impression that what comes after it belongs to it and follows it unlike the word "QADEEM".

4. QADEEM is not a term you can call unto Allah (azza wajal) with like "Ya Qadeem, give me such and such.."
Allah (azza wajal) said:
"And (all) the Most Beautiful Names belong to Allah, so call on Him by them, and leave the company of those who belie or deny (or utter impious speech against) His Names. They will be requited for what they used to do." 7:180

Using the names of Allah (azza wajal) to call Him is a means for Allah (azza wajal) to accept your dua'a. Thus, it would not make sense to call upon Allah by saying for instance "Oh the face of Allah!" (azza wajal) or "Oh the hands of Allah!" These are not in our dua'a because they are names and not attributes and we only call Allah (azza wajal) by his names as the verse says.

Why does the Author use the word "QADEEM" here?
The author here uses the word QADEEM but restricts it to - "Qadeem, without beginning". Had the author said "QADEEM, old/eternal" then he would have been wrong to say so.

Hence, QADEEM is not a attribute of Allah (azza wajal) nor can it be used alone without adding the words -"without beginning" to it..

4] THE RULES FOR A NAME OF ALLAH (azza wajal):

1) That the Qur'an and Sunnah indicate that it's a name of Allah (azza wajal). It be specified that it is a name of Allah (azza wajal). An action of Allah (azza wajal) will not be a name.
2) It should be from that which we call Allah (azza wajal) with in our dua'a
3) It must be a praising of Allah (azza wajal) otherwise it's not a name of Allah (azza wajal).
This is from another rule of ahl alSunnah which is the Names of Allah (azza wajal) are more restricted than His attributes, and His attributes are more restricted than His actions and His action is more restricted than explanations about Him.
The opposite applies. Explaining about Allah (azza wajal) is broader. Actions are broader than the attributes. And, attributes are broader than the names of Allah (azza wajal).
Thus, this statement "Qadeem Bila ibtidaa", eternal without a beginning, is a more broad explanation of Allah's (azza wajal) attribute. While to give Allah (azza wajal) the attribute of Qadeem gives the explanation less leeway, as well asto name Allah (azza wajal) Qadeem is even more constricting.

All 3 rules do not fit the word Qadeem
1. It's not in the Qur'an and the Sunnah as His name.
2. We cannot call Allah (azza wajal) by it in our dua'a because it's not a name.
3. It's not a praising of Allah (azza wajal) by itself simply because in order for the author to praise Allah (azza wajal) with the word Qadeem, he added the restriction "without a beginning" to it.

5] (QADEEM AND DAEM) ARE DESCRIBED BY AHLUS SUNNAH AS:

- Al-Awwal and Akhr
That's what we have proof on.

-He is awwal first in himself and his attributes.
-And Last in himself and in his attributes.
-He will continue to have these attributes forever.

So we say his knowledge is first. His mercy is first. We don't say his knowledge is "QADEEM", old, His mercy is old..etc.

6. He will never perish or come to an end.

Matters of Discussion:

1] PROOF
This statement shows that Allah (azza wajal) will never perish. All creations other than Allah (azza wajal) were nonexistent originally, and then Allah (azza wajal) created them. They will die and be resurrected on the final day.

Allah (azza wajal) said :

"Whatsoever is on it (the earth) will perish." 55:26

Allah (azza wajal) said :

"And put your trust (O Muhammad) in the Ever Living One Who dies not, and glorify His Praises, and Sufficient is He as the All-Knower of the sins of His slaves;" 25:58

*Yafna and yabeed are the same in meaning. Both are used together because in the Arabic language it is an emphasis, an assurance and affirmation that He will never come to an end.

2] WHY THE AUTHOR CHOSE THIS STATEMENT
Two reasons:

a) To add praise to Allah (azza wajal) by showing His might in the fact that He will never perish which helps explain the previous sentence "enduring without an end".
b) To oppose innovators who claim that some of Allah (azza wajal) attributes fade away. And by this, it was made clear that the attributes of Allah (azza wajal) never fade or die away and we do not restrict it to a certain time or year. He (subhana wa ta'ala) will never perish.

7. Nothing happens except what He wills.

Matters of Discussion:

1] PROOF

Allah (azza wajal) said:

"But you cannot will, unless Allah wills. Verily, Allah is Ever All-Knowing, All-Wise." 76:30

Allah (azza wajal) said:

"And you will not, unless (it be) that Allah wills, the Lord of the 'Alamin (mankind, jinns and all that exists)." 81:29

2] THE INTENDED MEANING OF THIS STATEMENT

This proves the will and Qadr (destiny) of Allah (azza wajal). Everything on this universe happens by Allah's will, both what we consider good and bad.

3] REASON FOR CHOOSING THIS STATEMENT

*This statement by Imam Tahawy is a reply to a sect called Qadriyyah, also known as Jabriyyah, mu3tazilah. They claim that Allah's will was to have people have Iman. It is the independent will of the kafir to have kufer, that the kafir creates (yakhluq) his own actions, meaning, that among Allah's creations is that which goes against the will of Allah (azza wajal).

This is showing that things in this universe go against Allah's will and this is nothing but a defamation of Allah (azza wajal).

Hence, Imam Tahawy wanted to reply to these two groups who did not master nor comprehend what the will of Allah (azza wajal) meant and what the difference between the two wills of Allah (azza wajal) are (see below for iradah).

The two groups he is replying to are:

a) **ALQADRIYYAH:**
-They believe that a servant is independent in his actions. Allah (azza wajal) has no will over the actions of worshippers.
- They believe that actions of slaves of Allah (azza wajal) are not created.
- They believe that slaves are the creators of their actions.
- They believe that sins don't happen by the will of Allah (azza wajal).
- The extreme ones from them deny that Allah (azza wajal) even knows about it.
- They basically deny Allah (azza wajal) full eternal will over everything.
- They are called the majoos of this ummah in that the majoos believe in the lord of darkness and lord of brightness. If they deny that Allah (azza wajal) creates actions of humans then by default there must be another creator.

b) **JABRIYYAH:**
-They went to another extreme in Qadr by saying a human/slave of Allah has no choice in his actions.
- They believe that a person has no choice or no will.
- They believe that a person is like a feather flying in the air.
- They believe that actions of humans are metaphors and not reality.
- They believe that to pray, to fast, or to be killed is like saying the sun rose, the wind blew the tree, the rain fell.
- They basically accuse Allah (azza wajal) of oppression
- They accuse Allah (azza wajal) of vainly ordaining people to do things and put commands and prohibitions on them.
- To them there is no wisdom in ordain and prohibitions.
-They are called Qadriyyah Mushrikeen because the mushrikeen said to prophet :

"Those who took partners (in worship) with Allah will say: "If Allah had willed, we would not have taken partners (in worship) with Him, nor would our fathers, and we would not have forbidden anything (against His Will)." Likewise belied those who were before them, (they argued falsely with Allah's Messengers), till they tasted of Our Wrath. Say: "Have you any knowledge (proof) that you can produce before us? Verily, you follow nothing but guess and you do nothing but lie." 6:148

What is the basic belief of ahl alSunnah in this matter?
The belief of ahl alSunnah is (Allah (azza wajal) is that Allah (azza wajal) created the action but the human being does not get judged by the creation but by the doing of it and choice he made)

*Every good and bad/evil creation is under Allah's will.

4] THESE GROUPS WENT ASTRAY BECAUSE THEY DID NOT UNDERSTAND THE TWO TYPES OF WILLS:
To help shed more light on this matter you will need to know the will of Allah (azza wajal) is two kinds:

1- Iradah Qadriyyeh/Kawniyyah/Khalkiyyah - The Universal Will- everything Allah (azza wajal) wills.

Everything falls under this type of will. Whether it be good and bad, things Allah (azza wajal) likes and things he does not like, everything falls under this category.

Allah (azza wajal) may not be pleased with it or like it (la yahubuh wala yardah) but it falls under His will for a wisdom only Allah (azza wajal) knows, like kufur, disputes, and so on. He created the good and bad and said He (azza wajal) likes the good and despises the bad.

Allah (azza wajal) creates the good for a wisdom and that which we think is bad and evil for a wisdom. For instance, the point of creating evil has a wisdom behind it. It has a significant function such as testing people, separating the truthful from falsehood, to reward upon the deeds, to punish on the sins. In fact, Ibn al Qayyim lists 33 benefits from the creation of Shaitan.

From the Qur'an on Iradah Qawniyyah (Universal Will):

Allah (azza wajal) said:

"And whomsoever Allah wills to guide, He opens his breast to Islam, and whomsoever He wills to send astray, He makes his breast closed and constricted, as if he is climbing up to the sky. Thus Allah puts the wrath on those who believe not." 6:125

"And my advice will not profit you, even if I wish to give you good counsel, if Allah's Will is to keep you astray. He is your Lord! and to Him you shall return." 11:34

"Those Messengers! We preferred some to others; to some of them Allah spoke (directly); others He raised to degrees (of honour); and to 'Iesa (Jesus), the son of Maryam (Mary), We gave clear proofs and evidences, and supported him with Ruh-ul-Qudus [Jibrael (Gabriel)]. If Allah had willed, succeeding generations would not have fought against each other, after clear Verses of Allah had come to them, but they differed - some of them believed and others disbelieved. If Allah had willed, they would not have fought against one another, but Allah does what He likes." 2:253

2- Iradah Deenyyah/Shariyah/Amriyyah: Everything Allah (azza wajal) wills and likes:

"Allah intends for you ease, and He does not want to make things difficult for you. (He wants that you) must complete the same number (of days), and that you must magnify Allah [i.e. to say Takbir (Allahu-Akbar; Allah is the Most Great) on seeing the crescent of the months of Ramadan and Shawwal] for having guided you so that you may be grateful to Him.". 2:185

"Allah wishes to make clear (what is lawful and what is unlawful) to you, and to show you the ways of those before you, and accept your repentance, and Allah is AllKnower, AllWise." 4:26

"And Allah would turn to you in mercy; but those who follow vain desires would have you go

tremendously astray." 4:27

"Allah would make the burden light for you, for man was created weak." 4:28
?
"Allah does not want to place you in difficulty, but He wants to purify you, and to complete His Favour on you that you may be thankful." 5:6

"Allah wishes only to remove ArRijs (evil deeds and sins, etc.) from you, O members of the family (of the Prophet), and to purify you with a thorough purification." 33:33

-Saying "this person does that which Allah (azza wajal) does not want" falls under category #2 meaning that which Allah (azza wajal) does not like , pleased with or orders.
-The first type of iradah is like saying "mashallah kan wama lam yasha lam yakun" -whatever Allah (azza wajal) wills will happen and that which he does not will will not happen.

5] THE DIFFERENCE BETWEEN THE TWO WILLS OF ALLAH

a) Iradah Qawniyyah: Allah (azza wajal) may like it and be pleased with it, and he may not like it and may not be pleased with it. Shariyah can only be what he likes and is pleased with.
Iradah Qawniyyah is the will of Allah (azza wajal) . Iradah Shariyah is the will of Allah (azza wajal)that he likes.

b) Iradah Qawniyyah may be created for other than itself, like creation of devil. That could have been created for many good reasons such as repentance, patient, mujahidat nafs and istighfar.
Iradah Shariyah was created for itself because Allah (azza wajal) wants obedience and liked it and is pleased with it for itself.

c) Iradah Qawniyyah must happen. Allah (azza wajal) wants something it must happen like death, life or like that. Iradah Shariyah does not necessarily have to happen (could happen and could not)
If Iradah Shariyah was a must to happen then everyone would muslim. There would be no sinners, repenters, praying..etc

d) Both wills of Allah (azza wajal) (Shariyah and Qawniyyah) combine in one who is obedient.

One who prays has had both wills by his prayer.
Prayer is liked by Allah (azza wajal), He ordered it, and He liked it and is please with it. This is from Iradah Shariyah. From Iradah Qawniyyah, is that it happened.

Belief in Iradah Qawniyyah is alone in a kafer… By it happening shows it is under Allah (azza wajal) will because nothing happens except by the will of Allah (azza wajal). The fact that it is not liked and not pleases Allah (azza wajal) shows it as Qawniyyah and not Shariyah .

Shariyah happens alone in believing of kafer(who did not believe yet), and obedience of sinner (who did not stop yet). These are Shariyah in that Allah (azza wajal) likes it and is pleased with it, however it did not happen so it not Qawniyyah.

8. No imagination can conceive of Him and no understanding can comprehend Him.

"He (Allah) knows what happens to them (His creatures) in this world, and what will happen to them (in the Hereafter), and they will never compass anything of His Knowledge." 20:110

This does not mean Allah (azza wajal) is not known to us, rather we know of Allah (azza wajal) and have knowledge of him. But the point is we cannot with our limited mentality comprehend Him fully knowledge wise, or imagine him mentally because He is supreme more than anything.

No mind can imagine him. Anything you imagine of Allah (azza wajal), know Allah (azza wajal) is way more supreme than that.

Invalidation Of Your Actions

Invalidation Of Your Actions

Part -1

Download Audio Download Notes

Part -2

Download Audio Download notes

Invalidation Of Your Actions – Part 1
By Shaikh Abdullah Faisal
Wednesday, 15th April 2015

Notes typed live By AT19
Edited and Formatted by BintZaki and AT38

What are the things that invalidate your actions?

This topic is important because the only currency that Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) will accept from you on the Day of Judgement is your pious deeds
You cannot pay with pounds, dollars or euros because your pious deeds are the only currency that will be accepted on the Day of Judgement (DOJ)
It is incumbent on you that you safeguard your pious deeds

WHAT ARE THE MANY THINGS THAT NULLIFY YOUR PIOUS DEEDS

1. MAJOR SHIRK

Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) warned the Prophet (Salallahu 'Alayhi wa sallam) about major shirk in Surah Zumar verse 65:

And indeed it has been revealed to you (Oh Muhammad SAW), as it was to those (Allah's Messengers) before you: "If you join others in worship with Allah, (then) surely (all) your deeds will be in vain, and you will certainly be among the losers." (Az-Zumar 39: 65)

Irrespective of Rasoolullah (Salallahu 'Alayhi wa sallam) being the most noble man on earth, Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) warned him about major shirk.

Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) spoke about major shirk again in Tawbah: 17

It is not for the Mushrikun (polytheists, idolaters, pagans, disbelievers in the Oneness of Allah), to maintain the Mosques of Allah (i.e. to pray and worship Allah therein, to look after their cleanliness and their building, etc.), while they witness against their ownselves of disbelief. The works of such are in vain and in Fire shall they abide.' (At-Tawbah 9: 17)

These people will be in the hellfire forever

2. APOSTASY (RIDDA)

Apostasy nullifies all your pious deeds
So if you performed hajj and then apostatized, you need to perform it again
Because the ridda nullified all your deeds

...And whosoever of you turns back from his religion and dies as a disbeliever, then his deeds will be lost in this life and in the Hereafter, and they will be the dwellers of the Fire. They will abide therein forever.' (Al-Baqarah 2: 217)

Why do Muslims kill apostates? The evidence for it is Nisa: 89

...But if they turn back (from Islam), take (hold) of them and kill them wherever you find them, and take neither Auliya' (protectors or friends) nor helpers from them.' (An-Nisa 4: 89)

Evidence from the Sunnah is as follows:

On the authority of Ibn Abbas (RA) narrated the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "If somebody (a Muslim) discards his religion, kill him."' [Sahih Bukhari (4/61) No. 3017, Musnad Ahmad (1/322) No. 2968, Sunan al-Nasa'i (7/104) No. 4059, Sunan Ibn Majah (3/574) No. 2535, Sunan Abu Dawud (4/126) No. 4351, Sunan Tirmidhi (4/59) No. 1458]

This law can only be implemented in an Islamic State.

Ex-Mozlems made a film, with actors from Egypt pretending to be ex-Muslims. They showed a man making wudu, but the man washed the left hand before the right hand.

The man was a Christian pretending to be Muslim
Whenever the FBI, CIA, MI6 sends a spy into the masjid, he is easy to spot out
Fake Muslims cannot make wudu properly.
You have to follow the format or your wudu is baatil.
But they don't care because they are faking it.
They also pray wrongly; they place the left hand over the right
Some of you are not alert and wise

Anas Ibn Malik narrated the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "A believer is shrewd, sharp and careful."' [Quda'ee (d. 454 H) in 'Musnad al-Shihab' (Vol. 1 pg. 107) No. 128]

A believer is shrewd, sharp and careful as mentioned in the above hadith

3. HYPOCRISY (NIFAQ)

And nothing prevents their contributions from being accepted from them except that they disbelieved in Allah and in His Messenger (Muhammad SAW); and that they came not to As-Salat (the prayer) except in a lazy state; and that they offer not contributions but unwillingly.' (At-Tawbah 9: 54)

Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) here tells you that hypocrisy nullifies all of your pious deeds. Verse 53 in Surah Maidah is another evidence:

And those who believe will say: "Are these the men (hypocrites) who swore their strongest oaths by Allah that they were with you (Muslims)?" All that they did has been in vain (because of their hypocrisy), and they have become the losers. (Al-Ma'idah 5: 53)

Verse 19 in Surah Ahzab is another evidence to prove that your hypocrisy nullifies your pious deeds:

Being miserly towards you (as regards help and aid in Allah's Cause). Then when fear comes, you will see them looking to you, their eyes revolving like (those of) one over whom hovers death, but when the fear departs, they will smite you with sharp tongues, miserly towards (spending anything in any) good (and only covetous of booty and wealth). Such have not believed. Therefore Allah makes their deeds fruitless, and that is ever easy for Allah.' (Al-Ahzab 33: 19)

One of the signs of a munafiq is they speak with oxymorons.
They use words like Islamic Democracy

These are the many evidences to prove that hypocrisy renders all of your deeds nullified.

4. RIYA (SHOWING OFF)

Have you seen him who denies the Recompense? (Al-Ma'un 107: 1)
That is he who repulses the orphan (harshly), (Al-Ma'un 107: 2)
And urges not the feeding of AlMiskin (the poor), (Al-Ma'un 107: 3)
So woe unto those performers of Salat (prayers) (hypocrites), (Al-Ma'un 107:4
Who delay their Salat (prayer) from their stated fixed times, (Al-Ma'un 107: 5)
Those who do good deeds only to be seen (of men), (Al-Ma'un 107: 6)
And refuse Al-Ma'un (small kindnesses e.g. salt, sugar, water, etc.). (Al-Ma'un 107: 7)

The Prophet (Salallahu 'Alayhi wa sallam) explained the tafsir of this Surah:
On the DOJ Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) Will Expose His Shin and all the Muslims will make sajdah to HIM.
But the hypocrites will not be able to bow down because in the dunya they bowed to show off:

Narrated By Abu Said: I heard the Prophet saying, "Allah will bring forth the severest Hour, and then all the Believers, men and women, will prostrate themselves before Him, but there will remain those who used to prostrate in the world for showing off and for gaining good reputation. Such people will try to prostrate (on the Day of Judgment) but their back swill be as stiff as if it is one bone (a single vertebra)."' [Sahih Bukhari, Vol 6, Book 60, Hadith #441]

In Surah Qalam verse 42 Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) said He Will Expose His Shin:

(Remember) the Day when the Shin shall be laid bare (i.e. the Day of Resurrection) and they shall be called to prostrate (to Allah), but they (hypocrites) shall not be able to do so,' (Al-Qalam 68: 42)

The munafiq will pray diligently in the masjid
But when he is alone in his house, he won't pray a single raka
They only pray to show off with piety

5. TO DO GOOD AND FOLLOW IT UP WITH REMINDER

If you give charity to someone, don't follow it up with reminder.
Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) Warned you about this in Baqarah 264:

O you who believe! Do not render in vain your Sadaqah (charity) by reminders of your generosity or by injury, like him who spends his wealth to be seen of men, and he does not believe in Allah, nor in the Last Day. His likeness is the likeness of a smooth rock on which is a little dust; on it falls heavy rain which leaves it bare. They are not able to do anything with what they have earned. And Allah does not guide the disbelieving people. (Al-Baqarah 2: 264)

When you give someone something, don't keep talking about it.
There will be seven people who Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) Will Shade on Yawm ul Qiyamah and one of them is the one who hides his charity

"...a just ruler; a youth who grew up in the worship of Allah, a man whose heart is attached to the mosques; two men who love each other for Allah's sake, meeting for that and parting upon that; a man who is called by a woman of beauty and position [for illegal intercourse], but be says 'I fear Allah', a man who gives in charity and hides it, such that his left hand does not know what his right hand gives in charity; and a man who remembered Allah in private and so his eyes shed tears.' Narrated by Abu Hurairah & collected in Sahih al-Bukhari Vol.1, p.356, No.629 & Sahih Muslim Vol.2, p. 493, No.2248)

Abu Huraira narrated the Prophet (SAW) said: "There are seven whom Allah will shade in His Shade on the Day when there is no shade except His Shade: a just ruler; a youth who grew up in the worship of Allah, the Mighty and Majestic; a man whose heart is attached to the mosques; two men who love each other for Allah's sake, meeting for that and parting upon that a man who is called by a woman of beauty and position [for illegal intercourse], but be says: 'I fear Allah', a man who gives in charity and hides it, such that his left hand does not know what his right hand gives in charity; and a man who remembered Allah in private and so his eyes shed tears.' [al-Bukhari (660) and Muslim (1031)]

Some people when they give, they talk about it
They need to study their Deen:

On the authority of Abu Tharr, may Allaah be pleased with him, the Prophet, sallallaahu ʻalayhi wa sallam, said: "Allaah will not talk to three types of people on the Day of Judgment: the one who gives people things in order to remind them of his favors upon them, the one who sells goods by making false oaths, and the one who allows his lower garment to hang low [below his ankles]."' [Muslim]

6. KUFR

Kufr is also when you reject faith in one of the six pillars of Imaan.
To believe in DOJ and Qadr are two of the six pillars of Imaan
When you are a kaafir, you nullify all of your pious deeds.

An example is Mother Theresa
In the time of the Prophet (Salallahu 'Alayhi wa sallam), there was a 'mother Theresa'
He was a man called Ibn Judan

A'ishah asked the Prophet (SAWS) about a person who used to do good, but did not accept Islam, She said: "O Messenger of Allah! Ibn Judan used to, in the days of Jahiliyyah y take care of his relatives, and feed the poor. Will (his actions) be of any benefit to him?" So the Prophet (SAW): responded: No, O 'A'ishah! For never did he say: O Allah! Forgive me my sins on the Day of Judgment' [MUSLIM]

Ayesha (radiyallahu ʻanha) asked the Prophet (Salallahu 'Alayhi wa sallam) about Ibn Judan
Ayesha was impressed with his kindness
Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) Mentions people like Mother Theresa in Surah Nur verse 39:

As for those who disbelieve, their deeds are like a mirage in a desert. The thirsty one thinks it to be water, until he comes up to it, he finds it to be nothing, but he finds Allah with him, Who will pay him his due (Hell). And Allah is Swift in taking account.' (An-Nur 24: 39)

And in Surah Araf verse 147:

Those who deny Our Ayat (proofs, evidences, verses, lessons, signs, revelations, etc.) and the Meeting in the Hereafter (Day of Resurrection,), vain are their deeds. Do they expect to be rewarded with anything except what they used to do? (Al-A'raf 7: 147)

When I say "Your Kufr", I am speaking about the kuffaar.

Verily! Those who disbelieve in the Ayat (proofs, evidences, verses, lessons, signs, revelations, etc.) of Allah and kill the Prophets without right, and kill those men who order just dealings, ... announce to them a painful torment. (Aali Imran 3:21)

They are those whose works will be lost in this world and in the Hereafter, and they will have no helpers.' (Aali Imran 3:22)

You have a lot of Arab states who act like the Jews by killing pious people
Egypt is very quick to hand out death sentence
These same Arab leaders print Quran to trick the unsuspecting Muslims

But Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) says you kill those who call for justice so all of your pious deeds are in vain: they are baatil because of your kufr.

7. TO KEEP MISSING YOUR PRAYERS

To abandon salah means to not make salah at all.
You don't establish salah but you want Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) to accept your fasting? This is ridiculous

"The first thing which will be judged among a man's deeds on the Day of Resurrection is the Prayer If this is in good order, then he will succeed and prosper, but if it is defective, then he will fail and lose" [Tirmidhi]

Because of your abandonment of salah, Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) has nullified all of your other pious deeds.

The munafiq delays Asr salah until it's almost maghrib time:

'Ala' b. 'Abd al-Rahman reported that they came to the house of Anas b. Malik in Basra after saying the noon prayer. His (Anas) house was situated by the side of the mosque. As revisited him he (Anas) said: Have you said the afternoon prayer? We said to him: It is just a few minutes before that we finished the noon prayer. He said: Offer the afternoon prayer. So we stood up and said our prayer. And when we completed it, he said: I have heard the Messenger of Allah (SAW) saying: This is how the hypocrite prays: he sits watching the sun, and when it is between the horns of devil, he rises and pecks the ground four times (in haste) mentioning Allah a little during it.' [Muslim 622, Ahmed 12531, Abu Dawud 413, Tirmidhi 160, Nisai 511]

In order for you not to miss your prayers, you should adopt the Hanbali way by joining your salah if you are busy.
You are allowed to join Zhur and Asr by praying 8 rakah if you are at home
4 for dhur and 4 for asr and make two iqaama
And if you are not at home (but at work) and you work 3 miles or more from home, you are allowed to shorten your prayer.
So that's, 2 rakah for zhur and 2 rakah for asr at zhur or asr time:

'Anas ibn Maalik (RA) said: "The Prophet (SAW); whenever he went out for 3 miles or Faraasikh (a measurement of length) then he used to shorten the prayer and pray two Rak'aats."' [Reported by Muslim, The Book of The Traveler's Prayer, Chapter: The Prayer of the Traveler, no. 691.]

Ibn Taymiyyah acts upon this hadith above
Look how easy Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) Has Made Islam, yet you make it a burden on yourself

The Hanafi madhab says you cannot shorten, but we beg to differ
You are allowed to shorten three salah (zhur, asr and isha)
But not Maghrib or Fajr
When you join your prayers, you don't pray sunnah because the whole purpose of joining is to make the religion easy for you.
If you pray sunnah when joining, you introduced a bidah because the Prophet (Salallahu 'Alayhi wa sallam) did not do this.

If you are at work at Maghrib time, you can delay and pray at home but because you are at home, you cannot shorten isha.

You are only allowed to shorten the prayer when you are travelling.
You know you are a traveler when you travel 3 miles or more

Allah intends for you ease, and He does not want to make things difficult for you.' (Al-Baqarah 2:185)

Ta Ha. (Ta-Ha 20:1)
We have not sent down the Qur'an unto you (O Muhammad SAW) to cause you distress, (Ta-Ha 20:2)

Why make the deen a burden, when Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) says otherwise in the above ayahs?

8. TO ENTERTAIN BAD IDEAS ABOUT ALLAH (SUBHANAHU WA TA'ALA) OR HIS MESSENGER (SALALLAHU 'ALAYHI WA SALLAM)

And when the hypocrites and those in whose hearts is a disease (of doubts) said: "Allah and His Messenger (SAW) promised us nothing but delusions!"' (Al-Ahzab 33: 12)

"Nay, but you thought that the Messenger (SAW) and the believers would never return to their families; and that was made fair-seeming in their hearts, and you did think an evil thought and you became a useless people going for destruction."' (Al-Fath 48:12)

Have you ever heard the expression, 'someone is a waste of space'?
Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) calls people this in the Quran by saying,
"these are useless people" in the twelfth ayah of Surah Fath.

9. TO RAISE YOUR VOICE ABOVE THE VOICE OF THE PROPHET (SALALLAHU 'ALAYHI WA SALLAM)

O you who believe! Raise not your voices above the voice of the Prophet (SAW), nor speak aloud to him in talk as you speak aloud to one another, lest your deeds may be rendered fruitless while you perceive not. (Al-Hujurat 49: 2)

Be careful of trying to veto the Prophet (Salallahu 'Alayhi wa sallam)
So when we tell you not to wear gold because it is haram for men, don't say BUT. You and your BUT can go to hell, literally
If the Rasool (Salallahu 'Alayhi wa sallam) say not to go to the fortune teller, don't say BUT
Why are you raising your voice above his voice?
Aren't you a believer?

It is not for a believer, man or woman, when Allah and His Messenger have decreed a matter that they should have any option in their decision. And whoever disobeys Allah and His Messenger, he has indeed strayed in a plain error.' (Al-Ahzab 33: 36)

But no, by your Lord, they can have no Faith, until they make you (O Muhammad SAW) judge in all disputes between them, and find in themselves no resistance against your decisions, and accept (them) with full submission. (An-Nisa 4: 65)

O you who believe! Do not put (yourselves) forward before Allāh and His Messenger (SAW), and fear Allāh. Verily! Allāh is All-Hearing, All-Knowing. (Al-Hujurat 49:1)

O you who believe! Raise not your voices above the voice of the Prophet (SAW), nor speak aloud to him in talk as you speak aloud to one another, lest your deeds may be rendered fruitless while you perceive not. (Al-Hujurat 49:2)

Verily! Those who lower their voices in the presence of Allāh's Messenger (SAW), they are the ones whose hearts Allāh has tested for piety. For them is forgiveness and a great reward. (Al-Hujurat 49:3)

Do not try to justify your sins and raise your voices above his

10. BID'AH

Bid'ah is a cursed innovation
Some people say the stop light, car etc are bid'ah
These are not bid'ah, they are modern inventions

Some say Abu Bakr As-Siddiq (radiyallahu ʻanhu) put the Quran in a book form and that is Bid'ah
What he did is a good bid'ah
The scholars call it maslaha (public interest)
It is not bid'ah because bid'ah is a cursed innovation

For example when Mu'awiyya (radiyallahu ʻanhu) built minarets, that is also maslaha
When Uthmaan (radiyallahu ʻanhu) called a second adhan on the day of jumuah, that is also a maslaha

Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) is asking the people of bid'ah a crucial question in the Quran:

Say: "Will you inform Allah about your religion? While Allah knows all that is in the heavens and all that is in the earth, and Allah is All-Aware of everything. (Al-Hujurat 49:16)

Bid'ah existed long before Muhammad (Salallahu 'Alayhi wa sallam) was born
Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) Said in Surah Hadid:

..but (they sought it) only to please Allah therewith, but that they did not observe it with the right observance. But the Monasticism which they invented for themselves, We did not prescribe for them, But the Monasticism which they invented for themselves, We did not prescribe for them, but (they sought it) only to please Allah therewith, but that they did not observe it with the right observance. So We gave those among them who believed, their (due) reward, but many of them are Fasiqun (rebellious, disobedient to Allah). (Al-Hadid 57: 27)

They invented the monasticism for themselves

Bidah was invented before Muhammad (Salallahu 'Alayhi wa sallam) was born:

Abu Hazim added: An-Nu'man bin Abi 'Aiyash, on hearing me, said. "Did you hear this from Sahl?" I said, "Yes." He said, " I bear witness that I heard Abu Said Al-Khudri saying the

same, adding that the Prophet said: 'I will say: They are of me (i.e. my followers). It will be said, 'You do not know what they innovated (new things) in the religion after you left'. I will say, 'Far removed, far removed (from mercy), those who changed (their religion) after me." [Sahih Bukhari (8/120) No. 6584]

The berailvis claim to love the prophet (Salallahu 'Alayhi wa sallam)
But no one practices bid'ah more than them
The people who claim to love the prophet (Salallahu 'Alayhi wa sallam) would use sunnah to fight bidah not bidah to fight sunnah

11. TO BRAG ABOUT YOUR HARAM

They say, I was in Las Vegas last night and had a threesome
To brag about the zina you commit, makes you a kaafir:

Abu Hurayrah said: I heard the Messenger of Allaah (peace and blessings of Allaah be upon him) say: "All of my ummah will be forgiven except those who sin openly. It is a part of sinning openly when a man does something at night, then the following morning when Allaah has concealed his sin, he says, 'O So and so, I did such and such last night,' when all night his Lord has concealed him and the next morning he uncovers what Allaah had concealed." (Narrated by al-Bukhaari, 5721; Muslim, 2990)

To brag about it means you are making it legitimate
Keep your haram to yourself
If you hide it, it is easier for Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) to forgive you
May Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) protect us from this satanic behaviour.

Uthaymeen said if you brag about the zina you commit, it makes you a kafir
Because by doing so you are making it legitimate

Shaykh Ibn 'Uthaymeen (may Allaah preserve him) said: there is a third kind of immoral, rebellious, promiscuous person, who speaks in a boastful manner about zinaa (fornication, adultery) – we seek refuge with Allaah – and tells people that he travelled to such and such a country and committed immoral acts of zinaa with a number of women, and so on, and he shows off about that. Such people should be asked to repent, and if they do not they should be executed, because when a person boasts about zinaa, this implies that he thinks it is permissible – Allaah forbid – and the one who thinks that zinaa is halaal is a kaafir. (Sharh Riyaad al-Saaliheen, 1/116)

12. TO FEEL HAPPINESS IN SEEING THE BELIEVERS BEING KILLED

For example, the kuffaar are trying to take the city of Tikrit and you cheer for the shia and the Americans; You are a kaafir
Because this means you have no al walaa wal baraa
This is because one of the 7 conditions of shahada is al walaa wal baraa
And if you cheer for the unbelievers over the believers, you are a kaafir

The Saudi Salafi believes you can spy for the kuffaar against the Muslims
They celebrate the death of Bin Laden (rahimahullah) and Anwar Awlaki (rahimahullah)
They cheer for the crusaders AGAINST the believers:

O you who believe! Take not My enemies and your enemies (i.e. disbelievers and polytheists, etc.) as friends, showing affection towards them, while they have disbelieved in what has come to you of the truth (i.e. Islamic Monotheism, this Qur'an, and Muhammad SAW), (Al-Mumtahinah 60:1)

You (O Muhammad SAW) will not find any people who believe in Allah and the Last Day, making friendship with those who oppose Allah and His Messenger (Muhammad SAW), even though they were their fathers, or their sons, or their brothers, or their kindred (people). For such He has written Faith in their hearts, (Al-Mujadilah 58: 22)

Sheikh Muhammad Ibn Abdul Wahab, may Allah have mercy on him, gathered ten actions that negate one's Islam (Nawaqid ul-'Ashr), the eighth one of which states:

"Assisting the disbelievers (against the believers) (Mudhaharatul Mushrikeen) and supporting them against the believers (is from the actions that negates of one's faith). The Proof being the statement of Allah, "And if any amongst you takes them as Auliya', then surely he is one of them. Verily, Allah guides not those people who are the Zalimun (polytheists and wrong-doers and unjust). (The Quran 5:51)."

**You call yourself a Saudi Salafi who practices what Muhammad ibn abdul Wahhab says?
He put together the 10 things that make you a kafir, one of which is as described above**

**The Shias call America the Great Satan but they help them in Tikrit
They are Zoroastrians pretending to be Muslims
A shia is like a hyena, they will sell you out. They have no honour.
The US paid Sistani $200 million to pass a dodgy fatwa:**

**We paid Sistani 200 million dollar for fatwah to help us in occupying Iraq:
http://gift2shias.com/2011/04/05/we-paid-sistani-200-million-dollar-for-fatwah-to-help-us-in-occupying-iraq/ _**

**Donald Rumsfeld wrote in his book 'Known and Unknown'
"Al-Sistani turned out to be flexible opposite to what we use to fear ..." "We presented gift to our friends in Iraq, of course their head was Al-Sistani and the amount was 200 million dollar to befit United States of America and its ally Al-Sistani. And after this gift reached Al-Sistani through Kuwait, our relationship started to grow more and more, and when the news reached president Bush about arrival and handover of the gift, he decided to open Central Intelligence Agency and named it Relationship Office with Al-Sistani. And indeed the office was opened and it work actively and seriously and the outcome of this mutual work was the issuing of Fatwah by Al-Sistani that force his shias and followers not to resist allied forces which reach Kuwaiti border."**

Speaking about the meeting he writes:

"Then we reached dwelling place of Al-Sistani wherein he was staying in dirty neighborhood surrounded with garbage from every side. I remember putting handkerchief on my nose due to smell that was present inside Al-Sistani's building and the areas surrounding it. When I saw Al-Sistani, he hugged me and kissed me more than once even though I don't find it pleasant to kiss men, we discussed about many issues and it was from wisdom to accept opinions of our friends especially opinion of Al-Sistani."

**Source:
1 - Akhbar Al-Khaleej**

2 - www.slaati.com
3 - www.almorabit.com

13. TO SPY FOR THE KUFFAR

O you who believe! Take not the Jews and the Christians as Auliya' (friends, protectors, helpers, etc.), they are but Auliya' to one another. And if any amongst you takes them as Auliya', then surely he is one of them. Verily, Allah guides not those people who are the Zalimun (polytheists and wrongdoers and unjust).' (Al-Ma'idah 5: 51)

Ibn Hazm Stated in Al-Muhalla (11/13: "What is correct is that His statement, the Most High, "And if any amongst you takes them as Auliya', then surely he is one of them." (The Quran 5:51), should be understood on the basis of its apparent meaning. The person being referred to is a disbeliever from the generality of disbelievers, and no two Muslims disagree regarding this."

Ibn Hazm stated in Al-Muhalla (11/13: "What is correct is that His statement, the Most High, "And if any amongst you takes them as Auliya', then surely he is one of them." (The Quran 5:51), should be understood on the basis of its apparent meaning. The person being referred to is a disbeliever from the generality of disbelievers, and no two Muslims disagree regarding this."

The person referred to in the ayah is a kaafir and no two Muslims disagree
The ayah is clear

14. REFUSING TO MAKE HIJRA FROM DAR UL HARB TO DAR UL ISLAM

Verily! As for those whom the angels take (in death) while they are wronging themselves (as they stayed among the disbelievers even though emigration was obligatory for them), they (angels) say (to them) : "In what (condition) were you?" They reply: "We were weak and oppressed on earth." They (angels) say: "Was not the earth of Allah spacious enough for you to emigrate therein?" Such men will find their abode in Hell - What an evil destination! (An-Nisa 4: 97)

Except the weak ones among men, women and children who cannot devise a plan, nor are they able to direct their way.' (An-Nisa 4: 98)

Quraysh also refused to allow people to make hijra during the time of the Prophet (Salallahu 'Alayhi wa sallam), they had to leave in secret.
Just like today, the Europeans don't want you to leave, even though they hate you

We say to them, since you hate us with a passion, allow us to leave
If they keep the muslims there, they become lone wolves
Many people cannot leave because the kuffaar will lock you up and take away your passport.

Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) will forgive those who couldn't find a way:

For these there is hope that Allah will forgive them, and Allah is Ever Oft Pardoning, Oft-Forgiving. (An-Nisa 4: 99)

Some cannot leave so Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) has Made an exception for them
Many people are in prison because they tried to leave Dar ul harb
They were charged with terrorism for trying to emigrate
For these people there is hope that Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) will Forgive them.
Some people cannot fly; they are on a no fly list
Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) is talking about people who have a means to leave but refuse to leave because they love Dar ul harb

Ibn Hazm (rh) states that: "Whoever joins the 'land of war' and disbelief, of his own free will and in defiance of whoever amongst the Muslims calls him to his side, is by virtue of this act an apostate, by all the laws of apostasy, in Islam. Whoever is able to kill him must do so. His property is unprotected, his marriage null and void, all his rights are swept away. [Ibn Hazm, al-Muhalla': (13/139-140)

15. TO GO TO THE PALM READERS AND THE FORTUNE TELLERS

Abu Huraira reported that the Prophet (SAW), said "Whoever comes to a fortune-teller and believes him has disbelieved in what was revealed to Muhammad (SAW)". [Musnad Ahmad (Vol. 2, pg. 429) No. 9532 and Mustadrak al-Hakim (Vol. 1, pg. 49) No. 15]

QUESTION #1

If I am living in a kuffaar country, and I am involved with a dawah organization and I give dawah daily to the non-muslims, then is it an excuse to live here? And how do I know when I need to leave to go to live amongst the Muslims?

Answer 1: You are supposed to leave when they stop you from implementing your Deen because of the following hadith:

On the authority of Jarir bin 'Abdullah that the Messenger of Allah (SAW) sent a military expedition to Khath'am. So some people (living there) sought safety by prostrating, but they were met quickly and killed. News of this reached the Prophet (SAW) upon which he commanded that they be given half of the 'Aql (blood money). And he said: "I am free from every Muslim that lives among the idolaters." They said: "O Messenger of Allah: How is that?" He said: "They should not see each other's campfires." [Sunan Tirmidhi (4/155) No. 1604 and Sunan Abu Dawud (3/45) No. 2645]

You are also supposed to separate from them even in death.
You cannot even be buried with them in the same graveyard

QUESTION #2

Asalaamu alaikum sheikh, is it haram for Muslims to leave their Muslim country to live in a kufr country for a better economic life?

Answer 2: This is not permissible if it is just for economic life.
You can move for dawah or Jihad
Many people do this and become apostate. 90% of them have become kuffaar. Many have apostatized without even realizing it
They believe in democracy and democracy is the greatest shirk under the heavens
Democracy is the religion of the free masons.

QUESTION #3

What do we say to the madkhalis who reject fatwas of scholars like Ibn Hazm because they had a dodgy aqeedah?

Answer 3: Firstly, every scholar makes mistakes.
The scholars in my university used to take from Ibn Hazm, Qurtubi etc

Ibn hazm didn't have dodgy aqeedah, no fault in his aqeedah
He followed the Dhaahiriyyah madhab. This madhab was about to die, and ibn Hazm came along and gave it the kiss of life
Qurtubi was Ashaa'ira
Imam Nawawi was Ashaa'ira
Yet the Madkhalis quote from them every day.
The scholars from Ahlus Sunna Wa Jamaa take from all scholars
They take the good and leave the bad.

My sheikhs quote from a Mutazilla [Zamakhshari]
They took from him other subjects, not aqeedah.

QUESTION # 4

I don’t know how true this is but I was telling this brother that democracy is haram and kufr and he told me that in the beginning the Prophet Muhammad (Salallahu 'Alayhi wa sallam) used to go to the house where the Kuffaar would meet to

make political decisions and the Prophet Muhammad (Salallahu 'Alayhi wa sallam) would be amongst them and basically was witnessing this. Is this true and if so does this mean anything for us?

Answer 4: You are not allowed to join the democratic parliament
Democracy is opposed to Islamic values.
Democracy is governed by the mobs; Islam is governed by Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala).
In a democracy, the majority rules and Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) cursed the majority in surah 6:116

And if you obey most of those on earth, they will mislead you far away from Allah's Path. They follow nothing but conjectures, and they do nothing but lie.' (Al-An'am 6: 116)

It is the greatest shirk because the MPs are the legislators
Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) is The Only Legislator

And He makes none to share in His Decision and His Rule.' (Al-Kahf 18: 26)

They make a mockery of the deen by them saying "should we allow gay marriages" - this is a mockery:

And it has already been revealed to you in the Book (this Qur'an) that when you hear the Verses of Allah being denied and mocked at, then sit not with them, until they engage in a talk other than that; (but if you stayed with them) certainly in that case you would be like them. Surely, Allah will collect the hypocrites and disbelievers all together in Hell,' (An-Nisa 4: 140)

And when you (Muhammad SAW) see those who engage in a false conversation about Our Verses (of the Qur'an) by mocking at them, stay away from them till they turn to another topic. And if Shaitan (Satan) causes you to forget, then after the remembrance sit not you in the company of those people who are the Zalimun (polytheists and wrongdoers, etc.). (Al-An'am 6:6))

Also, in a democracy you have freedom to blaspheme.
You can say the worse things about Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) and they can't touch you.

In a democracy you are free to change your religion.
If your 16 year old daughter decides not to pray, wear the hijab etc
You cannot touch her.

But if they turn back (from Islām), take (hold) of them and kill them wherever you find them, and take neither Auliyā' (protectors or friends) nor helpers from them.' (An-Nisa 4: 89)

Islamic democracy is an oxymoron (two words that cannot come together)
An example of an oxymoron is a bad angel or bad blessing
Hypocrites speak with oxymoron
The expression 'a non-practicing Muslim' is an oxymoron
Marital rape is an oxymoron
A woman likes to be 'raped' by her husband, it makes her feel wanted

A woman can press charges if she was fasting during Ramadhan or on her menses.
If that is not the case, she is not allowed to press charges.

QUESTION #5

Asalaaamu alaykum shaikh please can you tell us when will you be doing the science of Hadith?

Answer 5: I was told to do the Science of Quran first. Then after I will be doing the Science of Hadith inshaAllah

Invalidation Of Your Actions – Part 2
By Shaikh Abdullah Faisal
Saturday, 18th April 2015

Notes typed live By AT19
Edited and Formatted by BintZaki and AT38

15. TO GO TO THE SOOTHSAYERS (PALM READERS)

This nullifies your pious deeds because it is Shirk.
Because you believe that someone else besides Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) knows the future
These people who claim to have knowledge of the ghaib (unseen) work with the jinns
The people who believe in fortune tellers, take part in shirk
And this nullifies your good deeds:

Narrated By 'Aisha: Some people asked the Prophet regarding the soothsayers. He said, "They are nothing." They said, "O Allah's Apostle! Some of their talks come true." The Prophet said, "That word which happens to be true is what a Jinn snatches away by stealth (from the Heaven) and pours it in the ears of his friend (the foreteller) with a sound like the cackling of a hen. The soothsayers then mix with that word, one hundred lies." [Sahih Bukhari, Vol 9, Book 93, Hadith #650]

To dabble in black magic also nullifies your pious deeds.

So if you pay for someone to do black magic on your behalf
Or to become a practitioner, you become a kafir

16. TO DISOBEY YOUR PARENTS (RIGHTLY GUIDED PARENTS)

And your Lord has decreed that you worship none but Him. And that you be dutiful to your parents. If one of them or both of them attain old age in your life, say not to them a word of disrespect, nor shout at them but address them in terms of honour. (Al-Isra 17: 23)

And lower unto them the wing of submission and humility through mercy, and say: "My Lord! Bestow on them Your Mercy as they did bring me up when I was small." (Al-Isra 17: 24)

Three people Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) won't Look at or Accept on the Day of Judgment (DOJ) and one of them is the one who disobeys his parents:

Abdullah ibn Omar reported that the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "Three people will not enter paradise and Allah will not look to them on the Day of Judgment: the one who is disobedient to his parents, the woman who imitates men and the ad-Dayooth (cuckold, weak man who feels no jealousy over his womenfolk)..." [Musnad Ahmad (2/134) No. 6180, Musnad al-Bazzar (12/270) No. 6051, al-Sunnan al-Kubra al-Nasa'i (2/63) No. 2354, al-Mu'jam al-Awsat al-Tabarani (3/51) No. 2443]

17. FOR YOU TO BE ADDICTED TO KHAMR – INTOXICANT

Khamr means anything that befogs the mind
It can be liquid, powder or gas
Alcohol, heroin, cocaine etc are all examples of Khamr
You should not be addicted to haram

Abu Musa al-Ash'ari (RA) said: The Prophet (SAW) sent Mu'adh ibn Jabal and me to Yemen, and I said: O Messenger of Allah, there is a drink that is made in our land and is called al-mizr, which is made from barley, and another drink called al-bit', which is made from honey. He said: "Every intoxicant is haram." [al-Bukhari (4343) and Muslim (1733)]

Ibn `Umar (RA) said: I heard `Umar (RA) say from the minbar of the Messenger of Allah (SAW): "O people, the prohibition of khamr was revealed when khamr was made from five things: grapes, dates, honey, wheat and barley. Khamr is whatever befogs the mind." [Related by al-Bukhari (4619) and Muslim (3032)]

Ibn Omar (RA) reported Allah's Messenger (SAW) said, "Every intoxicant is Khamr and every intoxicant is forbidden. He who drinks wine in this world and dies as an addict to it will not drink it in the Hereafter." [Bukhari 5575, Muslim 2003, Tirmidhi 1868, Ahmed 4690, Abu Dawud 3679, Nisai 5598, Ibn e Majah 3387]

If you drink alcohol, your salah will not be accepted for 40 days and 40 nights but you still have to make your salah

'Abdullah ibn Omar (RA) reported that Allah's Messenger (SAW) said, "If anyone drinks wine then his salah over forty days are not approved. If he repents then Allah will relent to him. If he reverts (to it), then Allah will not approve his salah over forty days. If he repents, Allah will relent to him but if he reverts (to it) then Allah will not approve his salah over forty days. If he repents then Allah will relent to him. Again, if he reverts the fourth time, Allah will not approve his salah over forty days and if he repents then Allah will not relent to him and He will give him to drink from the river of Khabal." Someone asked, "O Abu Abdur Rahman! what is the river of Khabal?' He said, "The pus of the dwellers of the people of fire." [Sunan Tirmidhi (4/290) No. 1862, Sunan Nasa'i (8/317) No. 5670, Musnad Ahmad (2/35) No. 4917, al-Mu'jam al-Kabir al-Tabarani (12/390) No. 13441]

There is wine in Paradise
Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) Told us that in Paradise there will be 4 rivers (water, milk, honey and wine):

The description of Paradise which the Muttaqûn (pious - see V.2:2) have been promised is that in it are rivers of water the taste and smell of which are not changed; rivers of milk of which the taste never changes; rivers of wine delicious to those who drink; and rivers of clarified honey (clear and pure) therein for them is every kind of fruit; and forgiveness from their Lord. (Are these) like those who shall dwell for ever in the Fire, and be given, to drink, boiling water, so that it cuts up their bowels? (Muhammad 47: 15)

As well as your salah not being accepted for 40 days & 40 nights, if you drink the wine in the Dunya, you will not drink the wine in the Hereafter.

Abdullah ibn 'Umar (RA) narrated that the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "Whoever drinks wine in this world and does not repent from that, he will be deprived of it in the Hereafter." [Related by al-Bukhari (5575) and Muslim (2003)]

I learnt a fatwa in university and it says that
If you have a drink and it has 0-5% alcohol is ok because that is the threshold
The same goes for food or perfume.

Uthaymeen issued the fatwa stating that you are allowed to use vinegar (which has alcohol).
But if you drink alcohol, your salah is not accepted for 40 days,

Sheikh Ibn 'Uthaymeen said: With regard to some medicines that contain alcohol, if the effect of the alcohol in the medicine can be seen in the form of intoxication, then it is haraam, but if no effect is seen, and the alcohol is only added to it as a preservative, then there is nothing wrong with it, because the alcoholic content does not have any effect. End quote. Liqaa'aat il-Baab il-Maftoohah, 3/231.

Islam Q and A is a good website to check for fatwas
What I learnt in University is similar to the fatwas on Islam Q and A

http://islamqa.org/

If the alcohol is part of a medicine, it is also ok
The alcohol in the medicine is not to intoxicate but to preserve
If the alcohol is over 5%, it is haram to drink
Everything you consume has some form of alcohol in it
If the vinegar becomes alcohol without human interference, it is halal to use

The issue of perfumes that are said to contain cologne or alcohol If the percentage of alcohol is very little, we say that it does not matter, and a person may use them without any concern, such as if the alcohol content is 5% or less. This does not matter. If the percentage of alcohol is very high, so that you can detect it, then it is better not to use it except where it is necessary, such as for sterilizing wounds and the like. [Liqa' alBaab alMaftooh by Sheikh 'Uthaymeen, 24]

If you are a doctor or nurse and you are cleaning the wound to prevent infection
It is ok to use alcohol.
Even if the alcohol content is high

There is a hadith that says if you die as an alcoholic, you die the death of a mushrik

The law allows people to sell alcohol in pubs
But they don't allow marijuana in some countries.
Alcohol is more dangerous than marijuana
To allow alcohol, but not marijuana is ridiculous
Many people are killed due to alcohol abuse
Drunk driving, liver failure etc.

Sheikh Uthaymeen gave a fatwa which said, "If a small quantity of alcohol is so submerged in something else that is has no tangible or theoretical effect, then the substance keeps the ruling that is in accordance with its own attributes. As for the hadith that states 'Whatever intoxicates in large quantities, then a small quantity of it is forbidden', this refers to a certain beverage that intoxicates when someone drinks a lot of it, but not when he drinks a little. It is unlawful to drink a small quantity of such a beverage, because even though a small quantity cannot make a person drunk, it can lead to drinking larger quantities." [Majmoo` al-Fatawa (4/260)]

What Uthaymeen is saying in this Fatawa is, if the alcohol is submerged in food and has no tangible effect, it is ok to eat that food.
For example, you don't have to ask the kaafir if the cake has alcohol in it when you go to purchase a cake.

The food has its own attributes.
You have to say, "It is cake. I am eating cake"
The cake has the hukum of being cake, not alcohol

18. TO GIVE FALSE TESTIMONY

If you go to the courthouse and swear and lie, your good deeds have been nullified
This also covers forged speech

Abu Huraira (RA) narrated the Prophet (SAW) said, "Whoever does not give up forged speech and evil actions, Allah is not in need of his leaving his food and drink (i.e. Allah will not accept his fasting.) [Sahih Bukhari (3/26) No. 1903]

19. TO HAVE A PET DOG AT HOME

If the dog is kept outside the home, that's different
If the dog is a guard dog, that is ok because it is kept to bite the thief
You are allowed to have a farm dog
You are allowed to have a hunting dog
But a pet dog is haram

The Prophet (Salallahu 'Alayhi wa sallam) said you can keep three types of dogs:

Abu Hurayra (RA) narrated that the Messenger of Allah (Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam) said: "Whoever keeps a dog that is not a dog for hunting, herding livestock or farming, two qiraats will be deducted from his reward each day." [Sahih Muslim (3/1203) No. 1575]

The Angel of Mercy does not enter the home if you have a dog in the home:

If there are images or statues in it, the fuqaha' differed concerning the ruling on praying there in that case. Some of them are of the view that it is haraam, but the majority are of the view that it is makrooh. The reason given by those who regard it as haraam is the general meaning of the evidence which indicates that statues and keeping them are haraam, because the presence of these images prevents the angels from entering that place. Al-Bukhaari (3225) and Muslim (2106) narrated from Abu Talhah that the Prophet (blessings and peace of Allah be upon him) said: "The angels do not enter a house in which there is a dog or an image."

Al-Tirmidhi (2806) and Abu Dawood (4158) narrated that Abu Hurayrah said: The Messenger of Allah (blessings and peace of Allah be upon him) said: "Jibreel came to me and said: 'I was going to come to you yesterday and nothing prevented me from entering upon you in the house where you were except that at the door of the house there was a statue of a man, and in the house there was a curtain on which there were images, and in the house there was a dog. So give instructions that the head of the statue at the door should be cut off, so that it will look like a tree. And give instructions that the curtain should be cut up and made into two pillows that will be placed on the ground and stepped on. And issue instructions that the dog be put outside.'" So the Messenger of Allah (blessings and peace of Allah be upon him) did that. And the dog was a puppy belonging to al-Hasan or al-Husayn that was under a bed, and he gave instructions that it should be taken outside. This hadeeth was classed as saheeh by al-Albaani in Saheeh al-Jaami', no. 68.

You lose your good deeds when you keep a pet dog

Narrated By Abu Huraira: the Messenger of Allah (Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam) said, "Whoever keeps a dog, a qiraat from his good deeds will be deducted every day, except a dog for farming or herding livestock." [Sahih Bukhari (4/130) No. 3324]

It is also haram to sell a dog
The Prophet (Salallahu 'Alayhi wa sallam) said Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) curses three types of livelihoods:

Abu Mas'ud al-Badri (RA) said: "The Messenger of Allah (SAW) prohibited the price of a dog, the earning of an prostitute, and the money given to a soothsayer." [al-Bukhari (2237) and Muslim (1567)]

If you earn your money from selling dogs, prostitution or palm reading
There is no barakah in this way of living.

Abu Hanifa (rahimahullah) doesn't agree with it being haram to sell trained dogs
He says some dogs are trained and it is ok to sell trained dogs
Abu Hanifa (rahimahullah) holds the correct opinion
There are dogs that detect drugs or guide the blind etc.
These dogs take time, effort & money to train.

20. THE WIFE WHO IS DISOBEDIENT TO HER HUSBAND

Umm Salamah (RA) reported that Allahs Messenger (SAW) said, "Any woman, who dies while her husband is pleased with her, will enter Paradise." [Sunan Tirmidhi (3/466) No. 1161, Sunan Ibn Majah (3/59) No. 1854]

A woman is allowed to refuse her husband in bed if she is menstruating, fasting during Ramadhan or ill

Abu Huraira (RA) said: The Messenger of Allah (SAW) said, "If a man calls his wife to his bed and she refuses, and thus he spends the night angry with her, the angels continue cursing her till the morning." [al-Bukhari (3237) and Muslim (1436)]

She can refuse his bed if he abuses her verbally
She can refuse his bed if she is bleeding after childbirth
Or if he wants to make love to her in front of a second wife

The Prophet (saws) said: 'If a woman dies while her husband was pleased with her, she will enter Paradise.' Al-Tirmidhi Hadith 286

She can say NO for valid reasons
She can say NO if he refuses to work and feed her, because of the following ayah Nisa: 34

Men are the protectors and maintainers of women, because Allāh has made one of them to excel the other, and because they spend (to support them) from their means. Therefore the righteous women are devoutly obedient (to Allāh and to their husbands), and guard in the husband's absence what Allāh orders them to guard (e.g. their chastity, their husband's property, etc.)... (An-Nisa 4:34)

Similarly, if you did not obey your husband, he can refuse to maintain you financially

The only time it is compulsory on him to maintain her is if she is obedient to him.

It was narrated that Abu Umaamah said: The Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "There are three whose prayer goes no further than their ears: the runaway slave until he returns, a wife whose husband remains angry with her overnight, and a imam who leads the people in prayer when they object to him doing so." [Sunan at-Tirmidhi (Vol. 2, pg. 191) No. 358]

21. AN AMIR WHO FORCES HIMSELF ON THE PEOPLE

They don't like him to be the Amir or the Imam, but he forces himself on the people:

The Prophet (saw) said: "When Allah loves a servant, He calls Gabriel and says, 'Verily I love so and so; you should also love him', and Gabriel begins to love him. Then he(Gabriel) makes an announcement in the heaven saying, 'Allah loves so and so, you should also love him', and then the inhabitants of the heavens (the angels) also begin to love him and then there conferred honour upon him in the earth; and whenever Allah dislikes a servant of His, HE calls Gabriel and says, 'I dislike so and so you should also dislike him', and then Gabriel also dislikes him and then makes an announcement amongst the inhabitants of heaven, 'Verily ALLAH dislike so and so, so you should dislike him', and thus they also dislike him. Then he becomes the object of wrath of the earth also". (Sahih Muslim (English translation) Vol. 4 pg1385 No.6373)

Maybe he has the wrong aqeeda, smokes, shaved off his beard.. etc

It has been narrated on the authority of 'Auf b. Malik that the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: The best leader is the one where mutual love exists between him and the people, and the worst leader generates mutual hate... [Sahih Muslim, Book 20, Hadith #4573]

22. THE PERSON WHO BOYCOTTS HIS MUSLIM BROTHERS OR SISTERS

He refuses to give salaam or to reply to their salaam

"It is not allowed for a man to boycott his brother for more than three nights, when they meet this one turns away and the other turns away. The best of them is the one who is the first to offer the greetings." (Recorded in al-Bukhari and Muslim)

Every Monday and Thursday, your good deeds are taken to Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala)

On the authority of Abu Hurayrah (RA), who said that the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "The gates of Paradise will be opened on Mondays and on Thursdays, and every servant [of Allah] who associates nothing with Allah will be forgiven, except for the man who has a

grudge against his brother. [About them] it will be said: 'Delay these two until they are reconciled; delay these two until they are reconciled.'" [Sahih Muslim (4/1987) No. 2565, Muwatta Malik (2/80) No. 1897, Sunan Dawud (4/279) No. 4916]

The Prophet (Salallahu 'Alayhi wa sallam) said if you boycott a Muslim for one year, it's like you shed his blood.

Narrated By Abu Khirash as-Sulami: Abu Khirash heard the Apostle of Allah (SAW) say: "If one keeps apart from his brother for a year, it is like shedding his blood." [Sunan Abu Dawud (4/279) No. 4915, Musnad Ahmad (4/220) No. 17964, al-Adab al-Mufrad al-Bukhari No. 404, Mustadrak al-Haakim (4/180) No. 7292, Shu'ab al-Iman al-Bayhaqi (9/26) No. 6207, al-Mu'jam al-Kabir al-Tabarani (22/30 No. 780]

23. BACKBITING AND SLANDERING OF YOUR MUSLIM BROTHER AND SISTER

Abu Hurairah (RA) reported: Messenger of Allah (SAW) said, "Do you know who is the bankrupt?" They said: "The bankrupt among us is one who has neither money with him nor any property." He said, "The real bankrupt of my Ummah would be he who would come on the Day of Resurrection with Salat, Saum and Sadaqah (charity), (but he will find himself bankrupt on that day as he will have exhausted the good deeds) because he reviled others, brought calumny against others, unlawfully devoured the wealth of others, shed the blood of others and beat others; so his good deeds would be credited to the account of those (who suffered at his hand). If his good deeds fall short to clear the account, their sins would be entered in his account and he would be thrown in the (Hell) Fire." [Sahih Muslim (4/1997) No. 2581]

The victim on DOJ will claim his rights, and the bankrupt person will be the person who committed the slander and backbiting.

On the DOJ, Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) will take away your pious deeds and give them to the people you slandered.

24. TO HATE WHAT ALLAH (SUBHANAHU WA TA'ALA) REVEALED

That is because they hate that which Allāh has sent down (this Qur'ān and Islāmic laws, etc.), so He has made their deeds fruitless. (Muhammad 47: 9)

Muhammad ibn Abdul Wahhab said, your Islam is nullified when you hate what Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) Revealed

Verily, We have sent you (O Muhammad SAW) as a witness, as a bearer of glad tidings, and as a warner. (Al-Fath 48: 8)

Questions 1: Can you explain if music is a type of khamr?

Answer 1: Music is not khamr. You have no salah for 40 days and 40 nights for drinking khamr. When you drink khamr you are also given 80 lashes. You cannot give someone 80 lashes for listening to music. If you call music khamr, you have to give it the ruling of Khamr

Omar Ibn Al Khattab (radiyallahu ʿanhu) changed the number of lashes from 40 to 80. 40 was originally done by the Prophet (Salallahu 'Alayhi wa sallam)

Omar gave eighty lashes for drinking wine. [Muwatta Malik (2/45) No. 1826, Sunan al-Daraqutni (4/211-214) No. 3344, al-Sunan al-Kubra al-Nasa'i (5/137) No. 5269, Mustadrak al-Haakim (4/417) No. 8132, al-Sunan al-Kubra al-Bayhaqi (8/556) No. 17543]

Omar increased the number of lashes because someone complained that people in Iraq drank alcohol like one would drink water.

Question2: Asalaamualaikum Sheikh. It's difficult to criticise kuffar without backbiting. Where do we draw the line with backbiting the kuffar? (And also Muslims who deserve constructive criticism). Jzk.

Answer 2: There is no backbiting for the kaafir because the kaafir has no rights until he lives in the Islamic State and pays Jizya.
There is no sin in backbiting wicked scholars either, because a wicked scholar changes Islam to suite the ruler or his evil desires.

Question 3: Sheikh can you do comparative fiqh and when is the next conference?

Answer 3: The next conference is May 24th 2015 inshaAllah. It will be with Abu Baraa, Anjem Choudary and Abu Izzadeen.

I have done comparative fiqh before, but will do it again inshaAllah

Question 4: Aswr Sheikh, The hadith of the dog doesn't explain about guard dogs, can you elaborate on them?

Answer 4: When the ulama allowed guard dogs they used qiyas for the farming dogs. The Prophet (Salallahu 'Alayhi wa sallam) said you cannot sell dogs.

Abu Hanifa said some dogs can be trained for things, such as guide dogs etc..
He said those dogs can be sold to guide the blind etc.

This is why surface knowledge is dangerous. For example, you might read a hadith saying,:

Buraydah (RA), according to which the Prophet (peace and blessings of Allaah be upon him) said: "Whoever plays with dice, it is as if he dipped his hand in the flesh and blood of a pig." [Muslim (2260)].

And then you might go on to tell people that to play monopoly is haram.
But the scholars will tell you they used to use dice to gamble during the time of the Prophet (Salallahu 'Alayhi wa sallam), thus if you use dice to play monopoly it is not haram because there is no gambling in it. So if you play dice without gambling, it is not haram.

This is why there are large sets of volumes, such as Fath ul Bari, that are here to EXPLAIN Sahih Bukhari & other hadith books. One cannot put their own spin on Ayaat & aHadith.

Question 5: Assalaamu Alaykum Sheikh, two questions for you tonight, if a Muslim is arrested in darul harb for something that is allowed in Islam,

and has a case ongoing in the kaafir courthouse, are we allowed to lie so that he can be freed? And also, if a man is enslaved by a kaafir who oppresses him, is it halaal for him to run away from his master?

Answer 5: You can lie to the kaafir in Dar ul harb because the kaafir in Dar ul harb are the enemy. They are at war with the Muslims and you are behind enemy lines. (Dar ul Harb means = Country of War)

You can run away from your master if your master is a kaafir:

And never will Allāh grant to the disbelievers a way (to triumph) over the believers. (An-Nisa 4:141)

Question 6: Do you get sinned for backbiting if you talk about famous people and celebrities?

Answer 6: I do not know any evidence to say you get sin if you expose their evil behavior. For example, talking about celebrity men who marry men. You only get sin when you backbite your Muslim brother or sister:

O you who believe! Avoid much suspicions, indeed some suspicions are sins. And spy not, neither backbite one another. Would one of you like to eat the flesh of his dead brother? You would hate it (so hate backbiting). And fear Allāh. Verily, Allāh is the One Who accepts repentance, Most Merciful. (Al-Hujurat 49: 12)

Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) didn't Talk about the kaafir, the kaafir has no right unless they live in the Islamic state and pay the jizya.

Question 7: Assalaamu alaykum sheikh, can you explain surah tawbah verse 29, what is the meaning of the verse?

Answer 7:

Fight against those who (1) believe not in Allāh, (2) nor in the Last Day, (3) nor forbid that which has been forbidden by Allāh and His Messenger (4) and those who acknowledge not the religion of truth (i.e. Islām) among the people of the Scripture (Jews and Christians), until they pay the Jizyah[] with willing submission, and feel themselves subdued. (At-Tawbah 9: 29)

This verse is talking about jihad. You are allowed to do offensive jihad. Jihad is not just defensive. The prophet (Salallahu 'Alayhi wa sallam) launched an offensive jihad against the Jews of khaibar and they became rich after they defeated khaibar

Narrated By Aisha: When Khaibar was conquered, we said, "Now we will eat our fill of dates!" [Sahih Bukhari, Vol 5, Book 59, Hadith #547]

Narrated By Ibn Omar: We did not eat our fill except after we had conquered Khaibar. [Sahih Bukhari, Vol 5, Book 59, Hadith #548]

The ayah you brought is telling you that you are allowed to launch an offensive jihad against the kaafir.

Spain is another example.
When Spain was under Muslim rule it became the center of Science and Math because of the Islamic civilization that was there
Who makes the decision to launch a jihad? The Amir

Egypt is another example, Omar (radiyallahu ʿanhu) made the decision to conquer Egypt. He appointed Amr ibn al Aas (radiyallahu ʿanhu) to be the governor of Egypt because it was Amr's idea. And when they conquered Egypt, the Christians paid jizyah. They were Coptic Christians. Coptic was the language they spoke in Egypt before they were conquered by the Muslim.

Question 8: Is it haram to wear clothes that have symbols of Nationalism?

Answer 8: The only symbols you are allowed to wear are Islamic symbols.
If you were forced to wear it, you've done nothing wrong.
If a person is proud of Dar ul harb, that is haram.

But if you are prideful about an Islamic country (A country where the Shariah is implemented), that is okay because you are meant to be proud of Islam & that which institutes the shariah.

Question 9: What is the role of a stepfather?

Answer 9: A stepfather has the same role as a biological father. Food, shelter and an Islamic upbringing. The girl can show her hair in front of her stepfather. However, they cannot inherit from the stepfather unless it is noted as a gift in the will.

25 Things that Make You a Kaafir

"25 THINGS THAT MAKE YOU A KAAFIR"
~ by Shaikh Abdullah Faisal ~

NOTES by AT-15, AT-23, AT-21
Edit and formatting by AT-21 and AT-5

Download Audio Go to page

Bismillah...

YOU'RE A KAAFIR IF YOU DO, BELIEVE OR PRACTICE THESE 25 THINGS:

1. MAJOR SHIRK (NOT MINOR)
**eg. Pray or worship; pray to false deity
-or slaughter animals in the name of the false deity

Verily, Allāh forgives not that partners should be set up with him in worship, but He forgives except that (anything else) to whom He pleases, and whoever sets up partners with Allāh in worship, he has indeed invented a tremendous sin. (An-Nisa 4:48)

****Major Shirk nullifies your Shahadah and makes you become a kaafir****

VOCABULARY:
Nawaaqid al Islam = anything nullified your Shahadah
zulfaa = intermediary
Qadr = destiny

2. PRACTICE BLACK MAGIC (NAWAAQID AL ISLAM)

They followed what the Shayātin (devils) gave out (falsely of the magic) in the lifetime of Sulaimān (Solomon). Sulaimān did not disbelieve, but the Shayātin (devils) disbelieved, teaching men magic and such things that came down at Babylon to the two angels, Hārût and Mārût, but neither of these two (angels) taught anyone (such things) till they had said, "We are only for trial, so disbelieve not (by learning this magic from us)." And from these (angels) people learn that by which they cause separation between man and his wife, but they could not thus harm anyone except by Allāh's Leave. And they learn that which harms them and profits them not. And indeed they knew that the buyers of it (magic) would have no share in the Hereafter. And how bad indeed was that for which they sold their ownselves, if they but knew. (Al-Baqarah 2:102)

**When you practice shirk, you are a kaafir -
**If you die as a mushrik and committed shirk, witho making amends,
-there's NO hope in the Hereafter

3. PLACE BETWEEN YOURSELF AND ALLAH AN INTERMEDIARY TO CALL UPON THAT INTERMEDIARY TO INTERCEDE TO ALLAH FOR YOU

Barelvis and Shiites:
-this is the aqeeda of the Barelvis and Shiites

They have similar aqeeda - Ahmad Raza, founded Barelvis
-and he was a Shiite but pretended to be Sunni to lead people astray

Allah 'tala dismissed those who used intermediaries

Surely, the religion (i.e. the worship and the obedience) is for Allāh only. And those who take Auliyā' (protectors and helpers) besides Him (say): "We worship them only that they may bring us near to Allāh." Verily, Allāh will judge between them concerning that wherein they differ. Truly, Allāh guides not him who is a liar, and a disbeliever. (Az-Zumar 39:3)

These are Muslims by NAME not NATURE
-and not by CONVICTION but CULTURE
-this is how they become grave worshippers

4. REFUSE TO PRONOUNCE A KAAFIR - KAAFIR!
THE HUKUM IS APPLIED WHEN THE HUKUM IS CLEAR
eg. When you know someone is a kaafir and you don't pronounce it, you become a kaafir

eg. SALMAN RUSHDIE - slandered Allah (swt) and His Rasool (saws) - he is a kaafir and you must call him a kaafir

*****TAKFIR is not a choice - you are commanded - it is fardh*****

eg. Same sex nikah (you must marry within your own gender)
**In Islam, there are things you don't have a choice

**Rasool (swt) said - he marries woman and you must 'follow me' (Sunnah)

I marry women. Whoever turns away from my Sunnah is not of me."(Sahih Bukhari and Sahih Muslim)

TAKFIR IS NOT SOMETHING YOU HAVE A CHOICE - someone believes Aisha had an affair
-he is a kaafir and you must pronounce him kaafir just by what Allah 'tala revealed

SHIITE BELIEFS:
The Shia believe that at the time of Mahdi's return Imam Mahdi will resurrect Aisha (Prophet Mohammad's wife) and execute the law of Hudud on her, for committing Zina (adultery) during her marriage. (Al-Anwar Al-Numaniyah, vol. 1, p. 161, Tafsir al-Shafi, vol. 2, p. 108, Haq al-Yaqeen, vol. 2, p. 256, Hayat al-Qulub, Vol. 2, p. 611)

And so judge (you O Muhammad SAW) between them by what Allāh has revealed and follow not their vain desires, but beware of them lest they turn you (O Muhammad SAW) far away from some of that which Allāh has sent down to you. And if they turn away, then know that Allāh's Will is to punish them for some sins of theirs. And truly, most of men are Fāsiqûn (rebellious and disobedient to Allāh). (Al-Ma'idah 5:49)

eg. Someone denies Muhammad was a Prophet - that person is a kaafir
**You can't doubt that (but the kufr must be clear)

eg. Shaikh bin Baz - the kufr is not clear
eg. Shaikh bin Baz - leave the takfeer to the scholars

**The Mufti of Grozny said the Shaikh [Mufti of Grozny]
-deserved to be killed
– but there's no takfeer on bin Baz tho he sided
-with the US (military base in Saudi)

Bin Baz's fatwa 35/273
Ibn Taymiyyah Vol 35 / 373 - he made takfir on the wicked scholars.

"A scholar who abandons what has learnt from the Qur'an and the Sunnah and follows a ruler who does not rule in accordance with the teaching of Allah and His Messenger, is an apostate and a disbeliever who deserves punishment in this world and in the hereafter." –"Al-Fataawa", Vol. 35/373.

.
***Don't give walaa to anyone but Allah (swt) ***

Maida 5:51 - O ye who believe! Take not the Jews and the Christians for friends. They are friends one to another. He among you who taketh them for friends is (one) of them. Lo! Allah guideth not wrongdoing folk. (51)

5. REJECT ONE OF THE 5 PILLARS OF ISLAM [there are really 7]

1 SHAHADAH
2 SALAH
3 ZAKAH
4 SAUM
5 HAJJ
6 JIHAD
7 AL WALAA WAL BARAA

O you who believe! Take not the Jews and the Christians as Auliyâ' (friends, protectors, helpers), they are but Auliyâ' of each other. And if any amongst you takes them (as Auliyâ'), then surely he is one of them. Verily, Allâh guides not those people who are the Zâlimûn (polytheists and wrong-doers and unjust). (51)

In their hearts is a disease (of doubt and hypocrisy) and Allâh has increased their disease. A painful torment is theirs because they used to tell lies. (2:10)

The (true) believers are those only who believe in Allah and His messenger and afterward doubt not, but strive with their wealth and their lives for the cause of Allah. Such are the sincere. (49:15)

IN THEIR HEART IS A DISEASE OF DOUBT
Shahadah has 7 conditions .....
-you are not allowed to doubt an aspect of the deen
-(that which is known by necessity)

6. IF YOU REJECT ONE OF 6 PILLARS OF EEMAN
1) Allah tala
2) His angels and books,
3) His prophets
4) His books,
5) Believe in Judgment Day
6) Believe in Qadr

7. RIDICULE AN ASPECT OF ISLAM

At Tauba 9:65-66 - Say: "Was it at Allâh (swt), and His Ayât (proofs, evidences, verses, lessons, signs, revelations) and His Messenger (SAW) that you were mocking?" (65) Make no excuse; you have disbelieved after you had believed.

eg. If a sister wears hijab and you laugh - you're a kaafir

eg. If you laugh at a brother who prays 5x a day, you're a kaafir

Don't mock the Rasool (saws) or Allah (tala)
eg. When Danish people used cartoons to mock the Rasool (saws)
-they were actually mocking Allah 'tala

White infidels copy each other to do evil things
Eg. BNP is as anti-Semitic, as Shaikh Faisal

Verily, those who disbelieve (in the religion of Islâm, the Qur'an and Prophet Muhammad (SAW)) from among the people of the Scripture (Jews and Christians) and Al-Mushrikûn will abide in the Fire of Hell. They are the worst of creatures. (98:36)

****Shaikh was quoting Surah 98: Tauba and Muhammad - they stop teaching these @ Shaikh's university because they are too radical**

8. DISLIKE AN ASPECT OF THE DEEN

If you hate the difficulties of jihad, you're still a Muslim but Jihâd is ordained for you (Muslims) though you dislike it, and it may be that you dislike a thing which is good for you and that you like a thing which is bad for you. Allâh knows but you do not know. (2:216)

**If your hatred cause you to deny, you're a kaafir
-[applies to topics of hijab and jihad, as both as fard]

SHAIKH'S SOUTH AFRICAN TOUR:
-In South Africa - they pray with hands by their side,
-no hijab, dressed like cat-walk models
-Ian Dallas (member of the Free Mason Movement), was their leader

We can't hate what Allah 'tala has revealed or you become a kaafir

That is because they hate that which Allâh has sent down (this Qur'an and Islâmic laws etc.), so He has made their deeds fruitless. (47:9)

You can hate the difficulties but not the act so badly that you don't do it
-because things like hijab and jihad, are FARDH

9. BELIEVE IN QUR'AN BUT NOT SUNNAH

**These are called the Parvazi - they claim they believe in Qur'an (they are liars)
If they did they would believe in Hadith because Allah tala said to follow HADITH**

"If you (really) love Allâh then follow me , Allâh will love you and forgive you your sins. And Allâh is Oft-Forgiving, Most Merciful." (3:31)

And whatsoever the Messenger (Muhammad SAW) gives you, take it, and whatsoever he forbids you, abstain (from it) , And fear Allâh. Verily, Allâh is Severe in punishment. (7) Al Hashr 59:7

We were commanded to pray 5x a day ... and we get baraaka for 50x a day because of Allah's mercy to His servants

ALLAH TALA DIDN'T TELL YOU HOW TO PRAY - HOW DID YOU FIND OUT THE RAKAT FOR EACH SALAH (ISHA, MAGHRIB, FAJR) ?

HADITH !!! THAT'S WHERE WE FIND OUT HOW TO PRAY

eg. IT'S HARAAM TO MARRY 2 SISTERS AND LIVE WITH THEM SIMULTANEOUSLY
-HOW DO YOU KNOW? IT'S IN THE QUR'AN !

SAME FOR AUNT AND NIECE .... BUT HOW DID YOU FIND OUT? IT'S IN HADITH !

**OVER 100 THINGS ARE FOUND IN HADITH ONLY NOT IN THE QUR'AN

SHIITES DON'T LIKE WHEN SHAIKH FAISAL QUOTES BUKHARI ...
THEY FOLLOW THE IMAMS - HE DEFINITELY QUOTED FROM IT 10 MINUTES LATER

Shiites are pitiful, pathetic and appalling

The Shia believe that at the time of Mahdi's return Imam Mahdi will resurrect Aisha (Prophet Mohammad's wife) and execute the law of Hudud on her, for committing Zina (adultery) during her marriage. (Al-Anwar Al-Numaniyah, vol. 1, p. 161, Tafsir al-Shafi, vol. 2, p. 108, Haq al-Yaqeen, vol. 2, p. 256, Hayat al-Qulub, vol. 2, p. 611)

"Allah often lies and does mistakes" [Usool-al-Kafi, page 328, Yacoob Kulayni, Vol. 1]

"Allah often lies and makes mistakes. "Yaqub Kulayni - Usool-ul-Kafi, Page 328 Volume 1

24:11 Lo! they who spread the slander are a gang among you. Deem it not a bad thing for you; nay, it is good for you. Unto every man of them (will be paid) that which he hath earned of the sin; and as for him among them who had the greater share therein, his will be an awful doom. (11)

WHY CALL YOURSELVES MUSLIMS BECAUSE MUSLIMS DON'T BELIEVE IN THESE LIES !

Mirza Gulam Ahmad
- Ifk = big lie

Al Hashr 59:7 And whatsoever the Messenger (Muhammad SAW) gives you, take it, and whatsoever he forbids you, abstain (from it) , And fear Allâh. Verily, Allâh is Severe in punishment.

You're a kaafir if you do not ...

Recapping
9. BELIEVE IN QUR'AN BUT NOT SUNNAH
Fire-worshippers were found in Persia
-these are the Zoroastrians

'Umar did not take the Jizya from the Magian infidels till 'Abdur-Rahman bin 'Auf testified that Allah's Apostle had taken the Jizya from the Magians of Hajar. [Sahih Bukhari, Vol 4, Book 53, Hadith #384]

-the Sahabahs decided to charge them jizya
-we only know this from HADITH not Quran

When Muhammad (saws) passed away,
-the Sahabahs didn't know where to bury him
-they disagreed on Madinah or Makkah
-Abu Bakr said he heard the Rasool
-said to bury a prophet wherever they die
-so he was buried in Madinah

Abu Bakr said: "I heard the Messenger of Allâh [pbuh] say: 'A dead Prophet is buried where he dies.' Ar-Raheeq l Makhtoom (The Sealed Nectar)

THE PARVEZIS
-they say they follow Quran but this is not true
-because the Quran said to follow HADITH

FASTING IN RAMADAN
-we pay 10 USD for sadaqatul fitr
-if you have 5 people in your family (wife, family + 3 kids
-we pay $50 for the family)
-how do we know this?
-we learned about it from Hadith

In al-Jaami' al-Sagheer, al-Suyooti attributed it to Ibn Shaheen in his Targheeb: It was narrated from al-Diya' from Jareer ibn 'Abd-Allaah (RA) that the Prophet (SAW) said: "The month of Ramadaan is suspended between heaven and earth and is not taken up to Allaah except by zakat al-fitr."

FAJR has 2 rakat .. and ISHA has 4 rakah (anything for our salah, we learn from Hadith)

Sayyidina Abu Musa Ash'ari reported that Allah's Messenger (SAW) said, "Wearing silk and gold is forbidden to the men of my ummah. But (they are) allowed to their women." [Tirmidhi 1726, Nisai 5163]

-same thing for gold being haraam for men
-or that we're to recite Surah Fatiha in every single rakah?

Narrated By 'Ubada bin As-Samit: Allah's Apostle said, "Whoever does not recite Al-Fatiha in his prayer, his prayer is invalid." [Sahih Bukhari, Vol 1, Book 12, Hadith #723]

Forbidden to you (for marriage) are: …and two sisters in wedlock at the same time, except for what has already passed; verily, Allāh is Oft¬Forgiving, Most Merciful. (An-Nisa 4:23)

-it is haraam to marry 2 sisters and live with them simultaneously
-if one dies, then you can marry the other one; this is in Quran
-and it's haraam to marry the aunt and niece
-and live with them simultaneously
-how do we know? HADEETH

Narrated Um Habiba: I said, "O Allah's Apostle! Marry my sister, the daughter of Abu Sufyan." He said, "Do you like that?" I said, "Yes, for even now I am not your only wife; and the most beloved person to share the good with me is my sister." The Prophet said, "But that is not lawful for me (i.e., to be married to two sisters at a time.)" I said, "O Allah's Apostle! By Allah, we have heard that you want to marry Durra, the daughter of Abu Salama." He said, "You mean the daughter of Um Salama?" I said, "Yes." He said, "By Allah ! Even if she were not my stepdaughter, she would not be lawful for me to marry, for she is my foster niece, for Thuwaiba has suckled me and Abu Salama; so you should neither present your daughters, nor your sisters to me." [Sahih Bukhari, Volume 7, Book 62, Number #43]

Verily, those who disbelieve in Allah and His Messengers and wish to make distinction between Allah and His Messengers (by believing in Allah and disbelieving in His Messengers) saying, "We believe in some but reject others," and wish to adopt a way in between. (An-Nisa 4:150)

They are in truth disbelievers. And We have prepared for the disbelievers a humiliating torment.

(An-Nisa 4:151)

10. THERE WILL BE A PROPHET AFTER MUHAMMAD (SAWS)

"It is reported from Abu Hurairah (RA), that the Messenger of Allah (SAW), said: My likeness and the likeness of the prophets before me is the likeness of a person who built a house, made it beautiful and made it complete, except the place of a stone in the corner. So people began to go round and to wonder at him and say: Why have you not placed this stone? He (i.e., the Holy Prophet) said: I am that stone and I am Khatam an-Nabiyyin (the Seal of the Prophets)". (Al-Sahih al-Bukhari, Kitab al-Manaqib, ch. Khatam an-Nabiyyin; Al-Muslim; Tirmidhi, Abwab al-Manaqib, etc

The Rasool said there is NO prophet after him
-so we're not to believe as the Qadiyanis
-who do not believe this
-these people, we can not marry our daughters
-to these types of disbelievers
-they can't inherit the property of Muslims
-they can't be buried in the graveyard of Muslims
-we can't eat their slaughter

Narrated By Sad: Allah's Apostle set out for Tabuk. appointing 'Ali as his deputy (in Medina). 'Ali said, "Do you want to leave me with the children and women?" The Prophet said, "Will you not be pleased that you will be to me like Aaron to Moses? But there will be no prophet after me." [Sahih Bukhari, Vol 5, Book 59, Hadith #700]

The story of Sajah and Musaylimah
RACISM can cause who to reject Islam
-eventually Sajah married Musaylimah and gave him her bayah

Musaylimah: During the time of Prophet Muhammad(P) there arose a man called Musaylimah who started claiming the Prophethood. So, he also started saying "revelatory pronouncements". His revelatory pronouncements resembled: The form of these sayings correspond to a large extent with that of the earliest Surahs, and they are in part prefaced by strange oaths, just like the Surahs. It is however questionable whether Musaylimah was in fact the source of any of these sayings. Perhaps they were all invented at a later date and ascribed to him as a clumsy imitator of Muhammad. One of the sayings is modeled in a particularly obvious fashion on the mode of expression of the Qur'ân. it runs:

"The elephant. What is the elephant? And who shall tell you what is the elephant? He has a ropy tail and a long trunk. this is a [mere] trifle of our Lord's creations." A F L Beeston, T M Johnstone, R B Serjeant and G R Smith (Ed.), Arabic Literature To The End Of The Ummayyad Period, Op. Cit., p. 128

THE JEWS
-they know Muhammad is the Prophet
-but they reject faith in him because of asabiyya

(They are those) who are certain that they are going to meet their Lord, and that unto Him they are going to return. (Al-Baqarah 2:46)

Those to whom We gave the Scripture (Jews and Christians) recognise him (Muhammad or the Ka'bah at Makkah) as they recongise their sons. But verily, a party of them conceal the truth while they know it - [i.e. the qualities of Muhammad which are written in the Taurat (Torah) and the Injeel (Gospel)]. (Al-Baqarah 2:146)

-those who claim to be prophets after Muhammad are all disgraced

-Timothy McVeigh (US) - he bombed a courthouse
-in US and the news blamed it on the ummah
-then they learned he did it (7 Day Adventist - his religion)

Timothy McVeigh
http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Timothy_McVeigh

Norway bombing in 2011 ...
it was a white supremacist and he has been declared mentally insane

Muhammad is not the father of any one of you;
-he is the Messenger of Allah and the last prophet

Muhammad (SAW) is not the father of any man among you, but he is the Messenger of Allah and the last (end) of the Prophets. And Allah is Ever All Aware of everything. (Al-Ahzab 33:40)

-only the best if good enough for us
-we only follow Muhammad
-because when Umar was reading the Torah,
-the Rasool said if Musa was alive, he'd be left with no choice
-but to follow me!

When the athaan is called for Esa to descend into Jerusalem
-he will be asked to lead the salah
-but he will refuse and pray behind Muslims

`Umar -- Allah be well-pleased with him -- came to the Prophet -- Allah bless and greet him -- and said: "We hear from the Jews narrations that impress us, do you think we should write down some of them?" The Prophet -- Allah bless and greet him -- replied: "Are you all going to fall into the same chaos (amutahawwikun) in which fell the Jews and Christians? I brought it [the Religion] to you pristine and pure. If Musa were alive, he would have no alternative but to follow me!" Narrated from Jabir by al-Bayhaqi in Shu`ab al-Iman (1:200) and mursal from al-Hasan by al-Khatib in al-Jami` li Akhlaq al-Rawi (1991 ed. 2:228 #1531=1983 ed. 2:161) with weak chains.

Muhammad (SAW) is not the father of any man among you, but he is the Messenger of Allah and the last (end) of the Prophets. And Allah is Ever All Aware of everything. (Al-Ahzab 33:40)

11. IF YOU ELEVATE SOMEONE ABOVE THE LEVEL OF MUHAMMAD (SAWS)

SHIA HUJJAH:
It is a fundamental principle of faith that our (Shia) Imams have ranks higher than the ranks of angels & God's prophets. (Khomeini's book, Hukuma Islamiya, p. 52)

THE TALMUD - written by Jews from their aql (intellect)

Imam Ali is God. (Jila-ul-A'yoon, Vol. 2, p. 66

-they say their book is better than the Quran
-when Khomeini write this, takfir was made on him

WE MAKE TAKFIR ON SHIITES AND BARELVIS NOW
-because on JUDGMENT DAY it will be too late!
-we don't let cancer spread all over our bodies;
-when we see a sickness, we cut it out

THE UMMAH IS SENSITIVE TO MAKING TAKFIR

-because they have family that are kaafirs
-takfir is to call someone a kaafir

and die not except in a state of Islam (as Muslims) with complete submission to Allah. (Aali Imran 3:102)

-if you're a kaafir, a Shaikh must tell you
-we can't put the hereafter of people in jeopardy

Verily, those who disbelieve (in the religion of Islam, the Qur'an and Prophet Muhammad (Peace be upon him)) from among the people of the Scripture (Jews and Christians) and Al-Mushrikûn will abide in the Fire of Hell. They are the worst of creatures. (Al-Baiyinah 98:6)

-a Shaikh must correct you :: we call CANCER - CANCER, not DIABETES
-call a hypocrite - a HYPOCRITE

PEOPLE FIND COMFORT IN FALSEHOOD :::

Hoping for a long life. Allaah says (interpretation of the meaning): "Leave them to eat and enjoy, and let them be preoccupied with (false) hope. They will come to know!" [al-Hijr 15:3]. 'Ali (RA) said: "What I fear for you is following your desires and hoping for a long life, for following one's desires makes a man ignore the truth, and hoping for a long life makes him forget the Hereafter. (Fath al-Baari, 11/236)

O you who believe! Keep your duty to Allah and fear Him, and speak (always) the truth. (Al-Ahzab 33:70)

CHRISTIANS
-when they ask you if they can die and go to Paradise
-if they don't believe in Muhammad
-say the truth --- NO

He in Whose Hand is my soul! No member of this Ummah, no Jew or Christian, hears of me but dies without believing in what I was sent with, but will be among the people of the Fire.) Muslim

Verily, those who disbelieve (in the religion of Islam, the Qur'an and Prophet Muhammad (Peace be upon him)) from among the people of the Scripture (Jews and Christians) and Al-Mushrikûn will abide in the Fire of Hell. They are the worst of creatures. (Al-Baiyinah 98:6)

12. IF YOU BELIEVE THAT THE QUR'AN BE CHANGED OR IS CORRUPTED
-this is the aqeeda of the Shiites
-they believe Allah broke His promise to protect the Quran
-Allah promised to protect the Quran

The present Quran is in an altered, corrupted and distorted form.. (Fatuhat-e-Shia, p. 129)

Verily We: It is We Who have sent down the Dhikr (i.e. the Qur'an) and surely, We will guard it (from corruption). (Al-Hijr 15:9)

HAFIZ
-Why do you think there are millions hafiz around the world?
-Answer: because millions memorize the Quran
-if Allah was not the author of the Quran,
-you would have found contradictions

The present Quran is in an altered, corrupted and distorted form.. (Fatuhat-e-Shia, p. 129)

WHEN YOU REFUSE TO PRONOUNCE A KAAFIR A KAAFIR
- YOU BECOME A KAAFIR YOURSELF
-this is called chain takfir

Falsehood cannot come to it from before it or behind it (it is) sent down by the All-Wise, Worthy of all praise (Allah). (Fussilat 41:42)

Do they not then consider the Qur'an carefully? Had it been from other than Allah, they would surely have found therein many contradictions. (An-Nisa 4:82)

Tafseer means to explain the Quran
-Sept. 11 they burned the Quran because they are jealous
-their book has contradiction while our book does not

And the hare, because he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof; he is unclean unto you. (Leviticus 11:6) King James Version

That Bible verse causes people to become atheists
-because it is a ludicrous statement
-that is the biggest lie on the heavens

THE RABBIT CHEWING its CUD
-means..... when you swallow the food, then regurgitate it
-only goats and cows do that, not rabbit
-it is done by the ruminants
-their stomach is compartmentalized
-so it's ridiculous to say that
-because rabbits do not have that type of stomach

http://www.usatoday.com/news/religion/2010-09-07-church-quran-burning_N.htm

-They burned the Quran because they are jealous
-and envy you for the Holy Quran
-when the Sahabahs prayed behind the Rasul(saw) and he said Ameen..
-and everyone else would say, all could hear
-because it was so loud that the Jews envied

This day, I have perfected your religion for you, completed My Favour upon you, and have chosen for you Islam as your religion. But as for him who is forced by severe hunger, with no inclination to sin (such can eat these above-mentioned meats), then surely, Allah is Oft¬Forgiving, Most Merciful. (Al-Ma'idah 5:3)

God is not a man that he should lie; neither the son of man that he should repent: hath he said, and shall he not do it? or hath he spoken, and shall he not make it good? (Numbers 23:19) King James Version

And it repented the LORD that he had made man on the earth, and it grieved him at his heart. (Genesis 6:6) King James Version

-one verse says God doesn't repent and the other verse say He does

Do they not then consider the Qur'an carefully? Had it been from other than Allah, they would surely have found therein many contradictions. (An-Nisa 4:82)

-it's impossible to find mistakes such as this in the Quran

-Allah is not the author of contradictions nor confusion

13. IF YOU INSULT ALLAH subhan'wa'tala
-this includes lying on Allah
-blaspheme (speak disrespectfully)

“Allah often lies and does mistakes”
[Usool-al-Kafi, page 328, Yacoob Kulayni, Vol. 1]

-Shiites hate Allah
-the founder is a Jew

And "Bad'ah" ALLAH tells a lie. (Asool Kaafi, Vol. No.1, Page No. 148)

-they pray with their hands by their sides
-as the Jews do
-we pray with the right hand over the left hand on the chest
-under the navel (Hanafis) this is a weak Hadith

Wa'il b. Hajr said "I prayed with Prophet Muhammad(saw) and he put his right hand over his left hand over his chest."(Ibn Khuzaimah, Abu Dawud, Muslim)

14. IF YOU INSULT THE PROPHET (sallallahu alaihi wa’sallam)

HAROON AR-RASHID
-scholars said someone who insulted the Prophet should be given 80 lashes
-but he wasn't convinced so he sent a letter to Ibn Malik
-when you live in Europe and America
-you will see them insulting the Rasul (saw) with cartoons etc
-the law of insulting the Rasul (Saw) the punishment
-can only be done in an Islamic state
-when these kufaar insult the Rasul (saw) and you write something
-saying they should be killed, they can have you arrested
-if you have freedom of speech why do the kufaar arrest so many Muslims?
-the kaafirs are talking about themselves not the Muslims rights
-their freedom of speech is for the Shayateen
-the British empire is in the dustbin of history
-they do not govern with justice
-its not just the Christians,
-if you establish a Islamic caliphate
-you too have to rule with justice

"My Covenant (Prophethood, etc.) includes not Zalimûn (polytheists and wrong-doers)." (Al-Baqarah 2:124)

-if you implement Shariah but only stone to death women
-not the man or lock up the woman not the man...

Imam Malik's reply re: the insulters
-(the scholars are jahil or they passed fatawas on their evil desires)
-so he declared the punishment is death
-this is what they do in Muslim countries
-so when a woman is raped, she is terrified to go to the police
-Allah did not bless them with Shariah because they have no taqwah
-you have a lot of tribalism, nationalism, racism in Pakistan

“Oh, my servants! I have made oppression haraam (forbidden) upon myself, and also between you. So do not oppress each other...." [Sahih Muslim, Hadith #6246]

-your heart isn’t pure enough for Shariah

Narrated Abu Huraira-: The prophet pbuh said, "He who commits suicide by throttling shall keep on throttling himself in the Hell Fire (forever) and he who commits suicide by stabbing himself shall keep on stabbing himself in the Hell-Fire." (Bukhari #23, Hadith #446)

-the Shaikh said they wont be in the hellfire forever
-there’s a difference between heaven and paradise
-if you insult Allah or the Rasul (saw) and you are at large
-and made taubah and are captured your head is gone
-destiny changes by your dua

"Nothing could change the Qadar except Du`a’." (Musnad Ahmad, Vol. 5, Hadith no. 277; Sunan At-Tirmidhi, Vol. 3, Hadith no. 139)

Salman (RA) reported that Allah’s Messenger (SAW) said, ‘Nothing averts the decree except supplication and nothing but piety prolongs life.’’ [Tirmidhi 2146, Ahmed 22476]

...“O Messenger of Allah, I am the one who did it; she used to insult you and say bad things about you. I forbade her, but she did not stop, and I rebuked her, but she did not give up her habit. I have two sons like pearls from her, and she was kind to me. Last night she began to insult you and say bad things about
you. So I took a dagger, put it on her belly and pressed it till I killed her.” Thereupon the Prophet (peace and blessings of Allah be upon him) said: “Bear witness, there is no blood money due for her.” (Sunan Abi Dawood 4361)

-when you repeat a semester they would have different shaikhs
-don’t rush the knowledge
-you will learn different things

...A sparrow came and sat on the edge of the boat and dipped its beak unto the sea. Al-Khadir said to Moses. 'My knowledge and your knowledge and all the creation's knowledge compared to Allah's knowledge is not more than the water taken by this sparrow's beak.'...[Sahih Bukhari, Vol 6, Book 60, Hadith #251]

-never make the mistake to believe your character is perfect
-the kufaar, some don’t believe in Allah
-the white man in America puts "in God we trust"
-there is hope for the white man in America
-more whites taking Shahadah than black people
-this was revealed in Makkah
-how can you invite the white man of Europe to Shariah?
-stone the homosexuals to death then burn his body, this is Shariah
-the Shariah is horrifying to the kaafir

INVITE PEOPLE TO THE TAWHEED OF ALLAH
-when you go to Yemen you will see them committing adultery,
-the first thing you need to do is to invite them to

la ilaha illallah

Narrated By Ibn Abbas: When the Prophet sent Muadh to Yemen, he said to him, "You are going to a nation from the people of the Scripture, so let the first thing to which you will invite them, be the

Tauhid of Allah. If they learn that, tell them that Allah has enjoined on them, five prayers to be offered in one day and one night. And if they pray, tell them that Allah has enjoined on them Zakat of their properties and it is to be taken from the rich among them and given to the poor. And if they agree to that, then take from them Zakat but avoid the best property of the people." [Sahih Bukhari, Vol 9, Book 93, Hadith #469]

"Indeed you are going to the people of the book so let the first thing that you invite them to be the tawheed of Allah" (Bukhari 1/13)

"…and in it was mentioned Paradise and the Fire. When the people embraced Islam, the Verses regarding legal and illegal things were revealed. If the first thing to be revealed was: 'Do not drink alcoholic drinks.' people would have said, 'We will never leave alcoholic drinks,' and if there had been revealed, 'Do not commit illegal sexual intercourse, 'they would have said, 'We will never give up illegal sexual intercourse.' [Sahih Bukhari, Vol 6, Book 61, Hadith #515]

And verily, We have sent among every Ummah (community, nation) a Messenger (proclaiming): "Worship Allah (Alone), and avoid (or keep away from) Taghoot (all false deities, etc. i.e. do not worship Taghoot besides Allah)." (An-Nahl 16:36)

-when you give dawah to Christians,
-don't talk about Islam (Shariah) talk about Allah (Tawheed)
-tell them Allah is one and the He has no partners
-nothing on the heaven and earth resembles Allah
-don't talk about cutting the hand of the thief
-if you talk about Islam they will ask you many things
-if you talk about Islam, they will ask you about polygamy
-when Shaikh went in a school to talk about Islam,
-a student asked about polygamy being 13-14 years old
-he is sure one of the teachers told the student to ask

15. INSULT AN ANGEL
-the Jews of Madinah didn't like the angel Gabriel
-Gabriel exposed them
-they were ashamed of their past
-but Allah revealed the Quran not Gabriel
-when you hated the angel Gabriel, you hated Allah
-the Quran is Kalamullah

"Whoever is an enemy to Allah, His Angels, His Messengers, Jibrael (Gabriel) and Mikael (Michael), then verily, Allah is an enemy to the disbelievers." (Al-Baqarah 2:98)

16. IF YOU BELIEVE THAT ALLAH 'TALA CAME TO EARTH AS A HUMAN BEING
-this is the Christian aqeeda
-they say Jesus was God in flesh

And he said unto him, Why callest thou me good? [there is] none good but one, [that is], God: but if thou wilt enter into life, keep the commandments. (Matthew 19:17) King James Version

But of that day and hour knoweth no [man], no, not the angels of heaven, but my Father only. (Matthew 24:36) King James Version

IF JESUS WAS GOD ON EARTH,
THEN WHY DID HE SAY HE DID NOT KNOW WHEN IS JUDGMENT DAY?

LOUIS FARRAKHAN

-he calls the black man a devil but he is black
-and the white man is a devil, too

NATION OF ISLAM:
http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Wallace_Fard_Muhammad

-the white man has led astray the black man
-the black man is saying Master Fard Muhammad is God
-as the Christians say Jesus is God

THE POT CALLING THE KETTLE "BLACK"
-the blacks who pimp women in the ghetto.....
-in Chicago and New York (they have crack dealers and prostitutes)
-these are all devils

Their hearts are alike,(Al-Baqarah 2:118)

-he got 3 of his 13 years old students pregnant
-more than one time
-but the US government did not arrested him
-or Farrakhan for plotting Malcolm X's murder
-the FBI arrested Malcolm's daughter for planning to kill him
-(but the charges were dropped)
-Farrakhan and the NOI are practicing HISLAM (their own religion)

And on the morrow, when they were come from Bethany, he was hungry: (Mark 11:12) King James Version

And seeing a fig tree afar off having leaves, he came, if haply he might find any thing thereon: and when he came to it, he found nothing but leaves; for the time of figs was not yet. (Mark 11:13) King James Version

It is not given to any human being that Allah should speak to him unless (it be) by Inspiration, or from behind a veil, or (that) He sends a Messenger to reveal what He wills by His Leave. Verily, He is Most High, Most Wise[] . (Ash-Shura 42:51)

17. IF YOU DESCRIBE ALLAH 'TALA with HUMAN QUALITIES
-you are a kaafir

SHIA HUJJAH:
“Allah often lies and does mistakes” [Usool-al-Kafi, page 328, Yacoob Kulayni, Vol. 1]

-they say Allah lies and makes mistakes
-they say Aisha (r.a.) had an affair
-those who say Jacob defeated Allah in a wrestling match ...
-or that Allah repented that He made man
-or that He made taubah
-those people are kaafirs

Glorified be your Lord, the Lord of Honour and Power! (He is free) from what they attribute unto Him! (As-Saffat 37:180)

And peace be on the Messengers! (As-Saffat 37:181)

And all the praise and thanks be to Allah, Lord of the 'Alamin (mankind, jinns and all that exists). (As-Saffat 37:182)

You [true believers in Islamic Monotheism, and real followers of Prophet Muhammad SAW and his Sunnah (legal ways, etc.)] are the best of peoples ever raised up for mankind; you enjoin Al-Ma'rûf (i.e. Islamic Monotheism and all that Islam has ordained) and forbid Al-Munkar (polytheism, disbelief and all that Islam has forbidden), and you believe in Allah. And had the people of the Scripture (Jews and Christians) believed, it would have been better for them; among them are some who have faith, but most of them are Al-Fasiqûn (disobedient to Allah - and rebellious against Allah's Command). (Aali Imran 3:110)

WE ARE THE BEST UMMAH BECAUSE WE
-ENJOIN THE RIGHT
-FORBID THE WRONG
-BELIEVE IN ALLAH

We describe Allah with his 99 names and attributes
-we don't use words he did not use
-this is called Tawheed Asma' Siffat

18. TO DESCRIBE A MAN WITH GODLY CHARACTERISTICS
-this is the aqeeda of the Jews, Christians and Shiites

Shiites say the Imams know when they will die
-this aqeeda contradicts the Qur'an

The Imams know when they will die, and they only die by their choice. (Al Kafi vol.1 p.258

Verily, Allah! With Him (Alone) is the knowledge of the Hour, He sends down the rain, and knows that which is in the wombs. No person knows what he will earn tomorrow, and no person knows in what land he will die. Verily, Allah is All Knower, All Aware (of things). (Luqman 31:34)

THERE'S 5 THINGS ONLY ALLAH KNOWS:
-where you will die
-weather conditions
-the nature of a mother's womb
-when is Judgment Day
-what we'll earn tomorrow

The Imams have knowledge of the past and future; and nothing is hidden from them. (Al-Kafi vol.1 p.260)

Say (O Muhammad SAW): "I possess no power of benefit or hurt to myself except as Allah wills. If I had the knowledge of the Ghaib (unseen), I should have secured for myself an abundance of wealth, and no evil should have touched me. I am but a warner, and a bringer of glad tidings unto people who believe." (Al-A'raf 7:188)

-if we knew the unseen, we'd pile up goodness for ourselves

HASAN WAS POISONED HIS ENEMIES (MU'AWIYAH companions)
-but he was an Imam, so if he really had knowledge of the unseen
-he would have then been said to be committing SUICIDE

SHAIKH MET A WOMEN ONLINE WHO WAS A SHIA
-he asked how Hasan died and she said he ate poison
-then she realized if he knew the unseen, he committed suicide and was not murdered

WHEN ALI WAS THE CALIPH

-he chopped off the hand of a thief
-but the man was found to not steal 1 penny
-it was a mistake

It is easy to checkmate a Shia...
-and even the Rasool made mistakes
-the KNOCK OUT PUNCH : 66:1

O Prophet! Why do you ban (for yourself) that which Allah has made lawful to you, seeking to please your wives? And Allah is Oft-Forgiving, Most Merciful. (At-Tahrim 66:1)

Narrated By 'Aisha: The Prophet used to stay (for a period) in the house of Zainab bint Jaysh (one of the wives of the Prophet) and he used to drink honey in her house. Hafsa and I decided that when the Prophet entered upon either of us, she would say, "I smell in you the bad smell of Maghafir (a bad smelling raisin). Have you eaten Maghafir?" When he entered upon one of us, she said that to him. He replied (to her), "No, but I have drunk honey in the house of Zainab bint Jaysh, and I will never drink it again." Then the following verse was revealed: 'O Prophet ! Why do you ban (for you) that which Allah has made lawful for you?... (up to) If you two (wives of the Prophet turn in repentance to Allah.' (66.1-4) The two were 'Aisha and Hafsa

And also the Statement of Allah: 'And (Remember) when the Prophet disclosed a matter in confidence to one of his wives!' (66.3) i.e., his saying, "But I have drunk honey." Hisham said: It also meant his saying, "I will not drink anymore, and I have taken an oath, so do not inform anybody of that." [Sahih Bukhari, Vol 8, Book 78, Hadith #682]

THERE ARE NO MISTAKES with REGARD TO THE PILLARS OF ISLAM
-mistakes were regarding personal issues

Nor does he speak of (his own) desire. (An-Najm 53:3)

It is only an Inspiration that is inspired. (An-Najm 53:4)

19. TO MAKE WHAT IS HARAAM, HALAL
-this is tawheed Haakimiyyah (to NOT ascribe partners to Allah)
-riba has 73 branches
-some say there is Shariah inside Saudi

He makes none to share in His Decision and His Rule." (Al-Kahf 18:26)

"Riba has seventy segments, the least serious being equivalent to a man committing adultery with his own mother." (Ibn Majah)

-if a king allows riba, he becomes a kaafir because he legitimized what was haraam
-same king - if he does adultery, he is not a kaafir but
-if he permits adultery in the land, he becomes a kaafir

Ibn Taymiyyah (died 728 AH)

Shaykh al-Islam Ibn Taymiyyah (d. 728H): “Whenever a person makes halal what is haraam by consensus or makes haraam what is halal by consensus or replaces the Sharee’ah that is agreed upon by consensus, then he is a Kaffir by the agreement of the scholars of Fiqh.” – “Al-Fataawa”, Vol. 3/267

Recapping 01.03.11
Bismillah...

'Adi Ibn Hatim said that he came to the Prophet (sallalahu alaihi wa sallam)wearing a gold cross around his neck. The Prophet (sallalahu alaihi wa sallam) said: "O 'Adi! Throw away this idol from yourself." Then the Prophet sallalahu alaihi wa sallam recited the verse: They (Jews and Christians) took their rabbis and their monks to be their lords besides Allah" (9:31) "It was not that they worshipped these people, but rather whatever they made permissible for them, they believed it to be permissible and whatever they forbade, they believed to be unlawful. " (Tirmidhi)

19. TO MAKE WHAT IS HARAAM, HALAL

They (Jews and Christians) took their rabbis and their monks to be their lords besides Allah (9:31)

-this is a serious issues because making haraam, halal
-(or vice-versa)
-is making up your own religion
-and Allah is the ONLY LEGISLATOR

If a man dies and leaves behind 2 kids (one sister & brother)
-the sister says she wants the estate
-divided according to US law, not Shariah law
-she becomes a kaafir
-because she went to the kaafir courthouse for Judgment

While 'Allama al-Shinqiti-May Allah be merciful with him-has said: To commit shirk with Allah in judging is of the same meaning as to commit shirk in His worship, there is no difference between the two in any manner. There is no difference in any sense between he who follows a system (nizam) other than Allah's system or law other than Allah's law (Sharia) and he who worships an idol or prostrates to a false god. They are the same and both are polytheists [associating others] with Allah. (Adwa' al-Bayan, 7:162)

Have you seen those (hypocrites) who claim that they believe in that which has been sent down to you, and that which was sent down before you, and they wish to go for judgment (in their disputes) to the Taghoot (false judges, etc.) while they have been ordered to reject them. But Shaitan (Satan) wishes to lead them far astray. (An-Nisa 4:60)

-this fatawa is a slap in the face for the hypocrites
-who say to dismantle the Shariah is a MINOR kufr
-it is clearly NOT a minor kufr
-it's no different than bowing to idols, which is MAJOR SHIRK
-the hadith of kufr doona kufr is a weak hadith; do not entertain it

WHEN YOU'RE DEBATING THE MUNAFIQEEN, remember 'Allama al-Shinqiti

Have you seen those (hypocrites) who claim that they believe in that which has been sent down to you, and that which was sent down before you, and they wish to go for judgment (in their disputes) to the Taghoot (false judges, etc.) while they have been ordered to reject them. But Shaitan (Satan) wishes to lead them far astray. (An-Nisa 4:60)

So Whosoever abandons the wise Shariah which was revealed upon Muhammed ibn Abdullah, the seal of the prophets, and goes to other abrogated Shariah for judgment, he becomes a Kaafir. So how about the one who goes to al-Yaasiq (man-made law) for judgment and gives it precedence (over the Sharia of Muhammed (saw). Whosoever does this has become a Kaafir by the Ijma of the Muslims. Ibn Kathir, Al-Bidayah Wan-Nihayah, Vol 13, p119

Have you seen those (hypocrites) who claim that they believe in that which has been sent down to you, and that which was sent down before you, and they wish to go for judgment (in their disputes) to the Taghoot (false judges, etc.) while they have been ordered to reject them. But

Shaitan (Satan) wishes to lead them far astray. (An-Nisa 4:60)

ALLAH IS THE ONLY LAW-GIVER SO
WE SHOULD NOT GO TO KAAFIR COURT'S FOR JUDGMENT

Many of you think believing in Allah is your whole Shahadah
-but part of the Shahadah is to reject the taghoot (apostate regimes)

THE PROPHET made a du'a to spare the ummah from the enemies
-but the kuffaar of Makkah also made a du'a; they believed in Allah, too
-but they did not reject the taghoot, or isms/schisms,
-they legalized slavery, riba, eating unclean animals
-they believed in Tawheed Rububiyyah but not Tawheed Haakimiyyah

Some believe in Tauheed Ibaadah
-(and want to slide it under another tawheed)
-but we're not to slide and hide our tawheeds

THE JEWS
-rejected the trinity, so where did they go wrong?
-they laugh @ the Christians because of the Council of Nicea
-(where the TRINITY was invented)
-they reject Haakimiyyah
-they now do Kosher foods, practice monotheism and reject the trinity

Surely, disbelievers are those who said: "Allah is the third of the three (in a Trinity)." But there is no ilah (god) (none who has the right to be worshipped) but One Ilah (God -Allah). And if they cease not from what they say, verily, a painful torment will befall the disbelievers among them. (Al-Ma'idah 5:73)

SO WHERE DID THE JEWS GO WRONG?
-the Jews make polygamy, haraam
-they went wrong with respect to Tawheed Haakimiyyah
-they acknowledge Tawheed Ibaadah

They (Jews and Christians) took their rabbis and their monks to be their lords besides Allah (9:31)

"It was not that they worshipped these people, but rather whatever they made permissible for them, they believed it to be permissible and whatever they forbade, they believed to be unlawful. " (Tirmidhi)

The Jew who was Michael Jackson's friend and ADVISOR went on UK TV
-he said that Judaism and Islam were so close
-"we belong to the same Abrahamic faith; worship one God"
-when the kuffaar were planning to ban circumcision....

THE JEWS AND MUSLIMS ARE SIMILAR
ACCORDING TO A JEWISH FRIEND OF MICHAEL JACKSON

Some say tawheed Haakimiyyah is a bidah
-bid'ah is what we can't find in Qur'an or Sunnah

Celebrating the birthdates of the Prophet (pbuh)
-this is a bid'ah
-it is embedded in the minds of the ummah

SHAIKH IN AFRICA
-could not tell the 3,000 people in the masjid not to celebrate
-they planned their celebration
-all he could do was give them the haqq
-and not disrespect them

GAMBIA is planning to celebrate the birthday
-Saudi Arabia is the ONLY country that does not celebrate it

TAWHEED HAAKIMIYYAH
-some say it's a bid'ah because it was not found in the time of the Rasool

If anyone introduces an innovation in the religion, he will be responsible for it. ... Hadith - Al-Tirmidhi #5142, Narrated AbuBakr as-Siddiq

Hadeeth Hasan, Sahih, Da'eef
-these were not found in his time, either
-the classifications of knowledge were also not found in his time

Muhammad Ibrahim [the shaikh of bin Baaz] said in page 6 of his book Tahkeem al Qawaneen: "Tawheed haakimiyya is the twin half of tawheed Ibaada."

THE SHAIKH WHO TAUGHT BIN BAZ ISLAM
-said tawheed Haakimiyyah is a twin of tawheed Ibaadah

Is not Allah the Best of judges? (At-Tin 95:8)

Say: "Allah knows best how long they stayed. With Him is (the knowledge of) the unseen of the heavens and the earth. How clearly He sees, and hears (everything)! They have no Wali (Helper, Disposer of affairs, Protector, etc.) other than Him, and He makes none to share in His Decision and His Rule." (Al-Kahf 18:26)

and He makes none to share in His Decision and His Rule." (Al-Kahf 18:26)

THE SINCERE SCHOLARS OF ISLAM SAY THESE VERSES REPRESENT TAWHEED HAAKIMIYYAH
-but the MADkhalis slide Haakimiyyah under Ibaadah or rububiyyah
-but if you slide Haakimiyyah under rububiyyah then you make the Shaitan a Muslim

[Iblis (Satan)] said: "O my Lord! Give me then respite till the Day they (the dead) will be resurrected." (Al-Hijr 15:36)

-so we are lying if we say the 2 tawheeds mean the same thing
-the worst con artist is the one who swindles us out of the hereafter

And who does more wrong than the one who invents a lie against Allah, while he is being invited to Islam? And Allah guides not the people who are Zalimûn (polytheists, wrong-doers and disbelievers) folk. (As-Saff 61:7)

Some MADkhalis
-will slide tawheed Haakimiyyah under tawheed Ibaadah
-we checkmate them by saying that the Jews
-look down on Christians because of their belief in Trinity
-the Jews say the Muslims and the Jews follow Ibrahim
-but they went wrong by letting their rabbis guide their religion
-so if the MADkhalis do this, they make Jews, Muslims

WHEN YOUR TAWHEED IS DODGY, YOU'RE UPSIDE DOWN

When you follow a man with a new religion,
-do not think Allah will let you off on Judgment Day
-some of you blind-follow a scholar,
-and you think Allah (swt) will let you off on Judgment Day
-you become mesmerized by the word SHAIKH
-Shiites, Saudis, and Soofis worship their scholars

They don't want to question bin Baz about his fatawas, so keep quiet
-many of you worship a personality

MAKING TAKFIR ON A SHAIKH
-some say it is haraam
-but there is no backbiting for a wicked scholar
-so if Shaikh tells us there is no punishment in the grave
-and we go and tell people he said that
-it is good because it is EXPOSING IN PUBLIC HIS AQEEDA
-but not his private sin, such as if he smoked cigarettes

IMAM SHAFI'I
-"he is a pillar from the pillar of lies"
= this is how he exposed an dodgy shaikh

IMAM MALIK
-"him? he is a Dajjaal from the many Dajjaal"
-proper spelling: "Dajjaal" = dajaaloon = dajaal'min dajaajila

Eat not (O believers) of that (meat) on which Allah's Name has not been pronounced (at the time of the slaughtering of the animal), for sure it is Fisq (a sin and disobedience of Allah). And certainly, the Shayatin (devils) do inspire their friends (from mankind) to dispute with you, and if you obey them [by making Al ¬Maytatah (a dead animal) legal by eating it], then you would indeed be Mushrikûn (polytheists) [because they (devils and their friends) made lawful to you to eat that which Allah has made unlawful to eat and you obeyed them by considering it lawful to eat, and by doing so you worshipped them, and to worship others besides Allah is polytheism]. (Al-An'am 6:121)

-if we make haraam animals, halal to eat, we become a kaafir

And of mankind are some who take (for worship) others besides Allah as rivals (to Allah). They love them as they love Allah. But those who believe, love Allah more (than anything else). If only, those who do wrong could see, when they will see the torment, that all power belongs to Allah and that Allah is Severe in punishment. (Al-Baqarah 2:165)

When those who were followed, disown (declare themselves innocent of) those who followed (them), and they see the torment, then all their relations will be cut off from them. (Al-Baqarah 2:166)

THOSE WHO ARE STUCK TO THE TV SET TO SEE SOCCER / FOOTBALL
AND YOU WATCH IT ENOUGH THAT YOU MISS SALATUL JUMM'AH

-the wicked scholars AND their students will be dumped in the Hellfire

YUSUF AL- QARADAWI
-he said it's halal for Muslims to join kuffaar armies to fight other Muslims

-but not every Shaikh is a Muslim

MUFTI OF GROZNY:
www.en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Akhmad_Kadyrov

SHAIKHS WHO BELIEVE IN DEMOCRACY
-these a "milk shaikhs"
-they tell their ummah whom to vote for
-and invite the politicians to speak in the masjids
-they called the mujahideen 'Khawarijj and terrorists'
-they become advisors to PRESIDENT BUSH and TONY BLAIR
-don't look at someone's title or knowledge

WE'RE NOT ALLOWED TO RESPECT SOMEONE FOR THEIR KNOWLEDGE:
THE SHAITAAN HAS A LOT OF KNOWLEDGE

WE'RE ONLY TO RESPECT SOMEONE WHO TEACHES
JIHAD
SHARIAH
KHILAFAH
AL WALAA WAL BARAA

RESPECT PEOPLE BECAUSE OF THEIR STANCE, NOT KNOWLEDGE

Shaykh al-Islam Ibn Taymiyyah (d. 728H): "Whenever a person makes halal what is haraam by consensus or makes haraam what is halal by consensus or replaces the Sharee'ah that is agreed upon by consensus, then he is a Kaffir by the agreement of the scholars of Fiqh." – "Al-Fataawa", Vol. 3/267

20. TO BELIEVE IN SECULARISM (SEPARATE ISLAM FROM POLITICS)
a) separates Islam from politics
b) they separate Islam from their life

-we're not permitted to be addicted to anything haraam
-if you do, you're not marriage material

TABLIGHI JAMA'AT
-"don't talk politics in the masjid"
-but we know that this is a VERY POLITICAL STATEMENT:

La illah illa Allah

They had nothing against them, except that they believed in Allah, the All-Mighty, Worthy of all Praise! (Al-Buruj 85:8)

-burkas, hijaabs, niqqabs = political statements
-our Shahadah is the highest level of politics

Cursed were the people of the ditch (the story of the Boy and the King). (Al-Buruj 85:4)

Fire supplied (abundantly) with fuel, (Al-Buruj 85:5)

SECULARISTS:
-"don't bring your Islam in the Ministry or Finance or Agriculture"
-keep your Islam in the 4 corners of the masjid
-if they want to teach Darwinism, they do not want to be interfered with

BOKO HARAM:
www.bbc.co.uk/news/world-africa-13809501

-we can't expect anything different from a Saudi Salafi

This day, I have perfected your religion for you, completed My Favour upon you, and have chosen for you Islam as your religion (5:3)

When the Prophet led the Sahabahs in prayer,
-they said "ameen" so loudly
-so the Jews were jealous of this!
-this is why the burn our Quran,
-because they jealous of our perfect book

And the hare, because he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof; he is unclean unto you. (Leviticus 11:6) King James Version

THERE IS NO ROOM IN ISLAM FOR SECULARISM

This day, I have perfected your religion for you, completed My Favour upon you, and have chosen for you Islam as your religion (5:3)

ISLAM CATERS TO US BY GIVING US
-eeman and brotherhood/sisterhood and jihad
-and judicially and financial security (thru zakah)

21. IF YOU BELIEVE IN DEMOCRACY – YOU ARE A 5-STAR KAAFIR
-the government OF the people FOR the people and BY the people
-we believe in a THEOCRACY (gov't of Allah)
-in democracy, the vote of a gay man is the same as the woman
-the vote of atheist and religious person have the equal vote
-there's no justice in these things
-(man going to bed with his daughter (legal in Brazil)
-the kuffaar allow incest, bestiality = all get the same vote

INCEST ALLOWED IN BRAZIL AND FRANCE
:http://www.bellaonline.com/articles/art12727.asp

TO FLUSH THIS AQEEDA DOWN THE DRAIN:

And if you obey most of those on earth, they will mislead you far away from Allah's Path. They follow nothing but conjectures, and they do nothing but lie. (Al-An'am 6:116)

(And) if you differ in anything amongst yourselves, refer it to Allah and His Messenger (SAW), if you believe in Allah and in the Last Day. That is better and more suitable for final determination. (An-Nisa 4:59)

WHEN THERE IS A DIFFERENCE OF OPINION
-refer the opinion to Allah and the Rasool

(And) if you differ in anything amongst yourselves, refer it to Allah and His Messenger (SAW), if you believe in Allah and in the Last Day. That is better and more suitable for final determination. (An-Nisa 4:59)

ARTIFICIAL INSEMINATION

-hadith says worse thing is if a man's sperm is inside someone who is not his wife

And if you obey most of those on earth, they will mislead you far away from Allah's Path. They follow nothing but conjectures, and they do nothing but lie. (Al-An'am 6:116)

22. IF YOU SPY FOR THE KUFFAAR - YOU ARE A 5-STAR KAAFIR.

O you who believe! Take not the Jews and the Christians as Auliya' (friends, protectors, helpers, etc.), they are but Auliya' to one another. And if any amongst you takes them as Auliya', then surely he is one of them. Verily, Allah guides not those people who are the Zalimûn (polytheists and wrong¬doers and unjust). (Al-Ma'idah 5:51)

Verily, We did send down the Taurat (Torah) [to Mûsa (Moses)], therein was guidance and light, by which the Prophets, who submitted themselves to Allah's Will, judged the Jews. And the rabbis and the priests [too judged the Jews by the Taurat (Torah) after those Prophets] for to them was entrusted the protection of Allah's Book, and they were witnesses thereto Therefore fear not men but fear Me (O Jews) and sell not My Verses for a miserable price. And whosoever does not judge by what Allah has revealed, such are the Kafirûn

…If any do fail to judge by (the light of) what Allah hath revealed, they are (no better than) Unbelievers. (Al-Ma'idah 5:44) [Yusuf Ali]

WE NEED TO TAKE 5:44 LITERALLY

ALLAH DIVIDED MAN INTO 3 CATEGORIES
MUSLIM
KAAFIR
MUNAFIQH

What is a Faasiq?
-He is still a Muslim (if he has a girlfriend or drinks alcohol)
-a murtad is a kaafir because he is an apostate

Indeed, We sent down the Torah, in which was guidance and light. The prophets who submitted [to Allah] judged by it for the Jews, as did the rabbis and scholars by that with which they were entrusted of the Scripture of Allah , and they were witnesses thereto. So do not fear the people but fear Me, and do not exchange My verses for a small price. And whoever does not judge by what Allah has revealed - then it is those who are the disbelievers. (Al-Ma'idah 5:44)

HISLAM is making up your own religion
-kaafir of lesser degree is making up your own religion

HASAN AL-BASRI
-in his study circle,
-he was told that a man who committed zina is a kaafir
-the man said other Muslims gave the man who did zina hope
-the Murji'a say La illah illa Allah
-is enough for you to remain a Muslim and go to Jannah

But if they repent, perform As-Salat (Iqamat-as-Salat) and give Zakat, then they are your brethren in religion. (In this way) We explain the Ayat (proofs, evidences, verses, lessons, signs, revelations, etc.) in detail for a people who know. (At-Tawbah 9:11)

-Wassil ibn Ataa
-spoke before Hasan gave his opinion
-and said this man doing zina is ON THE FENCE

-he was kicked out of Hasan's study circle
-because he tried to do a bid'ah (making a 4th category)
-formed by Waasil ibn Ataa
-the 1st Mu'tazilite was IBLISS

Our deen is not by logic: "'Ali observed, "If the religion was based on opinion, the bottom of the sock would take preference in being wiped to the top of the sock." (Related by Abu Dawud and ad-Daraqutni with a Hasan or Sahih chain.)"

-our deen is by revelation not reason

Son of Prophet Nuh was also a Mu'tazilite
-his aql said the mountain was tall enough to save him from Allah's wrath
-aql (human intellect)

THERE IS SNOW IN HELLFIRE AND FREEZING TEMPERATURES
-our aql tells us it is only fire

Narrated By Abu Huraira: The Prophet said, "In very hot weather delay the Zuhr prayer till it becomes (a bit) cooler because the severity of heat is from the raging of Hell-fire. The Hell-fire of Hell complained to its Lord saying: O Lord! My parts are eating (destroying) one another. So Allah allowed it to take two breaths, one in the winter and the other in the summer. The breath in the summer is at the time when you feel the severest heat and the breath in the winter is at the time when you feel the severest cold." [Sahih Bukhari, Vol 1, Book 10,Hadith #512]

23. TO DISMANTLE THE SHARIAH OF ALLAH (swt), YOU BECOME A KAAFIR
IBN TAYMIYYAH AND IBN KATHIR, concur

MADkhalis aqeeda:
"the leaders who dismantle the Shariah,
-we're not to make takfir on them until they legitimize their kufr"
-but they already legitimized it by having RIBA BANKS (such as in Saudi)

Ibn Taymiyyah said: And it is known from the religion (of Islam) by necessity and by the consensus of all Muslims that whoever legalizes to follow other than the religion of Islam or a Sharia other than the Sharia of Muhammad (SAW), he is a Kaafir. And his kufr is similar to that of the one who believes in some part of the book (Quran) and reject some of it. Majmua Al-Fataawa: Vol 28, p. 524.

BANKS IN SAUDI ARABIA:
http://www.get2knowsaudiarabia.com/2011/02/banks-in-saudi-arabia.html

24. IF YOU GIVE WALAA TO THE TAGHOOT, YOU BECOME A KAAFIR
-if you give your allegiance to the taghoot, you're a kaafir

Take not My enemies and your enemies (i.e. disbelievers and polytheists, etc.) as friends, showing affection towards them, while they have disbelieved in what has come to you of the truth (60:1)

One day a Muslim was debating with a MADkhalis, quoting 60:1
-the MADkhalis looked at the ayah
-("it doesn't say we become a kaafir")

O you who believe! Take not the Jews and the Christians as Auliya' (friends, protectors, helpers, etc.), they are but Auliya' to one another. And if any amongst you takes them as Auliya', then surely he is one of them. Verily, Allah guides not those people who are the Zalimûn (polytheists and wrong¬doers and unjust). (Al-Ma'idah 5:51)

EXAMPLE: THE PAKISTANI ARMY
-they take Crusaders for friends
-the NATO troops killed over 2 dozen Pakistani soldiers
-they are in the Hellfire
-because they sided against the ummah
-this was for 1 hour and how cruel the kuffaar are

PAKISTANI ARMY KILLED BY NATO:
http://www.bbc.co.uk/news/world-asia-15901363

Tensions Flare Between U.S. and Pakistan After Strike
http://www.nytimes.com/2011/11/27/world/asia/pakistan-says-nato-helicopters-kill-dozens-of-soldiers.html?pagewanted=all

NATO KILLED BY TALIBAN
http://www.chron.com/news/article/NATO-hopes-for-reopening-of-Pakistan-supply-route-2436557.php

THE SAUDI REGIME HAS BECOME A KAAFIR REGIME BECAUSE THEY HELP THE US AGAINST ISLAM

AMERICAN AIRBASE IN SAUDI:
http://www.arabianews.org/english/article.cfm?qid=55&sid=9

25. IF YOU REFUSE TO LEARN THE DEEN OF ALLAH (SWT) – YOU ARE A KAAFIR

SHAIKH IN SOUTH AFRICA:
-shaikh was with some scholars and a man came to beg for money
-the person gave salaam but did not was able to recite Surah Fatiha
-so they didn't give him any money

The 9 Reasons Why the Kuffar Hate the Believers

The 9 Reasons Why the Kuffar Hate the Believers
By Shaikh Abdullah Faisal

Notes typed live by AT19
Edited and Formatted by Bint Zaki and AT19

Saturday, September 5, 2015 - *Part 1*

Monday, September 7, 2015 - *Part 2*

The Ummah of Muhammad (SAW) is targeted by the infidels

Hatred has already appeared from their mouths, but what their breasts conceal is far worse. Indeed We have made plain to you the Ayat (proofs, evidences, verses) if you understand. (Imran: 118)

There are 9 reasons why the kuffar hate us

1. BECAUSE OF YOUR TAWHEED

The Muslim is unique because of the four branches of Tawheed

Tawheed ar-Rububiyyah
Tawheed Asma wa Sifaat
Tawheed Ibaada
Tawheed Hakimiyyah

Many Muslims think that you are only hated for Tawheed Hakimiyyah
But when you say Allah is One, they are offended
Because they believe in trinity
You insult their intelligence when you ask them why they worship others besides Allah (e.g. idols of wood & stone)
No one likes to be refuted
So they hate you for Tawheed Ibaada

Take the example of Khalilullah - the Prophet Ibrahim (AS)
He was one of the 5 greatest Prophets who stood up for Tawheed:
Abraham, Noah, Moses, Jesus and Muhammad (SAW)

[Ibrahim (Abraham)] said: "Do you then worship besides Allah, things that can neither profit you, nor harm you? (Al-Anbiya: 66)

"Fie upon you, and upon that which you worship besides Allah! Have you then no sense?" (Al-Anbiya: 67)

They said: "Burn him and help your aliha (gods), if you will be doing." (Al-Anbiya: 6

We (Allah) said: "O fire! Be you coolness and safety for Ibrahim (Abraham)!" (Al-Anbiya: 69)

And they wanted to harm him, but We made them the worst losers. (Al-Anbiya: 70)

When they dumped Abraham in the fire, what did he say? He recited the following statement:

"Allah (Alone) is Sufficient for us, and He is the Best Disposer of affairs (for us)." (Aali Imran: 173)

The Prophet Muhammad (SAW) said the same statement when he was marching to the battle of Uhud "Allah is sufficient for us and he is the Best Disposer of affairs for us." in Surah Imran Verse 173.

To prove to you their hatred for you because of your belief in Tawheed Ibaada, let's remind ourselves of the story in Surah Buruj

The story of the boy and the king. The king tried to kill the boy on three occasions because he was afraid the boy would spread the creed of Tawheed Ibaada in his kingdom. The boy told the king he can only kill him if he gathers all the people in his kingdom to witness his death. And before he shoots him with the arrow he should say "bismillah Rabb hadhaa al Ghulam" (in the name of Allah the Lord of this boy). All the people of the kingdom embraced the religion of the boy which was monotheism. The king became angry and dug a ditch and dumped the believers inside the ditch and burnt them alive; men, women and children alike. His only reason for hating them was their belief in Allah.

About this, Allah said:

And they resented them not except because they believed in Allah, the Exalted in Might, the Praiseworthy, (Al-Buruj: 8) Sahih International

And they ill-treated them for no other reason than that they believed in Allah, Exalted in Power, Worthy of all Praise!- (Al-Buruj:8) Yusuf Ali

And in no way did they seek vengeance on them except that they believed in Allah, The Ever-Mighty, The Ever-Praiseworthy, (Al-Buruj: 8) Dr. Ghali

They hate you for la illaha illalah

Allah brought you the story about a man called Habib an Najjar
Habib had been a leper for 70 years
Three Messengers came and helped cure him
They demanded no payment, they only called Habib to Islam and he accepted
The leper went to the town asking others to accept Islam
They stoned him to death
They jumped on his belly and burnt him
They did this to him only because he invited them to Tawheed Ibaada
He did not seduce their wives or steal their money, yet they hated him with a passion

Concerning the incident, Allah said:

And there came running from the farthest part of the town, a man, saying: "O my people! Obey the Messengers; "Obey those who ask no wages of you (for themselves), and who are rightly guided. "And why should I not worship Him (Allah Alone) Who has created me and to Whom you shall be returned. "Shall I take besides Him aliha (gods), if the Most Beneficent (Allah) intends me any harm, their intercession will be of no use for me whatsoever, nor can they save me? "Then verily, I should be in plain error. Verily! I have believed in your Lord, so listen to me!" It was said (to him when the disbelievers killed him): "Enter Paradise." He said: "Would that my people knew! "That my Lord (Allah) has forgiven me, and made me of the honoured ones!" And We sent not against

his people after him a host from heaven, nor do We send (such a thing). It was but one Saihah (shout, etc.) and lo! They (all) were silent (dead-destroyed). (Ya-Sin: 20-29)

A whole town of people ganged up on one man only because he believed in Allah, because he believed in Tawheed.

He didn't carry a grudge, he even wished they could see how Allah Honored him after his death.

Allah did not Send down an army from above to punish them because they were not worth it. All it took to destroy this pagan city of the earth was one blast and they became ashes. This is the story in Yasin

If you think the kaafirs do not hate you for Tawheed, you have not read Surah Yasin or you have not understood Surah Yasin.

Musa took Tawheed to Egypt at a time when the Pharaoh was telling the people he was the most high (not Allah)

Saying: "I am your lord, most high", (An-Nazi'at: 24)

The Pharaoh held a meeting and decided to kill Musa because of his Message of Tawheed

One of the Pharaoh's family members kept his acceptance of Tawheed in his heart. He spoke out and said, "Will you kill a man just because he said my Lord is Allah"

And a believing man of Fir'aun's (Pharaoh) family, who hid his faith said: "Would you kill a man because he says: My Lord is Allah, and he has come to you with clear signs (proofs) from your Lord? And if he is a liar, upon him will be (the sin of) his lie; but if he is telling the truth, then some of that (calamity) wherewith he threatens you will befall on you." Verily, Allah guides not one who is a Musrif (a polytheist, or a murderer who shed blood without a right, or those who commit great sins, oppressor, transgressor), a liar! (Ghafir: 28)

This is another evidence to prove that they will kill you for Tawheed like what they were planning to do to Musa.

This incident repeated itself in the time of Muhammad (SAW). The following Hadith explains further:

Uqba ibn Abi Mueet narrated 'Urwa bin Az-Zubair: I asked 'Abdullah bin 'Amr, "What was the worst thing the pagans did to Allah's Apostle?" He said, "I saw 'Uqba bin Abi Mu'ait coming to the Prophet while he was praying.' Uqba put his sheet round the Prophet's neck and squeezed it very severely. Abu Bakr came and pulled 'Uqba away from the Prophet and said, "Do you intend to kill a man just because he says: 'My Lord is Allah, and he has brought forth to you the Evident Signs from your Lord?" [Sahih Bukhari Volume 5, Book 57, Number 27]

Uqba ibn Abi Mu'eet tried to kill the Prophet (SAW) as detailed in the above Hadith for no other reason except for Tawheed

In our time, you have seen the atrocities committed against the Muslims of Burma by the Buddhists who are pagans. The most persecuted people on earth are the Rohingya Muslims of Burma. The Buddhist Monks dig ditches, fill them with wood and set fire to men, women and children in those ditches. The only crime of these Rohingya Muslims was their belief in Allah alone.

Who are the Rohingyas, the "most persecuted minority in the world"?: http://www.english.rfi.fr/asia-pacific/20150520-who-are-rohingyas-most-persecuted-minority-world

The Monks do this because they are pagans and Allah said in Surah Ma'idah Verse 82 that Jews and Pagans hate Muslims the most.

Verily, you will find the strongest among men in enmity to the believers (Muslims) the Jews and those who are Al-Mushrikun (see V.2: 105), and you will find the nearest in love to the believers (Muslims) those who say: "We are Christians." That is because amongst them are priests and monks, and they are not proud. (Al-Ma'idah: 82)

Those who hate you the Muslim the most are the Jews and idol worshippers like Buddhists and Hindus.

The communist in China banned Ramadan
The Buddhist in Burma kill Muslims

China bans Ramadan fasting in mainly Muslim region: http://www.aljazeera.com/news/2015/06/china-bans-ramadan-fasting-muslim-region-150618070016245.html

In India the Hindus target the Gujarati Muslims because they are known for being cowards who don't believe in Jihad. The kuffaar like to pick on plastic Muslims who don't believe in Jihad because they are an easy target.

Speakers like Bilal Philips and Dr. Zakir Naik do not speak about Jihad but they are still banned from many countries because they call for Tawheed Ibaada (to worship Allah alone).

Ahmed Deedat was also banned from many countries all because he preached Tawheed Ibaada. This proves that the infidels who are all guilty of worshipping false deities hate Tawheed Ibaada because it exposes them.

You cannot take Jizya from Buddhists and Hindus because they are not people of the book.

You can take jizya from Christians and Jews because we all believe in the same God. We all believe in Moses and Abraham. Also, we all believe in life after death and we believe in Heaven and Hell.
We can even eat their slaughter (Jews and Christians) and marry their women. This is because we have a lot of things in common. We are called the Abrahamic Faiths.

As for Buddhists and Hindus, we have nothing in common with them because they are not people of the Book. They are pagans with no hope.

Concerning them, Shaikh Bin Baaz passed the following fatwa:

The scholars explained that these two verses, and other similar verses, have to do with those from whom the jizyah may be taken, such as Jews, Christians and Magians (Zoroastrians). They are not to be forced, rather they are to be given the choice between becoming Muslim or paying the jizyah. Other scholars said that this applied in the beginning, but was subsequently abrogated by Allaah's command to fight and wage jihad. So whoever refuses to enter Islam should be fought when the Muslims are able to fight, until they either enter Islam or pay the jizyah if they are among the people who may pay jizyah. The kuffaar should be compelled to enter Islam if they are not people from whom the jizyah may be taken, because that will lead to their happiness and salvation in this world and in the Hereafter. Obliging a person to adhere to the truth in which is guidance and happiness is better for him than falsehood. Just as a person may be forced to do the duty that he owes to other people even if that is by means of imprisonment or beating, so forcing the kaafirs to believe in Allaah alone and enter into the religion of Islam is more important and more essential, because this will lead to their happiness in this world and in the Hereafter. This applies unless they are People of the Book, i.e., Jews and Christians, or Magians, because Islam says that these three groups may be given the choice: they may enter Islam or they may pay the jizyah and feel themselves subdued. Majmoo' Fataawa wa Maqaalaat li'l-Shaykh Ibn Baaz, 6/219

You do not force the Christian or Jew to take shahada because they have an option which is to pay Jizya. As for Buddhists and Hindus who have no option of Jizya, we are allowed to force the to embrace Islam according to the above mentioned fatwa of Shaikh Bin Baaz.

2. BECAUSE YOU PRACTICE KUFR BIT Taghoot

What is the Taghoot?

The Arabic word Taghoot means anything which is worshipped beside Allah. It also has seven different meanings. Below is Ibn al Qayyim's definition of Taghoot:

Imam Ibn al Qayyim (d.751ah) said, 'The Taghoot is anyone to whom the slave (a'bd) goes beyond the limits whether it is someone worshipped (ma'boodin) or followed (matbooi'n) or obeyed (mutaai'n').

1. A False Deity

There shall be no compulsion in [acceptance of] the religion. The right course has become clear from the wrong. So whoever disbelieves in Taghut and believes in Allah has grasped the most trustworthy handhold with no break in it. And Allah is Hearing and Knowing. (Al-Baqarah 2:256)
Imaam Maalik (d.179ah) said 'The Taghoot is anything that is worshipped apart from Allah' (Tafseer Ibn Kathir).

2. The Shaitan with his Isms and Schisms

Jibt and Taghoot

Omar said, "al-Jibt is magic, and the Taghoot is the Shaitan." [Bukhari (6/45)]
Allah spoke about them in Surah Nisa Verse 51

Have you not seen those who were given a portion of the Scripture? They believe in Jibt and Taghut and say to the disbelievers that they are better guided as regards the way than the believers (Muslims). (An-Nisa: 51)
Jews told the pagans of Makkah that their religion of worshipping idols is better than Islam, the religion of worshipping Allah alone.

3. The Kaafir Courthouse

Allah Spoke about this in Surah Nisa Verse 60

Have you seen those (hyprocrites) who claim that they believe in that which has been sent down to you, and that which was sent down before you, and they wish to go for judgement (in their disputes) to the Taghut (false judges, etc.) while they have been ordered to reject them. But Shaitan (Satan) wishes to lead them far astray. (An-Nisa: 60)
They shun Shariah court and go to the kaafir courthouse for justice

When you go to the kaafir courthouse, you are like a man who is bowing down to idols

This is because Tawheed hakimiyyah is the twin half of Tawheed ibaada. Concerning this, Allama al-Shinqiti passed the following fatwa:

Allama al-Shinqiti (may Allah be merciful with him has said: To commit shirk with Allah in judging is of the same meaning as to commit shirk in His worship, there is no difference between the two in any manner. There is no difference in any sense between he who

follows a system (nizam) other than Allah's system or law other than Allah's law (sharia) and he who worships an idol or prostrates to a false god. They are the same and both are polytheists [associating others] with Allah. [Adwa' al-Bayan, (7/162)]
Many other fatwas about Tawheed Hakimiyyah were passed by the following scholars:

Muhammad Ibrahim [the shaikh of bin Baaz] said in page 6 of his book Tahkeem al Qawaneen: Judging to Allah alone is the twin-half of worshipping Allah alone. "Tawheed haakimiyya is the twin half of tawheed Ibaada."
Ibn Taymiyyah (rh) said: "And it is known from the religion (of Islam) by necessity and by the consensus of all Muslims that whoever legalizes to follow other than the religion of Islam or a Shariah other than the Shariah of Muhammad (SAW), he is a Kaafir. And his kufr is similar to that of the one who believes in some part of the book (Quran) and reject some of it." [Majmua al-Fataawa (28/524)]
Ibn Kathir (rh) said: "So Whosoever abandons the wise Shariah which was revealed upon Muhammad ibn Abdullah, the seal of the prophets, and goes to other abrogated Shariah for judgment, he becomes a Kaafir. So how about the one who goes to al-Yaasiq (man-made law) for judgment and gives it precedence (over the Shariah of Muhammad (SAW). Whosoever does this has become a Kaafir by the Ijma of the Muslims." [Al-Bidayah Wan-Nihayah, (Vol. 13, p119)]
Shaikh 'Abdul-'Azeez Ibn 'Abdullah Ibn Baaz said: "There is no Eeman for the one who believes the laws of the people and their opinions are superior to the Hukm of Allah and His Messenger or that they are equal to it or that they resemble it or who leaves it or replaces it with fabricated laws and institutions invented by people, even if he believes that the laws of Allah are more encompassing and more just." [Wujoob Tah'keem Shari'ah Allah' (pg. 16-17)]

4. The Kaafir Army

Allah spoke about them in Nisa Verse 76

Those who believe, fight in the Cause of Allah, and those who disbelieve, fight in the cause of Taghut (Satan, etc.). So fight you against the friends of Shaitan (Satan); Ever feeble indeed is the plot of Shaitan (Satan). (An-Nisa: 76)
The above Ayah is used to make takfir on so called Muslims who join the army of the Taghoots.

Muslims are not allowed to go the the janaza of a soldier who fought for the Taghoot and died in battle.

First British Muslim (Barelvi Munafiq) soldier killed in 'war on terror' Read more: http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-393878/First-British-Muslim-soldier-killed-war-terror.html#ixzz3kue4TtLa
The only army you can join is the Muslim army, they are called the mujahideen. They fight for the banner of Islam

5. The oppressive ruler who dislodges the Shariah

Yazid was oppressive but he didn't dislodge the Shariah, thus he was not a Taghoot. The Holy Prophet (saw) commanded us to topple the leader if we see clear kufr.

On the authority of Ubada bin As-Samit the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "…topple the leader if you see clear kufr (إلا أن تروا كفرا بواحا)…" [al-Bukhari (7056) and Muslim (1709)]
In order for a leader to be Taghoot, he has to dislodge the Shariah

6. The one who claims to have knowledge of Ilm ul Ghaib

Say (O Muhammad SAW): "I possess no power of benefit or hurt to myself except as Allāh wills. If I had the knowledge of the Ghaib (unseen), I should have secured for myself an

abundance of wealth, and no evil should have touched me. I am but a warner, and a bringer of glad tidings unto people who believe." (Al-A'raf 7:188)

7. The man who is worshipped, enjoys it and is pleased with it

Nearly 2 billion people today worship Jesus as God but Jesus is not a Taghoot because he doesn't agree for people to worship him, neither does he enjoy it. The following Bible verse explains further:

And Jesus said unto him, Why callest thou me good? [there is] none good but one, [that is], God: but if thou wilt enter into life, keep the commandments. (Matthew 19: 17) King James Version

In the above Bible verse, Jesus did not accept a man calling him good, so how can he accept you calling him God?

Many of you do not give dawah because you are happy for the Christians to die as infidels and be condemned to the Hell-fire forever.

Don't forget Islam is the fastest growing religion in the world today and Allah said the kuffar will never abandon their kufr until you, the Muslims, take Islam to them.

You reject their isms, schisms. They don't want you to separate from their society. They want you to integrate and become like them.

They want you to go to their pubs

We are not here to integrate or amalgamate

We are here to worship Allah alone because we are the best Ummah like Allah said:

You are the best nation produced [as an example] for mankind. You enjoin what is right and forbid what is wrong and believe in Allah. If only the People of the Scripture had believed, it would have been better for them. Among them are believers, but most of them are defiantly disobedient. (Aali Imran 3:110)

3. BECAUSE YOU PRACTICE AL WALAA WAL BARAA

Al walaa wal baraa = solidarity. Love and hate for Allah's sake
Love what Allah Loves and hate what Allah hates
Love the friends of Allah and hate the enemies of Allah

They don't like when Blacks & Asians or Arabs & Pakistani's love each other for the sake of Allah because their tactic is to divide and conquer; hence, they can't stand to see Muslims uniting for the sake of Allah. However, Allah has commanded us to unite in the following Ayah:

And hold fast, all of you together, to the Rope of Allah (i.e. this Qur'an), and be not divided among yourselves, and remember Allah's Favour on you, for you were enemies one to another but He joined your hearts together, so that, by His Grace, you became brethren (in Islamic Faith), and you were on the brink of a pit of Fire, and He saved you from it. Thus Allah makes His Ayat (proofs, evidences, verses, lessons, signs, revelations, etc.,) clear to you, that you may be guided. (Aali Imran: 103)

The rope of Allah is the Quran

One day, a Jew saw two Muslims from the tribes of Al Aws and Al Khazraj talking by the roadside. These two tribes use to fight many wars before the advent of Islam and the Jews use to sell weapons to both sides and make a lot of money. When Islam came to Madina the wars stopped because both tribes embraced Islam and Muslims are not allowed to kill Muslims. The Jews did not like that these two Arab tribes of Madina embraced Islam so they tried to sow the seeds of discord between them to restart the tribal wars. They tried to rekindle the flames of fitna by reminding the two tribes about the wars they use to fight in the days of Jahiliyah. It is for this reason Allah said **"And hold fast, all of you together, to the Rope of Allah (i.e. this Qur'an), and be not divided among yourselves" (Aali Imran: 103)**

The Holy Prophet (saw) told us in the following Hadith that the Muslims are on body:

Narrated by An-Nu'man bin Bashir: The Prophet (SAW) said: "The likeness of the believers in their mutual love, mercy and compassion is that of one body; when one part of it suffers, the rest of the body joins it in staying awake and suffering fever." [al-Bukhaari (6011) and Muslim (2586)]

They want you to be like the governments of Pakistan and Saudi Arabia who both helped Bush with his Crusade against Islam and Muslims.

The kuffar know it is safer for them to fight the plastic Muslims because they are not real Mujahideen. They were quick to fight Saddam's Army because they were socialist and the socialist are pagan Arabs and not real Muslims.

However, these same infidels are afraid to put boots on the ground to fight against the Dawla because they know that the Dawla Army are real Muslims and not pagan Arabs like the Army of Saddam Hussain.

About the kuffar and their cowardice in facing real mujahideen, Allah said:

We shall cast terror into the hearts of those who disbelieve, because they joined others in worship with Allah, for which He had sent no authority; their abode will be the Fire and how evil is the abode of the Zalimun (polytheists and wrongdoers). (Aali Imran: 151)

The kuffaar have prostitutes, gays and lesbians in their armies so how can they defeat the mujahideen? They don't have Taqwa

SENATE APPROVES BILL THAT LEGALIZES SODOMY AND BESTIALITY IN U.S. MILITARY: http://www.kavkazcenter.com/eng/content/2011/12/09/15488.shtml

It is not permissible for us as Muslims to take the Jews and Christians who hate Islam for our friends. Hence, Allah said:

O you who believe! Take not the Jews and the Christians as Auliya' (friends, protectors, helpers, etc.), they are but Auliya' to one another. And if any amongst you takes them as Auliya', then surely he is one of them. Verily, Allah guides not those people who are the Zalimun (polytheists and wrongdoers and unjust). (Al-Ma'idah 5:51)

There are many fatwas from sincere scholars making takfir on Muslims who take the Jews and Christians for friends and help them against the Ummah. Below are two of them:

Ibn Hazm Stated in Al-Muhalla (11/13: "What is correct is that His statement, the Most High, "And if any amongst you takes them as Auliya', then surely he is one of them." (The Quran 5:51), should be understood on the basis of its apparent meaning. The person being referred to is a disbeliever from the generality of disbelievers, and no two Muslims disagree regarding this.

If you don't make Takfir on the apostate regimes who help the crusaders to fight Islam and Muslims then you are also a kaafir as explained in the fatwa above.

The fatwa below by Muhammad ibn Abdul Wahhab agrees with the fatwa of ibn Hazm.

Sheikh Muhammad ibn Abdul Wahhab, may Allah have mercy on him, gathered ten actions that negate one's Islam (Nawaqid ul-'Ashr), the eighth one of which states: "Assisting the disbelievers (against the believers) (Mudhaharatul Mushrikeen) and supporting them against the believers (is from the actions that negates of one's faith). The Proof being the statement of Allah, "And if any amongst you takes them as Auliya', then surely he is one of them. Verily, Allah guides not those people who are the Zalimun (polytheists and wrong-doers and unjust). (The Quran 5:51)."

There are a lot of wicked scholars in the Ummah today who preach a false doctrine and call it Islam. Allah said he will dump people in Hell who speak falsehood. Hence, Allah said:

"What has caused you to enter Hell?" They will say: "We were not of those who used to offer their Salat (prayers). "Nor we used to feed Al-Miskin (the poor); "And we used to talk falsehood (all that which Allah hated) with vain talkers. "And we used to belie the Day of Recompense. "Until there came to us (the death) that is certain." So no intercession of intercessors will be of any use to them. (Al-Muddaththir: 42-48)

The place in hell that you will go for speaking falsehood is called Saqr. If you go there you will not come out because the Prophet Muhammad (saw) is not allowed to intercede for people who go to Saqr. However, he will intercede for people who go to Jaheem because this section of Hell is temporary and not permanent.

4. THEY HATE YOU BECAUSE OF SHARIAH

Shariah is also called Tawheed Hakimiyyah

They don't like that a man gets twice as much as a girl in inheritance even though he has much more financial responsibilities.

They say Muslim men are anti-women
They don't like that we cut the hand of the thief

Countries where there is no Shariah there are a lot of rapist and thieves and a total breakdown of law and order.

They don't like that you kill homosexuals
They don't like that you crucify armed robbers and drug smugglers.

However, we take pride in crucifying evil people who are a danger to the society because Allah has commanded us to crucify them in the following Ayah:

The recompense of those who wage war against Allah and His Messenger and do mischief in the land is only that they shall be killed or crucified or their hands and their feet be cut off on the opposite sides, or be exiled from the land. That is their disgrace in this world, and a great torment is theirs in the Hereafter. (Al-Ma'idah 5:33)

They don't like that you kill rapist. We take pride in killing rapist because in Islam we show maximum respect to women, unlike the kuffar in the West who have no respect for women.

Killing a rapist is a matter of ijtihad
It is up to the Qadi (a judge that judges by what Allah has Revealed)
They don't like that we kill apostates

They think they can come into Islam, leave Islam and write a book about Islam the way Ex-Freemasons expose the Freemasons all over the internet.

The evidence for killing apostates is in Surah Nisa Verse 89

But if they turn back (from Islam), take (hold) of them and kill them wherever you find them, and take neither Auliya' (protectors or friends) nor helpers from them. (An-Nisa: 89)

This is our religion and we don't change the religion for our likes and dislikes, we change ourselves for our religion. We are not flexible in regards to our beliefs and we will never apologize to the infidels for what we believe. In the following Hadith the Holy Prophet (saw) commanded us to kill apostates.

On the authority of Ibn Abbas (RA) narrated the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "If somebody (a Muslim) discards his religion, kill him." [Sahih Bukhari (4/61) No. 3017, Musnad Ahmad (1/322) No. 2968, Sunan al-Nasa'i (7/104) No. 4059, Sunan Ibn Majah (3/574) No. 2535, Sunan Abu Dawud (4/126) No. 4351, Sunan Tirmidhi (4/59) No. 1458]

When you apostate, you commit a treason against Allah and Islam; hence, apostates are killed according to Shariah law. Allah told us in the following Quranic verse that it is very difficult for the kuffar to embrace Islam and change their ways because most of them are addicted to their evil and corrupted desires; hence, Allah said:

Difficult for those who associate others with Allah is that to which you invite them. (Shura: 13) Sahih International

Dreadful for the idolaters is that unto which thou callest them. (Ash-Shura: 13) Pickthall

Greatly (detested) to the associators (i.e., those who associate others with Allah) is that to which you call them. (Ash-Shura: 13) Dr. Ghali

Intolerable for the Mushrikun , is that to which you (O Muhammad SAW) call them. (Ash-Shura: 13) Noble Quran

In their lives, they have many addictions. They have no control over their desires and are human garbage because of their many addictions.

They go to the extent of legalizing gay marriage in many countries around the world. Gay-Marriage is an oxymoron because a marriage can only take place between a man and a woman. When a person is perverted and corrupted in his heart he speaks with a lot of oxymorons. Even though Bush was a shaytaan, his views on marriage were correct because he didn't believe in same sex marriage.

Bush calls for ban on same-sex marriages: http://www.cnn.com/2004/ALLPOLITICS/02/24/elec04.prez.bush.marriage/

Obama says "I think same-sex couples should be able to get married." http://www.politifact.com/truth-o-meter/statements/2012/may/11/barack-obama/president-barack-obamas-shift-gay-marriage/

To say the white man is a devil makes no sense
Bush the white man has more morals than Obama the black man
According to Newsweek, the first gay president was a black man

'First Gay President': Newsweek marks Obama's landmark announcement with controversial cover': http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-2143889/Newsweek-names-Obama-The-First-Gay-President-controversial-cover.html

Farrakhan is a fool for thinking the white man is the devil
As you can see here, this black kaafir is the devil
The devil is in every kaafir not just the white man
Don't forget the Chinese kaafir who banned Ramadan
The Chinese regime is a worse devil than the white man
The white man doesn't ban Ramadan nor force feed you during Ramadan
Louis Farrakhan, your ideology is rubbish
You - the Nation of Islam make no sense.

5. THEY HATE YOU BECAUSE OF HIJRAH

They don't want you to make Hijra
The hypocrites do not allow migration
They are like the communists in the 1970s
They eat their own words because they told the communist that migration is a basic human right
Now they do as the communist did in the 1970s
The communists use to stop their citizens from migrating to the West
And the capitalist countries condemn the communist for this policy
Today, we see these same capitalist countries behaving like the communists
Because they are stopping true Muslims from Migrating to the IS
So they have become the very thing that they hate.

They tell the Muslim to go back where they come from
But when a Muslim wants to leave, they stop them at the airport and arrest them for terrorism
They should allow the Muslim to migrate – they should give Muslims safe passage!
Muslims don't want to be in your country when the natural disasters strike!

In the time of the Prophet (SAW), they would stop the Muslims from making Hijrah
They stopped Umm Salama from migrating
They grabbed her son from her and dislocated his arm
They used her son as a weapon against her
They took her son away from her for a whole year
She was prepared to make hijrah by foot
This was the Umm Salama that the Prophet (SAW) proposed to
She thought she was too old, had a bad temper, not pretty and had a lot of children
He (SAW) married her because of her piety and to help her raise her kids

Omar was the only Muslim that made hijrah without difficulty
Everyone else migrated with fear. The following Hadith explains further:

Ibn 'Asakir narrated that 'Ali said: I don't know of anyone who didn't emigrate in secret except for Omar ibn al-Khattab; because when he wanted to emigrate he strapped on his sword, put his bow over his shoulder, carried his arrows in his hand, and came to the Ka'bah where the nobles of Quraysh were in the courtyard. He performed seven circuits, and then prayed two raka'at at the Station (of Ibrahim). Then he approached their circle one step at a time and said, "What ugly faces! Whoever wishes to bereave his mother, orphan his children and widow his wife then let him meet me behind this valley." Not one of them followed him. [The History of the Khalifahs by Jalal ad-Din as-Suyuti]

Kaafirs don't like it when you migrate because you have rejected their society
Those Muslims who are running away from Syria are hypocrites running away from Shariah
Many of them are Shia, they should be happy and travel towards the Islamic State.
They should be ashamed of themselves for running further away from Shariah
Muslims in the west are trying to get to Syria
And they run further away from it?
They are terrified of the Shariah because of their many weaknesses

The Holy Prophet (saw) said he is free from any Muslim who lives in Darul Harb

"I am free from every Muslim that lives among the idolaters." They said: "O Messenger of Allah: How is that?" He said: "They should not see each other's campfires." [Sunan Tirmidhi (4/155) No. 1604 and Sunan Abu Dawud (3/45) No. 2645]

It was narrated from Samurah that the Prophet (SAW) said: "Do not live among the mushrikeen and do not mix with them, for whoever lives among them or mixes with them is not one of us." [al-Sunan al-Kubra al-Bayhaqi (9/240) No. 18420 and Mustadrak al-Haakim (2/154) No. 2627. adh-Dhahabi graded this on the conditions of Bukhari and Muslim]

It was narrated by Mu'awiya that he heard the Prophet (SAW) said: "Hijrah will not be terminate until Tawbah is terminated, and Tawbah will not be terminated until sun rises from the west" [al-Tareekh al-Kabeer al-Bukhari (9/80) No. 770, Abu Dawud (3/3) No. 2479, Sunan al-Darime (2/312) No. 2513, Musnad Ahmad (4/99) No. 16952, al-Sunan al-Kubra al-Nasa'i (8/67) No. 8658]

Hijrah is compulsory on the Ummah until the Day of Judgment (DOJ)
Yet the kuffar don't want you to make hijrah
They want people to believe that everyone wants to live in the West
The West is the abode of the Shaitan
It is Dar ul Harb and a habitation of human devils

Shaykh ul Islam Ibn Taymiyyah (rh) said, "The state of a place reflects the state of a person. It is possible to be sometimes a Muslim and at other times a disbeliever; sometimes sincere and at other times hypocritical; sometimes good and pious and at other times rotten and corrupt. Thus, a person becomes like the place of his abode. The migration of a person from a land of disbelief and profanity to one of faith and probity is an expression of repentance and of his turning away from disobedience and perversion to belief and obedience. This is so until the Day of Resurrection." [Majmu'al-Fatawa, (18/284)]

When you make hijrah, the hijrah itself is tawbah
The following fatwa of Ibn Hazm explains the importance of hijra

Ibn Hazm (rh) states that: "Whoever joins the 'land of war' and disbelief, of his own free will and in defiance of whoever amongst the Muslims calls him to his side, is by virtue of this act an apostate, by all the laws of apostasy, in Islam. Whoever is able to kill him must do so. His property is unprotected, his marriage null and void, all his rights are swept away. [Ibn Hazm, al-Muhalla': (13/139-140)]

Ibn Hazm says this because you will pay taxes in the kuffar country and these taxes are used to kill Muslims all over the world. They even target Muslim women and children by bombing wedding parties, school, masjids and hospitals. Shaikh Uthaymeen said we are allowed to kill their innocents if they kill our innocents in the following fatwa:

UTHAYMEEN - KILLING WOMEN AND CHILDREN IN THE STATE OF WAR: http://youtu.be/9btZD4FGznI

You are allowed to kill their innocents if they kill your innocents, to stop them. This is called Qisas. The following Quranic verses were quoted by Uthaymeen to pass his fatwa about Qisas:

Then whoever transgresses the prohibition against you, you transgress likewise against him. And fear Allah, and know that Allah is with Al-Muttaqun (the pious - see V.2:2) . (Al-Baqarah: 194)

And if you punish (your enemy, O you believers in the Oneness of Allah), then punish them with the like of that with which you were afflicted. But if you endure patiently, verily, it is better for As-Sabirin (the patient ones, etc.). (An-Nahl: 126)

There are many types of warfare waged against the believers today: economic, political, psychological, military, cultural and even propaganda warfare. We have to fight them the same way they fight us.

The ideological warfare is so vicious today, that there are many Muslims believing in democracy even though democracy is the greatest shirk.

A refugee crisis was created and the kuffar pretend to not know who created it

And when it is said to them: "Make not mischief on the earth," they say: "We are only peacemakers." Verily! They are the ones who make mischief, but they perceive not. (Al-Baqarah: 11-12)

They hate you because of Tawheed and kufr bit Taghoot
They hate you because of al walaa wal baraa and Shariah
They impose their morals on you; they are dictators
They even dumped a woman in prison because she refused to issue a marriage license to a gay couple

'Defiant Kentucky county clerk JAILED for refusing to give marriage licenses to same-sex couples: Jubilant gay rights activists chant 'love won' and clash with her supporters after landmark decision': http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-3221190/Hundreds-protesters-picket-gay-marriage-hearing-Kentucky-county-clerk-defied-court-orders-hand-sex-marriage-licenses.html

Even during the time of Lut there was a homosexual problem of gay people trying to impose their will on their populace. Hence, Allah said:

And the answer of his people was only that they said: "Drive them out of your town, these are indeed men who want to be pure (from sins)!" (Al-A'raf: 82)

They are terrified of the Shariah because of the following Ayah:

The recompense of those who wage war against Allah and His Messenger and do mischief in the land is only that they shall be killed or crucified or their hands and their feet be cut off on the opposite sides, or be exiled from the land. That is their disgrace in this world, and a great torment is theirs in the Hereafter. (Al-Ma'idah: 33)

6. THEY HATE YOU BECAUSE OF THE KHILAFA

CALIPHATE IS MANDATORY

If you live without a Caliphate for more than three days, you are living in sin
Since 1924 the Muslims have been living in sin
Allah promised us the Caliphate in the following Ayah if we become righteous:

Allah has promised those among you who believe, and do righteous good deeds, that He will certainly grant them succession to (the present rulers) in the earth, as He granted it to those before them, and that He will grant them the authority to practise their religion, that which He has chosen for them (i.e. Islam). And He will surely give them in exchange a safe security after their fear (provided) they (believers) worship Me and do not associate anything (in worship) with Me. But whoever disbelieved after this, they are the Fasiqun (rebellious, disobedient to Allah). (An-Nur: 55)

The Caliphate was dismantled in 1924 and since then the people of Syria, Egypt and many other Muslim countries were too scared to practice Islam openly

Why did the hypocrites unite with the British Empire to destroy the Caliphate?
The Lawrence of Arabia made fake promises to the fake Muslim to help them get independence from the Caliphate. Did you know Lawrence of Arabia, their chosen leader, was gay?

The Gay Love Letters of Lawrence of Arabia::: http://rictornorton.co.uk/lawrence.htm

When the Caliphate was destroyed, the Lawrence of Arabia made many separate countries like Saudi Arabia, Qatar, Kuwait, Oman, UAE etc - divide and rule has always been the policy of the colonialist.

The rulers from these same countries don't want the Caliphate to return.Why would they when they were the ones who tried so hard to dismantle it 92 years ago? They are happy enjoying their wealth and don't want to share with other Muslim countries, so they don't want the Caliphate.

If you establish a Caliphate, the wealth is distributed equitably between the Muslims. If the Caliphate was established then Qatar, Kuwait and Saudi would have to share their wealth with the Ummah. They resent sharing their wealth, so they don't want a Caliphate.

Their happiness would be our happiness
Their sadness would be our sadness
Their war would be our war
Because the Ummah is one body.

There should be no borders between Muslim countries, because borders are used by the kuffar to divide us.

They are horrified and petrified at the establishment of Shariah because it is all about holding onto their wealth and refusing to share it with the Ummah.

If they destroy the border between Iraq and Saudi, Syria and Jordan can you imagine what will happen? Then millions of Saudi youth would come forward to join the Caliphate

'Saudi poll to reveal public's level of sympathy for IS': http://www.al-monitor.com/pulse/politics/2014/07/saudi-families-refuse-condolences-isis-position.html#ixzz3lHHrLx9r

http://alhayat.com/Articles/3702918/استطلاع-لتحديد-موقف-السعوديين-من--داعش-----وأسر-ترفض-التعازي-في-أبنائها-القتلى

At the moment a Saudi boy or girl can't even marry a non Saudi
This is the state of affairs in these Muslim populated countries
Destroying the borders would mean destroying these pre-Islamic, nationalistic, racist culture that the Saudi regime is currently upholding

'Rules for Saudi men marrying foreign women made tougher': http://www.saudigazette.com.sa/index.cfm?method=home.regcon&contentid=20140805213657

If we destroy these borders, the Caliphate will have a million man army overnight. The Saudi regime can't cope with that.

During the Prophet's (SAW) expedition to Tabuk, there were no borders and 30,000 mujahideen came to join the army of the Muslims. The Prophet (SAW) was overwhelmed - he even had to send some back. Those who were sent back cried because they could not join the front line to fight the kuffar. About this, Allah said:

Nor (is there blame) on those who came to you to be provided with mounts, and when you said: "I can find no mounts for you," they turned back, while their eyes overflowing with tears of grief that they could not find anything to spend (for Jihad). (At-Tawbah: 92)

Why is IS desperate for the kufaar coalition to put boots on the ground? They want a republican to win the US election because they will put boots on the ground.

Todays Romans are the Americans
Millions of young Muslims go to Syria to join the mujahideen because they want to fight America
America has a lot of enemies and Obama knows this
That's why he resists putting 'boots on the ground'
It would be the ultimate propaganda machine for IS if American feet hit Muslim soil
An ultimate victory for the mujahideen
The Muslims haven't gotten over the pictures of Abu Ghraib
The Muslims haven't gotten over the foreign invasion in countless countries
It is still fresh in their minds
That's likely why they killed James Foley
You do not want to be an American captive in a Muslim country

Did you know the term ISIS is bid'ah?
The correct term is simply IS = Islamic State
ISIS = Islamic State of Iraq and Sham
The term ISIS is restrictive to those areas
We are Mujahideen sans frontiers
Sans = Without
Frontiers = Borders
Sans Frontiers = Without Borders
But Islam sees no borders
How can we call it ISIS, what about Saudi Arabia, Qatar, Spain, India?
These countries use to be a part of the Islamic State
ISIS is bid'ah, you have to stick to the term IS (Islamic State)

And those who disbelieve are allies to one another, (and) if you (Muslims of the whole world collectively) do not do so (i.e. become allies, as one united block with one Khalifah - chief Muslim ruler for the whole Muslim world to make victorious Allah's Religion of Islamic Monotheism), there will be Fitnah (wars, battles, polytheism, etc.) and oppression on earth, and a great mischief and corruption (appearance of polytheism). (Al-Anfal: 73)

Allah here commands us to establish the Caliphate

When Hamza Yusuf says we don't need a Caliphate, this is the Ayah they use to refute him

Don't take your Deen from people who are Jahil
People who speak with no hujjah
Another example is Norman Ali Khan

'Nouman Ali Khan & Breaking Idols?': https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=3wmohxRgFu4

RE Idols, Norman said you are only allowed to break idols inside the kaaba, not outside?

What about the idols the Rasool (SAW) broke all over the Arabian Peninsula?

Allah the Exalted rebukes the idolators for worshipping idols and taking rivals to Him. They built houses for their idols to resemble the Ka`bah built by Prophet Ibrahim, Allah's Khalil.

(Have you then considered Al-Lat,) Al-Lat was a white stone with inscriptions on. There was a house built around Al-Lat in At-Ta'if with curtains, servants and a sacred courtyard around it. The people of At-Ta'if, the tribe of Thaqif and their allies, worshipped Al-Lat. They would boast to Arabs, except the Quraysh, that they had Al-Lat. Ibn Jarir said, "They derived Al-Lat's name from Allah's Name, and made it feminine. Allah is far removed from what they ascribe to Him. It was reported that Al-Lat is pronounced Al-Lat because, according to `Abdullah bin `Abbas, Mujahid, and Ar-Rabi` bin Anas, Al-Lat was a man who used to mix Sawiq (a kind of barley mash) with water for the pilgrims during the time of Jahiliyyah. When he died, they remained next to his grave and worshipped him." Al-Bukhari recorded that Ibn `Abbas said about Allah's statement,

(Al-Lat, and Al-`Uzza.) "Al-Lat was a man who used to mix Sawiq for the pilgrims." Ibn Jarir said, "They also derived the name for their idol Al-`Uzza from Allah's Name Al-`Aziz. Al-`Uzza was a tree on which the idolators placed a monument and curtains, in the area of Nakhlah, between Makkah and At-Ta'if. The Quraysh revered Al-`Uzza." During the battle of Uhud, Abu Sufyan said, "We have Al-`Uzza, but you do not have Al-`Uzza." Allah's Messenger replied,

(Say, "Allah is Our Supporter, but you have no support.") Manat was another idol in the area of Mushallal near Qudayd, between Makkah and Al-Madinah. The tribes of Khuza`ah, Aws and Khazraj used to revere Manat during the time of Jahiliyyah. They used to announce Hajj to the Ka`bah from next to Manat. Al-Bukhari collected a statement from `A'ishah with this meaning. There were other idols in the Arabian Peninsula that the Arabs revered just as they revered the Ka`bah, besides the three idols that Allah mentioned in His Glorious Book. Allah mentioned these three here because they were more famous than the others. An-Nasa'i recorded that Abu At-Tufayl said, "When the Messenger of Allah conquered Makkah, he sent Khalid bin Al-Walid to the area of Nakhlah where the idol of Al-`Uzza was erected on three trees of a forest. Khalid cut the three trees and approached the house built around it and destroyed it. When he went back to the Prophet and informed him of the story, the Prophet said to him,

(Go back and finish your mission, for you have not finished it.) Khalid went back and when the custodians who were also its servants of Al-`Uzza saw him, they started invoking by calling Al-`Uzza! When Khalid approached it, he found a naked woman whose hair was untidy and who was throwing sand on her head. Khalid killed her with the sword and went back to the Messenger of Allah , who said to him,

(That was Al-`Uzza!)" Muhammad bin Ishaq narrated, "Al-Lat belonged to the tribe of Thaqif in the area of At-Ta'if. Banu Mu`attib were the custodians of Al-Lat and its servants." I say that the Prophet sent Al-Mughirah bin Shu`bah and Abu Sufyan Sakhr bin Harb to destroy Al-Lat. They carried out the Prophet's command and built a Masjid in its place in the city of At-Ta'if. Muhammad bin Ishaq said that Manat used to be the idol of the Aws and Khazraj tribes and those who followed their religion in Yathrib (Al-Madinah). Manat was near the coast, close to the area of Mushallal in Qudayd. The Prophet sent Abu Sufyan Sakhr bin Harb or `Ali bin Abi Talib to demolish it. Ibn Ishaq said that Dhul-Khalasah was the idol of the tribes of Daws, Khath`am and Bajilah, and the Arabs who resided in the area of Tabalah. I say that Dhul-Khalasah was called the Southern Ka`bah, and the Ka`bah in Makkah was called the Northern Ka`bah. The Messenger of Allah sent Jarir bin `Abdullah Al-Bajali to Dhul-Khalasah and he destroyed it. Ibn Ishaq said that Fals was the idol of Tay' and the neighboring tribes in the Mount of Tay', such as Salma and Ajja. Ibn Hisham said that some scholars of knowledge told him that the Messenger of Allah sent `Ali bin Abi Talib to Fals and he destroyed it and found two swords in its treasure, which the Prophet then gave to `Ali as war spoils. Muhammad bin Ishaq also said that the tribes of Himyar, and Yemen in general, had a house of worship in San`a' called Riyam. He mentioned that there was a black dog in it and that the religious men who went with Tubba` removed it, killed it and demolished the building. Ibn Ishaq said that Ruda' was a structure of Bani Rabi`ah bin Ka`b bin Sa`d bin Zayd Manat bin Tamim, which Al-Mustawghir bin Rabi`ah bin Ka`b bin Sa`d demolished after Islam. In Sindad there was Dhul-Ka`bat, the idol of the tribes of Bakr and Taghlib, the sons of the Wa'il, and also the Iyad tribes.

(Ibn Kathir Tafsir, Surah najm Verse 19)

And fight them until there is no more Fitnah (disbelief and polytheism: i.e. worshipping others besides Allah) and the religion (worship) will all be for Allah Alone [in the whole of the world[]]. But if they cease (worshipping others besides Allah), then certainly, Allah is All-Seer of what they do. (Al-Anfal: 39)

Allah said fight them until there is no more fitnah
Fitnah means Shirk

The Caliphate is going to bring Islam to the entire planet
In the following fatwa, Shaikh bin Baaz said we can force some kuffar to embrace Islam. These kuffar are those who are pagans and don't have the option to pay jizya.

The scholars explained that these two verses, and other similar verses, have to do with those from whom the jizyah may be taken, such as Jews, Christians and Magians (Zoroastrians). They are not to be forced, rather they are to be given the choice between becoming Muslim or paying the jizyah. Other scholars said that this applied in the beginning, but was subsequently abrogated by Allaah's command to fight and wage jihad. So whoever refuses to enter Islam should be fought when the Muslims are able to fight, until they either enter Islam or pay the jizyah if they are among the people who may pay jizyah. The kuffaar should be compelled to enter Islam if they are not people from whom the jizyah may be taken, because that will lead to their happiness and salvation in this world and in the Hereafter. Obliging a person to adhere to the truth in which is guidance and happiness is better for him than falsehood. Just as a person may be forced to do the duty that he owes to other people even if that is by means of imprisonment or beating, so forcing the kaafirs to believe in Allaah alone and enter into the religion of Islam is more important and more essential, because this will lead to their happiness in this world and in the Hereafter. This applies unless they are People of the Book, i.e., Jews and Christians, or Magians, because Islam says that these three groups may be given the choice: they may enter Islam or they may pay the jizyah and feel themselves subdued. (Majmoo' Fataawa wa Maqaalaat li'l-Shaykh Ibn Baaz, 6/219)

As Bin Baaz explains, because of their idol worship you cannot take jizya from a Hindu or a Buddhist. We do not worship the same God. Sheikh Bin Baz said you can force a pagan to accept Islam.

7. THEY HATE YOU BECAUSE OF JIHAD

Jihad (holy fighting in Allah's Cause) is ordained for you (Muslims) though you dislike it, and it may be that you dislike a thing which is good for you and that you like a thing which is bad for you. Allah knows but you do not know. (Al-Baqarah: 216)

Allah uses the word Qitaal (Qitaal = fighting) in this Ayah
This makes it impossible for you to put a spin on the meaning.
The Arabic word Qitaal means fighting with weapons on the battlefield.

The infidels wiped out all the blacks of Tasmania
They wiped out the American Indians and the Indians in Jamaica
They killed them all, it is called genocide

They wish Jihad was not a part of our creed because jihad prevents them from wiping us out by way of genocide like what they did to the black people of Tasmania or the Indians of North America.

They use propaganda, word play and media play to label Islam as a militant religion
They even use Muslims to brainwash us and make us immune to torture
They want us to have low self-esteem
They want us to have an inferiority complex and believe that the Word of Allah should not be most important part of our lives

They want us to fold our arms so they can wipe us out and steal our natural resources
They invaded Iraq for oil

Black War: Period of violent conflict between British colonists and Aboriginal Australians in Tasmania::: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Black_War

We Muslims are not a nation of wimps or punks
We are a nation that is feared because we only fear Allah
They train their soldiers with state of the art military hardware, but they don't have the balls to put boots on the ground against the Muslim army
They don't have the testicular fortitude to put boots on the ground against the Muslim

Surah Imran Verse 151 Explains why the infidels don't have the courage to fight real Muslims

We shall cast terror into the hearts of those who disbelieve, because they joined others in worship with Allah, for which He had sent no authority; their abode will be the Fire and how evil is the abode of the Zalimun (polytheists and wrongdoers). (Aali Imran: 151)

Abu Huraira reported that the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: I have been given superiority over the other prophets in six respects: I have been given words which are concise but comprehensive in meaning; I have been helped by terror (in the hearts of enemies): spoils have been made lawful to me: the earth has been made for me clean and a place of worship; I have been sent to all mankind and the line of prophets is closed with me. [Sahih Muslim, Book 4, Hadith #1062]

'Iraqi soldiers filmed fleeing Ramadi as thousands of troops surround the fallen city ahead of bid to retake it from ISIS': http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-3087787/Iraqi-soldiers-filmed-fleeing-Ramadi-thousands-troops-surround-fallen-city-ahead-bid-retake-ISIS.html#ixzz3lHUghCYh

Their army is cursed because they have homosexuals, lesbians, devil worshippers and prostitutes in their army.

Allah said He will never give them victory over the believers

And never will Allah grant to the disbelievers a way (to triumph) over the believers. (An-Nisa: 141)

They can't defeat you militarily and deep down the intelligent kafir knows this
This is why Islam is the fastest growing religion in the world
Everyone wants to be on the winning team

Concerning them losing against the mujahideen, Allah said:

Verily, those who disbelieve spend their wealth to hinder (men) from the Path of Allah, and so will they continue to spend it; but in the end it will become an anguish for them. Then they will be overcomed. And those who disbelieve will be gathered unto Hell. (Al-Anfal: 36)

They spend trillions to train their soldiers, but will still suffer defeat when they come face to face with the mujahideen

Iraq war costs U.S. more than $2 trillion: http://www.reuters.com/article/2013/03/14/us-iraq-war-anniversary-idUSBRE92D0PG20130314

When a person is a bully, he wants you to fold your arms and make his job easy for him
He is disappointed and gets offended and upset when you don't comply
Every bully is a coward

Iraq, Afghan war costs to top $4 trillion: https://www.washingtonpost.com/world/national-security/study-iraq-afghan-war-costs-to-top-4-trillion/2013/03/28/b82a5dce-97ed-11e2-814b-063623d80a60_story.html

Communism is an ideology, Islam is a creed
It is haram to describe Islam as an ideology
An ideology is man-made isms and schisms
It is a system of man-made ideas and ideals
Islam is based on the Word of Allah and the sunnah of His Messenger (saw)

Historically, whenever a country is at war with the Muslims Allah causes their country to be destroyed and confined to the dustbin of history. This is the case of the Coptic Empire of Egypt, the Byzantium Empire of Rome, the Persian Empire and the Russian Empire. They are all in the dustbin of history due to Islam.

'Cost of National Security': https://www.nationalpriorities.org/cost-of/

8. BECAUSE OF YOUR GHAIRA

Ghaira = jealousy, self respect, honor, dignity.
You have ghaira for your mother, wife, daughter, the Prophet Muhammad (SAW), Islam, Allah...

When the Charlie Hebdo magazine drew cartoons insulting Muhammad (SAW) showing our beloved Rasool (SAW) as gay cartoons, two Algerian Muslims massacred the crew who drew the cartoons.

The French said it is their right to insult Muhammad (saw) with cartoons because of their freedom of speech laws.
They said France is a democracy; hence, it is their right to blaspheme.

But, we the Muslims say to the kuffar there is something else called common sense
If you insult the Prophet (SAW) knowing that Muslims will kill you, why would you be so stupid to insult him (SAW)?
If I know my Jamaican neighbor has a gun and likes to shoot people, would I knock on his door and insult his mother?
If you know Muslims have Ghaira for the Deen, why insult their Deen, our beloved Rasool (SAW)?
Because Muslims are not beghairat (they have no honor) you should not insult their deen.

Ben Affleck Angrily Defends Islam Against Bill Maher/Sam Harris::: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=EN52CP2_F0U

Bill Donahue warned people that Muslims will kill you if you said bad things against their religion

Bill Donahue regarding Charlie Hebdo: http://insider.foxnews.com/2015/01/08/megyn-kelly-takes-bill-donohue-over-charlie-hebdo-comments

When Moses was warned to leave Egypt, he left
Based on the testimony of only one man
My mother would say, A word to the wise is sufficient

"The person who is seeking the truth, one evidence will be enough for him. A person who is upon their desires, a thousand clues will still not be clear for him." (Imam al-Albani)

MUSLIMS ARE RIGHT TO BE ANGRY: "It is too bad that he didn't understand the role he played in his tragic death … had he not been so narcissistic, he may still be alive," Donohue said of slain Charlie Hebdo editor Stéphane "Charb" Charbonnier." http://www.catholicleague.org/muslims-right-angry/

‘ARTIST OF PAINTING OF PUTIN IN PANTIES FLEES RUSSIA’: http://www.huffingtonpost.com/2013/08/28/artist-putin-in-lingerie_n_3830773.html

When a man painted Putin, the Russian President in lingerie’ and the Russian Prime Minister in Panty and Brazier, he had to flee Russia and claim political asylum in France to save his life. This means:

There is no such thing as freedom of speech
Freedom of speech is a myth which the kuffar use to insult Islam and Muslims

One man’s terrorist is another man’s freedom fighter
One man’s freedom is another man’s tyranny
There is no such thing as freedom
It is an illusion, an excuse satan has created for the rich to oppress the poor

A cartoonist who works for Charlie Hebdo was fired for drawing cartoons about the Jews. Do you see how the kuffar are hypocrites? Every kaafir is a hypocrite and every hypocrite is a kaafir

Charlie Hebdo Fired ‘Anti-Semitic’ Cartoonist For Ridiculing Judaism In 2009::: http://anonhq.com/charlie-hebdo-fired-anti-semitic-cartoonist-ridiculing-judaism-2009/

Hitler's greatest accomplishment was to disgrace the French because they are the same people who use gay cartoons to insult the Prophet Muhammad (saw). When the infidels insult Muhammad (saw) they actually insult Allah because Muhammad (saw) is the Messenger of Allah.

Hitler Tours Paris, 1940: http://www.eyewitnesstohistory.com/hitlerparis.htm

Even the Grand Mufti of Jerusalem gave Hitler his blessings

ADOLF HITLER AND THE GRAND MUFTI OF JERUSALEM: http://www.worldfuturefund.org/wffmaster/Reading/Total/hitler.mufti.htm

The Jews who hate Hitler are far worst than Hitler in character

Hitler killed freemasons, homosexuals, and people who practice black magic

Abdullah ibn Omar reported that the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "Three people will not enter paradise and Allah will not look to them on the Day of Judgment: the one who is disobedient to his parents, the woman who imitates men and the ad-Dayooth (cuckold, weak man who feels no jealousy over his womenfolk)..." [Musnad Ahmad (2/134) No. 6180, Musnad al-Bazzar (12/270) No. 6051, al-Sunnan al-Kubra al-Nasa'i (2/63) No. 2354, al-Mu’jam al-Awsat al-Tabarani (3/51) No. 2443]

The two Algerians will be in Paradise for their ghaira

Al-Imam Ishaq Ibn Rahawayh said: (All Muslims are in consensus that whoever curses Allah or curses His Messenger, or rejects something from what Allah revealed, or killed a prophet, that he is a kafir; and even if he accept what was revealed by Allah. And Al-Khattabi said, "I don't know of anyone who disagrees with the obligation of his killing." And Muhammad Ibn Sahnun said that the scholars are in consensus that the one who curses the Messenger is a Kafir; and whoever doubts his Kufr is a Kafir.) Taken from (Kitab al-Sarim al-Maslul 'ala satim al-Rasul, by Ibn Taymiyya)

Narrated 'Urwa bin Az-Zubair: I asked 'Abdullah bin 'Amr, "What was the worst thing the pagans did to Allah's Apostle?" He said, "I saw 'Uqba bin Abi Mu'ait coming to the Prophet while he was praying.' Uqba put his sheet round the Prophet's neck and squeezed it very severely. Abu Bakr came and pulled 'Uqba away from the Prophet and said, "Do you intend to kill a man just because he says: 'My Lord is Allah, and he has brought forth to you the Evident Signs from your Lord?" [Sahih Bukhari Volume 5, Book 57, Number 27]

Hussain ibn Ali related from his father Ali Ibn Abi Talib that the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "Whoever curses a Prophet, kill him. Whoever curses my Companions, beat him." [Al-Mu'jam al-Awsat al-Tabarani (5/35) No. 4602]

9. THEY HATE YOU FOR THE QURAN

They claim the Quran radicalized the Muslims. The infidels dislike the following Ayahs:

Then when the Sacred Months (the Ist, 7th, 11th, and 12th months of the Islamic calendar) have passed, then kill the Mushrikun (see V.2:105) wherever you find them, and capture them and besiege them, and prepare for them each and every ambush. But if they repent and perform As-Salat (Iqamat-as-Salat), and give Zakat, then leave their way free. Verily, Allah is Oft-Forgiving, Most Merciful. (At-Tawbah: 5)

Verily, Allah has purchased of the believers their lives and their properties; for the price that theirs shall be the Paradise. They fight in Allah's Cause, so they kill (others) and are killed. It is a promise in truth which is binding on Him in the Taurat (Torah) and the Injeel (Gospel) and the Qur'an. And who is truer to his covenant than Allah? Then rejoice in the bargain which you have concluded. That is the supreme success. (At-Tawbah: 111)

They claim that verses like the verse of the sword is too radical
They don't like Surah Anfal Verse 39 or 60 when Allah commands us to terrify and fight the kuffaar

Even though the Quran commands us to fight the kuffar, it has to take place on the battlefield; not on buses, planes and trains.

We don't believe in targeting passenger planes, trains and buses (bombing is only for the battlefield)

They don't like Surahs such as surah Muhammad verse 4 or Tawbah verse 29

They think all our verses are politically incorrect

And fight them until there is no more Fitnah (disbelief and polytheism: i.e. worshipping others besides Allah) and the religion (worship) will all be for Allah Alone [in the whole of the world[]]. But if they cease (worshipping others besides Allah), then certainly, Allah is All-Seer of what they do. (Al-Anfal: 39)

And prepare against them whatever you are able of power and of steeds of war by which you may terrify the enemy of Allah and your enemy and others besides them whom you do not know [but] whom Allah knows. And whatever you spend in the cause of Allah will be fully repaid to you, and you will not be wronged. (Al-Anfal: 60) Sahih international

Fight against those who (1) believe not in Allah, (2) nor in the Last Day, (3) nor forbid that which has been forbidden by Allah and His Messenger (4) and those who acknowledge not the religion of truth (i.e. Islam) among the people of the Scripture (Jews and Christians), until they pay the Jizyah[] with willing submission, and feel themselves subdued. (At-Tawbah: 29)

So, when you meet (in fight Jihad in Allah's Cause), those who disbelieve smite at their necks till when you have killed and wounded many of them, then bind a bond firmly (on them, i.e. take them as captives). Thereafter (is the time) either for generosity (i.e. free them without ransom), or ransom (according to what benefits Islam), until the war lays down its burden. Thus [you are ordered by Allah to continue in carrying out Jihad against the disbelievers till they embrace Islam (i.e. are saved from the punishment in the Hell-fire) or at least come under your protection], but if it had been Allah's Will, He Himself could certainly have punished them (without you). But (He lets

you fight), in order to test you, some with others. But those who are killed in the Way of Allah, He will never let their deeds be lost, (Muhammad: 4)

A kaafir called William Ewart Gladstone, who was the UK prime minister four times, once held up the Quran in British parliament and called the Quran an 'accursed book' and said, So long as there is this book there will be no peace in the world. We will never be able to dominate them.

GLADSTONE DECLARED WE WON'T DEFEAT THE MUSLIMS AS LONG AS THEY HAVE THE QURANhttps://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/William_Ewart_GladstoneE QUR'AN

Many countries want to ban the Quran

Ban Koran like Mein Kampf, says Dutch MP': http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/worldnews/1559877/Ban-Koran-like-Mein-Kampf-says-Dutch-MP.html

'Russian court bans Qur'an translation': http://www.theguardian.com/books/booksblog/2013/oct/08/russian-court-bans-quran-translation

'Syrian President Bashar al-Assad updates Koran to stop 'distortion' or 'misleading' information': http://www.independent.co.uk/news/world/middle-east/syrian-president-bashar-alassad-updates-koran-to-stop-distortion-or-misleading-information-10395565.html

QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS

Q: ASWR, what do you think of Pope Francis's new rule to allow priests to forgive abortion?

It is worthy of mentioning that the notion priest can forgive people for their sins is shirk. Only Allah can forgive humans for their sins. However, abortion doesn't make a person hopeless because Allah forgives all sins as long as you make taubah before you die. Catholics need to embrace Islam before they die to attain salvation.

Say: "O 'Ibadi (My slaves) who have transgressed against themselves (by committing evil deeds and sins)! Despair not of the Mercy of Allah, verily Allah forgives all sins. Truly, He is Oft-Forgiving, Most Merciful. (Az-Zumar 39:53)

Even shirk is forgiven as long as you make taubah before you die. If however, you die in a state of shirk, there is no hope for you. You cannot make dua for the person who died in a state of shirk:

It is not (proper) for the Prophet and those who believe to ask Allah's Forgiveness for the Mushrikun (polytheists, idolaters, pagans, disbelievers in the Oneness of Allah) even though they be of kin, after it has become clear to them that they are the dwellers of the Fire (because they died in a state of disbelief). (At-Tawbah 9:113)

According to Shariah Law abortion is allowed before six weeks but this is Hanbali Fiqh, not the other three schools

Q: asalam alekum i asked muslims on fb if we should feel sorry for the refugees running away from sharia, and they replied that they are traumatised cuz of the assad regime, so what is there fate will the go to hell?

I don't know who will go to hell or paradise
I do know that if you run away from Shariah it is an act of apostasy
They could have made hijrah to areas controlled by the Dawlah.
Why choose to run further away to Europe?

This shows they are suffering from hypocrisy and apostasy
They have imaan problems
May Allah save us all from a disgraceful end

Q: Is the blessed land of Shaam getting cleansed from the filth of the hypocrites and kuffar just like when the Jew impostor goes to attack Madinah and is stopped by the angels, and Madinah is shaken with three earthquakes, and every disbeliever and hypocrite will go out of Madinah and join him, and only true muslims will remain?

This is about the Dajjal
Jesus will return via Syria
What's happening in Syria is called a purge to facilitate the return of Jesus

He would then call (that young man) and he will come forward laughing with his face gleaming (with happiness) and it would at this very time that Allah would send Christ, son of Mary, and he will descend at the white minaret in the eastern side of Damascus wearing two garments lightly dyed with saffron and placing his hands on the wings of two Angels. When he would lower his head, there would fall beads of perspiration from his head, and when he would raise it up, beads like pearls would scatter from it. Every non-believer who would smell the odour of his self would die and his breath would reach as far as he would be able to see. He would then search for him (Dajjal) until he would catch hold of him at the gate of Ludd and would kill him. [[Sahih Muslim (4/2250-2255) Muslim: (41/18) Hadith: 7015 & (2937)]

The fitna of Syria was started by the French
They colonized it and then gave power to the Alawites because they know the Alawites are not real Muslims and one day the Sunni's will rise up to take the country back from the Alawites. By taking the country back from the Alawites, this would cause a blood-bath. When the colonialist occupy your country, they always leave behind a problem for you to fight amongst yourselves forever. About them, Allah said:

And when it is said to them: "Make not mischief on the earth," they say: "We are only peacemakers." (Al-Baqarah: 11)

Verily! They are the ones who make mischief, but they perceive not. (Al-Baqarah: 12)

Q: A man claimed that Imam Malik made dua facing the Prophet's grave and not the Qiblah, is that true?

I have never heard of this.
However, making dua facing the Prophet's grave believing that the dua will be answered is bid'ah
You can say "Ya Muhammad" when you stand by his (SAW) grave
Anything more than that is bid'ah
We are not allowed to say "Ya Muhammad" anywhere other than beside his grave

Narrated By Anas: Whenever drought threatened them, Omar bin Al-Khattab, used to ask Al-Abbas bin 'Abdul Muttalib to invoke Allah for rain. He used to say, "O Allah! We used to ask our Prophet to invoke You for rain, and You would bless us with rain, and now we ask his uncle to invoke You for rain. O Allah ! Bless us with rain." And so it would rain. [Sahih Bukhari, Vol 2, Book 17, Hadith #123]

Omar didn't go to the grave of the Prophet (SAW), he went to his living uncle

HAMZA YUSUF: PRAY TO MUHAMMAD: http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=TFezsaQnzhk

This is why Muslims make takfir upon Hamza Yusuf

If you didn't know Hamza Yusuf is astray, perhaps you are an unsuspecting Muslim

Surely, the religion (i.e. the worship and the obedience) is for Allah only. And those who take Auliya' (protectors and helpers) besides Him (say) : "We worship them only that they may bring us near to Allah." Verily, Allah will judge between them concerning that wherein they differ. Truly, Allah guides not him who is a liar, and a disbeliever. (Az-Zumar: 3)

If you invoke (or call upon) them, they hear not your call, and if (in case) they were to hear, they could not grant it (your request) to you. And on the Day of Resurrection, they will disown your worshipping them. And none can inform you (O Muhammad SAW) like Him Who is the AllKnower (of each and everything)[]. (Fatir: 14)

Yahya related to me from Malik from Zayd ibn Aslam from Ata ibn Yasar that the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said, "O Allah! Do not make my grave an idol that is worshipped. The anger on those who took the graves of their Prophets as places of prostration was terrible." [Muwatta Malik (1/223) No. 570, Musannaf Abdur Razzaq (1/406) No. 1587, Musnad Ahmad (2/246) No. 7352]

How many of you knew that the Prophet's (SAW) grave is an idol? See above hadith

Unfortunately, another person we must now stay away from is Khalid Yasin
He said the way forward is the ballot not the bullet
He encourages the Muslims to vote for parliament to rule over us with their laws

Islam and Democracy | Khalid Yasin: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=VaK8beYEA6s

The way forward is Jihad, not democracy

ANTI-ISRAEL GUESTS (KHALID YASIN) WITH TIES TO RADICAL ISLAM AT WHITE HOUSE EXTREMISM SUMMIT: http://www.breitbart.com/national-security/2015/02/18/anti-israel-guests-with-ties-to-radical-islam-at-white-house-extremism-summit/

The Prophet (SAW) did jihad not democracy
The Prophet (SAW) even had to tie stones on his stomach to quell the hunger pains
at the battle of the ditch
He (SAW) even lost his teeth at the battle of Uhud
This was the sunnah of the Rasool (SAW) not voting

Abu Talhah (RA) narrated: We complained to Allah's Messenger (SAW) about our hunger and raising from our stomach (the garment) bared the stone each of us had tied to it. He showed that he had two stones (tied to his stomach.) [Sunan Tirmidhi (4/585) No. 2371, Bayhaqi in 'Shu'ab al Emaan' (13/54) No. 9943]

Morsi was a fitna for the jahil Muslims who believed that democracy was the way forward. If the kuffar of Egypt hang Morsi, the jahil Muslims will come to realize that the way forward is jihad and not democracy.

Abu Huraira (RA) narrated the Prophet (SAW) said: "A believer is not bitten from the same hole twice." [Related by al-Bukhari (6133) and Muslim (299]

Anas Ibn Malik narrated the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "A believer is shrewd, sharp and careful." [Quda'ee (d. 454 H) in 'Musnad al-Shihab' (Vol. 1 pg. 107) No. 128]

Perhaps Morsi's incarceration will be an eye-opener for some Muslims
Wake some Muslims up to the fact that the sunnah is jihad not parliament
Allah promised the believers victory
And to believe is to follow the sunnah

“Or think you that you will enter Paradise without such (trials) as came to those who passed away before you? They were afflicted with severe poverty and ailments and were so shaken that even the Messenger and those who believed along with him said, ‘When (will come) the Help of Allah?’ Yes! Certainly, the Help of Allah is near!” [al-Baqarah: 214].

Q: Is there any difference between asking Allah by the glory of Muhammad and praying to Muhammad?

Asking Allah by the glory of Muhammad does not make you a kaafir; however, that is bid’ah
But asking Muhammad directly in your dua makes you a kaafir because this is major shirk

Verily! The worst of (moving) living creatures with Allah are the deaf and the dumb, those who understand not (i.e. the disbelievers). (Al-Anfal: 22)

Asking Allah by the glory of Muhammad is a bidah, and asking Muhammad is kufr

O you who believe! If you obey and fear Allah, He will grant you Furqan a criterion [(to judge between right and wrong), or (Makhraj, i.e. making a way for you to get out from every difficulty)], and will expiate for you your sins, and forgive you, and Allah is the Owner of the Great Bounty. (Al-Anfal: 29)

Q: asalam alekum what is your opinion of al shabab or AQAP are they bughaat for rejecting the caliphate?

Any group who reject the khalif is bughaat (a rebel group)
Jabhat al-nusra are hypocrites because they are working with the Free Syrian Army (FSA)
Any time Jabhat an-Nusra take over anything they give it to the FSA
The Free Syrian Army are kuffar because they believe in democracy as their creed
Democracy is the greatest shirk
Ikhwanul muslimin also believe in democracy so they are kuffar as well

Democracy allow practices such as gay marriage
If it is what the people want, a democractic system make a law for it regardless of morals

Allah made takfir on homosexuals in the following Ayah

So We brought out from therein the believers. But We found not there any household of the Muslims except one [i.e. Lout (Lot) and his two daughters]. (Adh-Dhariyat: 35-36)

There is a gay temple in Washington dc
You can’t call a gay temple a mosque, because masjids belong to Allah
You must call it a gay temple
The word “Gay Mosque” is an oxymoron so it is haram to use it

And the mosques are for Allâh (Alone), so invoke not anyone along with Allâh. (Al-Jinn: 18)

The same goes for shia temple
How can you say a shia masjid?
They say Ya Ali madad
In Islam we can only call on Allah swt for help
Also, Allah said a masjid is a place where Allah alone is worshipped
In the Shia temples they worship their Imams

SHIA HUJJAH: It is a fundamental principle of faith that our (Shia) Imams have ranks higher than the ranks of angels & God's prophets. (Khomeini's book, Hukuma Islamiya, p. 52)

The spiritual status of the imam is the universal divine vice-gerency that is sometimes mentioned by the imams (peace be upon them). It is a vice-gerency pertaining to the whole of creation, by virtue of which all the atoms in the universe humble themselves before the holder of authority (imams). It is one of the essential beliefs of our Shia school that no one can attain the spiritual status of the imams, not even the cherubim or the prophets. Imam Khomeini, Islam and Revolution: Writings and Declarations of Imam Khomeini, (Berkeley: Mizaan Press, 1981)

SHIA HUJJAH: Every prophet came to establish justice on Earth. His aim was also to establish justice but he was not successful. The same is the position of the Seal of the Prophets who came to reform human society and establish justice but failed during his lifetime.' (Ittihad wa-yak-jihati:15)

When Imam Ayatollah Khomeini Raped a 4-year old girl: https://themuslimissue.wordpress.com/2013/02/03/when-imam-ayatollah-khomeini-raped-a-4-year-old-girl/

This day, I have perfected your religion for you, completed My Favour upon you, and have chosen for you Islam as your religion. But as for him who is forced by severe hunger, with no inclination to sin (such can eat these above-mentioned meats), then surely, Allah is OftForgiving, Most Merciful. (Al-Ma'idah: 3)

This day, I have perfected your religion for you, completed My Favour upon you, and have chosen for you Islam as your religion. (Al-Ma'idah: 3)

"Why I Left Shi'ah"–Sayyid Husain Al-Musawi: http://jamiat.org.za/why-i-left-shiah-sayyid-husain-al-musawi/

Q: asalam alekum what exactly is rule for taking captives of war, are the mujahideen allowed to kill the male captives and sell women and children to the slave market, or force them to have intercourse?

We are allowed to kill captives after a battle because Allah reprimanded the Prophet (saw) for not killing captives at the battle of Badr. In this regard, Allah said:

It is not for a Prophet that he should have prisoners of war (and free them with ransom) until he had made a great slaughter (among his enemies) in the land. You desire the good of this world (i.e. the money of ransom for freeing the captives), but Allah desires (for you) the Hereafter. And Allah is All-Mighty, All-Wise. (Al-Anfal: 67)

Likewise, we are allowed to sell their women and children at a bazaar for selling slaves because the Prophet (saw) did this after the battle of Banu Mustaliq. We sell cattle at a bazaar for cattle and the kuffar are beneath the level of cattle. Hence, Allah says:

Or do you think that most of them hear or understand? They are only like cattle; nay, they are even farther astray from the Path. (i.e. even worst than cattle). (Al-Furqan: 44)

We are allowed to have sex with our right hand posses without getting married to them. Because Allah gave us this option in the following Ayah:

And those who guard their chastity (i.e. private parts, from illegal sexual acts) Except from their wives or (the captives and slaves) that their right hands possess, for then, they are free from blame; But whoever seeks beyond that, then those are the transgressors; (Al-Mu'minun: 5-7)

Q: A muslim says that refuges going to Europe is like muslims leaving mecca to abbysinia. how to address this?

This is wrong Qiyas
Makkah was dar ul Harb
Muslim ran away from Dar ul Harb
These people are running further away from Shariah

Abyssinia was dar ul Kufr
Europe is dar ul Harb
Don't compare Abyssinia to Europe
They didn't allow homosexuality in Abyssinia
They did not insult Muhammad with offensive cartoons in Abyssinia
Makkah was dar ul Harb in the time of the Prophet (SAW)
This qiyas you talk of is backwards
It is opposite to the situation of the Muslims seeking refuge in Abyssinia

Q: Asalamu Alaika Sheikh, A farwa was pass regarding IS, by Sheikh Assim Al Hakeem . That who ever says IS are Muslim he is a kaafir now most Muslim in Libya who are stueck in the war zone are confused about his fatwa. What do you say about that. And what advice can we give them. JZK.

This person is a Madkhali
His career is to cement the throne of the apostate leaders
They use these scholars to take away our ghairah of the Deen
They want to keep Muslims stupid (see point 8)
He is Saudi Salafi: please see previous lecture about the saudi salafi's/madkhali's

Q: why kuffar act like they are the helpers of humanity including muslims at the same time they kill?

It is called a deception. Allah spoke about them in the following Ayah:

And when it is said to them: "Make not mischief on the earth," they say: "We are only peacemakers." Verily! They are the ones who make mischief, but they perceive not. (Al-Baqarah 2:11-12)

There was no refuge crisis in Iraq or Afghanistan until the kuffar invaded
What you see in Syria was orchestrated by the French

The French put the Alawi (shia) in power in 1948 knowing that one day the sunni would rise up to topple the Shia and it would be a blood bath
When they colonize your country, they leave behind a fitnah for you to fight amongst yourselves until eternity
Take a look at the situation in Kashmir – Pakistan – India - Afghanistan
Take a look at the situation in Palestine
The Sykes–Picot border was drafted by the French and the British
It is a big insult to all Muslims because we don't recognize borders
Today that border is confined in the dust bin of history
The ultimate prize is to destroy the border between Iraq and Saudi Arabia so millions of Saudi youth can join the Muslim army and the Muslims of the Dawla can make hajj with peace and safety

Q: Assalamu alaikum Shaikh What would Norman Al Khan and his likes say when Isa (pbuh) returns and break the cross idols and abolish Jizya, only accepting Islam from the disbelievers?

He will say Jesus is an extremist

He preaches CIA Islam aka Rand Islam

Q: I am traveling to Africa and I want to know if I can join Asr and Maghrib before my flight and should I make up for Isha when I get to my final destination?

If you want to join your prayers
You have to join Zhur with Asr
And Maghrib with Isha
When you join Zhur with Asr, you can pray Zhur at Asr time or vice versa
You can pray Maghrib at Isha time or visa versa

But if you are at home and you join, you have to pray 4 rakah each - for Zhur, Asr and Isha
If you are traveling you pray 2 rakat for each
Maghrib remains the same 3 regardless if you are traveling or at home

Q: speaking if the wicked scholars some hypocrites say that the dowla has no ahl halu wal aqds except for shaikhs/ustads in darul harb how do you refute them?

Ahl halu wal aqds = the crucial people who make important decisions for the Islamic State
The Caliph has a PhD in Islam
If you don't have the same ideology as the hypocrites and wicked scholars, they will say he is not a Shaikh
If you don't get airtime on the TV of the Taghoot, they will say you are not a shaikh

They will never accept your scholarship if the kuffaar don't accept your scholarship
You are not allowed to listen to scholars who live behind enemy lines, like in Jordan and Saudi Arabia because these scholars are not free to speak the haqq
They will naturally condemn the Dawla to please their leaders
You are only allowed to listen to scholars who are free to pass fatwas
And Saudi Arabia is Dar ul Harb
You will get jail time if you speak out against the Saudi Regime and call for Khilaafa

Q: can you explain the ayat where Allah says he turned the jews into swines and apes?"

Say (O Muhammad SAW to the people of the Scripture) : "Shall I inform you of something worse than that, regarding the recompense from Allah: those (Jews) who incurred the Curse of Allah and His Wrath, those of whom (some) He transformed into monkeys and swines, those who worshipped Taghut (false deities); such are worse in rank (on the Day of Resurrection in the Hellfire), and far more astray from the Right Path (in the life of this world)." (Al-Ma'idah: 60)

The Jews broke the sabbath in the time of David
They said they didn't do it because the fish net catches the fish on their behalf
So Allah turned them into apes and swine as a punishment for tampering with the Shariah
Allah turned the Jews who saw them breaking the sabbath and they agreed with them into apes
And the Jews who actually broke the Sabbath, Allah turned them into swine
Allah turned the watchers into apes because the ape copies what he sees
And the doers who actually broke the sabbath were turned into swine because the swine is shameless

They acted without shame just like the swine

Our 6 Sacred Possessions (Notes & Audio)

Our 6 Sacred Possessions
by Shaikh Faisal

Shawwal 11, 1438
July 5, 2017

Download

Allah has given us 6 Sacred Possessions:

1. **Life**
2. **Wealth**
3. **Honor**
4. **Lineage**
5. **Aql (Brain)**
6. **Deen**

1. LIFE

- **Our life is a gift from Allah. Therefore, we are not allowed to do a thing that would put our lives in jeopardy.**
- **Allah likes for us to appreciate His gifts given to us.**
- **Putting our lives in danger shows that we are unappreciative and ungrateful.**
- **Therefore, we have to protect and safeguard our lives.**
- **Due to this reason, it is haram for the sick and elderly to fast during the Holy Month Ramadan, if the fasting is going to deteriorate their health.**

Allah said in Surah An-Nisa 4:29

وَلَا تَقْتُلُوا أَنفُسَكُمْ إِنَّ اللَّهَ كَانَ بِكُمْ رَحِيمًا

And do not kill yourselves (nor kill one another). Surely, Allah is Most Merciful to you. (An-Nisa 4:29)

- **Because of the ayah, a person is also not allowed to live a lifestyle that is detrimental to their well-being.**

HADITH

Abu Barzah al-Aslami (RA) reported that Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "The two feet of the servant will not cease (from standing before Allah) on the Day of Judgment until he is asked about four things: on his life and how he spent it; on his knowledge

and what he did with it; on his wealth and where he earned it and how he spent it; and on his body and in what way he utilized it." [Saheeh, reported by At-Tirmidhi]

- **A Muslim will not enter Paradise until he's asked about the 4 things mentioned in the above Hadith.**
- **Due to your life being sacred, you cannot take up weapons or arms against each other in earnest or jest.**

HADITH

Abu Huraira (RA) narrated the Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "None of you must point a weapon at his brother for he does not know whether the devil may draw it out while it is in his hand as a result of which he will fall into a pit of hell." [al-Bukhari (7072) and Muslim (2617)]

ANOTHER HADITH

Abu Hurayra (RA) reported that the Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "Anyone who carries arms against us is not one of us." [Sahih Muslim, Book 1, Hadith #182]

- **Life is so important that taking the life of a person is like taking the life of the whole of mankind.**

Allah ﷻ said in Surah Al-Ma'idah 5:32

مِنْ أَجْلِ ذَٰلِكَ كَتَبْنَا عَلَىٰ بَنِي إِسْرَائِيلَ أَنَّهُ مَن قَتَلَ نَفْسًا بِغَيْرِ نَفْسٍ أَوْ فَسَادٍ فِي الْأَرْضِ فَكَأَنَّمَا قَتَلَ النَّاسَ جَمِيعًا وَمَنْ أَحْيَاهَا فَكَأَنَّمَا أَحْيَا النَّاسَ جَمِيعًا

Because of that We ordained for the Children of Israel that if anyone killed a person not in retaliation of murder, or (and) to spread mischief in the land it would be as if he killed all mankind, and if anyone saved a life, it would be as if he saved the life of all mankind. (Al-Ma'idah 5:32)

- **The punishment for the murderer in Shariah is that the murderer is put to death.**
- **However, it is possible that the family of the victim can ask for blood money and not kill the murderer.**
- **The blood money is called Dia.**
- **The Dia for killing a Muslim male is the cost of 200 cows and 100 cows for Muslim female.**

- **The reason why Muslims use cows as the measurement because the paper currency is not trusted.**
- **However, some families do not want the blood money but rather see the murderer killed.**
- **When Muawiya (RA) was in power, a man killed another man and the victim left behind a toddler. Muawiya (RA) waited for the boy to reach puberty to ask him for his decision regarding the fate of the murderer. The victim's son wanted the murderer killed.**
- **Some people question the knowledge of Muawiya (RA), but Ibn Abbas (RA) said that he is a scholar.**

HADITH

Narrated By Abdullah (RA): Allah's Apostleﷺ said: "The blood of a Muslim who confesses that none has the right to be worshipped but Allahﷻ and that I am His Apostleﷺ, cannot be shed except in three cases: In Qisas for murder, a married person who commits illegal sexual intercourse and the one who reverts from Islam (apostate) and leaves the Muslims." [al-Bukhari (6878) and Muslim (1676)]

- **This Hadith is also proof that apostates are to be killed.**

Allahﷻ said in Surah Al-Baqarah 2:194

فَمَنِ اعْتَدَىٰ عَلَيْكُمْ فَاعْتَدُوا عَلَيْهِ بِمِثْلِ مَا اعْتَدَىٰ عَلَيْكُمْ وَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ وَاعْلَمُوا أَنَّ اللَّهَ مَعَ الْمُتَّقِينَ

Then whoever transgresses the prohibition against you, you transgress likewise against him. And fear Allah, and know that Allah is with Al-Muttaqun (the pious see V.2:2).
(Al-Baqarah 2:194)

- **Also, this ayah proves that you are allowed to kill your enemy with the same method the kuffar uses (i.e fire, drowning, shooting).**
- **When you carry out capital punishment in the society, you are saving the lives of the citizens. Not doing so, creates a pandemic in that society.**

Allahﷻ said in Surah Al-Baqarah 2:179

وَلَكُمْ فِي الْقِصَاصِ حَيَاةٌ يَا أُولِي الْأَلْبَابِ لَعَلَّكُمْ تَتَّقُونَ

And there is (a saving of) life for you in Al-Qisas (the Law of Equality in punishment), O men of understanding, that you may become Al-Muttaqun (the pious see V.2:2).
(Al-Baqarah 2:179)

- **According to Shariah law, you are not allowed to kill innocent women and children.**
- **However, if the enemy kills your women and children, you are allowed to do the same, in order for them to stop.**

FATWA

UTHAYMEEN KILLING WOMEN AND CHILDREN IN THE STATE OF WAR:
https://youtu.be/QvPM62sKXoE?list=PL-lpfPU4Pzf6exJ2p-VCXx4xrz5l90id6

- **Uthaymeen used Baqara 2:194 for his hujjah (evidence).**

Allahﷻ said in Surah Al-Baqarah 2:194

فَمَنِ اعْتَدَىٰ عَلَيْكُمْ فَاعْتَدُوا عَلَيْهِ بِمِثْلِ مَا اعْتَدَىٰ عَلَيْكُمْ وَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ وَاعْلَمُوا أَنَّ اللَّهَ مَعَ الْمُتَّقِينَ

Then whoever transgresses the prohibition against you, you transgress likewise against him. And fear Allah, and know that Allah is with Al-Muttaqun (the pious see V.2:2).
(Al-Baqarah 2:194)

- **Your life is so sacred that you can practice taqiyyah (deception) to save your life.**
- **For example, the kuffar of Quraysh were beating Ammar ibn Yasir (RA) so that he can testify that 'Muhammadﷺ is a false prophet' and 'Islam is a false religion.'**
- **He ended up apostatizing with his tongue to save his life.**
- **However, Allahﷻ agreed with this act because it was taqiyyah.**

Allahﷻ said in Surah An-Nahl 16:106

مَن كَفَرَ بِاللَّهِ مِن بَعْدِ إِيمَانِهِ إِلَّا مَنْ أُكْرِهَ وَقَلْبُهُ مُطْمَئِنٌّ بِالْإِيمَانِ وَلَٰكِن مَّن شَرَحَ بِالْكُفْرِ صَدْرًا فَعَلَيْهِمْ غَضَبٌ مِّنَ اللَّهِ وَلَهُمْ عَذَابٌ عَظِيمٌ

Whoever disbelieved in Allah after his belief, except him who is forced thereto and whose heart is at rest with Faith but such as open their breasts to disbelief, on them is wrath from Allah, and theirs will be a great torment.
(An-Nahl 16:106)

- **Some Sahabas were captured by a Roman king and he began killing the Sahabas by boiling them alive. The Amir was Abdallah ibn Hudhafah (RA). The Roman King told Abdallah ibn Hudhafah (RA) that he will spare the lives of the captured Sahabas if he would kiss the king's forehead.**
- **Abdallah ibn Hudhafah (RA) despised kissing the forehead of the King. However, he did it to save his life and the lives of the captured Sahaba because life is sacred.**
- **Omar (RA) was the Caliph at the time and didn't criticize Abdallah for what he did. In fact, he ordered all the Muslims to kiss Abdallah ibn Hudhafah's (RA) forehead.**

HADITH

Al-Hafiz Ibn Asakir in his biography of Abdullah bin Hudhafah Al-Sahmi (RA), one of the Companions. He said that: He was taken prisoner by the Romans, who brought him to their king. The king said, "Become a Christian, and I will give you a share of my kingdom and my daughter in marriage." Abdullah(RA) said: "If you were to give me all that you possess and all that Arabs possess to make me give up the religion of Muhammadﷺ even for an instant, I would not do it." The king said, "Then I will kill you." Abdullah (RA) said, "It is up to you." The king gave orders that he should be crucified, and commanded his archers to shoot near his hands and feet while ordering him to become a Christian, but he still refused. Then the king gave orders that he should be brought down, and that a big vessel made of copper be brought and heated up. Then, while Abdullah(RA) was watching, one of the Muslim prisoners was brought out and thrown into it, until all that was left of him was scorched bones. The king ordered him to become a Christian, but he still refused. Then he ordered that Abdullah (RA) be thrown into the vessel, and he was brought back to the pulley to be thrown in. Abdullah wept, and the king hoped that he would respond to him, so he called him, but Abdullah (RA) said, "I only weep because I have only one soul with which to be thrown into this vessel at this moment for the sake of Allah; I wish that I had as many souls as there are hairs on my body with which I could undergo this torture for the sake of Allah." According to some reports, the king imprisoned him and deprived him of food and drink for several days, then he sent him wine and pork, and he did not come near them. Then the king called him and asked him, "What stopped you from eating" Abdullah (RA) said, "It is permissible for me (under these circumstances), but I did not want to give you the opportunity to gloat." The king said to him, "Kiss my head and I will let you go." Abdullah (RA) said, "And will you release all the Muslim prisoners with me!" The king said, "Yes." So Abdullah (RA) kissed his head and he released him and all the other Muslim prisoners he was holding. When he came back, Umar bin Al-Khattab (RA) said, "Every Muslim should kiss the head of Abdullah bin Hudhafah(RA), and I will be the first to do so." And he stood up and kissed his head. [Tarikh Dimashiq Ibn Asakir (27/358), Shu'ab al-Eman al-Bayhaqi (3/179-180) No. 1522, Tafsir Ibn Kathir (4/606-607)]

- **Prison is a bad place to be in.**
- **People have killed other people in prison over bread.**
- **To preserve your life in prison, you can do what Prophet Yusuf (AS) did.**
- **Prophet Yusef (AS) asked a fellow inmate to ask the kafir king to adjudicate on his behalf to appeal his sentence.**
- **You are not allowed to say that Prophet Yusef (AS) did Tahakum. He acted out of necessity because prison is duress.**
- **Allahﷻ agreed with Prophet Yusef's (AS) action.**

Allahﷻ said in Surah Yusef 12:42

وَقَالَ لِلَّذِي ظَنَّ أَنَّهُ نَاجٍ مِّنْهُمَا اذْكُرْنِي عِندَ رَبِّكَ فَأَنسَاهُ الشَّيْطَانُ ذِكْرَ رَبِّهِ فَلَبِثَ فِي السِّجْنِ بِضْعَ سِنِينَ

And he said to the one whom he knew to be saved: "Mention me to your lord (i.e. your king, so as to get me out of the prison)." But Shaitan (Satan) made him forget to mention it to his Lord [or Satan made [(Yusuf (Joseph)] to forget the remembrance of his Lord (Allah) as to ask for His Help, instead of others]. So [Yusuf (Joseph)] stayed in prison a few (more) years. (Yusuf 12:42)

- **Jafar ibn Abu Talib (RA) asked the Ethiopian Christian king to adjudicate between the Muslim and Quraysh.**

HADITH

Those envoys were Amr bin Al-As (RA) and Abdullah bin Abi Rabia (RA) (the two embraced Islam a few years later). The two envoys took valuable gifts for the king and his clergy in the hopes of convincing the king to return the new Muslims. The pagan envoys demanded the Muslims' extradition on grounds that they had abandoned the religion of their forefathers, and their leader (Muhammadﷺ) was preaching a religion different from theirs and from that of the king. On hearing the claims against Muslims that the envoys had presented, the Christian king summoned the Muslims to his court. The Muslims selected Jafar bin Abi Talib (RA) to speak on their behalf. With silence in the court, Jafar bin Abi Talib (RA) stood up and addressed the king in the following words: "O King! we were plunged in the depth of ignorance and barbarism; we adored idols, we lived in unchastity, we ate the dead bodies, and we spoke abominations, we disregarded every feeling of humanity, and the duties of hospitality and neighborhood were neglected; we knew no law but that of the strong, when Allahﷻ raised among us a man, of whose birth, truthfulness, honesty, and purity we were aware; and he called to the Oneness of Allahﷻ, and taught us not to associate anything with Himﷻ. "He forbade us the worship of idols; and he enjoined us to speak the truth, to be faithful to our trusts, to be merciful and to regard the rights of the neighbors and kith and kin; he forbade us to speak evil of

women, or to eat the substance of orphans; he ordered us to flee from the vices, and to abstain from evil; to offer prayers, to render alms, and to observe fast. "We have believed in him, we have accepted his teachings and his injunctions to worship Allah, and not to associate anything with Him, and we have allowed what He has allowed, and prohibited what He has prohibited. "For this reason, our people have risen against us, have persecuted us in order to make us forsake the worship of Allah and return to the worship of idols and other abominations. They have tortured and injured us, until finding no safety among them; we have come to your country, and hope you will protect us from oppression." [Reference: Ar-Raheeq Al-Makhtum]

FATWA

GOING TO THE KUFFAR COURTHOUSE OUT OF NECESSITY:
Referring judgment to courts of man-made law which is contrary to shariah is not permissible; the same applies to working in them and applying those laws among people, because:

Allah said in Surah An-Nisa 4:60

أَلَمْ تَرَ إِلَى الَّذِينَ يَزْعُمُونَ أَنَّهُمْ آمَنُوا بِمَا أُنزِلَ إِلَيْكَ وَمَا أُنزِلَ مِن قَبْلِكَ يُرِيدُونَ أَن يَتَحَاكَمُوا إِلَى الطَّاغُوتِ وَقَدْ أُمِرُوا أَن يَكْفُرُوا بِهِ وَيُرِيدُ الشَّيْطَانُ أَن يُضِلَّهُمْ ضَلَالًا بَعِيدًا

Have you not seen those (hypocrites) who claim that they believe in that which has been sent down to you, and that which was sent down before you, and they wish to go for judgement (in their disputes) to the Taghoot (false judges) while they have been ordered to reject them. But Shaitan (Satan) wishes to lead them far astray.
Surah Nisa 4:60

But if a person is forced to refer for judgment to man-made laws, in order to ward off wrongdoing or get back his rights, it is permissible for him to do that subject to certain conditions:

1. **That he cannot get his rights except by this way.**
2. **That he should do it reluctantly and hate this way of referring for judgment.**
3. **That he should not take more than his due, even if the law gives it to him.**

The scholars of the Standing Committee for Issuing Fatwas were asked: What is the ruling on referring for judgment to American law in a dispute between Muslims,

with regard to cases of divorce, commerce, and other matters? **They replied: "It is not permissible for a Muslim to refer for judgment to man-made laws except in cases of necessity if there are no shariah courts. If he is awarded something that is not his right, it is not permissible for him to take it."** Fataawa al-Lajnah al-Daa'imah, 23/502

2. WEALTH

- **On the Day Of Judgement, Allah🤲 will ask you about you did with your wealth.**
- **A person's wealth is so sacred that the hand of a thief is cut off.**
- **However, the thief's hand is not cut off if the item stolen isn't valued over $100.**
- **The Dthaahiriyyah Madthab say the hand of the thief is cut off even if he stole one egg.**
- **However, this opinion is incorrect.**
- **Also, you can't cut off the hand of a thief if what was stolen was food because perhaps he was hungry.**

Allah🤲 said in Surah Al-Ma'idah 5:38

وَالسَّارِقُ وَالسَّارِقَةُ فَاقْطَعُوا أَيْدِيَهُمَا جَزَاءً بِمَا كَسَبَا نَكَالًا مِّنَ اللَّهِ وَاللَّهُ عَزِيزٌ حَكِيمٌ

Cut off (from the wrist joint) the (right) hand of the thief, male or female, as a recompense for that which they committed, a punishment by way of example from Allah. And Allah is All Powerful, All Wise. (Al-Ma'idah 5:38)

- **The person who borrows money with the intention of not paying it back to the lender is also a thief.**

HADITH

Abu Huraira (RA) narrated the Prophetﷺ said: "The one who gets married with the intention not to pay the dowry to his wife is a fornicator. And the one who borrows money with the intention not to pay back is a thief." [Ibn Hibban in 'al-Majruheen' (2/261) No. 941]

- **Your wealth is so sacred that the longest ayah in the Quran is about money.**

Allah🤲 said in Surah Al-Baqarah 2:282

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا إِذَا تَدَايَنتُم بِدَيْنٍ إِلَىٰ أَجَلٍ مُّسَمًّى فَاكْتُبُوهُ وَلْيَكْتُب بَّيْنَكُمْ كَاتِبٌ بِالْعَدْلِ وَلَا يَأْبَ كَاتِبٌ أَن يَكْتُبَ كَمَا عَلَّمَهُ اللَّهُ فَلْيَكْتُبْ وَلْيُمْلِلِ الَّذِي عَلَيْهِ الْحَقُّ وَلْيَتَّقِ اللَّهَ رَبَّهُ وَلَا يَبْخَسْ مِنْهُ شَيْئًا فَإِن كَانَ الَّذِي عَلَيْهِ الْحَقُّ سَفِيهًا أَوْ ضَعِيفًا أَوْ لَا يَسْتَطِيعُ أَن يُمِلَّ هُوَ فَلْيُمْلِلْ وَلِيُّهُ بِالْعَدْلِ وَاسْتَشْهِدُوا شَهِيدَيْنِ مِن رِّجَالِكُمْ فَإِن لَّمْ يَكُونَا رَجُلَيْنِ فَرَجُلٌ وَامْرَأَتَانِ مِمَّن تَرْضَوْنَ مِنَ الشُّهَدَاءِ أَن تَضِلَّ إِحْدَاهُمَا فَتُذَكِّرَ إِحْدَاهُمَا الْأُخْرَىٰ وَلَا يَأْبَ الشُّهَدَاءُ إِذَا مَا دُعُوا وَلَا تَسْأَمُوا أَن تَكْتُبُوهُ صَغِيرًا أَوْ كَبِيرًا إِلَىٰ أَجَلِهِ ذَٰلِكُمْ أَقْسَطُ عِندَ اللَّهِ وَأَقْوَمُ لِلشَّهَادَةِ وَأَدْنَىٰ أَلَّا تَرْتَابُوا إِلَّا أَن تَكُونَ تِجَارَةً حَاضِرَةً تُدِيرُونَهَا بَيْنَكُمْ فَلَيْسَ عَلَيْكُمْ جُنَاحٌ أَلَّا تَكْتُبُوهَا وَأَشْهِدُوا إِذَا تَبَايَعْتُمْ وَلَا يُضَارَّ كَاتِبٌ وَلَا شَهِيدٌ وَإِن تَفْعَلُوا فَإِنَّهُ فُسُوقٌ بِكُمْ وَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ وَيُعَلِّمُكُمُ اللَّهُ وَاللَّهُ بِكُلِّ شَيْءٍ عَلِيمٌ

O you who believe! When you contract a debt for a fixed period, write it down. Let a scribe write it down in justice between you. Let not the scribe refuse to write as Allah has taught him, so let him write. Let him (the debtor) who incurs the liability dictate, and he must fear Allah, his Lord, and diminish not anything of what he owes. But if the debtor is of poor understanding, or weak, or is unable himself to dictate, then let his guardian dictate in justice. And get two witnesses out of your own men. And if there are not two men (available), then a man and two women, such as you agree for witnesses, so that if one of them (two women) errs, the other can remind her. And the witnesses should not refuse when they are called on (for evidence). You should not become weary to write it (your contract), whether it be small or big, for its fixed term, that is more just with Allah; more solid as evidence, and more convenient to prevent doubts among yourselves, save when it is a present trade which you carry out on the spot among yourselves, then there is no sin on you if you do not write it down. But take witnesses whenever you make a commercial contract. Let neither scribe nor witness suffer any harm, but if you do (such harm), it would be wickedness in you. So be afraid of Allah; and Allah teaches you. And Allah is the All-Knower of each and everything. (Al-Baqarah 2:282)

- **When you lend money, write it down.**
- **People are killed every day because of money.**

HADITH

Abu Hurayra (RA) reported that the Allah's Messengerﷺ said: "Anyone who cheats us is not one of us." [Sahih Muslim, Book 1, Hadith #182]

- **Many Sahabas were rich traders, like Abu Bakr (RA) and AbduRahman ibn Auf(RA).**
- **Suhayb Ar-Rumi (RA) migrated to Mecca and became rich. When he was going to make Hijrah to Medinah, He forsakes all his wealth for Hijrah. The Prophetﷺ commended his decision.**
- **Later, the Prophetﷺ sent armies on expeditions to raid Quraysh trade routes.**

HADITH

It was narrated from Rifaa'ah ibn Raafi' (RA) that the Allah's Messengerﷺ said: "The merchants will be raised on the Day of Resurrection as evildoers, apart from those who fear Allahﷻ and are honest." [Sunan al-Tirmidhi (3/507) No. 1210, Sunan al-Darime (2/322) No. 2538, Sunan Ibn Majah (3/277) No. 2146, Ibn Hibban (11/276-277) No. 4910, Mustadrak al-Haakim (2/8) No. 2144; Abu Esa said: It is hasan saheeh**. al-Haakim said this hadith has Sahih** isnaad **but they (Two Shaikhs) did not narrate it;** adh**-Dhahabi graded this Sahih]**

- **In Hong Kong, they sell fake Rolex watches for $100.**
- **A Muslim has to make dua before entering the marketplace because it is full of fake items.**
- **The first people to cheat with the scales were the people of Shuaib (AS) and not Nigerians email scammers.**
- **Prophet Shuaib (AS) warned them to fear Allahﷻ, stop worshipping idols and to give full measure.**

Allahﷻ said in Surah Al-A'raf 7:85

وَإِلَىٰ مَدْيَنَ أَخَاهُمْ شُعَيْبًا قَالَ يَا قَوْمِ اعْبُدُوا اللَّهَ مَا لَكُم مِّنْ إِلَٰهٍ غَيْرُهُ قَدْ جَاءَتْكُم بَيِّنَةٌ مِّن رَّبِّكُمْ فَأَوْفُوا الْكَيْلَ وَالْمِيزَانَ وَلَا تَبْخَسُوا النَّاسَ أَشْيَاءَهُمْ وَلَا تُفْسِدُوا فِي الْأَرْضِ بَعْدَ إِصْلَاحِهَا ذَٰلِكُمْ خَيْرٌ لَّكُمْ إِن كُنتُم مُّؤْمِنِينَ

And to (the people of) Madyan (Midian), (We sent) their brother Shu'aib. He said: "O my people! Worship Allah! You have no other Ilah (God) but Him. [La ilaha ill-Allah (none has the right to be worshipped but Allah)]." Verily, a clear proof (sign) from your Lord has come unto you; so give full measure and full weight and wrong not men in their things, and do not mischief on the earth after it has been set in order, that will be better for you, if you are believers.
(Al-A'raf 7:85)

- **The people of Shuaib (AS) became rich from clandestine activity but there was no barakah (blessings) in their wealth.**
- **Some people are gullible and naive that they believe the email scammers.**

- **Allah referred to people who don't think as the worst creatures.**

Allah said in Surah Al-Anfal 8:22

إِنَّ شَرَّ الدَّوَابِّ عِندَ اللَّهِ الصُّمُّ الْبُكْمُ الَّذِينَ لَا يَعْقِلُونَ
Verily! The worst of (moving) living creatures with Allah are the deaf and the dumb, those who understand not (i.e. the disbelievers). (Al-Anfal 8:22)

- **Zakah purifies one's wealth.**
- **The literal meaning of Zakah means to purify and grow.**

Allah said in Surah At-Tawbah 9:34

وَالَّذِينَ يَكْنِزُونَ الذَّهَبَ وَالْفِضَّةَ وَلَا يُنفِقُونَهَا فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ فَبَشِّرْهُم بِعَذَابٍ أَلِيمٍ
And those who hoard up gold and silver [Al-Kanz: the money, the Zakat of which has not been paid], and spend it not in the Way of Allah, announce unto them a painful torment. (At-Tawbah 9:34)

- **Whoever doesn't pay Zakah, his wealth will become a snake which will bite him on the Day of Judgement.**

HADITH

"**Whoever is made wealthy by Allah and does not pay the Zakat of his wealth, then on the Day of Resurrection his wealth will be made like a bald-headed poisonous male snake with two black spots over the eyes. The snake will encircle his neck and bite his cheeks and say, 'I am your wealth, I am your treasure.**" **Bukhari Volume 2, Book 24, Number 486.**

3. HONOR, DIGNITY & PRESTIGE

- **When Prophet Yusuf (AS) was in prison, the king had a dream which needed interpretation.**
- **The King was told that Prophet Yusef (AS) was skillful in interpreting dreams.**
- **Prophet Yusuf (AS) refused to leave prison until the King conducts a public inquiry to clear his name regarding his accusation of sexual intercourse with the women.**

Allah said in Surah Yusef 12:50-51

وَقَالَ الْمَلِكُ ائْتُونِي بِهِ فَلَمَّا جَاءَهُ الرَّسُولُ قَالَ ارْجِعْ إِلَىٰ رَبِّكَ فَاسْأَلْهُ مَا بَالُ النِّسْوَةِ اللَّاتِي قَطَّعْنَ أَيْدِيَهُنَّ إِنَّ رَبِّي بِكَيْدِهِنَّ عَلِيمٌ

And the king said: "Bring him to me." But when the messenger came to him, [Yusuf (Joseph)] said: "Return to your lord and ask him, 'What happened to the women who cut their hands? Surely, my Lord (Allah) is Well-Aware of their plot.'" (Yusuf 12:50)

قَالَ مَا خَطْبُكُنَّ إِذْ رَاوَدتُّنَّ يُوسُفَ عَن نَّفْسِهِ قُلْنَ حَاشَ لِلَّهِ مَا عَلِمْنَا عَلَيْهِ مِن سُوءٍ قَالَتِ امْرَأَتُ الْعَزِيزِ الْآنَ حَصْحَصَ الْحَقُّ أَنَا رَاوَدتُّهُ عَن نَّفْسِهِ وَإِنَّهُ لَمِنَ الصَّادِقِينَ

(The King) said (to the women) : "What was your affair when you did seek to seduce Yusuf (Joseph)?" The women said: "Allah forbid! No evil know we against him!" The wife of Al-'Aziz said: "Now the truth is manifest (to all), it was I who sought to seduce him, and he is surely of the truthful." (Yusuf 12:51)

- **The Prophetﷺ said he was surprised at the decision of Yusuf (AS) refusing to leave prison. The Prophetﷺ said he would have left prison at the first opportunity given.**
- **Prophet Yusef (AS) took this approach because your honor is sacred.**
- **The Quran is the greatest book of psychology, sociology, and history but, you'll never appreciate the Quran until someone explains it to you.**
- **This is why the kuffar burn the Quran because they are jealous of it. You don't see them burning other books.**
- **It is important to protect the honor of your Muslim brother and sister.**

HADITH

Asma' Bint Yazid (RA) narrated the Prophetﷺ said: "Whoever defends the honour of his brother in absence has the right over Allahﷻ to be freed from the Fire." [Musnad Ahmad (6/461) No. 27650, al-Mu'jam al-Kabir al-Tabarani (24/176) No. 443, Musnad Abu Dawud at-Tayalisi (3/201) No. 1737]

ANOTHER HADITH

Abu Huraira (RA) reported Allah's Apostleﷺ said: The servant (who conceals) the faults of others in this world, Allahﷻ would conceal his faults on the Day of Resurrection [Sahih Muslim, Book 32, Hadith #6267]

ANOTHER HADITH

Narrated By Uqbah ibn Amir(RA): The Prophetﷺ said: "He who sees something which should be kept hidden and conceals it will be like one who has brought to life a girl buried alive." [Abu Dawood (4/273, No. 4891), al-Hakim (4/426, No. 8162), al-Bayhaqi (8/331, No. 17387), Sunan Kubra Nasa'i (4/307, No. 7281), At-Tabarani (17/319, No. 883)]

ANOTHER HADITH

Saalim (RA) reported from his father that Allah's Messengerﷺ said: "A Muslim is a Muslim's brother. He does not oppress him and he does not let him perish. And if anyone attends to the need of his brother then Allah attends to his need. And if anyone relieves from a Muslim a hardship then Allah removes from him one of his hardships on the day of resurrection. And if anyone veils a Muslim (his faults) then Allah will veil him on the day of Resurrection (his faults). [Tirmidhi 1431, Bukhari 2442, Ahmed 5650]

- **A Muslim's blood, honor, and wealth is haram to another Muslim.**
- **When you kill a Muslim, the murderer will get all of the victim's sins added to his scale on the Day of Judgement.**
- **There is no back biting for a kaafir. The only time backbiting is haram on a kafir if he is a Dhimmee (A Christian or a Jew that is a citizen of the Islamic State by paying the jizya).**
- **You can't steal from a Dhimmee.**
- **The Jizya protects the sacred possessions of the Dhimmee.**
- **There is backbiting for a wicked scholar because Imam Malik (RA) called a wicked scholar a dajjal (liar).**
- **Some wicked scholars have said:**
  - **'There's no Jihad.' (Mufti Menk)**
  - **'You can't break idols.' (Nouman Ali Khan)**
  - **'I have doubts about Islam.' (Yasir Qadhi)**
  - **'Gays should be able to marry.' (Shuaib Webb)**
  - **'We can vote for democracy.' (Bilal Philips)**
  - **'The Quran got it wrong. Jesus was crucified.' (Reza Aslan)**
- **The Muslim youth are in danger because they listen to these wicked scholars who are celebrities.**
- **Some people's knowledge of Islam and Iman is so weak that a man preaches kufr openly and they aren't able to recognize it.**

FIQH WAQ'I

Reza Aslan Says Jesus Was Crucified: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=q0-7D75ftmk

Snake Nazim Phone Calling The Prophetﷺ:
http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=58gHWKE84FA

Yasir Qadhi Doubts Islam: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=2rTQln0GWQ0

Suhaib Webb promotes gay marriages: http://mybeliefs.co.uk/2013/05/16/imam-suhaib-webb-comes-out-in-support-of-gay-marriage/

Yasir Qadhi's Remark About Umar:
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=JO4gIibq5yY

Hamza Yusef: OK To Pray To Muhammadﷺ: http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=TFezsaQnzhk

Dawah man expose yasir qadhi private emails where he doubts Hifz of Quran:
https://youtu.be/Gpm2M2VZ7qA

Politics, Western Democracy, Yasir Qadhi, and Tony Blair. An analysis of the politicization of Yasir Qadhi over the years, culminating with his full-circle Ikhwanee principles. https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=q84M_aajTvI

- **Some people are so naive that they believe scholars are infallible.**

Allahﷻ said in Surah Az-Zumar 39:30

إِنَّكَ مَيِّتٌ وَإِنَّهُم مَّيِّتُونَ
Verily, you (O Muhammad SAW) will die and verily, they (too) will die. (Az-Zumar 39:30)

- **Your honor is so sacred that when the hypocrites of Madina accused Aisha (RA) of having an affair, Allahﷻ revealed an ayah of her innocence from the accusations.**

Allahﷻ said in Surah An-Nur 24:11

إِنَّ الَّذِينَ جَاءُوا بِالْإِفْكِ عُصْبَةٌ مِّنكُمْ لَا تَحْسَبُوهُ شَرًّا لَّكُم بَلْ هُوَ خَيْرٌ لَّكُمْ لِكُلِّ امْرِئٍ مِّنْهُم مَّا اكْتَسَبَ مِنَ الْإِثْمِ وَالَّذِي تَوَلَّىٰ كِبْرَهُ مِنْهُمْ لَهُ عَذَابٌ عَظِيمٌ
Verily! Those who brought forth the slander (against 'Aishah the wife of the Prophet SAW) are a group among you. Consider it not a bad

thing for you. Nay, it is good for you. Unto every man among them will be paid that which he had earned of the sin, and as for him among them who had the greater share therein, his will be a great torment. (An-Nur 24:11)

- **Aisha (RA) was so humbled that she said she didn't think Allahﷻ would make it an ayah.**
- **Allahﷻ referred to the accusations as an Ifk (big lie).**
- **The Prophetﷺ warned about staying away from the 7 Major Sins, in which one of them is accusing indecency on chaste women.**

HADITH

Narrated Abu-Huraira (RA) the Prophetﷺ said: "Avoid the seven great destructive sins." The people enquired; 'O Allah's Messengerﷺ! What are they?' The Prophetﷺ said: To join others in worship along with Allahﷻ, to practise sorcery, to kill the life that Allahﷻ has forbidden except for a just cause (according to Islamic law), to eat up usury, to eat up the orphan's wealth, to show one's back to the enemy and fleeing from the battlefield at the time of fighting, and to accuse the chaste women, who never even think of anything touching chastity and are good believers." (Bukhari).

- **The punishment for slandering chaste women is 80 lashes.**

Allahﷻ said in Surah An-Nur 24:4

وَالَّذِينَ يَرْمُونَ الْمُحْصَنَاتِ ثُمَّ لَمْ يَأْتُوا بِأَرْبَعَةِ شُهَدَاءَ فَاجْلِدُوهُمْ ثَمَانِينَ جَلْدَةً وَلَا تَقْبَلُوا لَهُمْ شَهَادَةً أَبَدًا وَأُولَئِكَ هُمُ الْفَاسِقُونَ

And those who accuse chaste women, and produce not four witnesses, flog them with eighty stripes, and reject their testimony forever, they indeed are the Fasiqun (liars, rebellious, disobedient to Allah). (An-Nur 24:4)

- **Qurtubi (RA) was a scholar from Spain and his tafseer of the Quran was very detailed compared to ibn Katheer(RA). It was detailed to the point where if a Muslim family adopts a Christian girl, who was falsely accused of indecency, the accuser would still receive 80 lashes because the honor of the Muslim family was violated.**
- **Also, the testimony of the accuser can never be used.**

- **If someone testifies that he saw Zina being committed, four witnesses are needed.**
- **The procedure performed by the judge would be to split up the four witnesses and ask each witness individually regarding the position used of the accused adulterers.**
- **If their testimony contradicts one another, then the judge would dismiss the case and give each witness 80 lashes for slandering.**
- **This incident happened during the Caliph of Umar (RA) involving Mugheera ibn Shu'bah(RA).**
- **Umar (RA) threw the case out of court and gave each witness 80 lashes for slander.**
- **The honor of the Prophets and Sahaba are sacred.**

HADITH

Hussain ibn Ali (RA)related from his father Ali Ibn Abi Talib (RA) that Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "Whoever curses a Prophet, kill him. Whoever curses my Companions, beat him." [al-Mu'jam al-Awsat al-Tabarani (5/35) No. 4602]

4. LINEAGE

- **The adulterer is stoned to death because a person's lineage is sacred.**

Allah ﷻ said in Surah Al-Ahzab 33:32

يَا نِسَاءَ النَّبِيِّ لَسْتُنَّ كَأَحَدٍ مِّنَ النِّسَاءِ إِنِ اتَّقَيْتُنَّ فَلَا تَخْضَعْنَ بِالْقَوْلِ فَيَطْمَعَ الَّذِي فِي قَلْبِهِ مَرَضٌ وَقُلْنَ قَوْلًا مَّعْرُوفًا

O wives of the Prophet! You are not like any other women. If you keep your duty (to Allah), then be not soft in speech, lest he in whose heart is a disease (of hypocrisy, or evil desire for adultery, etc.) should be moved with desire, but speak in an honourable manner. (Al-Ahzab 33:32)

- **Some people like to commit adultery with married women.**
- **There are 3 reasons why these hypocrites prefer married women:**
  1. **The woman has to keep quiet about the affair to not expose herself.**
  2. **She's already married so she won't pressure him to marry her.**
  3. **She uses the money given to her by the husband to use on him.**

- **Due to your lineage being sacred, your wife is not allowed to open the door when the husband isn't there.**
- **Not even for the brother-in-law.**

HADITH

It was narrated from ʻUqbah ibn ʻAamir (RA) that the Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "Beware of entering upon women." A man from among the Ansar said: "O Messenger of Allah ﷺ, what about the brother-in-law?" He said: "The brother-in-law is death." [al-Bukhari (5232) and Muslim (2172)]

- **Sometimes a man has many sons and ends up loving him, raising him, and inheriting from him but the son isn't his own.**
- **This is due to the wife may have had an affair and claimed the son as his own.**
- **A man having an affair is not as bad as a woman having one because if she gets pregnant, then the lineage gets mixed up.**

Allah ﷻ said in Surah An-Nur 24:2

الزَّانِيَةُ وَالزَّانِي فَاجْلِدُوا كُلَّ وَاحِدٍ مِّنْهُمَا مِائَةَ جَلْدَةٍ وَلَا تَأْخُذْكُم بِهِمَا رَأْفَةٌ فِي دِينِ اللَّهِ إِن كُنتُمْ تُؤْمِنُونَ بِاللَّهِ وَالْيَوْمِ الْآخِرِ وَلْيَشْهَدْ عَذَابَهُمَا طَائِفَةٌ مِّنَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ

The woman and the man guilty of illegal sexual intercourse, flog each of them with a hundred stripes. Let not pity withhold you in their case, in a punishment prescribed by Allah, if you believe in Allah and the Last Day. And let a party of the believers witness their punishment. (This punishment is for unmarried persons guilty of the above crime but if married persons commit it, the punishment is to stone them to death, according to Allah's Law). (An-Nur 24:2)

- **Allah ﷻ mentioned the fornicating female before the male. There are 3 opinions amongst the scholars regarding this:**
    1. **The female commits Zina more than the male but that's a rare opinion.**
    2. **It is more shameful for a woman to commit Zina than a man.**
    3. **It is more dangerous because the woman can become pregnant. Women are more vulnerable than men, especially with a disease. They should fear Allah ﷻ.**

5. AQL

- **Your Aql is your brain.**

- **You are not allowed to abuse your aql with alcohol, drugs, and hallucinogens.**
- **The husband is the Amir of the house, so he can't indulge himself with these illnesses.**

HADITH

'Abdullah ibn Umar (RA) reported that Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "If anyone drinks wine then his salah over forty days are not approved. If he repents then Allah ﷻ will relent to him. If he reverts (to it), then Allah ﷻ will not approve his salah over forty days if he repents, Allah ﷻ will relent to him but if he reverts (to it) then Allah ﷻ will not approve his salah over forty days. If he repents then Allah ﷻ will relent to him. Again, if he reverts the fourth time, Allah ﷻ will not approve his salah over forty days and if he repents then Allah ﷻ will not relent to him and He will give him to drink from the river of Khabal." Someone asked, "O Abu Abdur Rahman! what is the river of Khabal?' He said, "The pus of the dwellers of the people of fire." [Sunan Tirmidhi (4/290) No. 1862, Sunan Nasa'i (8/317) No. 5670, Musnad Ahmad (2/35) No. 4917, al-Mu'jam al-Kabir al-Tabarani (12/390) No. 13441]

ANOTHER HADITH

Mu'awiyah (RA) narrated that the Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: Regarding the one who drinks alcohol, 'If he drinks (for the first time) flog him, then if he drinks for the second time flog him, then if he drinks for the third time flog him then if he drinks for the fourth time you should kill him." Related by Ahmad and the wording is his. It is also transmitted by the four Imams. Bulugh al-Maram: Book 10, Hadith 1282 [AHMED, NASA'I, TIRMIDHI, IBN MAJAH, ABU DAUD]

- **Being intoxicated doesn't excuse you if you were to commit a crime or announce divorce on your wife.**
- **If you smuggle Class A drugs, like Cocaine and Heroine, then the punishment for the smuggler is death.**

Allah ﷻ said in Surah Al-Ma'idah 5:33

إِنَّمَا جَزَاءُ الَّذِينَ يُحَارِبُونَ اللَّهَ وَرَسُولَهُ وَيَسْعَوْنَ فِي الْأَرْضِ فَسَادًا أَن يُقَتَّلُوا أَوْ يُصَلَّبُوا أَوْ تُقَطَّعَ أَيْدِيهِمْ وَأَرْجُلُهُم مِّنْ خِلَافٍ أَوْ يُنفَوْا مِنَ الْأَرْضِ ذَٰلِكَ لَهُمْ خِزْيٌ فِي الدُّنْيَا وَلَهُمْ فِي الْآخِرَةِ عَذَابٌ عَظِيمٌ

The recompense of those who wage war against Allah and His Messenger and do mischief in the land is only that they shall be killed or crucified or their hands and their feet be cut off on the opposite

sides, or be exiled from the land. That is their disgrace in this world, and a great torment is theirs in the Hereafter. (Al-Ma'idah 5:33)

- **If you steal an item valued over $100, then your hand gets cut off. However, if you use a knife or gun to rob a person, your head gets cut off.**
- **In Shariah, the executioner names the criminal, the crime, the family name, and tribe name.**
- **Some people exaggerate in their admiration of the Aql (brain), to the extent that they give preference to the Aql over the Naql (text).**
- **This is the mentality of the Mu'tazila (rationalist).**
- **Iblis (Satan) was the first rationalist because when he was told to bow down to Adam, he wasn't intellectually convinced that Adam was better than him.**
- **Iblis preferred the Aql over the Naql.**

Allahﷻ said in Surah Al-A'raf 7:12

قَالَ مَا مَنَعَكَ أَلَّا تَسْجُدَ إِذْ أَمَرْتُكَ قَالَ أَنَا خَيْرٌ مِّنْهُ خَلَقْتَنِي مِن نَّار وَخَلَقْتَهُ مِن طِين
(Allah) said: "What prevented you (O Iblis) that you did not prostrate, when I commanded you?" Iblis said: "I am better than him (Adam), You created me from fire, and him You created from clay." (Al-A'raf 7:12)

- **The son of Noah was another rationalist.**
- **Noah (AS) gave da'wah for 950 years and only 80 people were on the boat.**
- **He convinced himself that going on top of the mountain would save him from the flood.**

Allahﷻ said in Surah Hud 11:43

قَالَ سَآوِي إِلَىٰ جَبَل يَعْصِمُنِي مِنَ الْمَاءِ قَالَ لَا عَاصِمَ الْيَوْمَ مِنْ أَمْر اللَّهِ إِلَّا مَن رَّحِمَ وَحَالَ بَيْنَهُمَا الْمَوْجُ فَكَانَ مِنَ الْمُغْرَقِينَ
The son replied: "I will betake myself to a mountain, it will save me from the water." Nuh (Noah) said: "This day there is no saviour[] from the Decree of Allah except him on whom He has mercy." And a wave came in between them, so he (the son) was among the drowned. (Hud 11:43)

- **He preferred the Aql over the Naql but the Aql is not always perfect.**
- **You are not allowed to prefer the Aql over the Naql.**

HADITH

Narrated Ali (RA): If the religion were based on opinion, it would be more important to wipe over the under parts of the leather socks than the upper, but I have seen Allah's Messengerﷺ wiping over the upper parts of his leather socks. [Reported by Abu Da'ud with good Isnad (chain of narrators)].

Allahﷻ said in Surah An-Naba 78:33

وَكَوَاعِبَ أَتْرَابًا

And young full-breasted (mature) maidens of equal age; (An-Naba 78:33)

- **When the text is clear, it is haram to make ijtihad.**
- **Ijtihad means to exert an effort to find a ruling on a matter that Allahﷻ or the Prophetﷺ didn't mention.**
- **Some scholars say that ijtihad is an independent judgment. This is incorrect because you have to make ijtihad based on Quran and Sunnah.**
- **For example, in respect to artificial insemination, the scholar will make ijtihad regarding this issue because it didn't exist during the time of the Prophetﷺ.**

6. DEEN

- **The only deen accepted by Allahﷻ is Islam.**

Allahﷻ said in Surah Aali-Imran 3:85

وَمَن يَبْتَغِ غَيْرَ الْإِسْلَامِ دِينًا فَلَن يُقْبَلَ مِنْهُ وَهُوَ فِي الْآخِرَةِ مِنَ الْخَاسِرِينَ

And whoever seeks a religion other than Islam, it will never be accepted of him, and in the Hereafter he will be one of the losers. (Aali Imran 3:85)

- **So if you are a Hindu, Buddhist, Sikh, etc, your destiny is Hell-Fire.**
- **In this day and age, Muslims go to the best dentist, best mechanic, best doctor. However, when it comes to Islam, they rather take their Deen from a guessing layman.**
- **This is a sign of hypocrisy because they don't have a love for Islam in their heart.**
- **They see Islam as a side issue and not an important factor.**

Allahﷻ said in Surah An-Nahl 16:43

فَاسْأَلُوا أَهْلَ الذِّكْرِ إِن كُنتُمْ لَا تَعْلَمُونَ

So ask of those who know the Scripture [learned men of the Taurat (Torah) and the Injeel (Gospel)], if you know not. (An-Nahl 16:43)

- **Ali (RA) said the father should teach his wife and children the deen.**
- **Everyone is a shepherd responsible for their flock.**

HADITH

It was narrated from Ibn ʻUmar (RA) that the Prophetﷺ said: "Each of you is a shepherd and each of you is responsible for his flock. The ruler is a shepherd and is responsible for his flock; the man is the shepherd of his family members and is responsible for them; the woman is the shepherd of her husband's house and children and is responsible for them; the slave is the shepherd of his master's wealth and is responsible for it. Each of you is a shepherd and each of you is responsible for his flock." [al-Bukhari #853 and Muslim #1829]

Allahﷻ said in Surah At-Tahrim 66:6

يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا قُوا أَنفُسَكُمْ وَأَهْلِيكُمْ نَارًا وَقُودُهَا النَّاسُ وَالْحِجَارَةُ عَلَيْهَا مَلَائِكَةٌ غِلَاظٌ شِدَادٌ لَّا يَعْصُونَ اللَّهَ مَا أَمَرَهُمْ وَيَفْعَلُونَ مَا يُؤْمَرُونَ

O you who believe! Ward off from yourselves and your families a Fire (Hell) whose fuel is men and stones, over which are (appointed) angels stern (and) severe, who disobey not, (from executing) the Commands they receive from Allah, but do that which they are commanded. (At-Tahrim 66:6)

- **Many men like to keep the knowledge to themselves because they don't want their wives to have more knowledge than them.**
- **They are selfish, insecure and want to keep their wife jahil.**
- **When you teach your family the Deen, you are saving them from the Hell-Fire.**
- **The deen is the most important thing in your life and everything you do is for the deen.**
- **For example, when you marry, you marry for the deen to find a pious wife. When you open a business, you get rich so that you can open a masjid and spread Islam. When you have children, you need them so they can make dua for you in the grave.**

- **Even when you sleep with your wife, you get blessings. This is also for the deen.**

Allahﷻ said in Surah Al-An'am 6:162-163

قُلْ إِنَّ صَلَاتِي وَنُسُكِي وَمَحْيَايَ وَمَمَاتِي لِلَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ
Say (O Muhammad SAW) : "Verily, my Salat (prayer), my sacrifice, my living, and my dying are for Allah, the Lord of the 'Alamin (mankind, jinns and all that exists).
(Al-An'am 6:162)

لَا شَرِيكَ لَهُ وَبِذَٰلِكَ أُمِرْتُ وَأَنَا أَوَّلُ الْمُسْلِمِينَ
"He has no partner. And of this I have been commanded, and I am the first of the Muslims." (Al-An'am 6:163)

- **This ayah is proof that everything you do in life is for the sake of the deen.**
- **You should stay away from people who have no love for the deen.**
- **Many people want to be popular so they'll have hundreds of friends. However, it's better for you to have 5 friends who love the deen.**
- **Many people want to marry a weak Muslim.**
- **If your iman is weak, why marry someone who has weak Iman also?**
- **This is a relationship leading to disaster.**
- **Marry a strong muslim. This will save you from the hell-fire.**
- **It is compulsory for the Amir to protect the Deen of the people.**
- **When you are an Amir of a country, you are not allowed to let the wicked scholars preach their kufr, shirk and zandaqa (heresy).**
- **This is the reason why Khaalid ibn Abdullah Al-Qasree (RA)(Governor of Iraq) sacrificed a wicked scholar (Ja'd ibn Dirham).**

HADITH

Abdur-Rahmaan Ibn Muhammad Ibn Habeeb Ibn Abee Habeeb (RA) on the authority of his father, on the authority of his grandfather [who] said: I witnessed Khaalid Ibn 'Abdullah Al-Qasree and he addressed them at Waasit "Oh People, make sacrifice, may Allahﷻ accept it from you. Verily I am sacrificing Al-Ja'd Ibn Dirham, for indeed he claims that Allahﷻ did not take Ibrahim as a khaleel (close friend), and [that] Heﷻ did not speak to Moosa. Most Perfect is Heﷻ and exalted is Heﷻ from what Al-Ja'd says." Then he descended and slaughtered him. I say: And the Jahmiyyah and Mu'tazilah speak with this and they distort the text of the revelation regarding that, and they claim that the Lord is purified of that (i.e. having spoken to

Moses and taken Ibrahim as a khalil). [Mukhtasar al-Uluww of adh-Dhahabi, (p.134)]

- If the Amir didn't protect the people's Deen, he would have been questioned by Allah ﷻ on the Day of Judgement.
- Rashad Khalifa was a Hadith Rejecter. He was also a Christian pretending to be a Muslim.
- He was a heretic and a pedophile who allowed a menstruating woman to lead the prayer.
- He was assassinated in his bathroom.
- However, you can not kill the wicked scholars in darul harb (UK or USA etc).
- The kafir governments in Darul harb protect wicked scholars.
- Therefore it is incumbent on the scholars of Haqq to debate and refute the wicked scholars exposing their lies.
- Otherwise, these wicked scholars will lead the Muslim youth to the Hellfire like a lamb to the slaughter.
- Allah ﷻ didn't call them scholars. He called them donkeys and dogs.

FIQH WAQ'I

Rashad Khalifa Cult Exposed: http://www.answering-christianity.com/rk_cult_exposed.htm

HADITH

Narrated Muawiya(RA): I heard the Prophet ﷺ saying: "If Allah ﷻ wants to do good to a person, He makes him comprehend the religion. I am just a distributor, but the grant is from Allah ﷻ. (And remember) that this nation (true Muslims) will keep on following Allah's ﷻ teachings strictly and they will not be harmed by any one going on a different path till Allah's ﷻ order (Day of Judgment) is established." [al-Bukhari (71) and Muslim (1037)]

HADITH

Abu Huraira (RA) reported that Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "Two characteristics cannot combine in a hypocrite: good character and an understanding of religion." [Sunan Tirmidhi (5/49) No. 2684, al-Thiqat Ibn Hibban (8/227) No. 13149, al-Mu'jam al-Awsat al-Tabarani (8/75) No. 8010, al-Madkhal ila al-Sunan al-Kubra al-Bayhaqi (pg. 256) No. 357]

Refuting The Lie Of Kufr Doona Kufr: (March 06 2014)

REFUTING THE LIE OF KUFR DOONA KUFR

By: Shaikh Abdullah Faisal

There is an erroneous concept in the Ummah today that says, to dismantle the Shariah of Allah is a minor Kufr. This creed is propogated vigorously by the Saudi Salafis, may the curse of Allah be upon them. They claim that there's a Hadith of Ibn Abbas that says to dismantle the Shariah of Allah is kufr doona kufr (minor kufr). First and foremost this Hadith is weak as stated by all the ulamaa of haqq. Only unsuspecting Muslims don't know this Hadith is weak. Its amazing how a people who claim to be Ahlul Hadith based their newly made up religion on a weak Hadith. The stench of their hypocrisy is excruciating and unbearable. When the Jews dismantled the Shariah Allah turned them into apes and swine. Maybe the mad Madkhalis believe He Allah was overreacting when He turned the Jews into apes and swine for tampering with the Shariah. When Shaikh Sulayman al Ulwaan challenged Fawzaan and the other palace scholars for a public debate about the lie of kufr doona kufr, they conspire to give him 15 yrs in prison in KSA. I hereby present to you five fatawa from five classical scholars to flush the erroneous creed of the Saudi Salafis down the drain.

(1) Shaikhul Islam Ibn Taymiyyah said: And it is known from the religion (of Islam) by necessity and by the consensus of all Muslims that whoever legalizes to follow other than the religion of Islam or a Sharia other than the Sharia of Muhammad (SAW), he is a Kaafir. And his kufr is similar to that of the one who believes in some part of the book (Quran) and reject some of it.

Majmua Al-Fataawa: Vol 28, p.524.

(2) Shaikh Ibn Katheer said: "So whoever leaves the clear Shari'ah, which was revealed to Muhammad Ibn Abdullah, the Seal of the Prophets, and takes the Hukm to other than it from the laws of Kufr which are abrogated, he has disbelieved. So what about the one who takes the Hukm to the 'Yasiq' (the law of the Tartars which mixed Shari'ah rulings with invented rulings) and puts it before it?! Whoever does that, he has disbelieved by the Ijmaa' of the Muslims."

{"Al-Bidaayah wa Nihaayah", Vol. 13/ 119}

(3)) Shaikh Allama al-Shinqiti-may Allah be merciful with him-has said: to commit shirk with Allah in judging is of the same meaning as to commit shirk in his worship, there is no difference between the two in any manner. There is no difference in any sense between he who follows a system (nizam) other than Allah's system or law other than Allah's law (sharia) and he who worships an idol or prostrates to a false god. They are the same and both are polytheists [associating others] with Allah.

(Adwa' al-Bayan, 7:162)

(4) Shaikh Abdul-'Azeez Ibn 'Abdullah Ibn Baaz said: "There is no Eeman for the one who believes the laws of the people and their opinions are superior to the Hukm of Allah and His Messenger or that they are equal to it or that they resemble it or who leaves it or replaces it with fabricated laws and institutions invented by people, even if he believes that the laws of Allah are more encompassing and more just."

[Wujoob Tah'keem Shari'ah Allah' (pg. 16-17)]

(5) Shaikh Muhammad Ibn Saalih al-'Uthaymeen said: "The first type is when the Hukm of Allah is removed and replaced with another Taghuutee Hukm, so that the Hukm of the Shari'ah is eliminated between the people and he puts in its place another Hukm from the fabrication of the

humans and they remove the laws of the Shari'ah concerning the Mu'amalah (i. e. the general actions between people) and they put in its place fabricated laws and this, without doubt, is Istib'daal (i.e. replacement) of the Shari'ah of Allah subhaanahuu wa-ta'ala, with other than it. And this is Kufr which removes one from the Milla because this person put himself at the level of the Creator because he shara'a (legislated) for the slaves of Allah that which Allah ta'ala did not give permission for and that is Shirk in His, ta'ala's saying: "Or have they partners with Allâh (false gods), who have instituted for them a religion, which Allâh has not allowed?" (Ash-Shu'ara, 21) - {"Fiqh Al-'Ebaadaat", #60}

01 RIE: THERE ARE TWO TYPES OF KNOWLEDGE: PART 1 BY SHAIKH FAISAL {OCTOBER 26 2013}

ROOT ISLAMIC EDUCATION Part 1

OCT 26 2013 / 11 Dhul Hijjri 1434

By Shaikh Abdullah Al Faisal

Editing By Abu Hafiza 4

Root Islamic Education is the things you need to know in order to be a real Muslim.

THERE ARE TWO TYPES OF KNOWLEDGE THEY ARE

- In Arabic, it is called "USOOL", the root of the matter

- The other branch of knowledge is called the furoo'3 (the branches).

If you don't know how to divide up inheritance, no one can call you a kaafir because this is furoo'3 however, you need to know the usool.

Tawheed is (Usool) root Islamic education.

This is why Abu Hanifa called it "Fiqh Akbar". It is very unfortunate that many Muslims are ignorant about the usool.

It is embarrassing for you not to have knowledge about your (Deen) religion.

WHAT IS THE DEFINITION OF ISLAM?

The definition of "ISLAM" is to surrender to Allah with TAWHEED and to submit to Allah with obedience, and to renounce shirk and the people of SHIRK.

That is the only legitimate definition for ISLAM.

Your Islam is not complete until you surrender to Allah with Tawheed and submit to Allah with obedience.

You need to renounce SHIRK and its people. Only then is your Islam is complete

ROOT ISLAMIC EDUCATION #1 WHAT ARE THE FIVE PILLARS OF ISLAM?

On the authority of Abdullah, the son of Umar ibn al-Khattab (RA), who said: I heard the Messenger of Allah (SAW) say, "Islam has been built on five [pillars]: testifying that there is no deity worthy of worship except Allah and that Muhammad is the Messenger of Allah, establishing the salah (prayer), paying the zakat (obligatory charity), making the hajj (pilgrimage) to the House, and fasting in Ramadhan."

[It was related by al-Bukhari and Muslim]

In the time of Abu Bakr (RA), some people took their Shahada and prayed FIVE times a day.

However they refused to pay zakah to Abu Bakr (RA); He held a shura meeting to discuss the matter.

Abu Bakr (RA) decided to fight them.

Some people recite the Shahada but they perform black magic too which nullifies their Shahada.

Abu Bakr (RA) fought the people who refused to pay Zakah killed them and then buried them in the graveyard of the kuffar.

Some people say Islam has a sixth pillar; it is Jihad; because Surah Al Baqarah 216

Jihad (holy fighting in Allah's Cause) is ordained for you (Muslims) though you dislike it, and it may be that you dislike a thing which is good for you and that you like a thing which is bad for you. Allah knows but you do not know.

(Al-Baqarah 2:216)

The same word, "kutiba" (ordained) was used for both fasting and jihad.

It has been narrated on the authority of Abu Huraira that the Messenger of Allah (may peace be upon him) said: One who died but did not fight in the way of Allah nor did he express any desire (or determination) for Jihad died the death of a hypocrite.

[Sahih Muslim, Book 20, Hadith 4696]

Because of this hadith and the above-mentioned verse, Some scholars say Jihad is the sixth pillar of Islam.

ROOT ISLAMIC EDUCATION # 2: THE SIX PILLARS OF IMAN

The Prophet (saw) said IMAAN is to believe in ALLAH, His ANGELS, His BOOKS, His MESSENGERS, the Day of JUDGMENT and DESTINY.

No one is allowed to believe in some of these pillars and reject others.

Umar (RA) ibn al-Khattab (RA) said that they were with Allah's Messenger (SAW) when a man came wearing extremely white clothing and deep black hair but signs of a journey could not be detected on him nor could they recognise him as one of them. He came to the Prophet (SAW) and sat down beside him, his knees touching the Prophet's (SAW). He asked "O Muhammad, what is faith"? He said, "It is to believe in Allah, His angels, His Books, His Messengers (peace be upon them all), in the Last Day and in Predestination of good and evil."

[(Bukhari Vol 1 Book 2 Hadith 47), (Muslim Book 1 Chapter 2 Hadith 6), Tirmidhi 2619, Abu Dawud 4695, Nisai 5005, Ibn Majah 63, Ahmed 184]

Ata' bin Abi Rabah said, "I went to Ibn 'Abbas and found him drawing water from the well of Zamzam. The bottom of his clothes was wet with the water of Zamzam and I said to him, 'They talked about Al-Qadar (some denied it).' He asked, 'Have they done this?' I said, 'Yes.' He said, 'By Allah! This Ayah was revealed only about them, ("Taste you the touch of Hell!" Verily, We have created all things with Qadar.) They are the worst members of this Ummah. Do not visit those who fall ill among them or pray the Funeral prayer for those among them who die. If I saw one of them, I would pluck out his eyes with these two fingers of mine."

[Tafsir Ibn Kathir (7/483), Tafsir Ibn Abi Hatim (10/3321) No. 18715, Ithaf al-Khiyarah al-Maharah al-Busayri (6/280) No. 5846, its narrators are Thiqat (trustworthy)]

Jabir (RA) narrated the Messenger (SAW) said: "Two kinds of people will not receive my intercession (on the Day of Judgment) the Qadariyah and the Murji'a."

[Al-Tabarani in 'al-Mu'jam al-Awsat' (6/69) No. 5817]

ROOT ISLAMIC EDUCATION # 3: THE SEVEN CONDITIONS OF SHAHADA

وقيل لوهب بن منبه: أليس لا إله إلا الله مفتاح الجنة؟ قال: بلى، ولكن ليس مفتاح إلا له أسنان، فإن جئت بمفتاح له أسنان فتح لك، وإلا لم يفتح ل

Wahb ibn Munabbih was once asked, "Isn't the statement of la ilaha illa-llah the key to Paradise?" He answered, "Yes, but every key has ridges. If you come with the key that has the right ridges, the door will open for you. Yet if you do not have the right ridges the door will not open for you."

[Sahih Bukhari, (2/71), al-Asma' wa al-Sifat al-Bayhaqi (1/274), Hilyatul-Awliya Abu-Naeem al-Asbahani (4/66)]

The Shahada is the key to Paradise but every key has ridges.

It is because of this hadith that the scholars say the Shahada has 7 conditions.

They got them from the Quran and Sunnah.

If knowledge is not classified for you, you are nothing but a headless chicken.

1) ILM (Knowledge)

If someone takes their shahada but they don't know what they are saying, their shahada is not valid.

The evidence for this is in Surah Az Zukhruf Verse 86.

"Except those who bear witness to the truth (i.e. believed in the Oneness of Allah, and obeyed His Orders) "and they know (the facts about the Oneness of Allah).

(Az-Zukhruf 43:86)

2) YAQEEN (CERTAINTY)

Only those are the believers who have believed in Allah and His Messenger, and afterward doubt not but strive with their wealth and their lives for the Cause of Allah. Those! They are the truthful.

(Al-Hujurat 49:15)

If you have doubts concerning your Deen, you are not a Muslim.

If you doubt whether Allah exists or whether Muhammad is a prophet, you are a kaafir.

You are not allowed to doubt one of the five pillars of Islam or one of the 6 pillars of Imaan.

3) TO ACCEPT IT INWARDLY AND TO TESTIFY TO IT OUTWARDLY.

The evidence for this is in Quran Surah 3:18.

Allah bears witness that La ilaha illa Huwa (none has the right to be worshipped but He), and the angels, and those having knowledge (also give this witness); (He is always) maintaining His creation in Justice. La ilah illa Huwa (none has the right to be worshipped but He), the All-Mighty, the All-Wise.

(Al Imran 3:18)

Even Allah testify, the angels testify and those who have knowledge.

Abu Talib is in that pathetic state because he didn't testify. Even Allah testifies.

Abu Talib is in the hellfire to abide forever.

The Prophet

ﷺ begged Allah to give Abu Talib the lightest punishment in Hell

He will be given shoes made of fire that will make his brain boil.

If it weren't for the intercession of Muhammad, Abu Talib would have been in the bottom of the fire.

Narrated By Al-Abbas bin 'Abdul Muttalib: That he said to the Prophet "You have not been of any avail to your uncle (Abu Talib) (though) by Allah, he used to protect you and used to become angry on your behalf." The Prophet said, "He is in a shallow fire, and had It not been for me, he would have been in the bottom of the (Hell) Fire."

[Sahih Bukhari, Vol 5, Book 58, Hadith 222]

4) TO SURRENDER TO QURAN AND SUNNAH (INQIYAAD)

O you, who have believed, enter into Islam completely [and perfectly] and do not follow the footsteps of Satan. Indeed, he is to you a clear enemy.

(Al-Baqarah 2:208) Sahih International

But no, by your Lord, they can have no Faith, until they make you (O Muhammad SAW) judge in all disputes between them, and find in themselves no resistance against your decisions, and accept (them) with full submission.

(An-Nisa 4:65)

It is not for a believer, man or woman, when Allah and His Messenger have decreed a matter that they should have any option in their decision. And whoever disobeys Allah and His Messenger, he has indeed strayed in a plain error.

(Al-Ahzab 33:36)

5) TO CONDEMN ALL SHADES OF FALSEHOOD

Don't be a hypocrite and condemn Shirk of Quboor (Graves) but not of the Qusoor (Palaces).

If you are going to condemn Shirk of the Barelvis, you have to condemn Shirk of hakamiyyah.

The Aqeeda of the Saudi Salafi is that the one who dismantles the Sharia is perfect in Iman.

Bin Baz said there is no Iman for the one who dislodges the Shariah.

Shaikh 'Abdul-'Azeez Ibn 'Abdullah Ibn Baaz said: "There is no Eeman for the one who believes the laws of the people and their opinions are superior to the Hukm of Allah and His Messenger or that they are equal to it or that they resemble it or who leaves it or replaces it with fabricated laws and institutions invented by people, even if he believes that the laws of Allah are more encompassing and more just."

[Wujoob Tah'keem Shari'ah Allah' (pg. 16-17)]

The Saudi Salafis target reverts. Their books on Tawheed are very weak.

Allah (SWT) said in the quran surah al Imran verse 104:

Let there arise out of you a group of people inviting to all that is good (Islam), enjoining Al-Ma'ruf (i.e. Islamic Monotheism and all that Islam orders one to do) and forbidding Al-Munkar (polytheism and disbelief and all that Islam has forbidden). And it is they who are the successful.

(Al Imran 3:104)

6) SINGULARITY OF DEVOTION

This is to single out Allah (SWT) for your ibadah.

This is where the Barelvis fail miserably.

It is important to know the 7 conditions of Shahada, to know which group went astray and where.

Allah (SWT) said in quran surah An Nisa verse 48:

Verily, Allah forgives not that partners should be set up with him in worship, but He forgives except that (anything else) to whom He pleases, and whoever sets up partners with Allah in worship, he has indeed invented a tremendous sin.

(An-Nisa 4:48)

The most pious person to walk the face of the Earth was Muhammad

ﷺ and Allah warned him about shirk?

Allah Said in the Quran surah Az Zumar Verse 65:

And indeed it has been revealed to you (O Muhammad SAW), as it was to those (Allah's Messengers) before you: "If you join others in worship with Allah, (then) surely (all) your deeds will be in vain, and you will certainly be among the losers."
(Az-Zumar 39:65)

What makes you think mother Teresa stands a chance when she died reciting holy Mary, mother of God? Christians are mushrikeen because they changed their religion from monotheism to polytheism when they brought in the trinity.

Say (O Muhammad SAW): "Verily, my Salat (prayer), my sacrifice, my living, and my dying are for Allah, the Lord of the 'Alamin (mankind, jinns and all that exists)."He has no partner. And of this I have been commanded, and I am the first of the Muslims."

(Al-An'am 6:162-163)

Don't follow the wicked Scholars who say if a man worships idols, Allah (SWT) will let him off on the day of Judgement because he was ignorant.

That is the creed of the Wicked Scholars.

There is no excuse of ignorance for worshipping a false deity.

They say their evidence is when Umar (RA) let off a woman who committed zina with her servant boy because she did it out of ignorance.

This woman committed zina; she didn't worship a false deity so don't bring us this evidence.

We testified against ourselves so that we can't use the excuse of ignorance on the Day of Judgement.

Allah (SWT) said in the Quran Surah Al A'raf verse 172

And [mention] when your Lord took from the children of Adam - from their loins - their descendants and made them testify of themselves, [saying to them], "Am I not your Lord?" They said, "Yes, we have testified." [This] - Lest you should say on the day of Resurrection, "Indeed, we were of this unaware."

(Al-A'raf 7:172) Sahih International

Narrated from Anas (RA) that a man said: "O Messenger of Allah, where is my father?" He said: "In Hell." When he turned away he called him back and said: "My father and your father are in Hell."

[Sahih Muslim (Vol. 1, pg. 191) No. 203] [Sunan Abu Dawud (Book 42 hadith 123) (Book 41 hadith 4700)]

You have to be sharp with the hujjah and not half-educated.

The hujjah should be in your heart.

There is a Quranic verse where Allah (SWT) pronounced Jews and Christians as Kuffar even before the hujjah was established against them.

Those who disbelieve from among the people of the Scripture (Jews and Christians) and among Al-Mushrikun, were not going to leave (their disbelief) until there came to them clear evidence.

(Al-Baiyinah 98:1)

Abu Yusuf narrated from Imam Abu Hanifah: "Abu Hanifah stated: No servant (abd) has an excuse regarding knowledge of his Rabb due to ignorance. All creatures must know their Rabb and make Tawhid. The reason for this is that they see the created sky, the creation of themselves and all things Allah created. When it comes to the Fardh; regarding those who do not know them and related news had not reached them, means that evidence had not been stable as Hukm (i.e., an Ayah had not been revealed yet, or a Hadith had not been stated yet etc.)."

[Badai'u's-Sanai, (7/132)]

Why did Allah (SWT) pronounce them kuffar even before the hujjah came to them?

Allah (SWT) said in the Quran surah Ar Rum verse: 30

So set you (O Muhammad SAW) your face towards the religion of pure Islamic Monotheism Hanifa (worship none but Allah Alone) Allah's Fitrah (i.e. Allah's Islamic Monotheism), with which He has created mankind. No change let there be in Khalqillah (i.e. the Religion of Allah Islamic Monotheism), that is the straight religion, but most of men know not. [Tafsir At Tabari, Vol 21, Page 41]

(Ar-Rum 30:30)

Allah's (SWT) Fitrah (your natural instinct that Allah (SWT) has instilled in your bosom) is to worship (Allah) Him alone.

If you went against your fitrah, there is no excuse of ignorance for you and stay away from the wicked scholars; they have no idea what they are talking about.

7) AL WALA WAL BARA (LOVING AND HATING FOR THE SAKE OF ALLAH)

Some sheikhs lived in the UK for 15 years and they didn't teach Al wala wal bara even though it is root Islamic knowledge.

Allah (SWT) said in the Quran Surah Al Mumtahinah verse: 1

O you who believe! Take not My enemies and your enemies (i.e. disbelievers and polytheists, etc.) as friends, showing affection towards them, while they have disbelieved in what has come to you of the truth (i.e. Islamic Monotheism, this Qur'an, and Muhammad SAW), and have driven out the Messenger (Muhammad SAW) and yourselves (from your homeland) because you believe in Allah your Lord! If you have come forth to strive in My Cause and to seek My Good Pleasure, (then take not these disbelievers and polytheists, etc., as your friends). You show friendship to them in secret, while I am All-Aware of what you conceal and what you reveal. And whosoever of you (Muslims) does that, then indeed he has gone (far) astray, (away) from the Straight Path.

(Al-Mumtahinah 60:1)

Allah (SWT) referred to His enemies as consequently our enemies.

You are the best person to watch yourself; do you have an enemy of Allah (SWT) as your friend?

Indeed there has been an excellent example for you in Ibrahim (Abraham) and those with him, when they said to their people "Verily, we are free from you and whatever you worship besides Allah, we have rejected you, and there has started between us and you hostility and

hatred for ever until you believe in Allah Alone" except the saying of Ibrahim (Abraham) to his father "Verily, I will ask for forgiveness (from Allah) for you, but I have no power to do anything for you before Allah" Our Lord! In You (Alone) we put our trust, and to You (Alone) we turn in repentance, and to You (Alone) is (our) final Return,

(Al-Mumtahinah 60:4)

If you have an enemy of Islam as a friend, you are not a Muslim and you will be exposed soon

Did you know Al Wala Wala Bara was called Millat Ibrahim?

Abu Muhammad al Maqdisi wrote a book on Al Wala Wal Bara and he called his book Millat Ibrahim.

Abraham was so firm with his Al Wala Wala Bara, many scholar refer to it as millat ibrahim.

Did you know Abu Ubaidah ibn al Jarrah chopped off the head of his father at the battle of Badr?

On the authority of Anas bin Malik (RA) who reported that the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "For every Ummah there is an Amin (trustee) and the Amin (trustee) of our Ummah is Abu 'Ubaidah bin Al-Jarah."

[Narrated by al-Bukhari (3744) and Muslim (2419)]

The excuse some scholars used for not teaching al wala wal bara was that the ummah was not ready for it.

Even after 20 years, they will say they are not ready.

Allah (SWT) said in the Quran Surah Al Mujadilah Verse 22 and Al Imran 118

You (O Muhammad SAW) will not find any people who believe in Allah and the Last Day, making friendship with those who oppose Allah and His Messenger(Muhammad SAW), even though they were their fathers, or their sons, or their brothers, or their kindred (people). For such He has written Faith in their hearts, and strengthened them with Ruh (proofs, light and true guidance) from Himself and We will admit them to Gardens (Paradise) under which rivers flow, to dwell therein (forever). Allah is pleased with them, and they with Him. They are the Party of Allah Verily it is the Party of Allah that will be the successful

(Al-Mujadilah 58:22)

O you who believe! Take not as (your) Bitanah (advisors, consultants, protectors, helpers, friends, etc.) those outside your religion (pagans, Jews, Christians, and hypocrites) since they will not fail to do their best to corrupt you. They desire to harm you severely. Hatred has already appeared from their mouths, but what their breasts conceal is far worse. Indeed We have made plain to you the Ayat (proofs, evidences, verses) if you understand.

(Al Imran 3:118)

Hatred gushes from their mouth and we call Fox News Fox Spews because they spew venom at the ummah of Muhammad ﷺ.

Al Wala Al wal Bara is to love what Allah loves and to hate what Allah hates.

It is to show solidarity to the ummah of Muhammad

ﷺ and to show disavowal to the enemies of Allah and his messenger.

Abu Dharr (RA) narrated the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "The best of the actions is to love for the sake of Allah and to hate for the sake of Allah."

[Sunan Abu Dawud (4/198) No. 4599 and Musnad Ahmad (5/146) No. 21341]

If you love the enemies of Islam, you are a hypocrite outside the fold of Islam.

ROOT ISLAMIC EDUCATION # 4: THE FOUR BRANCHES OF TAWHEED

Why do we say the four branches of tawheed and not the three branches?

Many people say there are only three branches and not fourth is it a bidah.

The reason why we say the four branches of tawheed is because Prophet Yusuf taught four branches of tawheed in prison.

Statements of this magnitude need hujjah

The hujjah is surah 12:39-40.

"O two companions of the prison! Are many different lords (gods) better or Allah, the One, the Irresistible? "You do not worship besides Him but only names which you have named (forged) you and your fathers, for which Allah has sent down no authority. The command (or the judgement) is for none but Allah. He has commanded that you worship none but Him (i.e. His Monotheism), that is the (true) straight religion, but most men know not.

(Yusuf 12:39-40)

"O two companions of the prison! Are many different lords (gods) better or Allah (SWT), the One, the Irresistible? This part of the ayah is talking about tawheed ar rububiyyah because it focuses on Allah's Lordship

You do not worship besides Him but only names; which you have named (forged), you and your fathers, for which Allah has sent down no authority.

This part of the ayah is talking about Tawheed Asma wa Sifat because Prophet Yusuf is rebuking them for using names Allah didn't use to ascribe to himself.

The command (or the judgement) is for none but Allah. This part of the ayah is talking about Tawheed Hakimiyyah because Prophet Yusuf told the inmates in prison that the command is for none but Allah (SWT).

He has commanded that you worship none but Him.

This part of the ayah is talking about Tawheed Ibadah because Prophet Yusuf told the inmates in prison that the worship belongs to Allah alone.

Allah (SWT) spoke about the four branches of Tawheed in Surah Fatiha.

All the praises and thanks be to Allah, the Lord of the 'Alamin (mankind, jinns and all that exists)

This ayah is talking about Tawheed Rububiyyah because it mentions Allah's (SWT) Lordship.

The Most Beneficent, the Most Merciful This ayah is talking about Tawheed Asma Wa Sifaat.

Jabir reported: I heard Allah's Apostle (May peace be upon him) as saying: None of you would get into Paradise because of his good deeds alone, and he would not be rescued from Fire, not even I, but because of the Mercy of Allah

[Sahih Muslim, Book 39, Hadith #6769]

You (Alone) we worship, and you (Alone) we ask for help (for each and everything).

This ayah is talking about Tawheed Ibadah. It says the worship belongs to Allah (SWT) alone.

Allah (SWT) mentions the four branches of Tawheed in Ayatul Kursi as well.

Allah! La ilaha illa Huwa (none has the right to be worshipped but He), the Ever Living, the One Who sustains and protects all that exists. Neither slumber, nor sleep overtake Him. To Him belongs whatever is in the heavens and whatever is on earth. Who is he that can intercede with Him except with His Permission? He knows what happens to them (His creatures) in this world, and what will happen to them in the Hereafter . And they will never compass anything of His Knowledge except that which He wills. His Kursi extends over the heavens and the earth, and He feels no fatigue in guarding and preserving them. And He is the Most High, the Most Great. [This Verse 2:255 is called Ayat-ul-Kursi]

(Al-Baqarah 2:255)

02 RIE: THERE ARE TWO ASPECTS OF ISLAMIC EDUCATION PART 2 BY SHAIKH FAISAL {OCTOBER 27 2013}

ROOT ISLAMIC EDUCATION Part 2

THERE ARE TWO ASPECTS OF ISLAMIC EDUCATION

THERE ARE TWO TYPES OF KNOWLEDGE THEY ARE Part 1 (Note & Audio) {Click Me}

OCT 27 2013 / 22 DUHL HIJJAH 1434 HIJRI

BY SHAIKH ABDULLAH AL FAISAL

EDITED BY ABU HAFIZA

The first is the Usool (root) and the other is Furoo3 (branches).

- We are concentrating on the usool.

- This is the basic knowledge, which you need to know to be considered as Muslims.

-The furoo3 is for the scholars.

-e.g. to know how to make wudhu is usool but to know how to make wudhu properly is for the scholars.

The last we were here we spoke about the FOUR Tawheeds and we explained surah Al Fatiha and also in surah Yusuf also in the surah 2:255 has the FOUR Tawheeds mentioned.

I challenge those who claim that Tawheed Haakimiyyah is a bid'ah to refute my hujjah.

They should come for a public debate and we call for those curses of Allah (SWT) in the one who is lying.

Allāh! Lā ilāha illa Huwa (none has the right to be worshipped but He), (Al Baqarah 255)

AYAT AL KURSI EXPLAINED (4 TAUHEED)

The above mentioned part of the ayah states that Allah (SWT) alone deserves to be worshipped this is call Tawheed ibaadah.

The Ever Living, the One Who sustains and protects all that exists. Neither slumbers, nor sleep overtakes Him.

(Al Baqarah 255)

This part of the ayah talks about Tawheed Asmaa wa Sifaat His names and attributes.

To Him belongs whatever is in the heavens and whatever is on earth

(Al Baqarah 255)

This part of the ayah talks about Tawheed Ar Rububbiyyah (The Lord of the earth).

Allah (SWT) is telling you that He is Lord of the heavens and earths.

Who is he that can intercede with Him except with His Permission?

(Al Baqarah 255)

This part is talking about Tawheed Haakimiyyah nothing happens without His permission.

We say to the hypocrites and zindeeq to look at the hujjah and to surrender to the hujjah or else come for a debate.

Stop the slandering and backbiting, hiding and come out for a public debate.

The four branches of Tawheed is mentioned in surah Kahf.

He makes none to share in His Decision and His Rule."

(Al-Kahf 18:26)

Surah 18:26 is talking about Tawheed Haakimiyyah.

The first ayah of Surah Mulk tells you about Rububbiyyah.

You can't call this Tawheed a Bid'aa because it is not a Bid'aa.

But as for my part (I believe) that He is Allah, my Lord and none shall I associate as partner with my Lord.

(Al-Kahf 18:38)

Asmaa wa sifaat was introduced by Ibn Taymiyyah to fight and refute the Mu'rtazilite.

Ayah 18:38 is talking about Tawheed Rububbiyyah (Lordship) above mention ayah because it says 'none shall I associate as partner with my Lord'.

There (on the Day of Resurrection), Al-Walayah (the protection, power, authority and kingdom) will be for Allah (Alone), the True God. He (Allah) is the Best for reward and the Best for the final end. (La ilaha ill-Allah none has the right to be worshipped but Allah).

(Al-Kahf 18:44)

The above Ayah mentioned talks about asma wa sifaat; because it is talking about the Name and Attributes: Al-Haqq, Al-Malik etc

Say (O Muhammad SAW) : "I am only a man like you. It has been inspired to me that your Ilah (God) is One Ilah (God i.e. Allah). So whoever hopes for the Meeting with his Lord, let him work righteousness and associate none as a partner in the worship of his Lord."

(Al-Kahf 18:110)

This ayah is hujjah to refute the Berailvis that the rasul (saw) was bashar and not noor the ayah talks about Tawheed Ibaadat because it talks about worship, it says that 'the worship belongs to Allah alone'

BEWARE OF SLIDING AND HIDING

There are some people who claims and practice this is the Saudi Salafi scholar like Shaikh Al Fawzaan.

They claim that there is nothing like Tawheed Haakimiyyah; people who deny haakimiyyah also say that to dismantle the Sharia is a minor kufr?

The government scholars vehemently oppose Tawheed Haakimiyyah and they hate the mujahideen and pass fatwas saying to fight them is the greatest jihad.

SHAIKH FAWZAAN CLAIMS THE GREATEST JIHAD IS TO KILL MUJAHIDEEN: http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=8wwJPZTDJw8

They claim we are using Tawheed Haakimiyyah to topple their kaafir paymasters.

Abu Dhar said, "I was with the Prophet (SAW) one day and I heard him saying: "There is something I fear for my Ummah than the Dajjal." It was then that I became afraid, so I said: "Oh Rasool Allah! Which thing is that?" He (SAW) said; "Misguided and astray scholars."

[Musnad Ahmad (5/145) No. 21334 and 21335]

This is mentioned in surah Fatiha, Yusuf, Baqarah and also in Al kahf.

- So you can't call it a bid'aa. In Surah Baqara i.e. Ayat al Kursi.

- In order for an act to be considered or classified to be BIDAA (a cursed innovation), it must be a newly invented concept that it no where to be found in Quran and Sunnah.

However, TAWHEED AL HAAKIMIYAH is clearly found along with the other three branches of TAWHEED in SURAH AL FATIHAH, in SURAH YUSUF, and in AYATAL KURSI of SURAH AL BAQARAH .

Furthermore, all the four branches of Tawheed were clearly mentioned in SURAH AL KAHF as well.

Therefore it is impossible to classify TAWHEED AL HAAKIMIYAH as a CURSED INNOVATION or BIDAA.

- Because a cursed innovation has no reference with Quran and Sunnah.

- The Glaring Question is why is it that only GOVERNMENT SCHOLARS who are paid by the APOSTATE LEADERS have a problem with TAWHEED AL HAAKIMIYAH?

-Secondly, why is it that the people who hate the Words, SHARIA, KHILAFAH and JIHAD seem to have a constant problem with Tawheed Al Haakimiyah

- It is clear to us that this is a glaring conspiracy with the objective of undermining ISLAM IN THE SOCIETY

- Furthermore, how can you classify Tawheed Al Haakimiyah as a Bidaa when PROPHET YUSUF (AS) taught it in the inmate of PRISION in Egypt?

This means that you are cursing Prophet Yusuf (AS) and that is BLASPHEMY to curse a Prophet of ALLAH is Blasphemy.

We have asked 3 questions already. And given you the answers along with them.

The fourth Question is:

The people who claim that Tawheed Al Haakimiyah is a Bidaa, have the nerve to say Dismantling the Sharia is a Minor Kufr, when IBN KATHIR, IBN TAYMIYAAH, SHAIKH BIN BAAZ, ALLAMA SHINQAITY, and many other scholars said that it is known of necessity, to Dismantle the SHARIA IS MAJOR KUFR. HOW IS THIS SO?

Ibn Taymiyyah (rh) said: “And it is known from the religion (of Islam) by necessity and by the consensus of all Muslims that whoever legalizes to follow other than the religion of Islam or a Shariah other than the Shariah of Muhammad (SAW), he is a Kaafir. And his kufr is similar to that of the one who believes in some part of the book (Quran) and reject some of it.”

[Majmua al-Fataawa (28/524)]

Ibn Kathir (rahimullah) said: “So Whosoever abandons the wise Shariah which was revealed upon Muhammad ibn Abdullah, the seal of the prophets (sallallahu aleihi wa salam), and goes to other abrogated Shariah for judgment, he becomes a Kaafir. So how about the one who goes to al-Yaasiq (man-made law) for judgment and gives it precedence (over the Shariah of Muhammad (SAW). Whosoever does this has become a Kaafir by the Ijma of the Muslims.”

[Al-Bidayah Wan-Nihayah, (Vol. 13, p119)]

While al-'Allamah al-Shanqiti (rahimullah) has said: to commit shirk with Allah in judging is of the same meaning as to commit shirk in his worship, there is no difference between the two in any manner. There is no difference in any sense between he who follows a system (nizam) other than Allah’s system or law other than Allah’s law (sharia) and he who worships an idol or prostrates to a false god. They are the same and both are polytheists [associating others] with Allah.

(Adwa' al-bayan, 7:162)

Shaikh 'Abdul-'Azeez Ibn 'Abdullah Ibn Baaz (rahimullah) said: "There is no Eeman for the one who believes the laws of the people and their opinions are superior to the Hukm of Allah and His Messenger or that they are equal to it or that they resemble it or who leaves it or replaces it with fabricated laws and institutions invented by people, even if he believes that the laws of Allah are more encompassing and more just."

[Wujoob Tah'keem Shari'ah Allah' (pg. 16-17)]

The fifth question is:

The People who deny Tawheed Haakimiyah as a separate branch of its own, HOW CAN THEY SLIDE TAWHEED AL HAAKIMIYAH under the TAWHEED AR RUBUBIYYAH, when they know by doing so they make the SHAITAAN, A MUSLIM.

In the Following AYAH the SHAITAAN declared his TAWHEED AR RUBUBIYYAH

[Iblīs (Satan)] said: "O my Lord! Give me then respite till the Day they (the dead) will be resurrected."

(Al-Hijr 15:36)

- In the above AYAH, the SHAITAAN himself clearly mentions and believes that ALLAH (SWT) is his ONLY LORD

- SHAITAAN identifies ALLAH as his RABB. Therefore he believes and further understands Tawheed Ar Rububiyyah

- Shaitaan declares his belief in Tawheed ar Rububiyyah in the above AYAH and therefore when people like Shaikh Fawzaan try to slide Tawheed Al Haakimiyah under Tawheed Ar Rububiyyah, they unjustly make Shaitaan a Muslim.

- These people of misguidance have sold their AAKHIRA for their DUNYAH and they lie to cement the thrones of their APOSTATE PAYMASTERS

- Now, even though the SHAITAAN believes in TAWHEED AR RUBUBIYYAH, he does not believe in TAUHEED AL HAAKIMIYYAH because he refused to obey ALLAH (SWT) clear command and bow down to Adam (AS)

In the Quran Allah (SWT) said in Surah Al Hijr verse 32 and 33:

(Allāh) said: "O Iblīs (Satan)! What is your reason for not being among the prostrates?" [Iblīs (Satan)] said: "I am not the one to prostrate myself to a human being, whom You created from sounding clay of altered black smooth mud."

(Al-Hijr 15:32-33)

- SHAITAAN used his AQL over Allah's (SWT) Command because he is a MUTAZALITE

- This is clearly signifies that it is possible for a person to believe in one Tawheed while rejecting to believe in another; Tawheed at the same time.

- It is extremely DANGEROUS to slide one TAWHEED under another because when this takes place you are hiding facts about the Deen from the UMMAH of MUHAMMAD ﷺ

And if you (O Muhammad SAW) ask them: "Who has created the heavens and the earth," they will certainly say: "Allah." Say: "All the praises and thanks be to Allah!" But most of them know not.

(Luqman 31:25)

- Furthermore, to make things very clear, even the Kafaar of MAKKAH in the time of the Prophets (SAWS) believed in Tawheed Ar Rububiyyah while at the same time rejecting Tawheed Al Ibadah & Tawheed Al Haakimiyah

- The above Ayah is the clear proof of the above statement. The Kuffar of Makkah also rejected faith in Tawheed Al Haakimiyah because they legalised RIBA, PROSTITUTION and SLAVERY.

- Every ERA has a FITNA, and it is the responsibility of the Scholars of Islam to refute, eradicate, uproot and purify the land of the Fitna.

- In the time of the Holy Prophet (

ﷺ) the fitna was clear in the 360 IDOLS inside and around the KAABA.

- The result was that the Holy Prophet (saws) completed his mission, conquered MAKKAH and destroyed the filthy idols while purifying the Holy City.

- In the time of Abu Bakr (AS) Sideeq, the Fitna was the false prophet Musailima Al Kaddazb, and the rejection of many tribes for paying the compulsory ZAKAT.

- The result was Abu Bakr (AS) fought them, killed them, made Takfeer on them and took their women as concubines

- These battles were called Huroob ar-Riddah, this means WAR AGAINST THE APOSTATES

- In the time of Uthman (RA) the fitna was Abdullah Ibn Saba; who was a Jew from Yemen who took a fake Shahadah and came in to the Muslim infrastructure.

Spread the Fitna of the false religion of SHIA and further rallied the Egyptians to kill the Khalifah Uthman, Egypt has since then always been in turmoil and never recovered.

- In the time of Ali, the Fitna was the Fitna of the Khawaarij the result was he fought and killed them at the BATTLE OF NAHRUWAAN

- In the time of Ahmad Ibn Hanbal the Fitna was KHALQ AL QURAN, the Mutazalites claimed the Quran was Created.

- The result was that Imam Hanbal stood up and fought them with debates and refuted them single handedly and henceforth given the esteemed title of the IMAM of AHLUS SUNNAH WAL JAMAA

- In the time of Ibn Taymiyyah, the Fitna was the Jahmiyyah who were bent on denying Allah (SWT) 99 NAMES AND ATTRIBUTES and Mutazalites also denied them too.

- The result was that Ibn Taymiyyah introduced the concept of TAWHEED ASMAA WAS SIFAAT to refute both the Jahmiyyah and the Mutazalites.

- In our time, this MODERN ERA, the fitna that prevails is that the SHARIA IS DISMANTLED and Muhammad Ibrahim, a learned scholar; refuted the absence of SHARIA in his book Tahkeem Al Qawaneen, by reintroducing the concept.

TAWHEED HAAKIMIYYAH is the TWIN HALF of TAWHEED IBAADAH

Muhammad Ibrahim [the shaikh of bin Baaz] said in page 6 of his book Tahkeem al Qawaneen: "Tawheed haakimiyya is the twin half of tawheed Ibaada.

- When we unjustly slide Tawheed Al Haakimiyyah under Tawheed ar Rububiyyah, we are not helping to solve the problem of the absence of Sharia but on the contrary aggravating the problem of a lawless society.

- If need to become part of the SOLUTION and not part of the PROBLEM.

- We must classify the TAWHEED's individually for clear understanding.

03 RIE: NAWAAQID AL ISLAM PART 3 & 4 BY SHAIKH FAISAL {OCTOBER 29 & 30 2013}

Root of Education Part 3

NAWAAQID AL ISLAM

THE THINGS THAT NULLIFY YOUR ISLAM

OCT 29 2013 / 24 Duhl Hijjra 1434

- ROOT ISLAMIC EDUCATION encompasses the concepts of the DEEN that are compulsory on you to learn to be a good Muslim.

- One of the details a Muslim must learn are the things that make one a Kaafir.

O you who believe! Fear Allah (by doing all that He has ordered and by abstaining from all that He has forbidden) as He should be feared. [Obey Him, be thankful to Him, and remember Him always], and die not except in a state of Islam (as Muslims) with complete submission to Allah.

(Al Imran 3:102)

- We were commanded by ALLAH (SWT) to die as Muslims and therefore it is incumbent on us to learn the 25 things that make you become a Kaafir.

- Some cattle give a bucket of milk and then kick it over and spill it.

- Similarly some people take their Shahadah and then indulge in Major Kufr and nullify their Shahadah.

>>>> THE 25 THINGS THAT MAKE YOU BECOME A KAAFIR <<<<

 # 1 - YOU ARE A KAAFIR IF YOU COMMIT MAJOR SHIRK

Verily, Allah forgives not that partners should be set up with him in worship, but He forgives except that (anything else) to whom He pleases, and whoever sets up partners with Allah in worship, he has indeed invented a tremendous sin.

(An-Nisa 4:48)

- To worship a false deity is Major Shirk

- If a person kills an animal in the name of a false deity it is Major Shirk

- When a person goes to the Kaafir court house for judgment and believes in their law and prefers it over the ISLAMIC SHARIA it is similar to bowing down to IDOLS

While 'Allama al-Shinqiti-May Allah be merciful with him-has said: To commit shirk with Allah in judging is of the same meaning as to commit shirk in His worship, there is no difference between the two in any manner. There is no difference in any sense between he

who follows a system (nizam) other than Allah's system or law other than Allah's law (sharia) and he who worships an idol or prostrates to a false god. They are the same and both are polytheists [associating others] with Allah.

[Adwa' al-Bayan, (7/162)]

- This is because TAUHEED HAAKIMIYYAH IS THE TWIN HALF OF TAUHEED IBADAH

And indeed it has been revealed to you (O Muhammad SAW), as it was to those (Allah's Messengers) before you: "If you join others in worship with Allah, (then) surely (all) your deeds will be in vain, and you will certainly be among the losers."

(Az-Zumar 39:65)

- If the most righteous person on Earth was warned about SHIRKH, where does that leave you and I

And (remember) when your Lord brought forth from the Children of Adam, from their loins, their seed (or from Adam's loin his offspring) and made them testify as to themselves (saying) "Am I not your Lord?" They said: "Yes! We testify," lest you should say on the Day of Resurrection: "Verily, we have been unaware of this."

(Al-A'raf 7:172)

- On the Day of Judgement we will not be able to use the excuse of IGNORANCE when committing MAJOR SHIRK of ASSOCIATING PARTNERS OF WORSHIP WITH ALLAH (SWT)

 # 2 - YOU ARE A KAAFIR IF YOU DABBLE IN BLACK MAGIC

- Even if you pay people to perform magic on your behalf, you are still a KAAFIR

They followed what the Shayatin (devils) gave out (falsely of the magic) in the lifetime of Sulaiman (Solomon). Sulaiman did not disbelieve, but the Shayatin (devils) disbelieved, teaching men magic and such things that came down at Babylon to the two angels, Harut and Marut, but neither of these two (angels) taught anyone (such things) till they had said, "We are only for trial, so disbelieve not (by learning this magic from us)." And from these (angels) people learn that by which they cause separation between man and his wife, but they could not thus harm anyone except by Allah's Leave. And they learn that which harms them and profits them not. And indeed they knew that the buyers of it (magic) would have no share in the Hereafter. And how bad indeed was that for which they sold their ownselves, if they but knew.

(Al-Baqarah 2:102)

Ibn Umar (RA) narrated: 'Evil omen was mentioned before the Prophet; he (the Holy Prophet) said, "If there was [such thing as] bad omens in anything, they would have been in houses, spouses and horses."

[Al-Bukhari (5093) and Muslim (2225)]

- People envy you for your Big house, your good looks, your nice charm your pretty wife, your higher education and so on.

- A person must be proven to have had contact with the JINN, to perform MAGIC.

- The definition of MAGIC is to subdue the JINN to perform acts on your behalf that seem supernatural to the eyes.

Yahya related to me from Malik from Muhammad ibn Abd ar-Rahman ibn Sad ibn Zurara that he had heard that Hafsa, the wife of the Prophet (SAW), killed one of her slave-girls who had used sorcery against her. She was a mudabbara. Hafsa gave the order, and she was killed.

[Muwatta Malik (2/458) No. 2876]

Jundub (RA) reported that the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "The hadd (prescribed punishment) for the practitioner of magic is a blow with the sword (i.e., execution)"

[Sunan Tirmidhi (4/60) No. 1460, Sunan al-Daraqutni (4/120) No. 3204, Mustadrak al-Haakim (4/401) No. 8073, al-Sunan al-Kabir al-Bayhaqi (8/234) No. 16500, al-Mu'jam al-Kabir al-Tabarani (2/161) No. 1665]

- If one does not use the JINN to perform MAGIC than it is classified as a TRICK

Bajaalah (RA) said: "Umar ibn al-Khattaab (RA) wrote to us commanding us to kill every sorcerer, male or female."

[Musnad Ahmad (1/190) No. 1657, Sunan Abu Dawud (3/168) No. 3043, al-Sunan al-Kabir al-Bayhaqi (9/318) No. 18652]

Jundub (RA) reported that the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "The hadd (prescribed punishment) for the practitioner of magic is a blow with the sword (i.e., execution)"

[Sunan Tirmidhi (4/60) No. 1460, Sunan al-Daraqutni (4/120) No. 3204, Mustadrak al-Haakim (4/401) No. 8073, al-Sunan al-Kabir al-Bayhaqi (8/234) No. 16500, al-Mu'jam al-Kabir al-Tabarani (2/161) No. 1665]

Yahya related to me from Malik from Muhammad ibn Abd ar-Rahman ibn Sad ibn Zurara that he had heard that Hafsa, the wife of the Prophet (SAW), killed one of her slave-girls who had used sorcery against her. She was a mudabbara. Hafsa gave the order, and she was killed.

[Muwatta Malik (2/458) No. 2876]

- The Magician is a Fitna because he is claiming to have Allah's POWERS by saying he can make things happen.

 # 3 - YOU ARE A KAAFIR IF YOU PLACE BETWEEN YOURSELF AND ALLAH, AN INTERMEDIARY OR MIDDLE-MAN

- When you call upon the intermediary thinking of it as the conduit taking your supplication to ALLAH, you have in effect committed SHIRK.

Surely, the religion (i.e. the worship and the obedience) is for Allah only. And those who take Auliya' (protectors and helpers) besides Him (say) : "We worship them only that they may bring us near to Allah." Verily, Allah will judge between them concerning that wherein they differ. Truly, Allah guides not him who is a liar, and a disbeliever.

(Az-Zumar 39:3)

- This is the plight of many Muslims in India, Pakistan and Bangladesh

A 2007 report by the Rand Corp., a U.S. think tank, advised Western governments to "harness" Sufism, saying its adherents were "natural allies of the West." Read more: http://www.time.com/time/world/article/0,8599,1912091,00.html

- Majority of the people in Pakistan are Barelvis and not Muslims, Their false messiah is Dr. Tahir ul Qadri

- The Goofy Sufi's are the natural allies of the West

- Because they give their Wala to the Kuffaar

Anas (RA) narrated that the Prophet (SAW) said, "When a human being is laid in his grave and his companions return and he even hears their foot steps, two angels come to him and make him sit and ask him: What did you use to say about this man, Muhammad (SAW)? He will say: I testify that he is Allah's slave and His Messenger.

Then it will be said to him, 'Look at your place in the Hell-Fire. Allah has given you a place in Paradise instead of it.'" The Prophet added, "The dead person will see both his places. But a non-believer or a hypocrite will say to the angels, 'I do not know, but I used to say what the people used to say! It will be said to him, 'Neither did you know nor did you take the guidance (by reciting the Qur'an).'

Then he will be hit with an iron hammer between his two ears, and he will cry and that cry will be heard by whatever approaches him except human beings and jinns."

[Al-Bukhari (1338) and Muslim (2870)]

If you invoke (or call upon) them, they hear not your call, and if (in case) they were to hear, they could not grant it (your request) to you. And on the Day of Resurrection, they will disown your worshipping them. And none can inform you (O Muhammad SAW) like Him Who is the All Knower (of each and everything).

(Fatir 35:14)

Narrated By Anas: Whenever drought threatened them, 'Umar bin Al-Khattab, used to ask Al-Abbas bin 'Abdul Muttalib to invoke Allah for rain. He used to say, "O Allah! We used to ask our Prophet to invoke You for rain, and You would bless us with rain, and now we ask his uncle to invoke You for rain. O Allah ! Bless us with rain." And so it would rain.

[Sahih Bukhari, Vol 2, Book 17, Hadith #123]

 # 4 - YOU ARE A KAAFIR IF YOU REFUSE TO PRONOUNCE A KAAFIR, A KAAFIR

- This ruling is applied when the Text is CLEAR.

Abu al-Hussein Muhammad Ibn Ahmad al-'Asqalani said: «The Mu'tazila of Baghdad and Basra, and all of ahl al-Qibla, there is no ikhtilaf between them concerning, that the one who doubts regarding the kafir then he himself is a kafir, because the doubter (sakk) concerning kufr there's no 'iman for him, because he don't know kufr from 'iman. So there's no dispute between the Umma, the Mu'tazila and other than them; that the doubter concerning the kafir is kafir!"

{Taken from (Kitab al-Tanbih wa al-Radd 'ala ahl al-Ahwa' wa al-Bida', by Muhammad Ibn Ahmad al-Malati)

- There are people who say Christians and Jews are not Kaafirs, because they are People of the Book this is false.

Those who disbelieve from among the people of the Scripture (Jews and Christians) and among Al-Mushrikun, were not going to leave (their disbelief) until there came to them clear evidence.

(Al-Baiyinah 98:1)

- ALLAH (SWT) pronounced the Jews and Christians as Kaafirs in the abovementioned AYAH

Verily, those who disbelieve (in the religion of Islam, the Qur'an and Prophet Muhammad (Peace be upon him)) from among the people of the Scripture (Jews and Christians) and Al-Mushrikun will abide in the Fire of Hell. They are the worst of creatures.

(Al-Baiyinah 98:6)

- Furthermore, ALLAH (SWT) pronounced the Jews and Christians to be the worst of creatures in the above Ayah.

Surely, they have disbelieved who say: "Allah is the Messiah ['Iesa (Jesus)], son of Maryam (Mary)." But the Messiah ['Iesa (Jesus)] said: "O Children of Israel! Worship Allah, my Lord and your Lord." Verily, whosoever sets up partners in worship with Allah, then Allah has forbidden Paradise for him, and the Fire will be his abode. And for the Zalimun (polytheists and wrongdoers) there are no helpers. Surely, disbelievers are those who said: "Allah is the third of the three (in a Trinity)." But there is no ilah (god) (none who has the right to be worshipped) but One Ilah (God -Allah). And if they cease not from what they say, verily, a painful torment will befall the disbelievers among them.

(Al-Ma'idah 5:72-73)

- The Council of Nicea took place in year 325 C.E.

- The participants of this evil council decided to bestow upon Jesus Divinity.

- They repackaged Christianity into a new concept called TRINITY, which is a form of PAGANISM

- The Christians of Yesterday are the same as the Christians of Today.

- The Trinity existed in the time of the Prophet and Allah (SWT) pronounced them as Kaafirs

- You can only apply the ruling of pronouncing a Kaafir a Kaafir, if the persons Kufr is CLEAR, like Example: Salman Rushdie.

 # 5 - YOUR ARE A KAAFIR IF YOU REJECT ONE OF THE FIVE PILLARS OF ISLAM

- Why did Abu Bakr (AS) Sideeq make Takfeer on those who refused to pay the Zakat.

- This is because when you deny one of the five Pillars of Islam, you become a Kaafir.

On the authority of Abu Abdul Rahmaan Abdullah (RA), the son of Umar ibn al-Kattaab (RA) who said: I heard the Messenger of Allah (SAW) say: "Islam is built upon five [pillars]: testifying that there is none worthy of worship except Allah and that Muhammad is the

Messenger of Allah, establishing the prayers, giving zakat, making pilgrimage to the House and fasting the month of Ramadan."

(Recorded in Bukhari and Muslim)

- We make a distinction between the Kufaar and us when we are alive, and we continue to make a distinction between them and us in death. This is why we bury them in separate Grave YARDS.

 # 6 - YOUR ARE A KAAFIR IF YOU DENY ONE OF THE SIX PILLARS OF EMAAN

- Emaan means to believe in ALLAH, HIS ANGELS, HIS BOOKS, HIS PROPHETS & MESSENGERS, TO BELIEVE IN THE LAST DAY and to BELIVE IN DESTINY.

Ata' bin Abi Rabah said, "I went to Ibn 'Abbas and found him drawing water from the well of Zamzam. The bottom of his clothes was wet with the water of Zamzam and I said to him, 'They talked about Al-Qadar (some denied it).' He asked, 'Have they done this?' I said, 'Yes.' He said, 'By Allah! This Ayah was revealed only about them, ("Taste you the touch of Hell!" Verily, We have created all things with Qadar.) They are the worst members of this Ummah. Do not visit those who fall ill among them or pray the Funeral prayer for those among them who die.
If I saw one of them, I would pluck out his eyes with these two fingers of mine."

[Tafsir Ibn Kathir (7/483), Tafsir Ibn Abi Hatim (10/3321) No. 18715, Ithaf al-Khiyarah al-Maharah al-Busayri (6/280) No. 5846, its narrators are Thiqat (trustworthy)]

- You must filter yourself and your family members through the 25 points we are mentioning today**.**

 # 7 - YOUR ARE A KAAFIR IF YOU MOCK OR RIDICULE AN ASPECT OF ISLAM

If you ask them (about this), they declare: "We were only talking idly and joking." Say: "Was it at Allah, and His Ayat (proofs, evidences, verses, lessons, signs, revelations, etc.) and His Messenger (SAW) that you were mocking?" Make no excuse; you have disbelieved after you had believed. If We pardon some of you, We will punish others amongst you because they were Mujrimun (disbelievers, polytheists, sinners, criminals, etc.).

(At-Tawbah 9:65-66)

- If you shave off your beard, you are not a Kaafir, but if you laugh at a Muslim growing his beard, you are a Kaafir.

- We must memorise the 25 things that make us a Kaafir to avoid falling into the pitfall of losing our Islam and furthermore associating or tying bonds of marriage with the Kuffaar.

- The above mentioned Ayah is the Hujjah for those who mock at an aspect of the Deen.

- Even ALLAH (SWT) makes TAKFEER on the Disbelievers.

- Allah (SWT) makes Takfeer on the Grave worshippers as well.

- We must be MUSLIMS BY CONVICTION and not Muslims by Culture.

Surely, the religion (i.e. the worship and the obedience) is for Allah only. And those who take Auliya' (protectors and helpers) besides Him (say) : "We worship them only that they may

bring us near to Allah." Verily, Allah will judge between them concerning that wherein they differ. Truly, Allah guides not him who is a liar, and a disbeliever.

(Az-Zumar 39:3)

- There types of people worship the grave, The Shady Shi'ite, the Goofy Sufi and the Barelvi.

 # 8 - YOUR ARE A KAAFIR IF YOU DISLIKE WHAT ALLAH (SWT) HAS REVEALED

That is because they hate that which Allah has sent down (this Qur'an and Islamic laws, etc.), so He has made their deeds fruitless.

(Muhammad 47:9)

- This point needs further explanation.

Jihad (holy fighting in Allah's Cause) is ordained for you (Muslims) though you dislike it, and it may be that you dislike a thing which is good for you and that you like a thing which is bad for you. Allah knows but you do not know.

(Al-Baqarah 2:216)

- This is because we do not make Takfeer on the Sahaba, even tough they disliked going to fight as mentioned in the above Ayah.

- The explanation is, that if you hate the difficulty that comes with the Jihad, you are not a Kaafir.

- But, if you directly hate the AYAH itself, THEN YOU ARE A KAAFIR.

- And you say that the Quran would have been a better book if Allah had REVEALED this AYAH.

Narrated By Al-Miswar bin Makhrama: I heard the Messenger of Allah (SAW) who was on the pulpit, saying, "Banu Hisham bin Al-Mughira have requested me to allow them to marry their daughter to Ali bin Abu Talib, but I don't give permission, and will not give permission unless 'Ali bin Abi Talib divorces my daughter in order to marry their daughter, because Fatima is a part of my body, and I hate what she hates to see, and what hurts her, hurts me."

[Al-Bukhari (5230) and Muslim (2449)]

- The above Hadith is a strong Hadith, but the Shia's claim it is fabricated because Fatima was so beautiful and pious, that Ali would not marry anyone else but her.

 # 9 - YOUR ARE A KAAFIR IF YOU BELIEVE IN QURAN AND REJECT HADITH

- The Hadith rejecters are liars when they say theu believe in the Quran, because ALLAH (SWT) commanded us in the Quran to follow Hadith.

Say (O Muhammad SAW to mankind) : "If you (really) love Allah then follow me (i.e. accept Islamic Monotheism, follow the Qur'an and the Sunnah), Allah will love you and forgive you of your sins. And Allah is Oft-Forgiving, Most Merciful."

(Al Imran 3:31)

And whatsoever the Messenger (Muhammad SAW) gives you, take it, and whatsoever he forbids you, abstain (from it), and fear Allah. Verily, Allah is Severe in punishment.

(Al-Hashr 59:7)

With clear signs and Books (We sent the Messengers). And We have also sent down unto you (O Muhammad SAW) the reminder and the advice (the Qur'an), that you may explain clearly to men what is sent down to them, and that they may give thought.

(An-Nahl 16:44)

- The above mentioned Ayahs are clear proofs that the Hadith rejecters are KAAFIRS.

 # 10 - YOUR ARE A KAAFIR IF YOU CLAIM THAT THERE IS A PROPHET AFTER MOHAMMAD (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam* **)**

Muhammad (SAW) is not the father of any man among you, but he is the Messenger of Allah and the last (end) of the Prophets. And Allah is Ever All Aware of everything.

(Al-Ahzab 33:40)

Abu Hurairah (RA) narrated that the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "My likeness and the likeness of the prophets before me is the likeness of a person who built a house, made it beautiful and made it complete, except the place of a stone in the corner. So people began to go round and to wonder at him and say: 'Why have you not placed this stone?' I am that stone and I am Khatam an-Nabiyyin (the Seal of the Prophets)".

[Al-Bukhari (3535) and Muslim (2286)]

- Muhammad (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*) was the SEAL OF THE PROPHETS, there is no Prophet after him.

 # 11 - YOUR ARE A KAAFIR IF YOU ELEVATE SOMEONE ABOVE MUHAMMAD (SAWS)

Abu Huraira narrated the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "I am the most noble of Adam's descendants on the Day of Resurrection. I am the first whose grave shall be opened. I am the first to offer intercession. I am the first whose intercession shall be accepted."

[Sahih Muslim (4/1782) No. 2278]

 # 12 - YOUR ARE A KAAFIR IF YOU BELIEVE THE QURAN IS CORRUPTED

- This is the ideology of the evil Shia.

Do they not then consider the Qur'an carefully? Had it been from other than Allah, they would surely have found therein much contradictions

(An-Nisa 4:82)

Verily We: It is We Who have sent down the Dhikr (i.e. the Qur'an) and surely, We will guard it (from corruption)

(Al-Hijr 15:9)

Falsehood cannot come to it from before it or behind it (it is) sent down by the All-Wise, Worthy of all praise (Allah).

(Fussilat 41:42)

SHIA HUJJAH: The present Quran is in an altered, corrupted and distorted form (Fatuhat-e-Shia, p. 129)

- These are the many evidences that the Quran is Protected and when you claim that the Quran is corrupted, you are claiming that Allah (SWT) is a liar who makes mistakes.

SHIA HUJJAH: "Allah often lies and does mistakes"
[Usool-al-Kafi, page 328, Yacoob Kulayni, Vol. 1]

- When you say the Quran is corrupted you are saying that ALLAH (SWT) broke HIS promise to protect the Quran.

 # 13 - YOUR ARE A KAAFIR IF YOU INSULT AN ANGEL OF ALLAH (SWT)

"Whoever is an enemy to Allah, His Angels, His Messengers, Jibrael (Gabriel) and Mikael (Michael), then verily, Allah is an enemy to the disbelievers."

(Al-Baqarah 2:98)

- The Jews hate JIBREEL (AS) because he revealed the Quran to Muhammad (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*).

- The Jews also hate Jibreel (AS) because they blame him for informing ALLAH (SWT) about their evil.

- The Quran contains the many crimes the Jews have committed on Humanity and against ALLAH (SWT).

 # 14 - YOUR ARE A KAAFIR IF YOU MAKE TAKFEER ON THE SAHABAS [THE COMPANIONS OF THE PROPHET (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*)]

If you help him (Muhammad SAW) not (it does not matter), for Allah did indeed help him when the disbelievers drove him out, the second of two, when they (Muhammad SAW and Abu Bakr) were in the cave, and he (SAW) said to his companion (Abu Bakr) : "Be not sad (or afraid), surely Allah is with us." Then Allah sent down His Sakinah (calmness, tranquillity, peace, etc.) upon him, and strengthened him with forces (angels) which you saw not, and made the word of those who disbelieved the lowermost, while it was the Word of Allah that became the uppermost, and Allah is All-Mighty, All-Wise.

(At-Tawbah 9:40)

- Allah (SWT) pronounced Abu Bakr As- Sideeq a SAHABA of the Prophet (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*) in the above Ayah.

- The Shia's are claiming that even if Allah (SWT) has pronounced Abu Bakr (RA) a Sahaba, they will veto Allah (SWT) and pronounce Abu Bakr (RA) a Kaafir, this is why the Shia are Kuffaar.

Verily! Those who brought forth the slander (against 'Aishah the wife of the Prophet SAW) are a group among you. Consider it not a bad thing for you. Nay, it is good for you. Unto every man among them will be paid that which he had earned of the sin, and as for him among them who had the greater share therein, his will be a great torment.

(An-Nur 24:11)

SHIA HUJJAH: The Shia believe that at the time of Mahdi's return Imam Mahdi will resurrect Aisha (Prophet Mohammad's wife) and execute the law of Hudud on her, for committing Zina (adultery) during her marriage.

(Al-Anwar Al-Numaniyah, vol. 1, p. 161, Tafsir al-Shafi, vol. 2, p. 108, Haq al-Yaqeen, vol. 2, p. 256, Hayat al-Qulub, vol. 2, p. 611)

SHIA HUJJAH: In a narration attributed to Imam Abi Abdullah, he says: "Do you know what he (Shia Imam Mahdi) will start with? I said: "No." He said: "He will dig out the two (meaning Abu Bakr and Umar) as wet and fresh. Then, he will burn them and scatter their remains in the wind. And he will break-up (demolish) the Mosque (meaning the Haram Mosque of Mecca).

(al-Majlisi, Bihar al-Anwar, vol. 52, p. 387)

- The Shia also claim the Aisha was guilty of Zinaa when Allah (SWT) clearly says in the QURAN, that Aisha did not commit Zinaa, the Shia are Kuffaar because they continuously try to Veto Allah (SWT).

- The SHIA IDEOLOGY is TOXIC

- We must make BARA from the spineless hypocrites that are the Shia, who are so insecure and ashamed of their creed that they practise Taqiyyah (deception).

- Whereas WE, THE AHLUS SUNNAH WAL JAM'AA are proud of our AQEEDA, and we broadcast it proudly and openly.

Abdullah ibn Mughaffal (RA) reported that Allah's Messenger (SAW) said, "Allah! Allah! my Sahabah do not take them as target (for blame) after me. He who loves them, loves them because of his love for me and he who despises them, despises them because of despising me. And, he who abuses them, has abused me; and, he who abuses me, abuses Allah; and, he who abuses Allah, soon He will seize him (in punishment)."

[Sunan Tirmidhi (5/696) No. 3862]

Abu Sa'eed al-Khudri (RA) narrated the prophet (SAW) said: 'Do not slander my Companions, for if one of you were to spend an amount of gold equivalent to the size of Mount Uhud, you would not even come halfway up to their level."

[Al-Bukhari (3673) and Muslim (2540)]

- If you claim to hate the Sahabas of the Prophet (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*), you are insinuating that ALLAH (SWT) saw His Messenger taking Hypocrites as his friends and allies and ALLAH (SWT) allowed it to go on unchecked.

- But ALLAH (SWT) is the PROTECTOR, so when you insult and make Takfeer on the SAHABAS you are in turn insulting ALLAH (SWT) and HIS MESSENGER (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)*

Root Education Part 4

CONTINUES

Oct 30 2013

#15 YOU ARE A KAAFIR IF YOU MAKE TAKFEER ON THE COMPANIONS OF THE PROPHET (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam***)**

You [true believers in Islamic Monotheism, and real followers of Prophet Muhammad SAW and his Sunnah (legal ways, etc.)] are the best of peoples ever raised up for mankind; you enjoin Al-Ma'ruf (i.e. Islamic Monotheism and all that Islam has ordained) and forbid Al-Munkar (polytheism, disbelief and all that Islam has forbidden), and you believe in Allah. And had the people of the Scripture (Jews and Christians) believed, it would have been better for them; among them are some who have faith, but most of them are Al-Fasiqun (disobedient to Allah - and rebellious against Allah's Command).

(Al Imran 3:110)

- Allah (SWT) has designated all the Muslims, and specifically the companions of the Prophets (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*), as being the best of all peoples raised up for mankind

- The reason for Muslims being the best of Mankind is because of their adherence to the correct AQEEDA or CREED

And those who came after them say: "Our Lord! Forgive us and our brethren who have preceded us in Faith, and put not in our hearts any hatred against those who have believed. Our Lord! You are indeed full of kindness, Most Merciful.

(Al-Hashr 59:10)

- The Jews and Christians do not have the correct Aqeeda.

- The above Ayah is also referring to the Sahabas, because we beg Allah (SWT) not to put in our heart any hate for the believers who came before us.

- The Scholars therefore use the above Ayah as Hujjah to legislate that insulting the Sahaba by making takfeer on them, makes you a Kaafir.

 # 16 - YOU ARE A KAAFIR IF YOU BELIEVE THAT ALLAH (SWT) APPEARED ON THE EARTH IN THE FORM OF A HUMAN BEING

- This is the false creed of the Christians and the Nation of Islam.

- The Christians believe that Jesus (AS) was God in the flesh. However, Jesus (AS) was unable to eliminate the pangs of hunger.

And, behold, one came and said unto him, Good Master, what good thing shall I do, that I may have eternal life? And he said unto him, Why callest thou me good? [there is] none good but one, [that is], God: but if thou wilt enter into life, keep the commandments. And when he saw a fig tree in the way, he came to it, and found nothing thereon, but leaves only, and said unto it, Let no fruit grow on thee henceforward for ever. And presently the fig tree withered away.

(Matthew 21:16-19) King James Version

- Jesus (AS) went to a fig tree to pick fruit, however the tree was bare and Jesus (AS) cursed the tree and headed back empty handed.

- Jesus (AS) did not tolerate people calling him GOOD, how can he tolerate people calling him GOD.

Jesus saith unto her, Touch me not; for I am not yet ascended to my Father: but go to my brethren, and say unto them, I ascend unto my Father, and your Father; and to my God, and your God

(John 20:17) King James Version

- Jesus (AS) mentions in the above verse of the Bible that he is ascending to his God and our God so how can he be God Himself.

I can of mine own self do nothing: as I hear, I judge: and my judgment is just; because I seek not mine own will, but the will of the Father which hath sent me.

(John 5:30) King James Version

- Jesus (AS) says in the above verse that he has no authority to do anything, so how is it possible for God to be stripped of His Authority.

But of that day and hour knoweth no [man], no, not the angels of heaven, but my Father only.

(Matthew 24:36) King James Version

- Jesus in the above verse that he and the angels do not know when the Day of Judgement will commence, so how is it possible that God does not know the time of a Day HE ordained himself.

And the Father himself, which hath sent me, hath borne witness of me. Ye have neither heard his voice at any time, nor seen his shape.

(John 5:37) King James Version

- Jesus clearly explains in the above verse that Mankind has neither heard GOD's voice or seen GOD's form.

- The Nation of Islam (NOI) have the same beliefs as the Christians because this believe that Master Fard Muhammad was God in the flesh.

http://masterwfardmuhammad.webs.com/

- Master Fard Muhammad was a drug peddler who was arrested and photographed and finger printed by the authorities in the U.S and then sent to prison.

- How can ALLAH (SWT) be arrested and sent to prison. Moreover why would Allah (SWT) need to peddle drugs to sustain himself when ALLAH is SELF SUBSISTING.

- This is the fallacy of most deviant and disbelieving groups they thinks ALLAH (SWT) has human weaknesses.

It is not given to any human being that Allah should speak to him unless (it be) by Inspiration, or from behind a veil, or (that) He sends a Messenger to reveal what He wills by His Leave. Verily, He is Most High, Most Wise.

(Ash-Shura 42:51)

- Allah (SWT) spoke to the Holy Prophet (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*) from behing a veil and the veil of ALLAH (SWT) is LIGHT.

- No man has seen ALLAH, (SWT) and the Alawis of Syria are also guilty of claiming to see ALLAH (SWT).

- The Alawis believe that Ali bin Abi Talib was GOD in the flesh.

- Even though they have this evil creed the shady Shia of Iran still support them because they consider the Alawis to be Shia.

#17 - YOU ARE A KAAFIR IF YOU DESCRIBE ALLAH WITH HUMAN QUALITIES

There is nothing like unto Him, and He is the All-Hearer, the All-Seer.

(Ash-Shura 42:11)

Say (O Muhammad (Peace be upon him)): "He is Allah, (the) One. "Allah-us-Samad (The Self-Sufficient Master, Whom all creatures need, He neither eats nor drinks) "He begets not, nor was He begotten; "And there is none co-equal or comparable unto Him."

(Al-Ikhlas 112:1-4)

- Nothing resemble ALLAH (SWT) in HIS 99 NAMES and ATTRIBUTES.

- ALLAH (SWT) has NO CO-EQUAL.

- Therefore when you describe Allah (SWT) with Human Qualities, you become a Kaafir and a Pagan.

- The Christians accuse of ALLAH (SWT) of begetting (to reproduce by having sexual intercourse) a son.

For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

(John 3:16) King James Version

And it repented the LORD that he had made man on the earth, and it grieved him at his heart.

(Genesis 6:6) King James Version

- In the above mentioned Bible verse the Christians accuse ALLAH (SWT) of repenting that HE created Mankind.

It is a sign between me and the children of Israel for ever: for in six days the Lord made heaven and earth, and on the seventh day he rested, and was refreshed.

(Exodus 31:17) King James Version

- The Christians go further and accuse ALLAH (SWT) of resting after creating the Heaven and Earth in order to refresh His lost energy. This is a statement of SHIRK, because ALLAH (SWT) is never touched by fatigue.

And Jacob was left alone; and there wrestled a man with him until the breaking of the day. And when he saw that he prevailed not against him, he touched the hollow of his thigh; and the hollow of Jacob's thigh was out of joint, as he wrestled with him. And he said, Let me go, for the day breaketh. And he said, I would not let thee go, except thou bless me. And he said unto him, What is thy name? And he said, Jacob. And he said, Thy name shall be called no more Jacob, but Israel: for as a prince hast thou power with God and with men, and hast prevailed.

(Genesis 32:24-28) King James Version

- The Jews accuse Allah (SWT) of losing to Jacob in a wrestling Match.

- How can you prevail over ALLAH (SWT)? This is KUFR, SHIRK and ZANDAQA.

 # 18 - YOU ARE A KAAFIR IF YOU DESCRIBE A MAN TO HAVE GODLY QUALITIES

- The Shi'ites claim that the Sun, the Moon and the Stars along with the atoms of the universe are subservient to their Imams.

"Certainly the Imam has a dignified station, a lofty rank, a creational caliphate, and a sovereignty and mastery over all the atoms of creation. It is definitely a basic belief in our school of thought, that our Imams occupy a station unattainable by either an angel or a major Prophet. [Khomeini: "Al-Hokum Al-Islamiyyah" Page 52]

- These shady Shia are cursed because they have a God complex.

Allah is He Who raised the heavens without any pillars that you can see. Then, He Istawa (rose above) the Throne (really in a manner that suits His Majesty). He has subjected the sun and the moon (to continue going round)! Each running (its course) for a term appointed. He regulates all affairs, explaining the Ayat (proofs, evidences, verses, lessons, signs, revelations, etc.) in detail, that you may believe with certainty in the meeting with your Lord.

(Ra'd 13:2)

- ALLAH (SWT) clearly explains in the Ayah above that it is ALLAH (SWT) who regulates the Universe and He subjugated the Sun and the Moon.

- The Dog Khomeini who preached that his Imams were greater than Allah (SWT) and all the Prophets is now burning in his Grave.

SHIA HUJJAH: All the Imams are infallible just like the prophets. The Shia derives their religion from their immaculate (infallible) Imams" (Usool al Kafi, p. 22)

- The Shia also claim's that their Imams are so intelligent, they cannot make mistakes. However, they accuse ALLAH (SWT) of lying and making mistakes

SHIA HUJJAH: "Allah often lies and does mistakes" [Usool-al-Kafi, page 328, Yacoob Kulayni, Vol. 1]

- A Shi'ite is the worst KAAFIR in the world. They are human filth and low life scrums of the Earth who slithers and practise (taqiyyah) deception.

- The Muslim on the other hand does not practise deception, but proudly informs the world about his Aqeeda.

- If you want to ally with the Shia, you are no better than them, because filth attracts more filth.

SHIA HUJJAH: The Imams know when they will die, and they only die by their choice. (Al Kafi vol.1 p.258)

Verily, Allah! With Him (Alone) is the knowledge of the Hour, He sends down the rain, and knows that which is in the wombs. No person knows what he will earn tomorrow, and no person knows in what land he will die. Verily, Allah is AllKnower, All Aware (of things).

(Luqman 31:34)

- The Shia are suffering from animal stupidity, pathetic insanity and chronic hypocrisy.

- They claim that their Imams know when they will die and choose their time of Death, however the above mentioned Ayah clearly refutes their disgusting ideology.

- They consider Hassan (r.a.) to be their second Imam, and accuse him of committing suicide because he ate poisoned food even tough he knows the unseen.

 # 19 - YOU ARE A KAAFIR IF YOU MAKE A THING THAT IS HARAM, INTO A THING THAT IS HALAL

- This is because when make haram into halal, you are now claiming to be a legislator.

Eat not (O believers) of that (meat) on which Allah's Name has not been pronounced (at the time of the slaughtering of the animal), for sure it is Fisq (a sin and disobedience of Allah). And certainly, the Shayatin (devils) do inspire their friends (from mankind) to dispute with you, and if you obey them [by making AlMaytatah (a dead animal) legal by eating it], then you would indeed be Mushrikun (polytheists) [because they (devils and their friends) made lawful to you to eat that which Allah has made unlawful to eat and you obeyed them by considering it lawful to eat, and by doing so you worshipped them, and to worship others besides Allah is polytheism].

(Al-An'am 6:121)

Shaykh al-Islam Ibn Taymiyyah (d. 728H): "Whenever a person makes halal what is haraam by consensus or makes haraam what is halal by consensus or replaces the Sharee'ah that is agreed upon by consensus, then he is a Kaffir by the agreement of the scholars of Fiqh." –

{"Al-Fataawa", Vol. 3/267}

- Only ALLAH (SWT) can legislate, and in the above Ayah Allah (SWT) mentions that if we follow other than Allah's (SWT) command and make Haram into Halal we become Kaafirs.

 # 20 - YOU ARE A KAAFIR IF YOU BELIEVE IN SECULARISM (TO SEPARATE ISLAM FROM POLITICS)

- the Kaafir will tell you to keep the Islam within the four corners of the Masjid.

- The Kaafir wants to separate Islam from the governing of society.

- Therefore, according to the Secularist The Ministry of Education can preach Evolution, The Ministry of Information can preach Fornication, The Ministry of Finance can fortify Interest Banking, the Ministry of Agriculture can encourage pig farming, and so on.

- When Muhammad Morsi became the President of Egypt, they conspired against him to cause animosity towards him. The secularist cut the electricity, and chocked the petrol.

- As soon as Morsi was imprisoned, the secularist opened the taps, and stared to claim that Islam cannot rule, Islam is not fit to rule.

This day, I have perfected your religion for you, completed My Favour upon you, and have chosen for you Islam as your religion. But as for him who is forced by severe hunger, with no inclination to sin (such can eat these above-mentioned meats), then surely, Allah is Of Forgiving, Most Merciful.

(Al-Ma'idah 5:3)

- The Kaafir secularist hate the concepts of SHARIA, KHILAFA and JIHAD

King Abdullah calls on Arabs to stand together against "attempts to destabilise" Egypt:

http://www.aljazeera.com/news/middleeast/2013/08/201381615196784361.html

- The Saudi Salafis of Egypt supported and conspired with the Kuffaar Army of Egypt to sack the Islamic Government of Morsi. Furthermore they gave their full support to the re-written constitution of Egypt that has no Islamic Law as part of its legislative power.

 # 21 - YOU ARE A KAAFIR IF YOU BELIVE IN DEMOCRACY (A.K.A DEMONS HAVE GONE CRAZY)

- The Wicked Scholars claming that Democracy is a form of SHU'ARA.

Saudi King paid 1$ billion to help army remove Morsi - See more at: http://en.alalam.ir/news/1499780#sthash.kMPOPFZh.dpuf

And by the Mercy of Allah, you dealt with them gently. And had you been severe and harsh hearted, they would have broken away from about you; so pass over (their faults), and ask (Allah's) Forgiveness for them; and consult them in the affairs. Then when you have taken a decision, put your trust in Allah, certainly, Allah loves those who put their trust (in Him).

(Al Imran 3:159)

- If you claim that Democracy is a Form of Shu'ara, you accuse ALLAH (SWT) of being a DEMOCRAT because Allah has commanded us to establish Shu'ara.

- Democracy is the religion of the Shaitaan, because to be a Democrat is to worship your evil and corrupted desires. In a Democracy you can vote to make HARAM in to HALAL

Have you seen him who takes his own lust (vain desires) as his ilah (god), and Allah knowing (him as such), left him astray, and sealed his hearing and his heart, and put a cover on his sight. Who then will guide him after Allah? Will you not then remember?

(Al-Jathiyah 45:23)

- In a Democracy the Majority has the Say, and in many KAAFIR countries, same sex marriages are legal,
because the MP's vote to make these abominations legal.

And if you obey most of those on earth, they will mislead you far away from Allah's Path. They follow nothing but conjectures, and they do nothing but lie.

(Al-An'am 6:116)

- ALLAH (SWT) has CURSED THE MAJORITY. There is no Barakah in the Majority, the Barakah is in the SHU'ARA.

O you who believe! Obey Allah and obey the Messenger (Muhammad SAW), and those of you (Muslims) who are in authority. (And) if you differ in anything amongst yourselves, refer it to Allah and His Messenger (SAW), if you believe in Allah and in the Last Day. That is better and more suitable for final determination.

(An-Nisa 4:59)

- Under Sharia, the Amir has the final say and when there is a difference in the opinions of members of Shu'ara, we refer the matter to the QURAN and SUNNAH and follow the opinion closest to QURAN and SUNNAH.

We were once amongst the lowest of people, but Allaah gave us honour because of Islaam. As soon as we start to seek honour in avenues other than that in which Allaah has granted us honour, Allaah will then humiliate us."

[Mustadrak al-Hakim (1/130) No. 207]

- Whereas in a Democracy, people put up their hand when there is a difference in opinion and the more hands raised, equals the right opinion. Therefore, the command of ALLAH (SWT) and the Sunnah of the Prophet has no place of value in their decisions.

- The fact is the HONOUR is only from ISLAM. And ALLAH (SWT) is the owner and bestower of HONOUR. You cannot imagine to be respected when you go against the command of ALLAH (SWT).

- Today we have seen that ALLAH (SWT) has disgraced, Saddam Hussein, Muammar Gaddafi and now Bashal Alassad because they all chose to reject Sharia and Shu'ara.

- Furthermore Allah (SWT) disgraced the Ikhwaan of Egypt because they claim that Shu'ara and Democracy are one and the same thing.

ALLAH (SWT) told us that the LAW WE FOLLOW IS OUR DEEN

- You cannot use KUFR to establish ISLAM.

- It is not our MANHAJ to eradicate Kufr by using another Kufr.

SENATE APPROVES BILL THAT LEGALIZES SODOMY AND BESTIALITY IN U.S. MILITARY :
http://www.kavkazcenter.com/eng/content/2011/12/09/15488.shtml

ANIMAL BROTHELS LEGAL IN DENMARK:
http://www.icenews.is/index.php/2008/05/20/animal-brothels-legal-in-denmark/

- Democracy means the Demons have one crazy and their insanity has reached its filthy peak, because they aloe homosexuality and bestiality in their societies.

He could not take his brother by the law of the king (as a slave), except that Allah willed it. (So Allah made the brothers to bind themselves with their way of "punishment, i.e. enslaving of a thief.") We raise to degrees whom We please, but over all those endowed with knowledge is the All-Knowing (Allah).

(Yusuf 12:76)

The above mentioned AYAH clearly explains that THE LAW WE FOLLOW IS OUR DEEN. Therefore if we are Muslims we must follow SHARIA.

- ALLAH (SWT) said YUSUF could not take his brother according to the LAW OF THE KING. Therefore Yusuf had to plan a plan to facilitate the stay of his brother in Egypt.

- According to the LAW OF ABRAHAM (AS), if someone steals from your home, that person must become your slave.

and He makes none to share in His Decision and His Rule."

(Al-Kahf 18:26)

- Therefore, YUSUF (AS) used the LAW OF ABRAHAM (AS) to detain his brother back with him, because YUSUF FOLLOWED THE DEEN OF ABRAHAM (AS).

Or even do they have associates (with Allah) who have legislated for them as the religion that which Allah has not given permission? And had it not been for the Word of Verdict, indeed it would have been decreed between them, and surely the unjust will have a painful torment.

(Ash-Shura 42:21) [Dr. Ghalli Translation]

- In the above mentioned Ayah No. 26 of SURAT AL KAHF, ALLAH (SWT) clearly says that HE DOES NOT ALLOW ANYONE TO SHARE IN HIS RULE AND DECISION.

- ALLAH (SWT) is the only LEGISLATOR, however the United Nations claim to be legislators of Mankind. Therefore if you join the UN you are an apostate,

Verily, those who have turned back (have apostated) as disbelievers after the guidance has been manifested to them, Shaitan (Satan) has beautified for them (their false hopes), and (Allah) prolonged their term (age).This is because they said to those who hate what Allah has sent down: "We will obey you in part of the matter," but Allah knows their secrets.

(Muhammad 47:25-26)

BOSNIA SERBS DRIVE TO TAKE SARAJEVO; U.N. IS KEPT BACK: http://www.nytimes.com/1993/07/22/world/bosnia-serbs-drive-to-take-sarajevo-un-is-kept-back.html?pagewanted=all&src=pm

- ALLAH (SWT) clearly warns us in the above Ayah that if we give our Bayah to those who hate that which ALLAH has revealed, we become Apostates.

- We are only allowed to give our Bayah to Islamic Organizations.

- Today the price of disobeying the Kuffar is to be sanctioned for trade, and being bombed backed to no civilization.

- However, the filthy Jews can veto every UN resolution and no one bombs them or sanctions their trade.

- This is because the Jews are KUFFAR and one KAAFIR supports another against the DEEN of ISLAM.

04 RIE: THE 3 FUNDAMENTAL PRINCIPLES OF ISLAM PART 5 BY SHAIKH FAISAL {NOVERBER 03 2013}

Root Islamic Education Part 5

THE 3 FUNDAMENTAL PRINCIPLES OF ISLAM

3 NOVEMBER 2013 / 29 DHUL-HIJJAH 1434

ROOT ISLAMIC EDUCATION: means those aspects of the religion that are compulsory for a person to know and understand to be classified as a Muslim.

It can be further understood as the aspects of Islam that are known by necessity.

- Today we will discuss the three Fundamental Principles of Islam or Al Usool At Thalatha.

- The first person to pen down these principles was Muhammad Ibn Abdul Wahhab (RA).

- The Shaikh was able to compose this topic based on the three questions every person will be asked in their GRAVE .

- The questioning will be done by two Angels and they will be stern in their manners.

- They will ask the dweller of the GRAVE, THREE IMPORTANT QUESTIONS.

- The three questions are

A) WHO IS YOUR LORD,

B) WHO IS YOUR PROPHET

C) WHAT IS YOUR RELIGION.

Narrated By Anas bin Malik: Allah's Apostle said, "When (Allah's) slave is put in his grave and his companions return and he even hears their footsteps, two angels come to him and make him sit and ask, 'What did you use to say about this man (i.e. Muhammad)?' The faithful Believer will say, 'I testify that he is Allah's slave and His Apostle.' Then they will say to him, 'Look at your place in the Hell Fire; Allah has given you a place in Paradise instead of it.' So he will see both his places." (Qatada said, "We were informed that his grave would be made spacious." Then Qatada went back to the narration of Anas who said;) Whereas a hypocrite or a non-believer will be asked, "What did you use to say about this man." He will reply, "I do not know; but I used to say what the people used to say." So they will say to him, "Neither did you know nor did you take the guidance (by reciting the Qur'an)." Then he will be hit with iron hammers once, that he will send such a cry as everything near

- The grave is an Examination Chamber and the Examiners are the two Angels - Munkar and Nakeer.

- These three questions are only easy for the BELIEVER To answer. However , the Christians and Jews will be unable to answer these fundamental questions.

- The state of the Pagans, Magians and Sabians, Atheists, Pantheists and Satanists will be even more pitiful.

By Al-'Asr (the time).Verily! Man is in loss, Except those who believe (in Islamic Monotheism) and do righteous good deeds, and recommend one another to the truth (i.e. order one another to perform all kinds of good deeds (Al-Ma'ruf)which Allah has ordained, and abstain from all kinds of sins and evil deeds (Al-Munkar) which Allah has forbidden), and recommend one another to patience (for the sufferings, harms, and injuries which one may encounter in Allah's Cause during preaching His religion of Islamic Monotheism or Jihad, etc.).

(Al-'Asr 103:1-3)

- Imam Shafi'i (RA) said that if ALLAH (SWT) had revealed SURAH AL ASR by itself, it would have been sufficient to guide Mankind.

- The reason that Mankind is in a state of loss is because more than 3/4 of humna beings on Earth will be at loss when they will be unable to answer the three Fundamental Questions.

- The Questioning in the Grave is an Examination and the law of nature says if you fail to prepare you have prepared to fail.

- The majority of mankind will fail the Examination in the Grave.

- And ALLAH (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*) cursed the majority many times in the Holy Quran. If you follow the majority they will lead you astray.

And if you obey most of those on earth, they will mislead you far away from Allah's Path. They follow nothing but conjectures, and they do nothing but lie.

(Al-An'am 6:116)

- We as Muslims must learn to FOLLOW THE HUJJAH, and not follow the crowd.

- The first word ALLAH revealed to Muhammad (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*) was IQRA (READ) because we go by the book and not be our Evil and Corrupted Desires.

The Hujjah means the EVIDENCE i.e. QURAN and SUNNAH

~~~ EXPLANATION OF THE THREE FUNDAMENTAL PRINCIPLES OF ISLAM ~~~

<u>THE FIRST QUESTION: WHO IS YOUR LORD?</u>

- The answer to the first question is, MY LORD IS ALLAH (SWT). The definition of RABB is the BEING WHO IS THE ONE AND ONLY CREATOR.

- The being that creates something, molds it, then brings it to perfection and then sustains it.

- If Allah (SWT) were to with hold the Rain from you, who will bring you the rain.

- It is incumbent on you to know WHO YOUR LORD IS.

- This concept that ALLAH (SWT) is your one and only Lord is called TAUHEED AR RUBUBIYYAH.

O mankind! A similitude has been coined, so listen to it (carefully) : Verily! Those on whom you call besides Allah, cannot create (even) a fly, even though they combine together for the

purpose. And if the fly snatched away a thing from them, they would have no power to release it from the fly. So weak are (both) the seeker and the sought.

(Al-Hajj 22:73)

- Allah (SWT) reminded us in the Quran that the greatest scientist cannot even create a house fly.

- This is because every living thing has a SOUL. No ONE but ALLAH can CREATE a SOUL.
Aalam = universe / anything beside Allah (SWT).

- ALLAH is the ONE and ONLY LORD and therefore ALLAH (SWT) says in SURAH FATIHAH - AL HAMDU LILAHI RABBIL ALAMIN.

- The Definition of AALAM is ANYTHING BESIDES ALLAH (SWT).

- AALAMIN means the worlds. The world of Angels, the world of Jinn, the world of Man, the world of Animals and so forth.

- Even the Animlas have their own communities just like human beings. They have a AMEER and their own LANNGUAGE as well.

There is not a moving (living) creature on earth, nor a bird that flies with its two wings, but are communities like you. We have neglected nothing in the Book, then unto their Lord they (all) shall be gathered.

(Al-An'am 6:38)

- We as Human beings are part of the AALAMIN. (Plural for Aalam).

- If you are asked how do you know that ALLAH (SWT) exists, what is your evidence?

- The answer to the questions is, YOU KNOW YOUR RABB BECAUSE OF THE MANY SIGNS HE HAS SHOWN US.

We will show them Our Signs in the universe, and in their ownselves, until it becomes manifest to them that this (the Qur'an) is the truth. Is it not sufficient in regard to your Lord that He is a Witness over all things?

(Fussilat 41:53)

- Among HIS signs is the alternation of the NIGHT and the DAY.

Verily! In the creation of the heavens and the earth, and in the alternation of night and day, there are indeed signs for men of understanding. Those who remember Allah (always, and in prayers) standing, sitting, and lying down on their sides, and think deeply about the creation of the heavens and the earth, (saying) : "Our Lord! You have not created (all) this without purpose, glory to You! (Exalted be You above all that they associate with You as partners). Give us salvation from the torment of the Fire.

(Al Imran 3:190-191)

- The World runs according to STRUCTURE, ORDER and PERFECTION and nothing comes into existence by mere chance.

- Amongst HIS signs is the SUN and the MOON.

And from among His Signs are the night and the day, and the sun and the moon. Prostrate not to the sun nor to the moon, but prostrate to Allah Who created them, if you (really) worship Him.

(Fussilat 41:37)

- If the Sun was too close to us we would burn to death and if the Sun was too far we would freeze to death.

- However, we see the Sun, positioned meticulously accurately fastediously above our heads.
Among HIS signs is the EARTH.

Blessed is He in Whose Hand is the dominion, and He is Able to do all things.Who has created death and life, that He may test you which of you is best in deed. And He is the All-Mighty, the Oft-Forgiving;Who has created the seven heavens one above another, you can see no fault in the creations of the Most Beneficent. Then look again: "Can you see any rifts? Then look again and yet again, your sight will return to you in a state of humiliation and worn out.

(Al-Mulk 67:1-4)

- The above Ayah is a challenge to every Atheist, to look at Allah's wonderful and marvellous creation that has NO FLOWS and INCONGRUITIES, INCONSISTENCIES or DISCREPENCIES.

-An agnostic claims I'm not sure there is a God.

-He casts doubts about his Rabb.

-He is a spineless atheist, an atheist who is a coward.

-He doesn't have the nerve to come forward and deny Allah outright.

- The Agnostic is a spineless atheist, who does not believe in ALLAH (SWT) but does not have the guts to deny Allah (SWT) outright, so he says Maybe there is a God.

- So he says 'maybe there's a God'

-These people are low life scrums of the earth.

- Among HIS signs is the HUMAN ANATOMY.

- Can you possibly think of a better place your two eyes, your ears, your nose, your mouth, your feet, your private parts or any other part of you can be.

- This is because ALLAH (SWT) is MOST WISE.

- ALLAH (SWT) perfected the Creation of Mankind, to be the most noble, handsome and perfect of HIS creation.

By the fig, and the olive, By Mount Sinai, And by this city of security (Makkah), Verily, We created man of the best stature (mould)

(At-Tin 95:1-4)

- Among HIS signs are the WHITE BLOOD CELLS in your body.

- Your White Blood Cells perform the duty of securing your body from external substances. They fight infections and viruses.

- How is possible that we have soldiers in our body protecting us. This is because we are intelligently designed.

- We Muslims are called CREATIONISTS because we believe that every thing that exists was brought into its existence by ALLAH (SWT).

- Among HIS signs is the HUMAN EYE.

- We are over 6 billion people on Earth, yet each of us has a unique IRIS.

- Among HIS signs is the HUMAN FINGER PRINTS.

- We are over 6 billion people on Earth, yet each of us has a unique set of Finger Prints.

- Among HIS signs is the HUMAN DNA.

- We are over 6 billion people on Earth, yet each of us has a unique set DNA.

- If we has come about by an accident, Millions would have the same DNA or fingerprint of IRIS, yet the fact is every HUMAN IS UNIQUE.

- This is because ALLAH (SWT) created everything.

- Today the Low Life Scum of the Earth Atheist, Richard Dawkins is a celebrity because he wrote a book denying his RABB (Lord).

- But ALLAH (SWT) already warned us about people like him.

Verily! Man (disbeliever) is ungrateful to his Lord; And to that fact he bears witness (by his deeds);And verily, he is violent in the love of wealth.

(Al-'Adiyat 100:6-8)

This Day, We shall seal up their mouths, and their hands will speak to Us, and their legs will bear witness to what they used to earn. (It is said that one's left thigh will be the first to bear the witness).

(Ya-Sin 36:65)

- Among HIS signs is the HOLY QURAN, the greatest MIRACLE given to MUHAMMAD (SAWS).

- How can you explain, a Message revealed to a Man over 1400 years ago in a desert is scientifically perfectly accurate.

He has let loosed the two seas (the salt water and the sweet) meeting together. Between them is a barrier which none of them can transgress Then which of the Blessings of your Lord will you both (jinns and men) deny?

(Ar-Rahman 55:19-21)

- Not a single verse of the Quran contradicts modern day science.

- As for the Theory of the Big Bang we do not reject their Theory itself, however, we completely and out rightly reject their false and weak explanation of the theory.

Have not those who disbelieve known that the heavens and the earth were joined together as one united piece, then We parted them? And We have made from water every living thing. Will they not then believe?

(Al-Anbiya 21:30)

- The Big Bang came about because of Allah's (SWT) Will and not because of a chance.

- Every living thing is made from water and science confirms that today.

- The Holy Prophet (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*) said that the QURAN is a Hujjah either FOR YOU or AGAISNT YOU, on the DAY OF JUDGEMENT.

- There is no excuse for you to be a KAAFIR. You have been EDUCATED.

Have We not made the earth as a bed, And the mountains as pegs?

(An-Naba 78:6-7)

And He has affixed into the earth mountains standing firm, lest it should shake with you, and rivers and roads, that you may guide yourselves.

(An-Nahl 16:15)

- Today geological experts confirm that the mountains perform the duty of holding the Earth firmly together.

- Allah (SWT) sent IRON to EARTH, and then ordered the matter of Earth to be collected to form the mold of AADAM (AS). We cannot survive without Iron.

We have already sent Our messengers with clear evidences and sent down with them the Scripture and the balance that the people may maintain [their affairs] in justice. And We sent down iron, wherein is great military might and benefits for the people, and so that Allah may make evident those who support Him and His messengers unseen. Indeed, Allah is Powerful and Exalted in Might.

(Al-Hadid 57:25) Sahih International

- Furthermore, IRON was sent as a TOOL for Warfare and as a TEST, to see who.

- Will use it to become HIZB-ALLAH to spread Justice throughout the Earth or who.

- Will use it to become HIZB-US-SHAITAAN to spread Corruption in the Land and Sea.

- The Quran further describes in detail the embryonic stages of the development of the baby in the mother's womb.

And indeed We created man (Adam) out of an extract of clay (water and earth). Thereafter We made him (the offspring of Adam) as a Nutfah (mixed drops of the male and female sexual discharge) (and lodged it) in a safe lodging (womb of the woman). Then We made the Nutfah into a clot (a piece of thick coagulated blood), then We made the clot into a little lump of flesh, then We made out of that little lump of flesh bones, then We clothed the bones with flesh, and then We brought it forth as another creation. So blessed be Allah, the Best of creators.

(Al-Mu'minun 23:12-14)

- The Greatest Scientists to walk on Earth, all believe in their RABB (Lord).

- This is because Science convinced them that the World was Created and did not Evolve out of nothing by chance.

- It is only the half-educated scientists that fight the HAQQ with their weak theories.

Blessed be He Who has placed in the heaven big stars, and has placed therein a great lamp (sun), and a moon giving light.

(Al-Furqan 25:61)

See you not how Allah has created the seven heavens one above another, And has made the moon a light therein, and made the sun a lamp?

(Nuh 71:15-16)

- The Quran always refers to the Sun as a LAMP, because the Sun produces it own light and heat. However the Moon is never referred to anything else except a reflector of light.

Only modern science confirmed these facts.

Nay! If he (Abu Jahl) ceases not, We will catch him by the forelock, A lying, sinful forelock!

(Al-'Alaq 96:15-16)

- The neuron scientists and the brain surgeons have discovered that the frontal lobe section of the brain is what people use to concoct a lie.

Whereas the Quran mentioned this fact over 1400 years ago.

Alif Lam Mim [These letters are one of the miracles of the Qur'an, and none but Allah (Alone) knows their meanings].The Romans have been defeated.

(Ar-Rum 30:1-2)

- Allah (SWT) referred to the land of modern day Jordan as the lowest land, which is today proven by geologists and geographers to be the land lowest below the standard sea level.

- Allah (SWT) preserved the body of Pharaoh for over 3000 years, not the sea creatures, the salt water or any other organism or condition affected it. The body of the Pharaoh is a sign for Mankind.

And We took the Children of Israel across the sea, and Fir'aun (Pharaoh) with his hosts

followed them in oppression and enmity, till when drowning overtook him, he said: "I believe that La ilaha illa (Huwa) : (none has the right to be worshipped but) He," in Whom the Children of Israel believe, and I am one of the Muslims (those who submit to Allah's Will)."Now (you believe) while you refused to believe before and you were one of the Mufsidun (evil-doers, corrupts, etc.).So this day We shall deliver your (dead) body (out from the sea) that you may be a sign to those who come after you! And verily, many among mankind are heedless of Our Ayat (proofs, evidences, verses, lessons, signs , revelations, etc.).

(Yunus 10:90-92)

- The Quran predicted the preservation and emergence of the body of Pharaoh, yet the disbelievers continue in their falsehood.

**Alif Lam Mim [These letters are one of the miracles of the Qur'an, and none but Allah (Alone)
knows their meanings].The Romans have been defeated. In the nearer land (Syria, Iraq, Jordan, and Palestine), and they, after their defeat, will be victorious. Within three to nine years. The decision of the matter, before and after (these events) is only with Allah, (before the defeat of Romans by the Persians, and after, i.e. the defeat of the Persians by the Romans). And on that Day, the believers (i.e. Muslims) will rejoice (at the victory given by Allah to the Romans against the Persians),**

(Ar-Rum 30:1-4)

The Quran further predicted the victory of the Roman over the Persians, and this came to pass as well.

05 RIE: WHO IS YOUR PROPHET PART 6 & 7 BY SHAIKH FAISAL {NOVEMBER 04 & 05 2013}

Root Islamic Education Part 6

WHO IS YOUR PROPHET

NOVEMBER 04 2013 / 30 JUMADA AL AWWAL 1435 HIJRI

BY SHAIKH ABDULLAH AL FAISAL

EDITED BY Abu Hafiza

The three fundamental principles are taken from the questions you will be asked in the grave.

- Last dars, examples were given to prove to atheists that Allah (SWT) exists.

- The accurate position of the sun was cited.

- Allah (SWT) described the sun in the heavens as a lamp. He did not use *lamp* to describe the moon, which reflects light.

- This shows that there is no conflict with the creation and Allah's revelation.

- Allah (SWT) uses Tawheed ar- Rubbibiyah to show Tawheed Ibadaah.

He has created the heavens without any pillars, that you see and has set on the earth firm mountains, lest it should shake with you. And He has scattered therein moving (living) creatures of all kinds. And We send down water (rain) from the sky, and We cause (plants) of every goodly kind to grow therein. This is the creation of Allah. So show Me that which those (whom you worship), besides Him have created. Nay, the Zalimun (polytheists, wrong-doers and those who do not believe in the Oneness of Allah) are in plain error.

(Luqman 31:10-11)

Nu'man ibn Bashir (RA) narrated the Prophet (SAW) said, "The supplication is itself worship." Then he recited. And your Lord says, "Call upon Me, and I shall answer you. Surely those who are too arrogant to worship Me, they shall enter Hell, disgraced." (40: 60)

[Tirmidhi (5/456) No. 3372, Abu Dawud (2/76) No. 1479, Ibn Majah (5/5) No. 3828, Ahmad (4/271) No. 18410]

Yahya related to me from Malik from Zayd ibn Aslam from Ata ibn Yasar that the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said, "O Allah! Do not make my grave an idol that is worshipped. The anger on those who took the graves of their Prophets as places of prostration was terrible."

[Muwatta Malik (1/223) No. 570, Musannaf Abdur Razzaq (1/406) No. 1587, Musnad Ahmad (2/246) No. 7352]

- Dua is a form of worship and the grave is classified as an idol.

- Dua is worship and the grave was classified as an idol in the above hadith.

Those (i.e. believers) unto whom the people (hypocrites) said, "Verily, the people (pagans) have gathered against you (a great army), therefore, fear them." But it (only) increased them in Faith, and they said: "Allah (Alone) is Sufficient for us, and He is the Best Disposer of affairs (for us)."

(Al Imran 3:173)

Two men of those who feared (Allah and) on whom Allah had bestowed His Grace [they were يوشع و كالب Yusha' (Joshua) and Kalab (Caleb)] said: "Assault them through the gate, for when you are in, victory will be yours, and put your trust in Allah if you are believers indeed."

(Al-Ma'idah 5:23)

And He will provide him from (sources) he never could imagine. And whosoever puts his trust in Allah, then He will suffice him. Verily, Allah will accomplish his purpose. Indeed Allah has set a measure for all things.

(At-Talaq 65:3)

- It is also worthy of mentioning that slaughtering is an act of ibadah.

- Allah (SWT) name is mentioned when you slaughter.

Eat not (O believers) of that (meat) on which Allah's Name has not been pronounced (at the time of the slaughtering of the animal), for sure it is Fisq (a sin and disobedience of Allah). And certainly, the Shayatin (devils) do inspire their friends (from mankind) to dispute with you, and if you obey them [by making AlMaytatah (a dead animal) legal by eating it], then you would indeed be Mushrikun (polytheists) [because they (devils and their friends) made lawful to you to eat that which Allah has made unlawful to eat and you obeyed them by considering it lawful to eat, and by doing so you worshipped them, and to worship others besides Allah is polytheism].

(Al-An'am 6:121)

- If an animal is slaughtered in other than the name of Allah (SWT), you have eaten haraam meat.

- This is major shirk.

- The one who slaughtered and the one who knowingly ate the meat have done major shirk.

DESCRIBE TO US YOUR LORD

- Now that you have convinced that your Lord exists, describe to us your Lord.

- The Christians believe their God is three in one.

Say (O Muhammad (Peace be upon him)) : "He is Allah, (the) One. "Allah-us-Samad (The Self-Sufficient Master, Whom all creatures need, He neither eats nor drinks)."He begets not, nor was He begotten; "And there is none co-equal or comparable unto Him."

(Al-Ikhlas 112:1-4)

- They wrapped sealed and delivered Christianity in a new package at the council of nicea. They named it trinity; is Shirk.

- Surah 112 was revealed for this purpose.

Had there been therein (in the heavens and the earth) gods besides Allah, then verily both would have been ruined. Glorified be Allah, the Lord of the Throne, (High is He) above what they attribute to Him!

(Al-Anbiya 21:22)

- You have never seen more than one husband in a house, or three presidents of a country. Your common sense tells you there only one Lord running the universe.

No son (or offspring or children) did Allah beget, nor is there any ilah (god) along with Him; (if there had been many gods), behold, each god would have taken away what he had created, and some would have tried to overcome others! Glorified be Allah above all that they attribute to Him!

(Al-Mu'minun 23:91)

- Under divorce everyone is claiming what he or she own.

- There is acrimony in a divorce.

- The husband claims this and the wife lames that.

- Allah (SWT) is As Samad; He is self-sufficient.

- Every creation needs Allah (SWT).

- Allah (SWT) needs no one.

- Allah (SWT) is not reliant on anyone.

O My servants, if the first of you and the last of you, and the humans of you and the jinn of you, were all as pious as the most pious heart of any individual amongst you, then this would not increase My Kingdom an iota. O My servants, if the first of you and the last of you, and the humans of you and the jinn of you, were all as wicked as the most wicked heart of any individual amongst you, then this would not decrease My Kingdom an iota. O My servants, if the first of you and the last of you, and the humans of you and the jinn of you, were all to stand together in one place and ask of Me, and I were to give everyone what he requested, then that would not decrease what I Possess, except what is decreased of the ocean when a needle is dipped into it. O My servants, it is but your deeds that I account for you, and then recompense you for. So he who finds good, let him praise Allah, and he who finds other than that, let him blame no one but himself.

[Sahih Muslim (4/1994) No. 2577]

- Because Allah (SWT) is the as-samad, He is the lawgiver.

- He is the lawgiver because he does not need anything from the law.

- A man would make laws to benefit only himself.

- Allah (SWT) does not benefit from any law.

- He is the rightful one to establish the law.

It is narrated on the authority of Abu Huraira that the Messenger of Allah (SAW) observed: "The Satan comes to everyone of you and says: Who created this and that? till he questions: Who created your Lord? When he comes to that, one should seek refuge in Allah and keep away (from such idle thoughts)."

[Sahih Muslim (1/120) No. 134]

- If you ask *Who created Allah (SWT)* you are finished.

- As-Samad also means Allah (SWT) has no systems.

- Allah (SWT) has no digestive system etc.

- It also means Allah (SWT) does not have human weaknesses.

- They accuse Him of losing a wrestling match with Jacob (AS).

- They accuse Him of resting on the seventh day to refresh.

Glorified be your Lord, the Lord of Honour and Power! (He is free) from what they attribute unto Him! And peace be on the Messengers! And all the praise and thanks be to Allah, Lord of the 'Alamin (mankind, jinns and all that exists)

(As-Saffat 37:180-182)

- Refresh means to replenish lost energy.

- They accuse Allah (SWT) of being poor.

- They accuse Him of being tight fisted and stingy.

The Jews say: "Allah's Hand is tied up (i.e. He does not give and spend of His Bounty)." Be their hands tied up and be they accursed for what they uttered. Nay, both His Hands are widely outstretched. He spends (of His Bounty) as He wills. Verily, the Revelation that has come to you from Allah increases in most of them their obstinate rebellion and disbelief. We have put enmity and hatred amongst them till the Day of Resurrection. Every time they kindled the fire of war, Allah extinguished it; and they (ever) strive to make mischief on earth. And Allah does not like the Mufsidun (mischief makers).

(Al-Ma'idah 5:64)

- We declare by AS-Samad that Allah (SWT) is free from all the imperfections they say about Allah (SWT).

- Allah (SWT) is not born from a woman.

- You are born in darul harb and have become desensitized to the lies about Allah (SWT) that he was born of a woman and that he begat a son.

And they say: "The Most Beneficent (Allah) has begotten a son (or offspring or children) [as the Jews say: 'Uzair (Ezra) is the son of Allah, and the Christians say that He has begotten a son ['Iesa (Christ)], and the pagan Arabs say that He has begotten daughters (angels, etc.)]." Indeed you have brought forth (said) a terrible evil thing. Whereby the heavens are almost torn, and the earth is split asunder, and the mountains fall in ruins That they ascribe a son (or offspring or children) to the Most Beneficent (Allah)But it is not suitable for (the Majesty of) the Most Beneficent (Allah) that He should beget a son (or offspring or children).

(Maryam 19:88-92)

- They accuse Allah (SWT) that He begat a son and beget means to impregnate women by way of sex.

- This is what the infidels accuse your Lord of; Allah (SWT) asks them.

He is the Originator of the heavens and the earth. How can He have children when He has no wife? He created all things and He is the All-Knower of everything.

(Al-An'am 6:101)

- They accuse your Lord of committing zina and suicide.

- Allah (SWT) asks them how He can have a son and he has no wife,

- They ideology of a Christian says that you Lord came down to earth and committed suicide.

- Allah (SWT) is free from all the imperfections that the infidels attribute unto Him.

- The hujjah has been presented to refute these claims.

- You are protected by your creed tawheed Asma Wa Siffat.

- Allah (SWT) does not beget nor was He begotten. The Christians say *holy Mary mother of God*.

- Jesus (AS) never claimed to be God.

And he said unto him, Why callest thou me good? there is none good but one, that is, God: but if thou wilt enter into life, keep the commandments.

{Matthew 19:17}

Jesus saith unto her, Touch me not; for I am not yet ascended to my Father: but go to my brethren, and say unto them, I ascend unto my Father, and your Father; and to my God, and your God

{John 20:17}

I can of mine own self do nothing: as I hear, I judge: and my judgment is just; because I seek not mine own will, but the will of the Father which hath sent me.

{John 5:30}

But of that day and hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels of heaven, but my Father only.

{Matthew 24:36}

- All these verses show the hypocrisy of the Christians.

- They say something and the bible says another.

- If you think God is like us you are a pagan there is nothing that resembles Allah (SWT).

There is nothing like unto Him, and He is the All-Hearer, the All-Seer.

(Ash-Shura 42:11)

- Some people don't believe in Allah's (SWT) two hands.

- The Shiites and others have problems with this.

- They say to say Allah (SWT) has two hands means you are making Allah (SWT) like man and this is shirk.

- The clock on the wall has two hands.

- It is not like our hands.

- Why do you think Allah's (SWT) hands are like ours?

- You have shirk on your mind, this is why you deny Allah (SWT) has two hands

- You think of comparison to creation.

(Allah) said: "O Iblis (Satan)! What prevents you from prostrating yourself to one whom I have created with Both My Hands. Are you too proud (to fall prostrate to Adam) or are you one of the highly exalted?"

(Sad 38:75)

- If your heart was pure, you would have said you read it, believe it and leave it. !

- Read it, Believe it and Leave it. !

- Do not put a spin on it.

- The tabligh do not believe Allah (SWT) has two hands; they feel if we believe this we fall into anthropomorphism?

- This means to give Allah (SWT) human body parts.

- When Allah (SWT) revealed His two hands no sahabah asked the prophet (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)* to describe Allah's (SWT) two hands.

- They read it believed it and left it. they did not try to put a spin on it.

- The infidels believe that Allah (SWT) is everywhere.

- When you say this you are claiming that Allah is in the toilet, and the pig and they call themselves hanafi (RA).

Abu Haneefah (rh) said, when asked of his opinion of the one who says, 'I do not know whether Allah is above the heavens or on the earth.' - "He has disbelieved, because Allah says, "The Most Merciful rose above the Throne," and His Throne is above His seven heavens.' He was then asked , 'what if he said that Allah is above His Throne but he does not know whether the Throne is in the heavens or on the earth?' He said, 'He has disbelieved, because He has denied that He is above the heavens, And whosoever denied that He is above the heavens has disbelieved."

('Sharh Usul I'tiqaad Ahlus Sunnah' of al-Laalikaaee (d.414AH), 'al-Uluww' of adh-Dhahabee, also 'Sharh Aqueedah at-Tahaawiyyah' of ibn Abee al-Izz al-Hanafee)

- Abu haneefah (RA) made takfir on them who said Allah (SWT) is everywhere

- It is like people who say they follow bin baz, al banee etc, but don't follow what they actually say.

- People will always claim to be what they are not, do not be deceived.

Anas Ibn Malik narrated the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "A believer is shrewd, sharp and careful."

[Quda'ee (d. 454 H) in 'Musnad al-Shihab' (Vol. 1 pg. 107) No. 128]

Abu Huraira (RA) narrated the Prophet (SAW) said: "A believer is not bitten from the same hole twice."

[Related by al-Bukhari (6133) and Muslim (2998)]

- Ibn tammiyah fought the tartars (Al Yaasiq) after making takfir on them they ruled with a cocktail of laws.

- We are explaining the three fundamental principles of Islam and we stopped at that.

WHO IS YOUR PROPHET?

These three quests are from the questions we will be asked in the grave by the angels Munakar and Nakeer.

We already covered who is YOUR LORD

We will bring evidence to convince the sceptics that Muhammad *Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam* was the Messenger of Allah (SWT) so in the grave we will be asked.

WHO IS YOUR LORD?

Who is your prophet and what is your religion

Allah (SWT) pronounced Muhammad (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)* as His MESSENGER in the ALLAH (SWT) verse.

Muhammad (SAW) is the Messenger of Allah, and those who are with him are severe against disbelievers, and merciful among themselves. You see them bowing and falling down prostrate (in prayer), seeking Bounty from Allah and (His) Good Pleasure. The mark of them (i.e. of their Faith) is on their faces (foreheads) from the traces of (their) prostration (during prayers). This is their description in the Taurat (Torah). But their description in the Injeel (Gospel) is like a (sown) seed which sends forth its shoot, then makes it strong, it then becomes thick, and it stands straight on its stem, delighting the sowers that He may enrage the disbelievers with them. Allah has promised those among them who believe (i.e. all those who follow Islamic Monotheism, the religion of Prophet Muhammad SAW till the Day of Resurrection) and do righteous good deeds, forgiveness and a mighty reward (i.e. Paradise).

(Al-Fath 48:29)

The Prophet is closer to the believers than their ownselves, and his wives are their (believers') mothers (as regards respect and marriage). And blood relations among each other have closer personal ties in the Decree of Allah (regarding inheritance) than (the brotherhood of) the believers and the Muhajirun (emigrants from Makkah, etc.), except that you do kindness to those brothers (when the Prophet SAW joined them in brotherhood ties). This has been written in the (Allah's Book of Divine) Decrees (Al Lauh Al Mahfuz)"

(Al-Ahzab 33:6)

Another verse where Allah (SWT) says the Muhammad *Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam* is His Messenger of Allah is the above mentioned ayah:

Muhammad (SAW) is not the father of any man among you, but he is the Messenger of Allah and the last (end) of the Prophets. And Allah is Ever All Aware of everything.

(Al-Ahzab 33:40)

Abu Hurairah (RA) narrated that the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "My likeness and the likeness of the prophets before me is the likeness of a person who built a house, made it beautiful and made it complete, except the place of a stone in the corner. So people began to go round and to wonder at him and say: 'Why have you not placed this stone?' I am that stone and I am Khatam an-Nabiyyin (the Seal of the Prophets)".

[Al-Bukhari (3535) and Muslim (2286)]

- When we say the prophet is my messenger it means he was the last prophet and the best prophet MUHAMMAD (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam).*

- There people in the world who are Christians who call themselves Unitarian they believe in one God.

- When you say Muhammad (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)* is my messenger but they still cant go to jannah because they don't believe in the Messenger of Allah (SWT) even though they believe that Jesus was just a messenger.

It is narrated on the authority of Abu Huraira that the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "By Him in Whose hand is the life of Muhammad, any Christian or Jew who heard about me and died whilst rejecting me, such a person is in the hell fire to abide there forever."

[Sahih Muslim (1/134) No. 153 and Musnad Ahmad (2/350) No. 8594]

So their best isn't good enough because the need to accept Muhammad (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)* to be in the paradise.

The prophet was called As-Saddiq Al Ameen (the trustworthy).

He was called this even b4 becoming a prophet.

ALLAH (SWT) has promised him success in his mission.

Allah (SWT) says in the Qu'ran ayahs.

They intend to put out the Light of Allah (i.e. the religion of Islam, this Qur'an, and Prophet Muhammad SAW) with their mouths. But Allah will complete His Light even though the disbelievers hate (it). He it is Who has sent His Messenger (Muhammad SAW) with guidance and the religion of truth (Islamic Monotheism) to make it victorious over all (other) religions even though the Mushrikun (polytheists, pagans, idolaters, and disbelievers in the Oneness of Allah and in His Messenger Muhammed SAW) hate (it).

(As-Saff 61:8-9)

Whatever of good reaches you, is from Allah, but whatever of evil befalls you, and is from yourself. And We have sent you (O Muhammad SAW) as a Messenger to mankind, and Allah is Sufficient as a Witness.

(An-Nisa 4:79)

The meaning of the verse 4:79 is that before the Prophets will dies to see the success of his mission.

He it is Who has sent His Messenger (Muhammad SAW) with guidance and the religion of truth (Islam), that He may make it (Islam) superior over all religions. And All-Sufficient is Allah as a Witness.

(Al-Fath 48:28)

- Elijah pole Mirza Ghulam are false prophets and they were disgraced.

- Mirza Ghulam died in a toilet.

- The Surah al Fath verse 28 means Allah (SWT) does not break His promises and the Prophet *(Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)* will live to see the success of his mission.

"Our Lord Grant us what You promised unto us through Your Messengers and disgrace us not on the Day of Resurrection, for You never break (Your) Promise."

(Aali Imran 3:194)

- Islam is the fastest growing religion in the world because Allah (SWT) does not break His promises and HE Promised to make Islam the successful religion and victorious.

- If we were asked HOW DO YOU KNOW MUHAMMAD *(Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)* WAS A REAL PROMISE what will you say to them.

PROOF THAT MUHAMMAD *(Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)* **WAS A REAL PROPHET**

1. THE HOLY QURAN

The Quran has no mistakes and discrepancies ever other religious books has errors and discrepancies. Allah (SWT) says in the Quran ayah

Do they not then consider the Qur'an carefully? Had it been from other than Allah, they would surely have found therein much contradiction

(An-Nisa 4:82)

The Quran contains scientific facts and Allah (SWT) says in the Quran ayah, the Quran does not contradict science it also contains prediction one of which is the preservation of pharaohs body; the body of pharaoh was discovered recently around 1850.

- So his body remained on the ocean floor for 3000 yrs and it did not decompose.

- So how can people read this and still be a kaafir.

- Whenever scholars write about prediction of the Quran.

- They always write about Surah 10 verse 90-92.

- So how can people read this Quranic verse and still not believe.

- Lots of people embrace Islam after reading this verse 10: 90-92

And We took the Children of Israel across the sea, and Fir'aun (Pharaoh) with his hosts followed them in oppression and enmity, till when drowning overtook him, he said: "I believe that La ilaha illa (Huwa) : (none has the right to be worshipped but) He," in Whom the Children of Israel believe and I am one of the Muslims (those who submit to Allah's Will)." Now (you believe) while you refused to believe before and you were one of the Mufsidun (evil-doers, corrupts, etc.)So this day We shall deliver your (dead) body (out from the sea) that you may be a sign to those who come after you! And verily, many among mankind are heedless of Our Ayat (proofs, evidences, verses, lessons, signs , revelations, etc.)

(Yunus 10:90-92)

- How can people read about embryology in the QURAN Surah 23 : 12-14

- Dr Keith Moore the leading scientist of embryology accepted Islam after reading these verses.

- He said Muhammad could not have known these things except by it being revealed from ALLAH (SWT).

- Because the Prophet *(Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)* was illiterate.

And indeed We created man (Adam) out of an extract of clay (water and earth). Thereafter We made him (the offspring of Adam) as a Nutfah (mixed drops of the male and female sexual discharge) (and lodged it) in a safe lodging (womb of the woman).Then We made the Nutfah into a clot (a piece of thick coagulated blood), then We made the clot into a little lump of flesh, then We made out of that little lump of flesh bones, then We clothed the bones with flesh, and then We brought it forth as another creation. So blessed be Allah, the Best of creators

(Al-Mu'minun 23:12-14)

- Even Dr Maurice Bucaille accepted Islam after reading surah RUM in which it contains where the lowest land on earth is.

- Another prediction is the defeat of the Romans by the Persians and the Romans made a come back and won the Persians in a battle at the same time of the battle of Badr.

Alif Lam Mim. [These letters are one of the miracles of the Qur'an, and none but Allah (Alone) knows their meanings].The Romans have been defeated In the nearer land (Syria, Iraq, Jordan, and Palestine), and they, after their defeat, will be victorious. Within three to nine years. The decision of the matter, before and after (these events) is only with Allah, (before the defeat of Romans by the Persians, and after, i.e. the defeat of the Persians by the Romans). And on that Day, the believers (i.e. Muslims) will rejoice (at the victory given by Allah to the Romans against the Persians),

(Ar-Rum 30:1-4)

2. THE MIRACLES OF MUHAMMAD (*(Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)***)**

- The greatest miracle of the Prophet is the QURAN it cannot be tampered with.

MIRACLES OF THE PROPHET

Verily We: It is We Who have sent down the Dhikr (i.e. the Qur'an) and surely, We will guard it (from corruption).

(Al-Hijr 15:9)

3. THE QURAN

Falsehood cannot come to it from before it or behind it (it is) sent down by the All-Wise, Worthy of all praise (Allah).

(Fussilat 41:42)

- The Quran is a comprehensive book any topic you want is in the Quran.

There is not a moving (living) creature on earth, nor a bird that flies with its two wings, but are communities like you. We have neglected nothing in the Book, then unto their Lord they (all) shall be gathered.

(Al-An'am 6:38)

- From all aspects of Science to Grammar to History is found in the Quran; nothing is left out of the Quran.

4. THE SPLITTING OF THE BOSOM OF THE PROPHET *(Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)*

- The angel split the bosom of the Prophet *(Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)* and washed it and place hikmah and removed his diseases from heart.

- The Prophet's *(Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)* name is a household name.

- Its mentioned in the Adhan the Iqama and in the Tashahud.

Have We not opened your breast for you (O Muhammad (Peace be upon him))? And removed from you your burdenWhich weighed down your back? And raised high your fame?

(Ash-Sharh 94:1-4)

- That is the tafseer of the above verse:

5. THE SPLITTING OF THE MOON

During the lifetime of the Prophet the moon was split into two parts and on that the Prophet said, "Bear witness (to thus)."

[Bukhari, Volume 4, Book 56, Number 830]

- Allah (SWT) spoke about this miracle in the quran verse and it is a very important miracle.

The Hour has drawn near, and the moon has been cleft asunder (the people of Makkah requested Prophet Muhammad SAW to show them a miracle, so he showed them the splitting of the moon).And if they see a sign, they turn away, and say: "This is continuous magic."

(Al-Qamar 54:1-2)

6. THE MULTIPLICATION OF FOOD

- When the Prophet *(Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)* was digging the ditch with his sahabas they were very hungry they had to tie stones to their stomach.

- A sahabah had one sheep and killed it and the Prophet fed 3000 people from that one sheep.

- Even when he is invited his uncles to Islam and fed them from a small piece of meat they all ate from it and still had meat left over from it.

7. THE TWO LIGHTS FOR HIS COMPANIONS

Two of the companions of the Prophet departed from him on a dark night and were led by two lights like lamps (going in front of them from Allah as a miracle) lighting the way in front of them, and when they parted, each of them was accompanied by one of these lights till he reached their (respective) houses.

{Bukhari, Vol 1, Book 8, No 454}

- Two of the companions were with the Prophet 2 lights were provided from them to show them their homes.

8. THE CRYING OF THE DATE PALM TREE

The Prophet used to deliver his sermons while standing beside a trunk of a date palm. When he had the pulpit made, he used it instead. The trunk started crying and the Prophet went to it, rubbing his hand over it (to stop its crying).

{Bukhari Vol 4, Book 56, No 783}

9. THE MEALS OF THE PROPHET (SAW) USED TO GLORIFY ALLAH AS HE ATE

There is no doubt; we heard the meal glorifying Allah, when it was being eaten (by him).

[Bukhari Volume 4, Book 56, Number 783]

10. THE CORPSE OF A CHRISTIAN WAS EXPELLED FROM THE EARTH BECAUSE HE LIED ON THE PROPHET

Narrated Anas: There was a Christian who embraced Islam and read Surat-al-Baqara and Al-'Imran, and he used to write (the revelations) for the Prophet. Later on he returned to Christianity again and he used to say: "Muhammad knows nothing but what I have written for him." Then Allah caused him to die, and the people buried him, but in the morning they saw that the earth had thrown his body out.

They said, "This is the act of Muhammad and his companions. They dug the grave of our companion and took his body out of it because he had run away from them." They again dug the grave deeply for him, but in the morning they again saw that the earth had thrown his body out. They said, "This is an act of Muhammad and his companions. They dug the grave of our companion and threw his body outside it, for he had run away from them."
They dug the grave for him as deep as they could, but in the morning they again saw that the earth had thrown his body out. So they believed that what had befallen him was not done by human beings and had to leave him thrown (on the ground).

[Al-Bukhari (3617) and Muslim (2781)]

11. THE SPEAKING OF THE WOLF ON BEHALF OF THE PROPHET

Narrated Unais bin 'Amr: Ahban bin Aus said, "I was amongst my sheep. Suddenly a wolf caught a sheep and I shouted at it. The wolf sat on its tail and addressed me, saying, 'Who will look after it (i.e. the sheep) when you will be busy and not able to look after it? Do you forbid me the provision which Allah has provided me?' " Ahban added, "I clapped my hands and said, 'By Allah, I have never seen anything more curious and wonderful than this!' On that the wolf said, 'There is something (more curious) and wonderful than this; that is, Allah's Apostle in those palm trees, inviting people to Allah (i.e. Islam).'

"Unais bin 'Amr further said, "Then Ahban went to Allah's Apostle and informed him what happened and embraced Islam.)" palm trees or other trees and share the fruits with me."

[Sahih Bukhari, Vol 3, Book 39, Hadith #517]

12. AL ISRAA WAL MIRAJ IS THE OTHER MIRACLE OF THE PROPHET

Glorified (and Exalted) be He (Allah) [above all that (evil) they associate with Him] [Tafsir Qurtubi, Vol. 10, Page 204] Who took His slave (Muhammad SAW) for a journey by night from Al-Masjid-al-Haram (at Makkah) to the farthest mosque (in Jerusalem), the neighbourhood whereof We have blessed, in order that We might show him (Muhammad SAW) of Our Ayat (proofs, evidences, lessons, signs, etc.). Verily, He is the All-Hearer, the All-Seer

(Al-Isra 17:1)

13. THE CAMEL OF JABIR IBN ABDULLAH

Narrated By Jabir bin 'Abdullah: I was accompanying the Prophet on a journey and was riding a slow camel that was lagging behind the others. The Prophet passed by me and asked, "Who is this?" I replied, "Jabir bin 'Abdullah." He asked, "What is the matter, (why are you late)?" I replied, "I am riding a slow camel." He asked, "Do you have a stick?" I replied in the affirmative. He said, "Give it to me."

When I gave it to him, he beat the camel and rebuked it. Then that camel surpassed the others thenceforth. The Prophet said, "Sell it to me." I replied, "It is (a gift) for you, O Allah's Apostle." He said, "Sell it to me. I have bought it for four Dinars (gold pieces) and you can keep on riding it till Medina." When we approached Medina, I started going (towards my house).

The Prophet said, "Where are you going?" I Sad, "I have married a widow." He said, "Why have you not married a virgin to fondle with each other?" I said, "My father died and left daughters, so I decided to marry a widow (an experienced woman) (to look after them)." He said, "Well done." When we reached Medina, Allah's Apostle said, "O Bilal, pay him (the price of the camel) and give him extra money."

Bilal gave me four Dinars and one Qirat extra. (A sub-narrator said): Jabir added, "The extra Qirat of Allah's Apostle never parted from me." The Qirat was always in Jabir bin 'Abdullah's purse.

[Sahih Bukhari, Vol 3, Book 38, Hadith #504]

- This was a very old camel and the Prophet *(Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)* hit the camel and it became young again it out lived the Prophet *(Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)* an took part in may jihad it lived till in the caliphate of uthman.

14. <u>THE VOMITTING OF TWO WOMEN</u>

Ubaid, the freed slave of the Prophet (SAW), reported "Two women were once fasting during the lifetime of Allah's Messenger and they almost died of thirst. This was mentioned to the Prophet (SAW) but he turned away from (allowing) them (to break the fast). Then they were mentioned to him again, so he called for them and ordered them to vomit, i.e. throw up, what was in their stomachs. So they both vomited and filled up a bowl with puss, blood and pieces of flesh. Then the Prophet (SAW) said: `These two fasted by refraining from what Allah made lawful for them. but they broke their fast by doing what Allah made unlawful for them. One of them sat with the other and they began to eat from the flesh of people.'"

[Musnad Ahmad (5/431) No. 23703]

13) <u>CURING THE EYE OF ALI AT THE BATTLE OF KHAIBAR</u>

Narrated By Sahl: On the day (of the battle) of Khaibar the Prophet said, "Tomorrow I will give the flag to somebody who will be given victory (by Allah) and who loves Allah and His Apostle and is loved by Allah and His Apostle." So, the people wondered all that night as to who would receive the flag and in the morning everyone hoped that he would be that person.
Allah's Apostle asked, "Where is 'Ali?" He was told that 'Ali was suffering from eye-trouble, so he applied saliva to his eyes and invoked Allah to cure him. He at once got cured as if he had no ailment. The Prophet gave him the flag. 'Ali said, "Should I fight them till they become like us (i.e. Muslim)?" The Prophet said, "Go to them patiently and calmly till you enter the land.

Then, invite them to Islam, and inform them what is enjoined upon them, for, by Allah, if Allah gives guidance to somebody through you, it is better for you than possessing red camels."

[Sahih Bukhari, Vol 4, Book 52, Hadith #253]

- The spit of the Prophet *(Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)* cured the eye ailment of ALI (AS).

14) CURING THE SNAKE BITE OF ABU BAKR IN THE CAVE

- When the snake bit Abu Bakr in the cave the Prophet used his saliva to cure and ease the pain of Abu Bakr (AS)

15) CURING THE BLINDNESS OF A SAHABAH WITH A DUA

Uthman ibn Haneef (RA) narrated: "A man who was blind came to the Prophet and requested him to pray to Allah that He may cure me of my blindness. He said, 'If you wish, but if you be patient, that is better for you.' He said that the Prophet (SAW) may pray for him. So, the Prophet (SAW) commanded him to make ablution and make it very well and pray in these words, 'O Allah, I ask you and plead to you through your Prophet Muhammad, Prophet of mercy, I plead by your virtue O my Lord, for my need, this one that it be granted to me. O Allah, accept his intercession for me.'"

[Tirmidhi 3589, Ibn Majah 1385, Ahmed 17240]

- This is called tawassul; tawassul is to ask a pious man to make dua for you this is halal, but going to the grave and asking them to pray for you is shirk.

16) RETURNING THE EYE OF QATADAH ON THE BATTLEFIELD

- So when the kuffaa asks you how you know the Prophet was a real Prophet we must remember the miracles of the Prophet.

Qatadah (RA) said he could see better from the eye that was returned than the other eye.

17) THE STONES OF MAKKAH USED TO GIVE SALAMS TO THE PROPHET

The Prophet sal Allahu alayhi wa sallam said, "I know a stone in Makkah that used to salute (give salaams) me before I received the revelation, I still know it now."

(Muslim)

18) THE DUA OF IBN ABBAS (RA)

Narrated By Ibn 'Abbas: Once the Prophet embraced me and said, "O Allah! Bestow on him the knowledge of the Book (Qur'an)"

[Sahih Bukhari, Vol 1, Book 3, Hadith #075]

19) THE INCIDENT OF SURAQA IBN MALIK (RA)

Narrated By Anas bin Malik: Allah's Apostle arrived at Medina with Abu Bakr, riding behind him on the same camel. Abu Bakr was an elderly man known to the people, while Allah's

Apostle was a youth that was unknown. Thus, if a man met Abu Bakr, he would day, "O Abu Bakr! Who is this man in front of you?" Abu Bakr would say, "This man shows me the Way,"

One would think that Abu Bakr meant the road, while in fact, Abu Bakr meant the way of virtue and good. Then Abu Bakr looked behind and saw a horse-rider pursuing them. He said, "O Allah's Apostle! This is a horse-rider pursuing us." The Prophet looked behind and said, "O Allah! Cause him to fall down." So the horse threw him down and got up neighing. After that the rider, Suraqa said, "O Allah's Prophet! Order me whatever you want." The Prophet said, "Stay where you are and do not allow anybody to reach us." So, in the first part of the day Suraqa was an enemy of Allah's Prophet and in the last part of it, he was a protector.

- He tried to capture the prophet *(Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)* for reward but his horse got stuck on two occasions.

Then Allah's Apostle alighted by the side of the Al-Harra and sent a message to the Ansar, and they came to Allah's Prophet and Abu Bakr, and having greeted them, they said, "Ride (your she-camels) safe and obeyed." Allah's Apostle and Abu Bakr rode and the Ansar, carrying their arms, surrounded them. The news that Allah's Prophet had come circulated in Medina. The people came out and were eagerly looking and saying "Allah's Prophet has come! Allah's Prophet has come! So the Prophet went on till he alighted near the house of Abu Aiyub.
While the Prophet was speaking with the family members of Abu Aiyub, 'Abdullah bin Salam heard the news of his arrival while he himself was picking the dates for his family from his family garden. He hurried to the Prophet carrying the dates which he had collected for his family from the garden. He listened to Allah's Prophet and then went home. Then Allah's Prophet said, "Which is the nearest of the houses of our Kith and kin?"

Abu Aiyub replied, "Mine, O Allah's Prophet! This is my house and this is my gate." The Prophet said, "Go and prepare a place for our midday rest." Abu Aiyub said, "Get up (both of you) with Allah's Blessings." So when Allah's Prophet went into the house, 'Abdullah bin Salaim came and said "I testify that you (i.e. Muhammad) are Apostle of Allah and that you have come with the Truth.

The Jews know well that I am their chief and the son of their chief and the most learned amongst them and the son of the most learned amongst them. So send for them (i.e. Jews) and ask them about me before they know that I have embraced Islam, for if they know that they will say about me things which are not correct." So Allah's Apostle sent for them, and they came and entered. Allah's Apostle said to them, "O (the group of) Jews! Woe to you: be afraid of Allah. By Allah except Whom none has the right to be worshipped, you people know for certain, that I am Apostle of Allah and that I have come to you with the Truth, so embrace Islam." The Jews replied, "We do not know this." So they said this to the Prophet and he repeated it thrice. Then he said, "What sort of a man is 'Abdullah bin Salam amongst you?" They said, "He is our chief and the son of our chief and the most learned man, and the son of the most learned amongst us." He said, "What would you think if he should embrace Islam?"

They said, "Allah forbid! He can not embrace Islam." He said, " What would you think if he should embrace Islam?" They said, "Allah forbid! He can not embrace Islam." He said, "What would you think if he should embrace Islam?" They said, "Allah forbid! He can not embrace Islam." He said, "O Ibn Salaim! Come out to them." He came out and said, "O (the group of) Jews! be afraid of Allah except Whom none has the right to be worshipped. You know for certain that he is Apostle of Allah and that he has brought a True Religion!' They said, "You tell a lie." On that Allah's Apostle turned them out.

[Sahih Bukhari, Vol 5, Book 58, Hadith #250]

20) <u>THE PROPHET ASKED ALLAH TO BLESS OMAR OR HISHAM WITH ISLAM</u>

Narrated that Aslam said: 'Umar said to us, 'I was the most severe of people against the Messenger of Allah (SAW). Then one hot day at midday I was in one of the pathways of Makkah, and a man met me and said, "I am amazed at you, Ibn al-Khattab. You claim that you are like this and like this, and this matter has entered your own house." I said, "What is that?" He said, "Your sister has become a Muslim."

So I went back in a fury and struck the door. Someone said, "Who is it?" I said, "'Umar." They hurried and hid from me. They had been reciting a page which they had and they abandoned it and forgot it. My sister got up to open the door, and I said to her, "Enemy of her own self, have you converted?" I struck her upon the head with something that I had in my hand so that the blood flowed and she cried.

She said, "Ibn al-Khattab, whatever you are going to do, then do it, for I have converted." I entered and sat down on the couch. Then I glanced at the page and said, "What is this? Give it to me." She said, "You are not one of its people, you don't clean yourself after intercourse, and this is a writing which none touches except for those who have purified themselves." But I wouldn't give up until she gave it to me. I opened it and there in it was, "In the name of Allah, the Merciful, and the Compassionate." When I passed by one of the names of Allah, exalted is He, I became afraid of it and I put down the page. Then I came back to myself and picked up the page and there in it was, "There glorifies Allah that which is in the heavens and the earth," and I became afraid.

I read up until, "believe in Allah and His messenger!" (Qur'an 57: 1-7) and so I said, "I witness that there is no god but Allah," and so they all came out to me hastily, saying, "Allahu Akbar!" and said, "Rejoice! Because the Messenger of Allah (SAW), supplicated on Monday and said, 'O Allah strengthen Your deen with whoever is the more beloved of the two men to You, either Abu Jahl ibn Hisham or 'Umar.'" They directed me to the Prophet (SAW), in a house at the foot of as-Safa, and I went to it and knocked on the door. They said, "Who is it?" I said, "Ibn al-Khattab." They knew my severity against the Messenger of Allah (SAW), so nobody moved to open the door until he (SAW) said, "Open it for him." They opened it for me, two men grabbed hold of me by the upper arms and brought me to the Prophet (SAW), who said, "Leave him alone."

Then he grabbed me by my shirt and dragged me forcibly towards him and said, "Accept Islam, Ibn al-Khattab. O Allah guide him," and I bore witness and the Muslims said, "Allahu Akbar!" so loudly that it was heard in the valleys of Makkah.

'They had been concealing themselves. I did not wish to see a man striking and being struck but that I experienced it myself and none of that touched me. I went to my uncle Abu Jahl ibn Hisham, who was one of the nobility, and knocked on his door. He said, "Who is it?" I said, "Ibn al-Khattab, and I have converted." He said, "Don't do it," and slammed the door on me. I said, "This isn't anything," and went to one of the great ones of Quraysh, called out to him and he came out to me. I said to him the same as I had said to my uncle, he said to me the same as my uncle had said to me, went in and slammed the door on me. I said, "This isn't anything, the Muslims are being struck and I am not being struck." A man said to me, "Would you like your acceptance of Islam to be known?" I said, "Yes." He said, "When people are seated in the Hijr go to so-and-so, a man who cannot possibly conceal a secret, and say to him, just between yourself and him, 'I have converted,' for it is very rare that he has ever concealed a secret." I went and people had already gathered in the Hijr. I said, just between me and him, "I have converted." He said, "Did you really do that?" I said, "Yes." He

cried at the top of his voice, "Ibn al-Khattab has converted." They ran up to me; I was hitting them, they were hitting me and people gathered around me. Then my uncle said, "What is this group?" Someone said, "'Umar has converted." He stood upon the Hijr and indicated with the palm of his hand, "I have helped the son of my sister." They dispersed from around me. I did not want to have seen any of the Muslims being struck and striking without seeing it myself, so I said,

"This which has happened to me is nothing."

I went to my uncle and said, "Your help is returned to you," and I continued to hit and be hit until Allah strengthened Islam.'

[related by al-Haythami in 'Majma' az-Zawa'id' (Vol.9, pg.58) No. 14413, and in Al-Bazzar, at-Tabarani, Abu Nu`aym in al-Hilyah, and al-Bayhaqi in ad-Dala'il]

21) <u>THE ISLAM OF ABU HURAIRA MOTHER</u>

- She used to hate and insult the prophet *(Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam).*

- A blind man killed his wife for insulting the prophet *(Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam).*

Abu Huraira reported: I invited my mother, who was a polytheist, to Islam. I invited her one day and she said to me something about Allah's Messenger (may peace be upon him) which I hated. I came to Allah's Messenger (may peace be upon him) weeping and said: Allah's Messenger, I invited my mother to Islam but she did not accept (my invitation).

I invited her today but she said to me something which I did not like. (Kindly) supplicate Allah that He may set the mother of Abu Huraira right. Thereupon Allah's Messenger (may peace be upon him) said: O Allah, set the mother of Abu Huraira on the right path. I came out quite pleased with the supplication of Allah's Apostle (may peace be upon him) and when I came near the door it was closed from within.

My mother heard the noise of my footsteps and she said: Abu Huraira, just wait, and I heard the noise of falling of water. She took a bath and put on the shirt and quickly covered her head with a headdress and opened the door and then said: Abu Huraira, I bear witness to the fact that there is no god but Allah and Muhammad is His bondsman and His Messenger.

He (Abu Huraira) said: I went back to Allah's Messenger (may peace be upon him) and (this time) I was shedding the tears of joy. I said: Allah's Messenger, be happy, for Allah has responded to your supplication and He has set on the right path the mother of Abu Huraira.

(Sahih Muslim Book #31, Hadith #6082)

Narrated Jabir bin `Abdullah, "I said, 'O Allah's Messenger! We have slaughtered a young sheep of ours and have ground one sa` of barley. So, I invite you along with some persons.' So, the Prophet said in a loud voice, 'O the people of the Trench! Jabir has prepared 'Sur' so come along."

(Al-Bukhari, 3070)

08 RIE: THE PREDICTIONS OF MUHAMMAD PART 8 BY SHAIKH FAISAL {NOVEMBER 06 2013}

Root Islamic Education Part 8

THE PREDICATIONS OF MUHAMMAD (SAWS)

Nov 06 2013 / 02 Muharram 1435 Hijri

BY SHAIKH FAISAL

EDITED BY ABU HAFIZA

We are going to cover the three fundamentals of Islam.

1. HE TOLD ALI IBN ABI TALIB WAS GOING TO BE TOLD TO SCRATCH OUT HIS TITLE

At the treaty of Hudaybiyah, the Prophet *(Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)* was forced to scratch off his title.

The Prophet *(Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)* doesn't speak from hawa, so hadith is revealation.

Nor does he speak of (his own) desire. It is only an Inspiration that is inspired.

(An-Najm 53:3-4)

This is exactly why all of the predications of the Prophet *(Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)* shall come to pass.

2. PREDICATION OF AMMAR IBN YASSIR WILL BE KILLED BY THE REBELLIOUS GROUP

Umm Salamah (RA) narrated that the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said, "The transgressing party will kill 'Ammar"

[Sahih Muslim (4/2236) No. 2916]

3. PREDICATION OF ZAYNAB BINT JASH BEING THE FIRST WIFE TO DIE

Narrated 'Aisha: Some of the wives of the Prophet (SAW) asked him, "Who amongst us will be the first to follow you (i.e. die after you)?" He said, "Whoever has the longest hand." So they started measuring their hands with a stick and Sauda's hand turned out to be the longest. (When Zainab bint Jahsh died first of all in the caliphate of 'Umar), we came to know that the long hand was a symbol of practicing charity, so she was the first to follow the Prophet (SAW) and she used to love to practice charity. (Sauda died later in the caliphate of Muawiya).

[Al-Bukhari (1420) and Muslim (2452)]

4. PREDICATION OF THE MUSLIMS CONQUERING CONSTANTINOPLE {1453 CE}

Narrated Yahya bin Ishaq from Yahya bin Ayoub from Abu Qabeel who said: We were with 'Abdullah ibn 'Amr ibn al 'Aas and he was asked which city will be conquered first

Constantinople or Rome? So 'Abdullah called for a sealed trunk and he said, "Take out a book from it". Then 'Abdullah said, 'Whilst we were with the Messenger of Allah writing, The Messenger of Allah was asked, "Which city will be conquered first, Constantinople or Rome?" So Allah's Messenger said: "The city of Heraclius will be conquered first." meaning Constantinople.'

[Musnad Ahmad (2/176) No. 6645, Mustadrak al-Haakim (4/598) No. 8662, Sunan Darimi (1/430) No. 503]

The city is now called Istanbul

5. PREDICATION THAT HASAN WOULD BRING PEACE BETWEEN TWO WARRING FACTIONS

Narrated Abu Bakra: I heard the Prophet talking at the pulpit while al-Hasan was sitting beside him, and he (i.e. the Prophet) was once looking at the people and at another time Al-Hasan, and saying, "This son of mine is a Saiyid (i.e. chief) and perhaps Allah will bring about an agreement between two sects of the Muslims through him."

[Sahih Bukhari (5/26) No. 3746]

He brought peace between the people of Iraq and the people of Syria

6. PREDICATION OF THE PROPHET SAWS WHERE HE POINTED OUT WHERE EACH LEADER OF QURASYH WOULD BE SLAIN

Thereafter, the Prophet (SAW) traversed the plain and pointed out the spots to his companions where the enemy chiefs were to fall dead. As it was found later on, his predictions proved entirely correct for not a single Quraish chief was found slain at a place different from that indicated by the Prophet of Allah (SAW). When the two contending forces met, the Prophet (SAW) said: "O Allah, here come the Quraish in their vanity and pride: they contend with Thee calling Thy Prophet a liar." This was the night of Friday, the seventeenth of Ramadan. At the first manifestation of the morning, the entire force of the Quraish streamed out into the valley and distributed themselves in the battlefield while the Muslims positioned before them in the foreground.

(Zad al-Ma'ad, Vol. pp. 343-344)

7. PREDICATION THAT A WOMEN WOULD GIVE BIRTH TO HER MASTER

"Tell me about the Hour." The Prophet (may Allah bless him and his Household and grant them peace) replied, "The questioned one is not more knowledgeable about it than the questioner," whereupon Jibril said,"Then tell me about its signs." He replied, "That the slave girl shall give birth to her mistress/master, and that you see barefoot, naked, poor shepherds building tall buildings."

[Muslim]

Dubia has the tallest building and now Saudi Arabia is competing with them to build a taller building.

9. PREDICATION THAT THE BATTLE OF THE DITCH WOULD BE THE LAST EXPEDITION OF QURAYSH AGAINST THE MUSLIMS

Perhaps Allah will make friendship between you and those whom you hold as enemies. And Allah has power (over all things), and Allah is Oft-Forgiving, Most Merciful.

(Al-Mumtahinah 60:7)

The Battle of the Trench was the last attempt of the Quraysh to destroy Islam and the Muslims. Following their withdrawal in defeat and humiliation, God's Messenger declared: From this moment we will march upon them; they will no longer be able to raid us.

{Bukhari, "Maghazi," 29; I. Hanbal, 4.262}

10. PREDICATION THAT THE PROPHET WOULD DIE BEFORE FATIMA; AND THAT FATIMA WOULD BE THE FIRST TO JOIN HIM IN PARADISE FROM HIS HOUSEHOLD

Umm Salamah reported that Allah's Messenger (SAW) called Fatimah (RA) in the year of the conquest and confided something to her. She wept. Then he conversed with her and she laughed. When Allah's Messenger (RA) died, she asked her about her weeping and her laughing, she said, "Allah's Messenger informed me that he would die, so I wept. Then, he told me that I was the chief of the women of paradise, with the exception of Maryam, daughter of Imran, so I laughed.

(Tirmidhi 3919)

11. PREDICATION THAT THE MUSLIMS WOULD CONQUER JERUSALEM; THIS CONQUEST TOOK PLACE IN THE CALIPHATE OF UMAR IBN IN 635 C.E

1. Masjid Al-Aqsa or Baytul Maqdis. http://factsaboutislam.wordpress.com/2013/07/29/jerusalem/

2) Hadrat Umar {RAA} At Jerusalem Year 635 CE

http://alquraan.net/khulafa/Umar.html#Fall%20of%20Jerusalem

12. PREDICATION THAT THE MUSLIMS WOULD ESTABLISH A NAVY AND THAT UMM HARAM WOULD JOIN THE EXPEDITION

It was narrated from Anas ibn Malik (RA) that the Messenger of Allah (*(Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)***) used to enter upon Umm Haram bint Milhan and she would give him food. Umm Haram was married to 'Ubaidah ibn al-Samit. One day the Messenger of Allah (***(Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)***) entered upon her, and she provided him with food and started grooming his head. The Messenger of Allah (***(Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)***) slept, then he woke up smiling. Umm Haram asked, "What is making you smile, O Messenger of Allah?" He said: "Some people of my Ummah were shown to me (in my dream) campaigning for the sake of Allah, sailing in the middle of the sea like kings on thrones."**

Umm Haram added, "I said, 'O Messenger of Allah! Pray to Allah to make me one of them.'" So the Messenger of Allah (*(Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)***) prayed to Allah for her and then laid his head down (and slept). Then he woke up smiling (again). (Umm Haram added): I said, "What is making you smile, O Messenger of Allah?" He said, "Some people of my Ummah were shown to me (in my dream) campaigning for the sake of Allah." He said the same as he had said before. I said, "O Messenger of Allah! Pray to Allah to make me one of them." He said: "You will be among the first ones." Then Umm Haram sailed across the sea during the time of Mu'awiyah ibn Abi Sufyan, and she fell down from her riding animal after coming ashore, and died.**

[Al-Bukhari (2877) and Muslim (1912)]

This navy was established in 28 AH

13. THE PREDICATION THAT THE MUSLIMS WOULD CONQUER PERSIA AND ROME

And when the hypocrites and those in whose hearts is a disease (of doubts) said: "Allah and His Messenger (SAW) promised us nothing but delusions!"

(Al-Ahzab 33:12)

(when the eyes grew wild and the hearts reached to the throats, and you were harbouring doubts about Allah.) "The believers had all kinds of doubts, and hypocrisy emerged to such an extent that Mu'attib bin Qushayr, the brother of Banu Amr bin Awf said: Muhammad was promising us that we would win the treasure of Chosroes and Caesar, but one of us cannot even go and relieve himself.'

[Tafseer al-Tabari (20/218) and Tafseer Ibn Katheer (6/388)]

When the Prophet *(Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)* was digging the ditch, the keys of Persia and Rome were shown to him

14. PREDICATION THAT THE RIGHTLY GUIDED CALIPHS WOULD RULE FOR 30 YEARS AND THEN THERE WOULD BE MONARCHY

Safinah (RA) reported that Allah's Messenger (*(Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)***) said, "The Khilafah (Caliphate) will last among my ummah for thirty years. Then there will be kingdom after that."**

[Sunan Tirmidhi (4/503) No. 2226 and Musnad Ahmad (5/221) No. 21978]

The first King of Islam was Muawiyyah and his dynasty was called the Omayyad dynast

Al-Nu'man b. Bashir, who said: "We were sitting in the masjid of the Messenger of Allah (*(Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)***), and Bashir was a man who did not speak much, so Abu Tha'labah Al-Khashnee came and said: 'Oh, Bashir bin Sa'ad, have you memorized the words of the Messenger of Allah (***(Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)***) regarding the rulers?' Huthayfah replied, 'I have memorized his words'. So Abu Tha'labah sat down and Huthayfah said, 'The Messenger of Allah (***(Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)***) said: "There shall be Prophethood (nubuwwa) among you for as long as Allah wishes it to be among you. Then it shall be lifted up when Allah wishes to lift it up. Then there shall be successorship (khilâfa) on the pattern (minhâj) of Prophetship for as long as Allah wishes it to be. Then it shall be lifted up when Allah wishes to lift it up. Then there shall be a trying kingship (mulkan 'âddan) for as long as Allah wishes it to be. Then it shall be lifted up when Allah wishes to lift it up. Then there shall be a tyrannical kingship (mulkan jabriyyatan) for as long as Allah wishes it to be. Then it shall be lifted up when Allah wishes to lift it up. Then there shall be successorship on the pattern of Prophetship."**

[Musnad Ahmad (4/273) No. 18430 with a sound chain and as indicated by al-Haythami in 'Majma al-Zawaid' (5/341) No. 8960]

15. PREDICATION THAT UMAR AND UTHMAN WOULD BE KILLED AS TWO MARTYRS

Anas ibn Maalik, narrated that Allah's Messenger (*(Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)***) climbed the (mountain) Uhud, Abu Bakr (RA), Umar and Uthman (RA) were with him. The mountain**

shook while they were on top of it. So, the Prophet (*(Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)*) said, "Steady, Uhud, For, on you are a Prophet, a Siddiq (truthful), and two shahids." (shahids is martyrs).

[Bukhari 3686, Tirmidhi 3717, Ahmed 12107, Abu Dawud 4651]

16. PREDICATION THAT KILLING WOULD BE RIFE SUCH THAT THE MAN WHO IS KILLING WOULD NOT KNOW WHY HE IS KILLING AND THE ONE KILLED WOULD NOT KNOW WHY HE/SHE WAS KILLED

This happens almost everyday in America people want to come to America even though it is very dangerous place.

Abu Huraira reported: The Prophet, *(Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)*, said, "Time will pass rapidly, good deeds will decrease, miserliness will increase, afflictions will appear, and there will be much upheaval." They said, "O Messenger of Allah, what is upheaval?" He said, "Killing! Killing!"

[Bukhari]

17. PREDICATION THAT THERE WOULD BE A SHORTAGE OF MEN SUCH THAT THERE WOULD BE 50 WOMEN FOR EVERY MAN

Narrated Anas: I will narrate to you a Hadith and none other than I will tell you about after it. I heard Allah's Messenger (*(Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)*) saying: From among the portents of the Hour are (the following): -1. Religious knowledge will decrease (by the death of religious learned men). -2. Religious ignorance will prevail. -3. There will be prevalence of open illegal sexual intercourse. -4. Women will increase in number and men will decrease in number so much so that one man will look after fifty women.

[Bukhari]

There is a city where men die at there early 30's. There are 30 women for every man.
Polygamy will be a necessity in those times; so therefore the sister's should love for their sisters what the love for themselves.

18. PREDICATION THAT IGNORANCE WOULD APPEAR, AND SCHOLARS WOULD DISAPPEAR, AND KNOWLEDGE WILL DISAPPEAR AND THAT IGNORANT PEOPLE WOULD PASS DODGY FATWAS

Narrated By Anas: Allah's Messenger said, "From among the portents of the Hour are (the following):

1. Religious knowledge will be taken away (by the death of Religious learned men).

2. (Religious) ignorance will prevail.

3. Drinking of Alcoholic drinks (will be very common).

4. There will be prevalence of open illegal sexual intercourse.

[Al-Bukhari (80) and Muslim (2671)]

The scholars are being imprisoned or killed.

Shaikh was treated badly by the Kuffar of Kenya, The black Kuffar are just as bad.

The black Kafir is just as bad as the white Kafir, it's not a race thing, and their hearts are alike and Obama killed more Muslims with drones than Bush.

19. TRUST (AMAANA) WILL DISAPPEAR

Hudhayfah (RA) narrated: Allah's Messenger (SAW) related to us two ahadith one of which I have seen take place and I await the other to happen. He said to us, "Faith came down deep into the roots of men's hearts. Then the Qur'an descended, so they learnt from the Qur'an and they learnt from the Sunnah (the right of faith)." After that he told us about withdrawal of trust (faith). He said, "A man will sleep and faith will be withdrawn from his heart leaving its mark like a speckle. He will sleep again and faith will be withdrawn leaving a mark like if a live coal dropped on your foot causing a water blister with nothing in it." Then, he picked up a pebble and dropped it on his foot. He said, "People will transact business with each other but there would hardly be one who honours his commitment, so that it would be said that among such-and-such tribe there is a man worth trusting, and a man will be praised as wise, very good and firm, though he will not have in his heart even so much faith as a grain of mustard seed." Indeed I had gone through the times when I bought and sold without hesitation. If a Muslim had to pay me my right then he came there himself to hand it over to me. If right he was a Jew or Christian, their chiefs got for me my rights. But, now-a-days, I do not deal with anyone though so-and-so and so-and-so do make transactions.

[Al-Bukhari (6497) and Muslim (143)]

People are more be very fraudulent.

Anas Ibn Malik (RA) narrated the Messenger of Allah (SAW) has never preached us without saying: "There is no faith for the one who has no amanah (trust) and no religion for the one who does not keep his promises."

[Musnad Ahmad (3/135) No. 12406, al-Sunan al-Kubra al-Bayhaqi (9/387) No. 18851]

Shaikh gave shahada to a woman in Jamaica, she complained to her Wali that she was being harassed, the person nearly got killed.

20. NO ONE WILL ESCAPE RIB'A (USURY)

Narrated Abu Hurayrah: The Prophet (peace be upon him) said: A time is certainly coming to mankind when only the receiver of usury will remain, and if he does not receive it, some of its vapour will reach him. Ibn Isa said: Some of its dust will reach him.

(Abu Dawud, Book 22, Number 3325)

When you go to gas station and you buy petrol, a lot of it is rib'a.

All the nations of the world will gather to wipe you out.

21. ALL THE NATIONS OF THE WORLD WILL GATHER TO WIPE YOU OUT THE WAY THEY GATHER FOR A MEAL

On the authority of Thawban the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "All the people of the world will soon summon one another to attack you as people gather around a table when invited to part take of its meal" Someone asked, 'will that be because of our small numbers at that

time?' He (the Prophet) replied: "No, you will be numerous at that time but you will be scum and rubbish like that carried down by a torrent, and Allah will take fear from the breast of your enemies and cast "wahn" into your hearts". Someone asked 'What is "wahn" O Messenger of Allah?' He replied "Love for the world and dislike of death."

[Sunan Abu Dawud (4/111) No. 4297, Musnad Ahmad (2/359) No. 8698]

22. THE MUSLIMS WILL ABANDON JIHAD BECAUSE OF THEIR (HOBB AD-DUNYA) LOVE OF THE DUNYA

It was narrated that 'Abdullah bin 'Umar said: "The Messenger of Allah (SAW) turned to us and said: 'O Muhajirin, there are five things with which you will be tested, and I seek refuge with Allah lest you live to see them: Immorality never appears among a people to such an extent that they commit it openly, but plagues and diseases that were never known among the predecessors will spread among them. They do not cheat in weights and measures but they will be stricken with famine, severe calamity and the oppression of their rulers. They do not withhold the Zakah of the wealth, but rain will be withheld from the sky, and were it not for the animals, no rain would fall on them. They do not break the covenant with Allah and His Messenger, but Allah will enable their enemies to overpower them and take some of what is in their hands. Unless their leaders rule according to the Book of Allah and seek all good from that which Allah has revealed, Allah will cause them to fight one another.

[Sunan Ibn Majah (Arabic/English), Vol. 5, pg. 222-223, Hadith #4019]

23. NEW DISEASES WILL APPEAR DUE TO PROMISCUITY

Allah (SWT) is the only Creator, AIDS was not created in a science lab.

24. WOMEN WILL BE DRESSED BUT STILL NAKED

This means see through clothing or tight clothing.

Abu Huraira reported Allah's Messenger (SAW) having said this: "Two are the types of the denizens of Hell whom I did not see: people having flogs like the tails of the ox with them and they would be beating people, and the women who would be dressed but appear to be naked, who would be inclined (to evil) and make their husbands incline towards it. Their heads would be like the humps of the camel inclined to one side. They will not enter Paradise and they would not smell its odour whereas its odour would be smelt from such and such distance.

[Sahih Muslim (3/1680) No. 2128]

25. PEOPLE WILL HAVE SEX IN PUBLIC

Narrated By Anas: Allah's Messenger said, "From among the portents of the Hour are (the following):

1. Religious knowledge will be taken away (by the death of Religious learned men).

2. (Religious) ignorance will prevail.

3. Drinking of Alcoholic drinks (will be very common).

4. There will be prevalence of open illegal sexual intercourse.

[Al-Bukhari (80) and Muslim (2671)]

The establishment of the pornography industry.

26. THE WORST OF MEN WILL BECOME YOUR LEADERS

Bush and Blair, Ariel Sharon; his head has been transformed into the head of a pig.

Hudhaifa ibn Yaman reported that Allah's Messenger (SAW) said, "By Him Who has my soul in His hand, the Last Hour will not come before you kill your imam, kill each other with your swords and the worst of you inherit your world (becoming your leaders)."

[Tirmidhi 2177, Ibn Majah 4043]

Bush and Blair invaded Iraq claiming it has stockpile of WMD.

They killed a million Muslims in Iraq, Afghanistan.

When the neocons become leaders in white house, they claimed to take out 7 countries in 5 years, Iraq, Iran, Syria, Lebanon, Sudan Somalia, Afghanistan.

It only a Muslim Countries.

They are thirsty for Muslim blood.

The white mens thirst for Muslim blood is insaciable.

North Korea, they claim its axis of evil but its not on the list.

27. MEN WILL WEAR SILK (BECOME FEMININE)

A gay cannot be a Muslim.

Don't compare homosexuality with adultery, there is nothing natural about homosexuality.

Narrated By Abu 'Amir or Abu Malik Al-Ash'ari: That he heard the Prophet saying, "From among my followers there will be some people who will consider illegal sexual intercourse, the wearing of silk, the drinking of alcoholic drinks and the use of musical instruments, as lawful. And there will be some people who will stay near the side of a mountain and in the evening their shepherd will come to them with their sheep and ask them for something, but they will say to him, 'Return to us tomorrow.' Allah will destroy them during the night and will let the mountain fall on them, and He will transform the rest of them into monkeys and pigs and they will remain so till the Day of Resurrection."

[Sahih Bukhari (7/106) No. 5590]

28. TO HOLD ON TO ISLAM IN THE LAST DAYS IS LIKE HOLDING ON TO A HOT COAL

Anas ibn Malik reported that Allah's Messenger (SAW) said, "A time will come on the people when the patient among them on his religion will be like one who holds live coal (in his hand).

[Sunan Tirmidhi (4/526) No. 2260]

29. ZINA AND ALCOHOL WILL BECOME RIFE

Narrated By Anas: Allah's Messenger said, "From among the portents of the Hour are (the following):

1. Religious knowledge will be taken away (by the death of Religious learned men).

2. (Religious) ignorance will prevail.

3. Drinking of Alcoholic drinks (will be very common).

4. There will be prevalence of open illegal sexual intercourse.

[Al-Bukhari (80) and Muslim (2671)]

30. VOICES WILL BE RAISED IN THE MASJID

Meaning that in the masjid if you have 10 people, you have 10 different Aqeeda and they argue among themselves.

But they (men) have broken their religion among them into sects, each group rejoicing in its belief.

(Al-Mu'minun 23:53)

Everyone will hang on to their beliefs stubbornly and because of that voices will be raised in the masjid because no one is willing to back down from his aqeedah.

31. THE UMMAH WILL BE SPLIT UP INTO GROUP OF 73 SECTS

All of them will be in Hellfire except one, Ahl al Sunnah wa jama'a

Abu Hurayrah narrated the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "The Jews were divided into seventy-one or seventy-two sects, and the Christians were divided into seventy-one or seventy-two sects, and my Ummah will be divided into seventy-three sects."

[Sunan Abu Dawud (4/197) No. 4596, Sunan Tirmidhi (5/25) No. 2640, Sunan Ibn Majah (5/128) No. 3991, Musnad Ahmad (2/332) No. 8377]

Abdullah ibn Amr (RA) reported that Allah's Messeenger (SAW) said, "The same things will be faced by my ummah as the Banu Isra'il faced as a shoe compares with (its pairing) shoe, to the extent that if there was anyone of them to have approached his mother (for sexual intercourse) then there will be in my ummah who would do that. And the Banu Isra'il divided into seventy-two sects and my ummah will divide into seventy-three sects, all of whom will go into the Fire except one millat (sect). "The sahabah (RA) asked (him), "Who are they, O Messenger of Allah (SAW)". He said, "(Who follow) what I am on and my companions (are on)."

[Sunan Tirmidhi (5/26) No. 2641, Mustadrak al-Haakim (1/218) No. 444]

32. THE APPEARANCE OF THE KHAWARIJ

The khawarij will recite Quran but it will not go beyond their throat, they will leave Islam as arrow comes out of its target.

Then there came a man with sunken eyes, bulging forehead, thick beard, fat raised cheeks, and clean-shaven head, and said, "O Muhammad! Be afraid of Allah! " The Prophet said, "Who would obey Allah if I disobeyed Him? (Allah). He trusts me over the people of the earth, but you do not trust me?" A man from the people (present then), who, I think, was Khalid bin Al-Walid, asked for permission to kill him, but the Prophet prevented him. When the man went away, the Prophet said, "Out of the offspring of this man, there will be people who will recite the Quran but it will not go beyond their throats, and they will go out of Islam as an arrow goes out through the game, and they will kill the Muslims and leave the idolaters. Should I live till they appear, I would kill them as the Killing of the nation of 'Ad."

[Sahih Bukhari, Vol 9, Book 93, Hadith #527]

They will kill Muslims, and leave alone the Mushrikeen.

To hate Muslims and love kuffar are qualities of Khawarij (dog of Jahannam).

33. ONE OF THE SOLDIERS OF KHAWARIJ, HIS HAND WILL LOOK LIKE BREAST

'Ubaidullah b. Abu Rafi', the freed slave of the Messenger of Allah (SAW), said: When Haruria (the Khawarij) set out and as he was with 'Ali bin Abi Talib (RA) they said, "There is no command but that of Allah." Upon this 'Ali said: كلمة حق أريد بها باطل The statement is true but it is intentionally applied (to support) a wrong (cause). The Messenger of Allah (may peace be upon him described their characteristics and I found these characteristics in them. They state the truth with their tongue, but it does not go beyond this part of their bodies (and the narrator pointed towards his throat). The most hateful among the creation of Allah us one black man among them (Khwarij). One of his hand is like the teat of a goat or the nipple of the breast. When 'Ali b. Abu Talib (Allah be pleased with him) killed them, he said: Search (for his dead body). They searched for him, but they did not find it (his dead body). Upon this he said: Go (and search for him). By Allah, neither I have spoken a lie nor has the lie been spoken to me. 'Ali said this twice and thrice. They then found him (the dead body) in a rain. They brought (his dead) body till they placed it before him (Hadrat 'Ali). 'Ubaidullah said: And, I was present at (that place) when this happened and when 'Ali said about them. A person narrated to me from Ibn Hanain that he said: I saw that black man.

[Sahih Muslim (2/749) No. 1066]

The hand of the khawarij would look like a breast, this prediction came to bass at battle of Hahruwan.

34. A fitna will come and a fitna will enter every house

Scholars say this fitna is the internet.

Narrated By Auf bin Mali: I went to the Prophet during the Ghazwa of Tabuk while he was sitting in a leather tent. He said, "Count six signs that indicate the approach of the Hour: my death, the conquest of Jerusalem, a plague that will afflict you (and kill you in great numbers) as the plague that afflicts sheep, the increase of wealth to such an extent that even if one is given one hundred Dinars, he will not be satisfied; then an affliction which no Arab house will escape, and then a truce between you and Bani Al-Asfar (i.e. the Byzantines) who will betray you and attack you under eighty flags. Under each flag will be twelve thousand soldiers.

[Sahih Bukhari, Vol 4, Book 53, Hadith #401]

Internet can be used for good, as you come here to learn your Deen.

35. PEOPLE WILL DIE SUDDENLY

Scholars explain this to mean heart attack will become rife.

Anas bin Malik (RA) narrated that the Prophet (SAW) said: "Among the signs that the Last Hour is near, is that the crescent would appear larger than its actual size and people would say: 'It appears as if it is only two days old.' and the masajid will be taken as streets, and sudden death will spread."

[Al-Mu'jam al-Awsat al-Tabarani (9/147) No. 9376]

36. TASLEEM AL KHAAS, PEOPLE WILL ONLY GIVE SALAM TO PEOPLE THEY KNOW, AND ANSWER TO THOSE THEY KNOW ON A PERSONAL LEVEL

On the authority of Ibn Masood (RA) the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "Among the signs of the last days is that people will give salam to only those who they know."

[Musnad Ahmad (1/405) No. 3848]

37. MUSLIMS WILL FOLLOW JEWS AND CHRISTIANS EVEN INSIDE A LIZARD HOLE

Abu Sa'eed al-Khudri (RA), who said that the Prophet (SAW) said: "They will follow the ways of those who came before them, handspan by handspan, cubit by cubit, until even if they entered a lizard's hole they will follow them." We said: "O Messenger of Allah, (do you mean) the Jews and Christians?" He said: "Who else?"

[Al-Bukhari (3456) and Muslim (2669)]

38. A MAN WILL NOT CARE HOW HE GETS THINGS WEATHER ITS HALAL OR HARAAM MEANS

On the authority of Abu Hurairah (RA) reported the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said; "Be prompt in doing good deeds (before you are overtaken) by turbulence which would be like a part of the dark night. A man would be a believer in the morning and turn to disbelief in the evening, or he would be a believer in the evening and turn disbeliever in the morning, and would sell his Faith for worldly goods."'

[Sahih Muslim (1/110) No. 118, Musnad Ahmad (2/303) No. 8017, Sunan Tirmidhi (4/487) No. 2195]

39. MASAJID WILL BE FULL, BUT DEVOID OF TRUE GUIDANCE

The proliferation of Masjid Dirar- which was set up to spread a false version of Islam.

And as for those who put up a mosque by way of harming and disbelief, and to disunite the believers, and as an outpost for those who warred against Allah and His Messenger (Muhammad SAW) a foretime, they will indeed swear that their intention is nothing but good. Allah bears witness that they are certainly liars.

(At-Tawbah 9:107)

Most of the masajid in dar al harb are masjid-dirar: they will close you down and they preach "democracy" they close you down if you speak the Haq.

40. MASAJID WILL BE DECORATED, BUT THOSE WHO DECORATE THEM WILL NEGLECT THEIR HEART

The Prophet of Allah, Muhammad (sal Allahu alaihi wa sallam), said: "The Hour will not come to pass until people vie in boasting with each other in building masjids."

[Abu Dawud]

41. PEOPLE WILL LOOK AFTER THEIR CLOTHES, BUT NOT THEIR RELIGION

There are groups who emphasize the clothing but neglect the right Aqeedah.

Ibn Abbas (radi Allahu anhu) said: "Indeed you will embellish the masjids [and decorate them] in a similar way the Christians and Jews did to their places of worship."

[No takhreej]

42. 30 FALSE PROPHETS WILL APPEAR

On the authority of Abu Huraira (RA) the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "The Last Hour would not come until there would arise about thirty impostors, liars, and each one of them would claim that he is a messenger of Allah."

[Al-Bukhari (3609) and Muslim (157)]

43. EARTH QUAKES SHALL INCREASE AS SIGN OF THE LAST DAYS

Narrated Ibn 'Umar: (The Prophet) said, "O Allah! Bless our Sham and our Yemen." People said, "Our Najd as well." The Prophet again said, "O Allah! Bless our Sham and Yemen." They said again, "Our Najd as well." On that the Prophet said, "There will appear earthquakes and afflictions, and from there will come out the side of the head of Satan."

[Sahih Bukhari (2/33) No. 1037]

44. A MAN WILL PASS BY A GRAVE AND SAY "I WISH I WAS INSIDE THAT GRAVE" BECAUSE HE CANT COPE WITH THE FITNA

45. PEOPLE WILL BELIEVE A LIAR AND THEY WONT BELIEVE A MAN WHO IS SPEAKING THE TRUTH

Anas ibn Malik (RA) narrated the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said, 'The time of the Dajjal will be years of confusion. People will believe a liar, and disbelieve one who tells the truth. People will distrust one who is trustworthy, and trust one who is treacherous; and the Ruwaybidah will have a say.' Someone asked, 'Who are the Ruwaybidah?' He said, 'Those who rebel against Allah and will have a say in general affairs.'"

[Musnad Ahmad (3/220) No. 13322]

Ruwaybidah, women who are not important, for example prostitutes, serve alcohol in pubs, whose jobs are not noble.

09 RIE THE 15 CONDITIONS TO BE SINCERE TO ALLAH {NOVEMBER 30-31 2013}

ROOT ISLAMIC EDUCATION Part 15 / 16

THE 15 CONDITIONS TO BE SINCERE TO ALLAH

NOVEMBER 30 & DECEMBER 01 2013 / 26 MUHARRAM 1435 HIJRI

By Shaikh Abdullah al Faisal

Edited By Abu Hafiza & Jansep2001

In order for you to be sincere, with certain conditions have to be met.

Sincerity is the opposite of hypocrisy.

In order for you to be a real Muslim who is sincere to Allah (SWT), 15 conditions have to be met.

CONDITION # 1:
TO BELIEVE THAT ALLAH EXISTS WITHOUT HARBOURING DOUBTS IN YOUR HEART ABOUT THE EXISTANCE OF ALLAH

Allah (SWT) said in the Quran surah Al Baqarah verse 10

In their hearts is a disease (of doubt and hypocrisy) and Allah has increased their disease. A painful torment is theirs because they used to tell lies.

(Al-Baqarah 2:10)

All the scholars of Islam say the disease; by Allah (SWT) is talking about is the disease of doubt and hypocrisy.

You are not allowed to doubt whether Allah (SWT) exists.

Allah (SWT) said in the Quran surah Al Hujurat verse 15

Only those believers have believed in Allah and His Messenger, and afterward doubt not but strive with their wealth and their lives for the Cause of Allah. Those! They are the truthful.

(Al-Hujurat 49:15)

You are not to allowed to doubt fundamental principles of Islam.

If you have such doubts, you are not sincere to Allah (SWT) and you have left the fold of Islam.

Certainty is one of the seven conditions of Shahada.

The moment you doubt Allah's existence, you have left the fold of Islam.

CONDITION # 2:
TO BELIEVE ALLAH IS THE ONLY CREATOR

This concept is Called Tawheed Ar Rububiyyah.

There is no Creator or Lord besides Allah (SWT)

Allah (SWT) said in the Quran surah Yusuf verse 39 and Surah Al Kahf verse 38:

"O two companions of the prison! Are many different lords (gods) better or Allah, the One, the Irresistible?

(Yusuf 12:39)

But as for my part (I believe) that He is Allah, my Lord and none shall I associate as partner with my Lord.

(Al-Kahf 18:38)

Prophet Yusuf (AS) asked the above question to teach the companions of the prison the concept of Tawheed Ar Rububiyyah.

Allah (SWT) said in the Quran surah Al Falaq verse 1 and 2:

Say: "I seek refuge with (Allah) the Lord of the daybreak, "From the evil of what He has created;

(Al-Falaq 113:1-2)

And Allah (SWT) said in the Quran surah Al Hajj verse 73

O mankind! A similitude has been coined, so listen to it (carefully): Verily! Those on whom you call besides Allah, cannot create (even) a fly, even though they combine together for the purpose. And if the fly snatched away a thing from them, they would have no power to release it from the fly. So weak are (both) the seeker and the sought.

(Al-Hajj 22:73)

If you put all the scientists in the world in a science lab, they cannot even create a housefly.
Allah (SWT) is the only Creator.

The fly is the most despicable creation of Allah (SWT)and It is not noble like the horse.
Scientists cannot create a fly because a fly needs a soul and only Allah (SWT) can give the fly a soul.

Allah (SWT) said in the Quran surah Al Muminun verse 91:

No son (or offspring or children) did Allah beget, nor is there any ilah (god) along with Him; (if there had been many gods), behold, each god would have taken away what he had created, and some would have tried to overcome others! Glorified be Allah above all that they attribute to Him!

(Al-Mu'minun 23:91)

There are things that are haram for Allah (SWT) to do. It is haram for Allah (SWT) to create a god and give him the same powers as Him.

If there were more than one god, when they had a dispute each god would have taken away what he created.

Some gods would have tried to topple others.

Even the pagan Arabs believed Allah (SWT) is the only Creator.

Allah (SWT) said in the Quran surah Luqman verse 25

And if you (O Muhammad SAW) ask them: "Who has created the heavens and the earth," they will certainly say: "Allah." Say: "All the praises and thanks be to Allah!" But most of them know not.

(Luqman 31:25)

They acknowledged Tawheed Ar Rububiyyah.

Allah (SWT) creates your actions.

Allah (SWT) created your action when you got up to pray fajr.

"While Allah has created you and what you make"

(As-Saffat 37:96)

The mutazilites do not agree with this. They say we create our actions.

If your actions were created by Allah (SWT), why is there a thing called reward and punishment?

The answer is when your perpetrated your actions, you were a free human being exercising you free will.

No one put a gun at your head and forced you to drink alcohol or commit zina.

The Prophet (SAWS) said: "The pen has been lifted for three: the insane until he regains his sanity, the child until he reaches puberty and the sleeper until he wakes up."

(Muslim and Bukhari)

CONDITION # 3:
TO BELIEVE IN HIS 99 NAMES AND ATTRIBUTES

This concept is called Tawheed Asma wa Sifaat.

Therefore, we describe Allah (SWT) with his 99 names and attributes and we refrain from attributing to Allah what He did not attribute to Himself.

Allah (SWT) said in the Quran surah Yusuf verse 40:

"You do not worship besides Him but only names which you have named (forged), you and your fathers, for which Allah has sent down no authority.

(Yusuf 12:40)

The Muslims are unique because they are the only ones with Tawheed Asma Wa Sifaat as an integral part of their Aqeedah.

The Jews and Christians do not have Tawheed Asma wa Sifaat as part of their Aqeeda, they ascribe the most derogatory names to Allah (SWT).

The Christians say Allah (SWT) has a son.

Allah (SWT) asks how He can beget a son when He has no wife.

Allah (SWT) said in the Quran surah Al An'am verse 101:

He is the Originator of the heavens and the earth. How can He have children when He has no wife? He created all things and He is the All-Knower of everything.

(Al-An'am 6:101)

Stop accusing Allah (SWT) of having an affair.

You are living in darul harb and you have become desensitised to the lie that Allah (SWT) has a son.
It no longer touches a nerve with you.

Allah (SWT) said in the Quran surah Maryam verse 88 to 92:

And they say: "The Most Beneficent (Allah) has begotten a son (or offspring or children) [as the Jews say: 'Uzair (Ezra) is the son of Allah, and the Christians say that He has begotten a son ['Iesa (Christ)], and the pagan Arabs say that He has begotten daughters (angels, etc.)]." Indeed, you have brought forth (said) a terrible evil thing. Whereby the heavens are almost torn, and the earth is split asunder, and the mountains fall in ruins, That they ascribe a son (or offspring or children) to the Most Beneficent (Allah). But it is not suitable for (the Majesty of) the Most Beneficent (Allah) that He should beget a son (or offspring or children).

(Maryam 19:88-92)

You are not allowed to become desensitised to this lie.

Shaikh Muhammad Ibn Saalih al-'Uthaymeen said: "The first type is when the Hukm of Allah is removed and replaced with another Taghuutee Hukm, so that the Hukm of the Shari'ah is eliminated between the people and he puts in its place another Hukm from the fabrication of the humans and they remove the laws of the Shari'ah concerning the Mu'amalah (i. e. the general actions between people) and they put in its place fabricated laws and this, without doubt, is Istib'daal (i. e. replacement) of the Shari'ah of Allah subhaanahuu wa-ta'ala, with other than it. And this is Kufr which removes one from the Milla because this person put himself at the level of the

Creator because he shara'a (legislated) for the slaves of Allah that which Allah ta'ala did not give permission for and that is Shirk in His, ta'ala's saying: "Or have they partners with Allâh (false gods), who have instituted for them a religion, which Allâh has not allowed?"

(Ash-Shu'ara, 21) – "Fiqh Al-'Ebaadaat", #60

You need to believe in Allah's 99 names and attributes without seven deviations:

1. TASHBEEH

Some say tamtheel.

That is to make Allah (SWT) similar to His creation.

An example is to say Allah (SWT) hears like us or sees like us.

Allah (SWT) said in the Quran surah Ash Shura and Al Ikhlas:

The Creator of the heavens and the earth. He has made for you mates from yourselves, and for the cattle (also) mates. By this means, He creates you (in the wombs). There is nothing like unto Him, and He is the All-Hearer, the All-Seer.

(Ash-Shura 42:11)

"And there is none co-equal or comparable unto Him."

(Al-Ikhlas 112:4)

When you make Allah's creation similar to Him, you have become a mushabbiha.

The mushabbiha is outside the fold of Islam because this is major kufr.

2. TAKYEEF

Takyeef means to specify the nature of Allah's names and attributes and to give Allah (SWT) a form or shape.

You have to believe in Allah's (SWT) names and attributes without takyeef (Specify).

Ja'far Ibn Abdullah narrated: We were with Malik Ibn Anas when a man came to him and said: “O Abu Abdullah (Allah said) 'Ar-Rahman upon the Throne Istawa' (20:5), how was His Istiwa? Imam

Malik inclined his head and was silent until the sweat of fever covered his brow, then he looked up and said: "Istiwa is not unknown, the Kayf (how) is uncomprehendable, believing in it is wajib (obligatory), and asking about it is bid'ah (innovation), and I do not think that you are anything but an innovator." Then he ordered that the man be expelled.

[Abu-Naeem Al-Asbahani in 'Hilyatul-Awliya wa Tabaqat Al-Asfiya' (Vol. 6, pg. 325-326)]

The reason why the man was kicked out the study circle is that hypocrisy is contagious.

The reason why he is asking this question is that he is searching for a reason to apostate from Islam.

3. TAJSEEM

Tajseem is anthropomorphism

This is to give Allah(SWT) human body parts.

A person who does this is called a mujassima; He believes Allah (SWT) has a body like the human body. You are not allowed to say Allah has a jism (body).

Allah (SWT) has a dhaat (person).

We don't know what Allah's person looks like.

To use the word jism (body) to describe Allah (SWT) is an act of kufr.

4. TA'TEEL

Ta'teel means to deny Allah's (SWT) 99 names and attributes.

The people who deny Allah's names and attributes are the mutzilites.

They are the mu'attila.

They claim Allah (SWT) is one God, Ar-Rahman is another god and As-Salam is another god.

They believe they are the only people of Tawheed because they only believe in Allah (SWT).

They believe the 99 names of Allah (SWT) are other gods.

The Prophet is one person but he is called different names: Al-mukhtar, Muhammad, Mustafa, Abul Qassim, etc.

Allah (SWT) said in the Quran surah Al A'raf verse 180:

And (all) the Most Beautiful Names belong to Allah, so call on Him by them, and leave the company of those who belie or deny (or utter impious speech against) His Names. They will be requited for what they used to do.

(Al-A'raf 7:180)

If Allah (SWT) tells you that he does something, don't say that he doesn't do it.

Don't say that you don't believe that Allah (SWT) descends in the last third of the night.

khalid ibn abdallah al-qasri said he's going to sacrifice Jaad ibn Dirham because Jaad said that Allah didn't talk to Musa (AS).

'Abdur-Rahmaan Ibn Muhammad Ibn Habeeb Ibn Abee Habeeb on the authority of his father, on the authority of his grandfather [who] said: I witnessed Khaalid Ibn 'Abdullah Al-Qasree - and he addressed them at Waasit -"Oh People, make sacrifice, may Allah accept it from you. Verily I am sacrificing Al-Ja'd Ibn Dirham, for indeed he claims that Allah did not take Ibrahim as a khaleel (close friend), and [that] He did not speak to Moosa. Most Perfect is He and exalted is He from what Al-Ja'd says." Then he descended and slaughtered him. I say: And the Jahmiyyah and Mu'tazilah speak with this, and they distort the text of the revelation regarding that, and they claim that the Lord is purified of that (i.e. having spoken to Moses and taken Ibrahim asa khalil).

[Mukhtasar al-Uluww of adh-Dhahabi, (p.134)]

Their logic is that Allah (SWT) could not have talked to Musa because this means Allah (SWT) has a tongue and this is making Allah similar to man.

A stone used to give salam to the Prophet and stones don't have tongues.

5. TAFWEED

Tafweed is agnosticism.

The mufawwida say we are not intelligent enough to know the meaning of Allah's names and attributes.

Ibn Taymiyyah asked them if Allah's names are beautiful. They said yes. Ibn Taymiyyah asked them how you came to this conclusion if you don't know the meaning of His names.

6. TA'WEEL

Ta'weel means to give a wrong interpretation of the meaning of Allah's names and attributes.

The goofy Sufis, the Shiites and the barelvis practice ta'weel.

(Allah) said: "O Iblis (Satan)! What prevents you from prostrating yourself to one whom I have created with Both My Hands. Are you too proud (to fall prostrate to Adam) or are you one of the highly exalted?"

(Sad 38:75)

They interpret Hands in the above ayah to mean power.

This is an example of ta'weel.

Allah (SWT) warned you about ta'weel in surah 6:68.

And when you (Muhammad SAW) see those who engage in a false conversation about Our Verses (of the Qur'an) by mocking at them, stay away from them till they turn to another topic. And if Shaitan (Satan) causes you to forget, then after the remembrance sit not you in the company of those people who are the Zalimun (polytheists and wrongdoers, etc.).

(Al-An'am 6:68)

Ta'weel means to put a spin on the hadith or the ayah.

They spin it out of context.

The Authority Of Abu Hurayrah: The Messenger of Allah (peace be upon him) said : "Our Lord (glorified and exalted be He) descends each night to the earth's sky when there remains the final third of the night, and He says: Who is saying a prayer to Me that I may answer it? Who is asking something of Me that I may give it him? Who is asking forgiveness of Me that I may forgive him?"

[Reporters. It was related by al-Bukhari 1145 (also by Muslim 758, Malik 619, at-Tirmidhi 3498 and Abu Dawud 1315)]

They put a spin on the hadith that Allah (SWT) descends each night, by saying an angel descends on behalf of Allah every night.

Ibn Taymiyyah refuted them by saying in the hadith it says Who is asking forgiveness of Me that I may forgive him?. It is impossible for an angel to forgive

7. TAHREEF

Tahreef means to change the meaning by changing the spelling or the vowel.

Kalamallahu means Allah (SWT) spoke to him.

Kalamallaha means he spoke to Allah

This is an example of tahreef (to change the meaning by changing the spelling).

The Jews are guilty of this.

Allah (SWT) said in the Quran surah TA HA verse 5

The Most Beneficent (Allah) Istawa (rose over) the (Mighty) Throne (in a manner that suits His Majesty).

(Ta-Ha 20:5)

Istawaa means Allah (SWT) rose over the Throne.

Istawlaa means Allah (SWT) has conquered the Throne.

Some people change istawaa to istawlaa.

An example of tahreef in regards to tafseer is to give a definition of a word, which is unknown to the Arabs.
Khatam means the last.

The Qadiyanis of India say khatam means Muhammad (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*) is the best prophet, not the last Prophet.

No Arab understands khatam to mean best.

If the Arabs want to say best, they say ahsan, afdal or atyab.

They say khair for best.

They gave a definition of an Arabic word, which is unknown to the Arabs.

Tahreef is to give a false definition of a word deliberately to lead people astray.

CONDITION # 4:
TO BELIEVE ALLAH IS THE ONLY LEGISLATOR

This concept is called Tawheed Hakimiyyah

According to the madkhalis, Tawheed Hakimiyyah is a bid'ah.

A thing is classified as a bid'ah if it is not found in Qur'an or Sunnah.

However if the thing is found in Quran or sunnah, you are not allowed to call the thing a bid'ah.

For example, to give an Eid card to your wife on Eid day is not bid'ah because Eid is a symbol of Islam.

How can the madkhalis say Tawheed hakimiyyah is a bid'ah when Prophet Yusuf taught the 4 tawheeds in prison in Egypt?

How can the madkhalis say to dismantle the sharia is a minor kufr when we have five fataawa from five scholars to say that it is a major kufr and that it is the ijma of the Muslims that it is major kufr?

How can the madkhalis go against the ijma of the ummah?

Allah (SWT) said in the Quran surah An Nisa verse 115:

And whoever contradicts and opposes the Messenger (Muhammad SAW) after the right path has been shown clearly to him, and follows other than the believers' way. We shall keep him in the path he has chosen, and burn him in Hell - what an evil destination.

(An-Nisa 4:115)

Allah (SWT) warned those who go against the ijma of the ummah in the above ayah.

Ibn Taymiyyah (rh) said: “And it is known from the religion (of Islam) by necessity and by the

consensus of all Muslims that whoever legalizes to follow other than the religion of Islam or a Shariah other than the Shariah of Muhammad (SAW), he is a Kaafir. And his kufr is similar to that of the one who believes in some part of the book (Quran) and reject some of it."

[Majmua al-Fataawa (28/524)]

Ibn Kathir (rh) said: "So Whosoever abandons the wise Shariah which was revealed upon Muhammad ibn Abdullah, the seal of the prophets, and goes to other abrogated Shariah for judgment, he becomes a Kaafir. So how about the one who goes to al-Yaasiq (man-made law) for judgment and gives it precedence (over the Shariah of Muhammad (SAW). Whosoever does this has become a Kaafir by the Ijma of the Muslims."

[Al-Bidayah Wan-Nihayah, (Vol. 13, p119)]

While 'Allama al-Shinqiti-May Allah be merciful with him-has said: To commit shirk with Allah in judging is of the same meaning as to commit shirk in His worship, there is no difference between the two in any manner. There is no difference in any sense between he who follows a system (nizam) other than Allah's system or law other than Allah's law (sharia) and he who worships an idol or prostrates to a false god. They are the same and both are polytheists [associating others] with Allah.

[Adwa' al-Bayan, (7/162)]

**Shaikh 'Abdul-'Azeez Ibn 'Abdullah Ibn Baaz said: "There is no Eeman for the one who believes the laws
of the people and their opinions are superior to the Hukm of Allah and His Messenger or that they are equal to it or that they resemble it or who leaves it or replaces it with fabricated laws and institutions invented by people, even if he believes that the laws of Allah are more encompassing and more just."**

[Wujoob Tah'keem Shari'ah Allah' (pg. 16-17)]

Shaikh Muhammad Ibn Saalih al-'Uthaymeen said: "The first type is when the Hukm of Allah is removed and replaced with another Taghuutee Hukm, so that the Hukm of the Shari'ah is eliminated between the people and he puts in its place another Hukm from the fabrication of the humans and they remove the laws of the Shari'ah concerning the Mu'amalah (i. e. the general actions between people) and they put in its place fabricated laws and this, without doubt is Istib'daal (i. e. replacement) of the Shari'ah of Allah subhaanahuu wa-ta'ala, with other than it And this is Kufr which removes one from the Milla because this person put himself at the level of the Creator because he shara'a (legislated) for the slaves of Allah that which Allah ta'ala did not give

permission for and that is Shirk in His, ta'ala's saying "Or have they partners with Allâh (false gods), who have instituted for them a religion, which Allâh has not allowed"

(Ash-Shu'ara, 21) – "Fiqh Al-'Ebaadaat", #60

CONDITION # 5:
TO BELIEVE ALLAH ALONE DESERVES TO BE WORSHIPPED

This concept is called Tawheed Ibadah.

Allah (SWT) said in the Quran Surah An Nisa verse 48:

Verily, Allah forgives not that partners should be set up with him in worship, but He forgives except that (anything else) to whom He pleases, and whoever sets up partners with Allah in worship, he has indeed invented a tremendous sin.

(An-Nisa 4:48)

Tawheed Ibadah is to single out Allah (SWT) for your worship.

Allah (SWT) mentioned the Jinn before humans because the Jinn were on Earth 2000 years before we were created.

Allah (SWT) said in the Quran Surah Adh Dhariyat verse 56:

And I (Allah) created not the jinns and humans except they should worship Me (Alone).

(Adh-Dhariyat 51:56)

Allah (SWT) warned the Prophet about shirk in Surah 39:65.

And indeed it has been revealed to you (O Muhammad SAW), as it was to those (Allah's Messengers) before you: "If you join others in worship with Allah, (then) surely (all) your deeds will be in vain, and you will certainly be among the losers."

(Az-Zumar 39:65)

What makes you think Mother Theresa stands a chance when Allah (SWT) warned Muhammad (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)* about shirk.

Allah (SWT) said in the Quran Surah Az Zumar verse 3:

Surely, the religion (i.e. the worship and the obedience) is for Allah only. And those who take Auliya' (protectors and helpers) besides Him (say) : "We worship them only that they may bring us near to Allah." Verily, Allah will judge between them concerning that wherein they differ. Truly, Allah guides not him who is a liar, and a disbeliever.

(Az-Zumar 39:3)

Allah (SWT) dismissed them as liars and kaafirs in the above ayah.

There are three grave worshippers who claim to be Muslims: the Shiites, the barelvis and the Sufis.

Allah (SWT) said in the Quran surah An Nur Verse 39:

As for those who disbelieve, their deeds are like a mirage in a desert. The thirsty one thinks it to be water, until he comes up to it, he finds it to be nothing, but he finds Allah with him, Who will pay him his due (Hell). And Allah is Swift in taking account.

(An-Nur 24:39)

People like Mother Theresa will come on Judgement Day expecting to find good deeds piled up.

There won't be any pious deeds because she did shirk.

A mushrik has no hope in the hereafter.

Allah (SWT) said in the Quran surah At Tawbah verse 113:

It is not (proper) for the Prophet and those who believe to ask Allah's Forgiveness for the Mushrikun (polytheists, idolaters, pagans, disbelievers in the Oneness of Allah) even though they be of kin, after it has become clear to them that they are the dwellers of the Fire (because they died in a state of disbelief).

(At-Tawbah 9:113)

This is why it is haram for you to make a dua to Allah (SWT) for Him to forgive a pagan.

According to the wicked scholars, we give the excuse of ignorance to the mushrikeen because they didn't know better.

We beg to differ because the Qur'an says otherwise.

Allah (SWT) said in the Quran Surah Al Araf verse 172:

And (remember) when your Lord brought forth from the Children of Adam, from their loins, their seed (or from Adam's loin his offspring) and made them testify as to themselves (saying) : "Am I not your Lord?" They said: "Yes! We testify," lest you should say on the Day of Resurrection: "Verily, we have been unaware of this."

(Al-A'raf 7:172)

Allah (SWT) took away the excuse of ignorance from the people who worship false deities in the above ayah so didn't listen to the wicked scholars

Allah (SWT) said in the Quran Surah Al Baiyinah verse 1:

Those who disbelieve from among the people of the Scripture (Jews and Christians) and among Al-Mushrikun, were not going to leave (their disbelief) until there came to them clear evidence.

(Al-Baiyinah 98:1)

All the sincere scholars of Islam say Allah (SWT) made takfeer on the kuffar even before the evidence was brought to them in the above ayah because of their shirk.

The Christians committed shirk by worshipping Jesus.

The Jews committed shirk by taking their rabbis and lords besides Allah (SWT).

Narrated from Anas (RA) that a man said: “O Messenger of Allah, where is my father?” He said: “In Hell.” When he turned away, he called him back and said: “My father and your father are in Hell.”

[Sahih Muslim (Vol. 1, pg. 191) No. 203]

The Prophet's father died before Muhammad (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*)was born but he is still in the hellfire.

This is proof that there is no such thing as the excuse of ignorance for someone who worshipped a false deity.

CONDTION # 6:
YOU NEED TO SPEND IN THE CAUSE OF ALLAH

By no means shall you attain Al-Birr (piety, righteousness, etc., it means here Allah's Reward, i.e. Paradise), unless you spend (in Allah's Cause) of that which you love; and whatever of good you spend, Allah knows it well.

(Al Imran 3:92)

O you who believe! If you help (in the cause of) Allah, He will help you, and make your foothold firm.

(Muhammad 47:7)

But he has made no effort to pass on the path that is steep. And what will make you know the path that is steep? (It is) Freeing a neck (slave, etc.). Or giving food in a day of hunger (famine), To an orphan near of kin. Or to a Miskin (poor) afflicted with misery.

(Al-Balad 90:11-16)

There are two highways: the steep highway that takes you to Paradise and the flat highway that takes you to the hellfire.

People prefer the flat highway because it is easier to travel on.

The majority of people will always be kuffar.

Allah (SWT) said in the Quran Surah Yusuf verse 103:

And most of mankind will not believe even if you desire it eagerly.

(Yusuf 12:103)

Allah (SWT) cursed the majority in many occasions in the Qur'an.

Allah (SWT) said in the Quran Surah Al Anam verse 116:

And if you obey most of those on earth, they will mislead you far away from Allah's Path. They follow nothing but conjectures, and they do nothing but lie.

(Al-An'am 6:116)

CONDITION # 7:

TO PRACTICE AL WALAA WAL BARAA (TO LOVE AND HATE FOR THE SAKE OF ALLAH)

Allah (SWT) said in the Quran Surah Al Mumtahinah Verse: 1 and 4:

O you who believe! Take not My enemies and your enemies (i.e. disbelievers and polytheists, etc.) as friends, showing affection towards them, while they have disbelieved in what has come to you of the truth (i.e. Islamic Monotheism, this Qur'an, and Muhammad SAW), and have driven out the Messenger (Muhammad SAW) and yourselves (from your homeland) because you believe in Allah your Lord! If you have come forth to strive in My Cause and to seek My Good Pleasure, (then take not these disbelievers and polytheists, etc., as your friends). You show friendship to them in secret, while I am All-Aware of what you conceal and what you reveal. And whosoever of you (Muslims) does that, then indeed, he has gone (far) astray, (away) from the Straight Path.

(Al-Mumtahinah 60:1)

Indeed there has been an excellent example for you in Ibrahim (Abraham) and those with him, when they said to their people: "Verily, we are free from you and whatever you worship besides Allah, we have rejected you, and there has started between us and you, hostility and hatred for ever, until you believe in Allah Alone," except the saying of Ibrahim (Abraham) to his father: "Verily, I will ask for forgiveness (from Allah) for you, but I have no power to do anything for you before Allah." Our Lord! In You (Alone) we put our trust, and to You (Alone) we turn in repentance, and to You (Alone) is (our) final Return,

(Al-Mumtahinah 60:4)

And Allah (SWT) said in the Quran Surah Al Imran Verse 118:

O you who believe! Take not as (your) Bitanah (advisors, consultants, protectors, helpers, friends, etc.) those outside your religion (pagans, Jews, Christians, and hypocrites) since they will not fail to do their best to corrupt you. They desire to harm you severely. Hatred has already appeared from their mouths, but what their breasts conceal is far worse. Indeed, We have made plain to you the Ayat (proofs,
evidences, verses) if you understand.

(Al Imran 3:118)

The Abassid caliph, Musta'sim had a shia as his advisor in 1258 C.E.

This shia was spying for the Tatars.

He told Musta'sim to cut back on his army.

Musta'sim was humiliated because he took a shia as his advisor.

A Shia is a Zoroastrian.

A Sufi is a Christian.

A Madkhali is a Jew.

A Barelvi is a Hindu.

All these four are spineless hypocrites who are pretending to be Muslims.

If you ask a Sufi where Allah (SWT) is, he will say Allah is everywhere just like the Christians.

Allah (SWT) said in the Quran Surah Al Mujadilah verse 22:

You (O Muhammad SAW) will not find any people who believe in Allah and the Last Day, making friendship with those who oppose Allah and His Messenger (Muhammad SAW), even though they were their fathers, or their sons, or their brothers, or their kindred (people). For such He has written Faith in their hearts, and strengthened them with Ruh (proofs, light and true guidance) from Himself. And We will admit them to Gardens (Paradise) under which rivers flow, to dwell therein (forever). Allah is pleased with them, and they with Him. They are the Party of Allah. Verily, it is the Party of Allah that will be the successful.

(Al-Mujadilah 58:22)

CONDITION # 8:
TO MAKE HAJJ ONCE IN YOUR LIFETIME IF YOU ARE ABLE TO DO SO TO ALLAH'S HOUSE

manifest signs (for example), the Maqam (place) of Ibrahim (Abraham); whosoever enters it, he attains security. And Hajj (pilgrimage to Makkah) to the House (Ka'bah) is a duty that mankind owes to Allah, those who can afford the expenses (for one's conveyance, provision and residence); and whoever disbelieves [i.e. denies Hajj (pilgrimage to Makkah), then he is a disbeliever of Allah], then Allah stands not in need of any of the 'Alamin (mankind and jinns).

(Al Imran 3:97)

If a woman makes Hajj without a mahram, her hajj is accepted.

Ali (RA) narrated that Allah's Messenger (SAW) said: "He who possess enough food for the

trip, a means of transportation to reach to Makkah, and yet does not perform Hajj, then he dies, he would then die as a Jew or a Christian...”

[Sunan Tirmidhi (3/176) No. 812, Bayhaqi in 'Shu'ab al-Iman' (5/443) No. 3692, Musnad al-Bazzaar (3/87-88) No. 861]

Al-Hafiz Abu Ishaq Ibrahim bin `Abdur-Rahman bin Ibrahim bin Duhaym recorded that Damrah narrated that two men took their dispute to the Prophet (SAW), and he gave a judgment to the benefit of whoever among them had the right. The person who lost the dispute said, “I do not agree.” The other person asked him, “What do you want then” He said, “Let us go to Abu Bakr As-Siddiq.” They went to Abu Bakr and the person who won the dispute said, “We went to the Prophet (SAW) with our dispute and he issued a decision in my favor.” Abu Bakr said, “Then the decision is that which the Messenger of Allah (SAW) issued.” The person who lost the dispute still rejected the decision and said, “Let us go to `Umar bin Al-Khattab.” When they went to `Umar, the person who won the dispute said, “We took our dispute to the Prophet (SAW) and he decided in my favor, but this man refused to submit to the decision.” `Umar bin Al-Khattab asked the second man and he concurred. `Umar went to his house and emerged from it holding aloft his sword. He struck the head of the man who rejected the Prophet’s decision with the sword and killed him. Consequently, Allah revealed, [فَلا وَرَبِّكَ لَا يُؤْمِنُونَ حَتَّى يُحَكِّمُوكَ فِيمَا شَجَرَ بَيْنَهُمْ] (But no, by your Lord, they can have no Faith, until they make you judge in all disputes between them... (An-Nisa 4:65)).

[Tafseer Ibn Katheer (2/351-352)]

The best person to walk the face of the earth was Muhammad (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*) and he made hajj once.

Ali (RA) narrated that Allah’s Messenger (SAW) said: “He who possess enough food for the trip, a means of transportation to reach to Makkah, and yet does not perform Hajj, then he dies, he would then die as a Jew or a Christian...”

[Sunan Tirmidhi (3/176) No. 812, Bayhaqi in 'Shu'ab al-Iman' (5/443) No. 3692, Musnad al-Bazzaar (3/87-88) No. 861]

It is not neccessary to make hajj six times; you should give the opportunity to others who haven't been Hajj is a debt that you owe Allah (SWT).

In it are manifest signs (for example), the Maqam (place) of Ibrahim (Abraham); whosoever enters it, he attains security. And Hajj (pilgrimage to Makkah) to the House (Ka'bah) is a duty that mankind owes to Allah, those who can afford the expenses (for one's conveyance, provision and residence); and whoever disbelieves [i.e. denies Hajj (pilgrimage to Makkah), then he is a disbeliever of Allah], then Allah stands not in need of any of the 'Alamin (mankind and jinns).

(Al Imran 3:97)

The Prophet (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)* said anyone who dies without making Hajj and doesn't have a good reason dies the death of a Jew or a Christian.

CONDITION # 9:
TO DO DAWAH TO ENJOIN RIGHT AND FORBID WRONG

This is a religious duty.

Let there arise out of you a group of people inviting to all that is good (Islam), enjoining Al-Ma'ruf (i.e. Islamic Monotheism and all that Islam orders one to do) and forbidding Al-Munkar (polytheism and disbelief and all that Islam has forbidden). And it is they who are the successful.

(Al Imran 3:104)

On the authority of Abu Umar who said: Allah sent two angels to destroy a township with a natural disaster, but when they got there they found a man praying in the mosque. They went back to Allah and said: 'O Allah we found a man praying in the mosque.' Allah said to the two angels: 'Go back and destroy the township with that man as well because not once did he ever frown when he saw the people indulging in haram.'

[Ibnul Qayyim, al-Jawaab al-Kaafi (1/46)]

The Jews who broke the sabbath were turned into swine.

And fear the Fitnah (affliction and trial, etc.) which affects not in particular (only) those of you who do wrong (but it may afflict all the good and the bad people), and know that Allah is Severe in punishment.

(Al-Anfal 8:25)

Those who saw them break the sabbath and didn't forbid this were turned into monkeys.

Say (O Muhammad SAW to the people of the Scripture) : "Shall I inform you of something worse than that, regarding the recompense from Allah: those (Jews) who incurred the Curse of Allah and His Wrath, those of whom (some) He transformed into monkeys and swines, those who worshipped Taghut (false deities); such are worse in rank (on the Day of Resurrection in the Hell-fire), and far more astray from the Right Path (in the life of this world)"

(Al-Ma'idah 5:60)

When you don't enjoin the right and forbid the evil, you share in the blame.

"A scholar who abandons what has learnt from the Quran and the Sunnah and follows a ruler who does not rule in accordance with the teaching of Allah and His Messenger is an apostate and a disbeliever who deserves punishment in this world and in the hereafter "

{Fatawa Ibn Taymiyyah, Volume 35/373}

This proves to you the importance of enjoining the right and forbidding the wrong.

On the authority of Abu Sa'eed al-Khudree (RA) who said: I heard the Messenger of Allah (SAW) say, "Whosoever of you sees an evil, let him change it with his hand; and if he is not able to do so, then [let him change it] with his tongue; and if he is not able to do so, then with his heart — and that is the weakest of faith"

[Sahih Muslim (1/69) No. 49, Musnad Ahmad (3/10) No. 11088, Sunan Ibn Majah (5/145) No. 4013, Sunan Tirmidhi (4/469) No. 2172, Sunan Abu Dawud (1/296) No. 1140, Sunan al-Nasa'i (8/112) No. 5009]

If you don't have a problem with homosexuality, you have become a kaafir because you didn't hate the Munkar in your heart.

There are three types of scholars: a sincere scholar, a sinful scholar and a wicked scholar.

A wicked scholar is a kaafir.

Allah (SWT) spoke about them in surah 7:175-176

And recite (O Muhammad SAW) to them the story of him to whom We gave Our Ayat (proofs, evidences, verses, lessons, signs, revelations, etc.), but he threw them away, so Shaitan (Satan) followed him up, and he became of those who went astray. And had We willed, We would surely have elevated him therewith but he clung to the earth and followed his own vain desire. So his description is the description of a dog: if you drive him away, he lolls his tongue out, or if you leave him alone, he (still) lolls his tongue out. Such is the description of the people who reject Our Ayat (proofs, evidences, verses, lessons, signs, revelations, etc.). So relate the stories, perhaps they may reflect.

(Al-A'raf 7:175-176)

Allah (SWT) said the wicked scholar is like a dog.

If you give him knowledge or you deny him knowledge, he sells out.

He sells his deen for a miserable price.

Allah (SWT) didn't call them scholars, Allah (SWT) called them donkeys and dogs.

They are wicked scholars because they didn't enjoin the right and forbid the wrong.

A wicked scholar makes what is halal haram.

He makes what is haraam halal.

The person with the worst punishment on the day of Judgement will be the wicked scholar.

The wicked scholars are worse than the dajjal.

Abu Dhar said, "I was with the Prophet (SAW) one day and I heard him saying: "There is something I fear for my Ummah than the Dajjal." It was then that I became afraid, so I said: "Oh Rasool Allah! Which thing is that?" He (SAW) said; "Misguided and astray scholars."

[Musnad Ahmad (5/145) No. 21334 and 21335]

The dajjal is blind in the right eye and has on his forehead kaafir.

The wicked scholar makes up his own religion.

He likes the dunya and follows his evil and corrupted desires.

The wicked scholar is in bed with the taghout and betrays the Muslims.

Bouti said Bashar al Assad is like the caliph and his army are like the sahaba.

Ahamd Kadirov was killed with a bomb because he was a wicked scholar.

If you are going to take sides with kaafir armies, you are going to be killed because you are a wicked scholar.

CONDITION # 10:
YOU NEED TO SURRENDER TO ALLAH

This is also one of the seven conditions of shahada

The scholars call it inqiyaad.

O you who believe! Enter perfectly in Islam (by obeying all the rules and regulations of the Islamic religion) and follow not the footsteps of Shaitan (Satan). Verily! He is to you a plain enemy

(Al-Baqarah 2:208)

Therefore you are not allowed to have one foot in Islam.

Some of you celebrate Christianity.

You have one foot in Christianity or feminism.

You have one foot in Islam and one foot in jaahiliya.

Allah (SWT) swore by Himself in the following ayah:

But no, by your Lord, they can have no Faith, until they make you (O Muhammad SAW) judge in all disputes between them, and find in themselves no resistance against your decisions, and accept (them) with full submission.

(An-Nisa 4:65)

If Umar (RA) was alive, maybe half of the ummah would have their heads chopped off.

They have a problem with surrendering to the hujjah.

The hadith of Umar (RA) is used to refute those who say a hypocrite cannot be killed.

Umar (RA) beheaded a munafiq and the Prophet did not rebuke him.

A hypocrite can be killed but is left up to the ijtihad of the imam.

You cannot take matters into your own hands.

Umar (RA) was a scholar of the sahabas; he wasn't an ordinary person.

Allah (SWT) commanded you in surah 9:37 to wage jihad against the kuffar and munafiqoon.

O Prophet, fight against the disbelievers and the hypocrites and be harsh upon them. And their refuge is Hell, and wretched is the destination.

(At-Tawbah 9:73) [YUSUF ALI]

Al-Hafiz Abu Ishaq Ibrahim bin `Abdur-Rahman bin Ibrahim bin Duhaym recorded that Damrah narrated that two men took their dispute to the Prophet (SAW), and he gave a judgment to the benefit of whoever among them had the right. The person who lost the dispute said, "I do not agree." The other person asked him, "What do you want then" He said, "Let us go to Abu Bakr As-Siddiq." They went to Abu Bakr and the person who won the dispute said, "We went to the Prophet (SAW) with our dispute and he issued a decision in my favor."

Abu Bakr said, "Then the decision is that which the Messenger of Allah (SAW) issued." The person who lost the dispute still rejected the decision and said, "Let us go to `Umar bin Al-Khattab." When they went to `Umar, the person who won the dispute said, "We took our dispute to the Prophet (SAW) and he decided in my favor, but this man refused to submit to the decision." `Umar bin Al-Khattab asked the second man and he concurred. `Umar went to his house and emerged from it holding aloft his sword. He struck the head of the man who rejected the Prophet's decision with the sword and killed him. Consequently,

Allah revealed, [فَلا وَرَبِّكَ لَا يُؤْمِنُونَ حَتَّى يُحَكِّمُوكَ فِيمَا شَجَرَ بَيْنَهُمْ] (But no, by your Lord, they can have no Faith, until they make you judge in all disputes between them... (An-Nisa 4:65)).

[Tafseer Ibn Katheer (2/351-352)]

It is not for a believer, man or woman, when Allāh and His Messenger have decreed a matter that they should have any option in their decision. And whoever disobeys Allāh and His Messenger, he has indeed strayed in a plain error.

(Al-Ahzab 33:36)

You are not sincere to Allah (SWT) until you surrender to the hujjah.

CONDITION # 11:
YOU SHOULD HAVE SABR WHENEVER A CALAMITY BEFALLS YOU

And certainly, We shall test you with something of fear, hunger, loss of wealth, lives and fruits, but give glad tidings to As-Sābirin (the patient ones, etc.). Who, when afflicted with calamity, say: "Truly! To Allāh we belong and truly, to Him we shall return."

(Al-Baqarah 2:155-156)

Anas (RA) reported: The Prophet (SAW) passed by a woman who was crying over a grave and

said, "Fear Allah and be patient." She said, "Away from me! My calamity has not befallen you and you are not aware of it." The woman was later told that it was the Prophet (SAW) (who had advised her). She came to his door where she found no doorkeeper.

Anas (radiAllahu ‘anhu — may Allah be please with him) reported: The Prophet passed by a woman who was crying over a grave and said, “Fear Allah and be patient.” She said, “Away from me! My calamity has not befallen you and you are not aware of it.” The woman was later told that it was the Prophet [who had advised her]. She came to his door where she found no doorkeeper. She said, “[I am sorry] I did not know you.” Messenger of Allah said, “Patience is at the first stroke”.

[Bukhari and Muslim]

AlifLāmMīm. [These letters are one of the miracles of the Qur'ān, and none but Allāh (Alone) knows their meanings. Do people think that they will be left alone because they say: "We believe," and will not be tested. And We indeed tested those who were before them. And Allāh will certainly make (it) known (the truth of) those who are true, and will certainly make (it) known (the falsehood of) those who are liars, (although Allāh knows all that before putting them to test).

(Al-'Ankabut 29:1-3)

You need to have sabr because the sweetness of victory and the bitterness of defeat are given to men in turns.

If a wound (and killing) has touched you, be sure a similar wound (and killing) has touched the others. And so are the days (good and not so good), We give to men by turns, that Allāh may test those who believe, and that He may take martyrs from among you. And Allāh likes not the Zālimûn (polytheists and wrongdoers).

(Al Imran 3:140)

Some men are so evil, the only way they can go to Paradise is by dying on the battlefield.

You won at Badr but the kuffar won at Uhud.

There is nothing in Qur'an and Sunnah that says you should be pleased with Qadr.

If you lose both your legs in a car accident, how can you be pleased with that?

As a Muslim you should be patient with Qadr.

Suhayb Ibn Sinan narrated the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "Wonderful are the affairs of a believer; for there is good in every affair of his; this is not the case with anyone else except a believer. If he has an occasion to feel delight, he thanks (Allah), thus there is good for him in it. If he suffers affliction, he endures patiently, which is good for him.

[Sahih Muslim (4/2295) No. 2999]

CONDITION # 12:
YOU NEED TO MAKE HIJRAH FOR THE SAKE OF ALLAH

If you are living in a country where you can't practice your deen, you need to make hijra.

Don't be like the wife of Prophet Lot.

If you are living in darul harb and you don't comply with their filth, they will deport you.

Verily, those who have believed, and those who have emigrated (for Allāh's Religion) and have striven hard in the Way of Allāh, all these hope for Allāh's Mercy. And Allāh is Oft-Forgiving, Most-Merciful.

(Al-Baqarah 2:218)

The homosexuals of Sodom and Gomorrah called for the deportation of the Muslim at that time.

Those who believed (in the Oneness of Allāh - Islāmic Monotheism) and emigrated and strove hard and fought in Allāh's Cause with their wealth and their lives are far higher in degree with Allāh. They are the successful

(At-Tawbah 9:20)

He who emigrates (from his home) in the Cause of Allāh, will find on earth many dwelling places and
plenty to live by. And whosoever leaves his home as an emigrant unto Allāh and His Messenger, and death overtakes him, his reward is then surely incumbent upon Allāh. And Allāh is Ever Of Forgiving, Most Merciful.

(An-Nisa 4:100)

A part of tawba is hijra.

A man died while he was making hijra and he entered Paradise.

The above ayah was revealed regarding Khalid ibn Hizam.

He was migrating from Makkah to Ethiopia.

A snake bit him on the way and he died.

Sometimes the land a person lives in corrupts him.

So a part of repentance is to make hijra from that land.

Shaykh ul Islam Ibn Taymiyyah (rh) said, "The state of a place reflects the state of a person. It is possible to be sometimes a Muslim and at other times a disbeliever; sometimes sincere and at other times hypocritical; sometimes good and pious and at other times rotten and corrupt. Thus, a person becomes like the place of his abode. The migration of a person from a land of disbelief and profanity to one of faith and probity is an expression of repentance and of his turning away from disobedience and perversion to belief and obedience. This is so until the Day of Resurrection."

[Majmu'al-Fatawa, (18/284)]

There are three daars abodes) in the world.

All three existed at the time of the Prophet (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)*.

The first one is called darul kufr.

Daarul Kufr is a land governed by the Kuffaar but they are not plotting to kill or persecute the Muslims.

The best example at the time of the Prophet (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)* was Ethiopia.

In our time it is countries like Venezuela and Bolivia.

The second daar is called darul harb.

Darul harb is the land of war.

It is their agenda to kill or persecute the Muslims.

Ibn Hazm (rh) states that: "Whoever joins the 'land of war' and disbelief, of his own free will

and in defiance of whoever amongst the Muslims calls him to his side, is by virtue of this act an apostate, by all the laws of apostasy, in Islam. Whoever is able to kill him must do so. His property is unprotected, his marriage null and void, all his rights are swept away. But whoever flees to the 'land of war' for fear of oppression, who neither opposes the Muslims in anything nor bears any malice towards them, and who was not able to find any refuge among the Muslims, is free of any guilt since he was compelled to leave. As for someone who takes the Muslims as his enemies, offering his help and his service to the disbelievers, he is a disbeliever. But those who would emigrate to non-Muslim lands in search of wealth or prosperity to live under their protection, while they were able to go to live amongst the Muslims in their own land, but still do not withdraw themselves from the disbelievers; such people are not far from the fold of disbelief, and we can find no possible excuse for them, so we ask Allah's Forgiveness. As for the person who lives in the land of Karmathians by his own free will, he is without doubt a disbeliever, because they are avowed enemies of Islam, disbelievers and apostates who only long for the destruction of the Muslims. Concerning those who live in a land where some heretic tendencies, leading to disbelief, are manifested, they are not considered disbelievers, as Islam is supreme in the land where it is possible to practice Islam openly; to confirm the message of the Prophet Muhammad (SAW), read the Qur'an, establish the prayer, perform the fast of Ramadan and fulfill one's obligations entirely. The words of the Prophet (SAW), "I am not responsible for any Muslim who stays among polytheists" should clarify what we have said so far. It is clear that the Prophet (SAW) refers here to the 'Dar ul-Harb', and because he (SAW) appointed some Companions as governors of Khaibar (Jewish land), even though everyone who lived there were Jews. If a disbeliever conquers a Muslim country, then acknowledges their religion (Islam), but assumes authority over them, and then claims any other religion than Islam, whoever lives with him, supports, or serves him in any way is a disbeliever, even if he claims to be a Muslim, as aforementioned."

[Ibn Hazm, al-Muhalla': (13/139-140)]

They kill Muslims whether at home or abroad.

At the time of the Prophet (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)*, Makkah was considered daarul harb.

The Muslims who are living in darul harb don't want to migrate because they love the dunya.

They have no tawakkul.

They think if they leave, they are going to starve to death.

The third dar is called Darul Islam.

The six sacred things of the Muslims are protected in Daarul Islam.

Our life, wealth, honour, AQL, LINEAGE and DEEN are safeguarded in Daarul Islam.

The territories that were conquered by the Taliban and shariah was implemented is called Daarul Islam.

The infidels got rid of the Taliban and put the warlords in power

The crusaders of the west prefer the warlords to the Taliban and they became their allies.

The crusaders are human devils.

It proves their hatred for sharia law.

They prefer the warlords who rape women.

According to Abu Hanifa, there are only two das: darul harb and darul Islam.

He doesn't acknowledge daarul kufr.

His hujjah is surah 2:278-279

O you who believe! Be afraid of Allāh and give up what remains (due to you) from Ribā (usury) (from now onward), if you are (really) believers. And if you do not do it, then take a notice of war from Allāh and His Messenger but if you repent, you shall have your capital sums. Deal not unjustly (by asking more than your capital sums), and you shall not be dealt with unjustly (by receiving less than your capital sums).

(Al-Baqarah 2:278-279)

We can't follow this because the Prophet (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)* said do not wish to meet the enemy.

The Hanafi view is too harsh.

We have to follow the view that there are three daars.

If a country is not plotting to attack you, you are not allowed to attack them.

CONDITION # 13:

TO REJECT THE TAGHOOT

You need to practice kufr bit taghoot

You can't be a Muslim unless you reject the taghoot.

la ilaha is rejection and illallah is affirmation.

The shahada is split in to two.

Everyone is telling people to believe in Allah (SWT) but no one is telling the Muslims to reject the taghout. 90% of the Muslims don't know about rejecting the taghout

There is no compulsion in religion. Verily, the Right Path has become distinct from the wrong path. Whoever disbelieves in Taghut and believes in Allah, then he has grasped the most trustworthy handhold that will never break. And Allah is All-Hearer, All-Knower.

(Al-Baqarah 2:256)

THE TAGHUT ARE THE FOLLOWING SEVEN THINGS:

1. All false deities

Jesus (AS) is a false deity but he is not a taghoot.

In order for you to be a taghoot, you have to know that people are worshipping you and you enjoy being worshipped.

It massages your ego.

And verily, We have sent among every Ummah (community, nation) a Messenger (proclaiming) : "Worship Allah (Alone), and avoid (or keep away from) Taghut[] (all false deities, etc. i.e. do not worship Taghut besides Allah)." Then of them were some whom Allah guided and of them were some upon whom the straying was justified. So travel through the land and see what was the end of those who denied (the truth)

(An-Nahl 16:36)

2. MAN MADE ISMS AND SCHISMS

Every false religion and man made ideology is taghoot.

Democracy is taghoot.

It is the religion of the free masons.

When you believe in democracy, you are believing in another religion.

Democracy is the greatest shirk.

It is the government of the people, for the people, by the people.

Allah (SWT) didn't allow you to make laws.

The shariah that you practice is your deen.

And He makes none to share in His Decision and His Rule."

(Al-Kahf 18:26)

Yusuf (AS) couldn't take his brother by the deen (law) of the king.

So Allah (SWT) said the deen and the law is interwoven.

So he [Yusuf (Joseph)] began (the search) in their bags before the bag of his brother. Then he brought it out of his brother's bag. Thus did We plan for Yusuf (Joseph). He could not take his brother by the law of the king (as a slave), except that Allah willed it. (So Allah made the brothers to bind themselves with their way of "punishment, i.e. enslaving of a thief.") We raise to degrees whom We please, but over all those endowed with knowledge is the All-Knowing (Allah).

(Yusuf 12:76)

This is why democracy is a deen.

If you believe in democracy, you are a free mason and a kaafir.

You are not a Muslim because a Muslim is not allowed to believe in other religions.

3. THE KAAFIR ARMY

The evidence for this is Surah 4:76.

Those who believe, fight in the Cause of Allah, and those who disbelieve, fight in the cause of Taghut (Satan, etc.). So fight you against the friends of Shaitan (Satan); Ever feeble indeed is the plot of Shaitan (Satan).

(An-Nisa 4:76)

The scholars use this ayah to say, if you give your bayah to a kaafir army you become a kaafir.

The only army you are allowed to join is the army of the mujahideen.

You have to fight with the caravan of the mujahideen.

If you die fighting in a kaafir army, you commit suicide to go to the hellfire.

4. THE KAAFIR COURTHOUSE

The evidence for this is surah 4:60.

Have you seen those (hypocrites) who claim that they believe in that which has been sent down to you, and that which was sent down before you, and they wish to go for judgement (in their disputes) to the Taghut (false judges, etc.) while they have been ordered to reject them. But Shaitan (Satan) wishes to lead them far astray.

(An-Nisa 4:60)

Preferring the kaafir courthouse over the sharia court makes you a kaafir.

This is like a man who bows down to an idol.

While 'Allama al-Shinqiti-May Allah be merciful with him-has said: To commit shirk with Allah in judging is of the same meaning as to commit shirk in His worship, there is no difference between the two in any manner. There is no difference in any sense between he who follows a system (nizam) other than Allah's system or law other than Allah's law (sharia) and he who worships an idol or prostrates to a false god. They are the same and both are polytheists [associating others] with Allah.

[Adwa' al-Bayan, (7/162)]

5. KAAFIR INSTITUIONS

Examples are the UN and NATO.

When you joined the UN, you left the fold of Islam.

Verily, those who have turned back (have apostate) as disbelievers after the guidance has been manifested to them, Shaitan (Satan) has beautified for them (their false hopes), and (Allah) prolonged their term (age). This is because they said to those who hate what Allah has sent down: "We will obey you in part of the matter," but Allah knows their secrets.

(Muhammad 47:25-26)

Every Muslim country that refuses to abide by UN resolutions is bombed back into the stone ages.

Only Israel is allowed to; refuse to abide by UN resolutions.

The only organisation you are allowed to join is a commonwealth of Islamic countries.

6. THE SHAITAAN

The shaitaan in the form of a human being is a taghut.

Umar said, "al-Jibt is magic, and the Taghoot is the Shaitan." [Sahih Bukhari (6/45)]

7. AN ICON OF A FALSE RELIGION

Mother Theresa was a taghoot because she calls millions of people to believe Jesus is god.

"The one who judges without referring to the Quran is a taghut."

{Sheikh ul-Islam Ibn Taimiyyah: al-Fataawaa, 28, 201}

She was an evil woman that was admire by millions of Christians.

CONDITION # 14:
TO PUT YOUR TRUST IN ALLAH

And by the Mercy of Allah, you dealt with them gently. And had you been severe and harsh¬hearted, they would have broken away from about you; so pass over (their faults), and ask (Allah's) Forgiveness for them; and consult them in the affairs. Then when you have taken a decision, put your trust in Allah, certainly, Allah loves those who put their trust (in Him).

(Al Imran 3:159)

Those (i.e. believers) unto whom the people (hypocrites) said, "Verily, the people (pagans) have gathered against you (a great army), therefore, fear them." But it (only) increased them in Faith, and they said: "Allah (Alone) is Sufficient for us, and He is the Best Disposer of affairs (for us)."

(Al Imran 3:173)

And He will provide him from (sources) he never could imagine. And whosoever puts his trust in Allāh, then He will suffice him. Verily, Allāh will accomplish his purpose. Indeed Allāh has set a measure for all things.

(At-Talaq 65:3)

The believers are only those who, when Allāh is mentioned feel a fear in their hearts and when His Verses (this Qur'ān) are recited unto them, they (i.e. the Verses) increase their Faith; and they put their trust in their Lord (Alone)

(Al-Anfal 8:2)

Umar ibn Khattab reported that Allah's Messenger said "If you trust in Allah observing a true trust in Him, then, indeed, He will give you provision as He provides the birds who emerge hungry in the morning and return with a full belly in the evening."

[Sunan Tirmidhi (4/573) 2344, Musnad Ahmad (1/30) No. 205, Sunan Ibn Majah (5/266) No. 4164]

Anas ibn Malik reported that someone asked, "O Messenger of Allah, shall I tether it and trust in Allah or untie it and place trust in Allah"? He said, "Tie it and trust in Allah."

[Sunan Tirmidhi (4/668) No. 2517, Sahih Ibn Hibban (2/510) No. 731, Shu'ab al-Iman al-Bayhaqi (2/428) No. 1161]

CONDITION # 15:
TO FIGHT FOR THE SAKE OF ALLAH

You spend for Allah (SWT), do dawah for the sake of Allah (SWT) and you should be prepared to die for the sake of Allah (SWT).

Say (O Muhammad SAW) : "Verily, my Salat (prayer), my sacrifice, my living, and my dying are for Allah, the Lord of the 'Alamin (mankind, jinns and all that exists).

(Al-An'am 6:162)

Whenever you join a caravan, it has to be for the sake of Allah (SWT).

Those who believe, fight in the Cause of Allah, and those who disbelieve, fight in the cause of Taghut (Satan, etc.). So fight you against the friends of Shaitan (Satan); Ever feeble indeed is the plot of Shaitan (Satan).

(An-Nisa 4:76)

The Prophet (SAW) said, 'He who fights to make Allah's word (i.e. Islam) be superior is fighting in Allah's cause.'"

[Saheeh ul-Bukhaari]

You are not allow to fight for assabiya (Racism, Tribalism, and Nationalism).

Narrated By Abu Musa: A man came to the Prophet and asked, "A man fights for war booty; another fights for fame and a third fights for showing off; which of them fights in Allah's Cause?" The Prophet said, "He who fights that Allah's Word (i.e. Islam) should be superior, fights in Allah's Cause."

[Al-Bukhari (123) and Muslim (1904)

Abu Hurairah narrated that the Messenger of Allah (saw) said: "One who fights under the banner of a people who are blind to the cause for which they are fighting, (i.e. do not know whether their cause is just or unjust) who get flared up with Asabya, calls people to fight for their Asabiya. And supports his kith and kin (i.e. fights not for the cause of Allah but for the sake of his asabiyya) if he is killed (in this fight) he dies as one belonging to the days of Jahiliyiah (the pre-Islamic days of ignorance).

(Sahih Muslim (English trans.) Vol. 3 pg.1030)

10 RIE: THE 15 CONDITIONS TO BE SINCERE TO MUHAMMAD PART 1 (SAWS) {DECEMBER 02 2013}

ROOT ISLAMIC EDUCATION PART 18

THE 15 CONDITIONS TO BE SINCERE TO MUHAMMAD (SAWS)

DECEMBER 02 2013 / 28 MUHARRAM 1435 HIJRI

By Shaikh Abdullah Al Faisal

Edited By Abu Hafiza & Jansep2001

DARS ONE:

CONDITION 1:
IF YOU ARE NOT SINCERE TO MUHAMMAD (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*), YOU ARE NOT CONSIDERED MUSLIM

Allah (SWT) said in the Quran Surah Al Hujurat verse 15:

Only those are the believers who have believed in Allah and His Messenger, and afterward doubt not but strive with their wealth and their lives for the Cause of Allah. Those! They are the truthful.

(Al-Hujurat 49:15)

The sincere believers do not harbour any doubts about their faith and conviction in Allah (SWT) and His rasul.

When they were building the prophet's masjid, the prophet (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)* predicted that Amar Ibn Yasir will killed by the transgessing army,Amar Ibn Yasir was killed by army of Muawiyah, at the battle of Sifeen.

The Holy Prophet had told Hadhrath Ali (AS): "O Ali! Soon a rebellious group will fight against you, you will be on the truth whoever does not support you on that day will not be from us"

{Kanz al Ummal, by Ali Muttaqi al Hind quoting Ibn Asakir, Hadith No 32970}

Many of his predictions have proven he is Messenger of Allah (SWT).

Also in the decisive and widely known tradition which al-Bukhari, at-Tirmidhi, Ahmad ibn Hanbal, and all the narrators of Islamic traditions and historians transmitted through twenty-five Companions that the Holy Prophet Muhammad (pbuh) said about Hazrat Ammar ibn Yasir (Radiyallahu Anhu): "Alas! A rebellious group which swerves from the truth will murder Ammar. Ammar will be calling them towards Paradise and they will be calling him towards Hell. His killer and those who strip him of arms and clothing will be in Hell."

[Al-Bukhari, at-Tirmidhi, Ahmad ibn Hanbal]

Another prediction: they asked him which one of his wives will die first, the wife with longest hands Zainab bint Jash.

A'isha, the Mother of the Faithful, reported that Allah's Messenger (may peace be upon him) said: One who has the longest hands amongst you would meet me most immediately. She farther said: They (the wives of Allah's Apostle) used to measure the hands as to whose hand was the longest and it was the hand of Zaynab that was the longest amongst them, as she used to work with her hand and Spend (that income) on charity.

{Muslim Book 031, Number 6007}

Allah (SWT) said in the Quran Surah An Nisa verse 79:

Whatever of good reaches you, is from Allah, but whatever of evil befalls you, and is from yourself. And We have sent you (O Muhammad SAW) as a Messenger to mankind, and Allah is Sufficient as a Witness.

(An-Nisa 4:79)

Every single prediction of Muhammad (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*), Allah (SWT) will make sure it comes to
pass.

Dubai has the tallest building in the world.

"And when is the Hour?" He said, "The one who is questioned does not know more about it than the one who asks." He asked, "Then what are its Signs?" He said, "That a maid-servant will beget her mistress and that you see barefooted, naked-bodied, helpless shepherds construct tall buildings."

[Bukhari 47, Muslim 4, Tirmidhi 2619, Abu Dawud 4695, Nisai 5005,Ibn Majah 63, Ahmed 184]

One of the signs before judgement day is that a slave will give birth to her mistress.

There will be a total break down in the parent-child relationship.

The taghoot will give all the power to the kids.

Also in the decisive and widely known tradition which al-Bukhari, at-Tirmidhi, Ahmad ibn Hanbal, and all the narrators of Islamic traditions and historians transmitted through twenty-five Companions that the Holy Prophet Muhammad (pbuh) said about Hazrat Ammar ibn Yasir (Radiyallahu Anhu): "Alas! A rebellious group which swerves from the truth will murder Ammar. Ammar will be calling them towards Paradise and they will be calling him towards Hell. His killer and those who strip him of arms and clothing will be in Hell."

[Al-Bukhari, at-Tirmidhi, Ahmad ibn Hanbal]

A'isha, the Mother of the Faithful, reported that Allah's Messenger (may peace be upon him) said: One who has the longest hands amongst you would meet me most immediately. She farther said: They (the wives of Allah's Apostle) used to measure the hands as to whose hand was the longest and it was the hand of Zaynab that was the longest amongst them, as she used to work with her hand and Spend (that income) on charity.

{Muslim Book 031, Number 6007}

Muhammad (SAW) is the Messenger of Allah, and those who are with him are severe against disbelievers, and merciful among themselves. You see them bowing and falling down prostrate (in prayer), seeking Bounty from Allah and (His) Good Pleasure. The mark of them (i.e. of their Faith) is on their faces (foreheads) from the traces of (their) prostration (during prayers). This is their description in the Taurat (Torah). But their description in the Injeel (Gospel) is like a (sown) seed which sends forth its shoot, then makes it strong, it then becomes thick, and it stands straight on its stem, delighting the sowers that He may enrage the disbelievers with them Allah has promised those among them who believe (i.e. all those who follow Islamic Monotheism the religion of Prophet Muhammad SAW till the Day of Resurrection) and do righteous good deeds forgiveness and a mighty reward (i.e. Paradise)

(Al-Fath 48:29)

CONDITION 2:
YOU NEED TO BELIEVE THAT HE WAS THE LAST PROPHET

Abu Hurairah (RA) narrated that the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "My likeness and the likeness of the prophets before me is the likeness of a person who built a house, made it beautiful and made it complete, except the place of a stone in the corner. So people began to go round and to wonder at him and say: 'Why have you not placed this stone?' I am that stone and I am Khatam an-Nabiyyin (the Seal of the Prophets)".

[Al-Bukhari (3535) and Muslim (2286)]

When a person believes in Mirza Gulam Ahmad as a prophet, he is not sincere to Muhammad (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam).*

The Qadiyanis change the meaning of "khatam" to mean "Muhammad was best prophet and they say "there is no such thing as last prophet, there will always be more to come" this is the ideology of the Qadyani.

When you refuse to call Qadyani as "kafir" that makes you become kafir yourself.

When you refuse to call a Kafir as such, that is kufr.

You are not allowed to marry their daughters/sons.

A Qadiyani is worse than a Jew or Christian, because you can marry them (people of the book).

They are not allowed to join ranks of Mujahideen, enter Makkah nor Medina

When they die they are not allowed to inherit the property of Muslims

You are not allowed to wash/pray janazah over them.

It is haram to bury a kafir in the graveyard of Muslims, and haraam to bury a muslim in the graveyard of kuffar.

It is the Ijmaa (consensus) of Muslims that we need our own graveyards.

Muhammad (SAW) is not the father of any man among you, but he is the Messenger of Allah and the last (end) of the Prophets. And Allah is Ever All Aware of everything.

(Al-Ahzab 33:40)

A person from NOI (Nation of Islam) a phony group from Chicago.

They say "Elijah Pole was a prophet after Muhammad" *Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam* and Louis Farrakhan is in charge of that movement.

They call this man "Elija Muhammad" you have to call him Elijah Pole.

They say "Allah (SWT) appeared in the form of master Farad Muhammad"

Master Farad Muhammad was not educated and lived by selling drugs in streets of California.

The man was dumped in prison for three years Elija Pole used to impregnate the married women in his organization.

When a person gets married he says "i have to sleep with the woman first"

Any time you are in a movement and they go after your wife and property, you belong to a cult.

In Waco Texas, David Koresh, was an Adventist from the Dravidian branch.

He impregnated many married women from his organization.

He was a bastard child from a broken home.

THIRD CONDITION:
TO BELIEVE HE WAS THE NOBLEST PROPHET.

We are not making any distinction from the other prophets when we make this condition.

Those Messengers! We preferred some to others; to some of them Allah spoke (directly); others He raised to degrees (of honour); and to 'Iesa (Jesus), the son of Maryam (Mary), We gave clear proofs and evidences, and supported him with Ruh-ul-Qudus [Jibrael (Gabriel)]. If Allah had willed, succeeding generations would not have fought against each other, after clear Verses of Allah had come to them, but they differed - some of them believed and others disbelieved. If Allah had willed, they would not have fought against one another, but Allah does what He likes.

(Al-Baqarah 2:253)

When we say Muhammad *Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam* was best prophet, we are not making any distinction from the other prophets.
Distinction meaning no not differentiate on the bases of Assibilate (racism).

Abu Huraira narrated the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "I am the most noble of Adam's descendants on the Day of Resurrection. I am the first whose grave shall be opened. I am the first to offer intercession. I am the first whose intercession shall be accepted."

[Sahih Muslim (4/1782) No. 2278]

CONDITION 4:
WE NEED TO LOVE HIM MORE THAN PARENTS, CHILDREN, SELF, MANKIND

The Prophet is closer to the believers than their own selves, and his wives are their (believers') mothers (as regards respect and marriage). And blood relations among each other have closer personal ties in the Decree of Allah (regarding inheritance) than (the brotherhood of) the believers and the Muhajirun (emigrants from Makkah, etc.), except that

you do kindness to those brothers (when the Prophet SAW joined them in brotherhood ties). This has been written in the (Allah's Book of Divine) Decrees (Al Lauh Al Mahfuz)."

(Al-Ahzab 33:6)

Narrated By 'Abdullah bin Hisham: We were with the Prophet and he was holding the hand of 'Umar bin Al-Khattab. 'Umar said to Him, "O Allah's Apostle! You are dearer to me than everything except my own self." The Prophet said, "No, by Him in Whose Hand my soul is, (you will not have complete faith) till I am dearer to you than your own self." Then 'Umar said to him, "However, now, by Allah, you are dearer to me than my own self." The Prophet said, "Now, O 'Umar, (now you are a believer)."

[Sahih Bukhari, Vol 8, Book 78, Hadith #628]

CONDTION 5:
YOU NEED TO LOVE THE MEMBERS OF HIS HOUSEHOLD

The prophet included Umm Salamaas (AS) a member of his household.

Umm Salamah (RA) reported that the Prophet (SAW) put a cloak over Hasan, Husayn, Ali and Fatimah and prayed, "O Allah, they are people of my house and closest to me. Remove from them evil and purify them a perfect purification." Umm Salamah (RA) submitted, "Am I too with them, O Messenger of Allah?" He said, "Indeed you are on what is good."

[Sunan Tirmidhi (5/699) No. 3871 and Musnad Ahmad (6/304) No. 26639]

The shias only accept those who were under the cloak as being members of the household.

Abassid Dynasty ruled over the muslim world even longer than the Ummayad dynasty.

The Umayyad dynasty did not belong to the household.

The coup to topple the Ummayad was bloody.

They desecrated the grave of previous ummayad had caliphs, except Muawiya and Omar ibn Abdul Aziz because they were pious rulers; but the previous caliphs graves were desecrated.

They hated them because they were the lineage of Abu Sufyan.

The Abassids were children of Ibn Abbas.

Umayyad conquered and ruled Spain.

The Umayyad conquered the whole of north Africa and Cyprus.

The Abissids were from the family of Rasul (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)*

And (remember) when you (Muhammad SAW) left your household in the morning to post the believers at their stations for the battle (of Uhud). And Allah is All-Hearer, All-Knower.

(Al Imran 3:121)

In Islam a woman belongs to the household of the husband because when he dies she inherits a quarter of his estate.

O wives of the Prophet! You are not like any other women. If you keep your duty (to Allah), then be not soft in speech, lest he in whose heart is a disease (of hypocrisy, or evil desire for adultery, etc.) should be moved with desire, but speak in an honourable manner And stay in your houses, and do not display yourselves like that of the times of ignorance, and perform As-Salat (IqamatasSalat), and give Zakat and obey Allah and His Messenger Allah wishes only to remove ArRijs (evil deeds and sins, etc.) from you, O members of the family (of the Prophet SAW), and to purify you with a thorough purification.

(Al-Ahzab 33:32-33)

When a woman leaves home without wearing proper hijab (Tabarruj).

It is compulsory on every muslim woman to wear hijab and jilbab (dress)

to wear jeans trousers alone it is haram, you have to wear jilbab over it.

It is harram to wear belt over the jilbab, it is halal UNDER the jilbab.

If she does not, she is guilty of tabarruj the hadith mentioning women hung by the hair, is fabricated by Sufis to scare muslim women.

Only the ignoramus would quote such a hadith but this hadith is very famous.
Its fabricated

The shias refuse to include the wives of the prophet (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*) as members of Ahl al Bayt.

Shiite is always seeking to veto Allah (SWT)

They surpass Iblees with their evil.

Say (O Muhammad SAW) : "No reward do I ask of you for this except to be kind to me for my kinship with you." And whoever earns a good righteous deed, We shall give him an increase of good in respect thereof. Verily, Allah is Oft-Forgiving, Most Ready to appreciate (the deeds of those who are obedient to Him)

(Ash-Shura 42:23)

CONDITION 6:
TO LOVE ALL OF HIS COMPANIONS AND YOU ARE NOT ALLOWED TO INSULT ANY OF HIS COMPANIONS

And those who came after them say: "Our Lord! Forgive us and our brethren who have preceded us in Faith and put not in our hearts any hatred against those who have believed Our Lord! You are indeed full of kindness, Most Merciful

(Al-Hashr 59:10)

One day some one approached Hasan al Basri about the Fitna between Ali vs Muawiya

That was a nation who has passed away; They shall receive the reward of what they earned and you of what you earn. And you will not be asked of what they used to do.

(Al-Baqarah 2:134)

Hasan al Basri quoted 2:134

Allah (SWT); won't ask you about Ali (AS) and Muawiya (AS) because you were not there

If you can quote a Quranic verse to answer all questions people pose to you, then you are a real scholar because 6:38

We have neglected nothing in the Book, then unto their Lord they (all) shall be gathered.

(Al-An'am 6:38)

The Sahabas were in Makkah starving and they did not apostate.

Abu Sa`eed al-Khudri (RA) narrated the prophet (SAW) said: `Do not slander my Companions, for if one of you were to spend an amount of gold equivalent to the size of Mount Uhud, you would not even come halfway up to their level."

[Al-Bukhari (3673) and Muslim (2540)]

With harsh conditions in Makkah, the kafirs put on them sanctions and embargo and they did not apostate.

Abdullah ibn Mughaffal (RA) reported that Allah's Messenger (SAW) said, "Allah! Allah! my Sahabah do not take them as target (for blame) after me. He who loves them, loves them because of his love for me and he who despises them, despises them because of despising me. And, he who abuses them, has abused me; and, he who abuses me, abuses Allah; and, he who abuses Allah, soon He will seize him (in punishment)."

[Sunan Tirmidhi (5/696) No. 3862]

The Persian empire to be smashed by a black man, they cant get over it

The Shiites hate Umar (RA) more than any other Sahaba because he conquered Persia and he was black

When ever you insult a sahaba or you insult Muhammad (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*); while you insult Muhammad (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*), you insult Allah (SWT) as well.

Dhoo Nurain = Possessor of two lights {See Links Below}

https://www.facebook.com/permalink.php?id=120913854725524&story_fbid=252879964862245

CONDITION 7:
LOVE SUNNAH OF MUHAMMAD (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*), AND REVIE HIS SUNNAH

Those who claim to love him but not his sunnah, their love is fake the Pervezis claim the sunnah is not hujjah yet the hadith is revelation.

Nor does he speak of (his own) desire. It is only an Inspiration that is inspired.

(An-Najm 53:3-4)

Pervezi = follower of Gulam Pervez (Hadith rejecters)

Another Quran verse to prove hadith is hujjah: 3:31

Say (O Muhammad SAW to mankind) : "If you (really) love Allah then follow me (i.e. accept Islamic Monotheism, follow the Qur'an and the Sunnah), Allah will love you and forgive you of your sins. And Allah is Oft-Forgiving, Most Merciful."

(Al Imran 3:31)

Allah (SWT) will forgive you and love you if you follow Mohammad (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*).

These are important verses because you will meet Pervezis, you need to know how to check mate them with Quran.

If you were a believer in Quran consequently you would also be a believer of hadith because you were commanded by Allah (SWT) in the Quran to follow the hadith.

And whatsoever the Messenger (Muhammad SAW) gives you, take it, and whatsoever he forbids you, abstain (from it), and fear Allāh. Verily, Allāh is Severe in punishment.

(Al-Hashr 59:7)

With clear signs and Books (We sent the Messengers). And We have also sent down unto you (O Muhammad SAW) the reminder and the advice (the Qur'ān), that you may explain clearly to men what is sent down to them, and that they may give thought.

(An-Nahl 16:44)

Quranic evidence refuting Pervezis: 3:31, 53:3-4, 59:7, 16:44

Allah (SWT) told you in the Quran to pray, prophet Muhammad (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*) told you how to pray.

If you pray in English/Urdu, it is invalid and it is haram to pray behind a person who can't recite Surat Fatiha properly.

Narrated By 'Ubada bin As-Samit: The Messenger of Allah (SAW) said, "Whoever does not recite Al-Fatiha in his prayer, his prayer is invalid."

[Al-Bukhari (756) and Muslim (394)]

Gold and Silk is Haram for men but halal for women.

Abu Musa Ash'ari reported that Allah's Messenger (SAW) said, "Wearing silk and gold is forbidden to the men of my Ummah. But (they are) allowed to their women."

[Sunan Tirmidhi (4/217) No. 1720, Sunan An-Nasa'i (8/161) 5148]

If you make gold and silk halal for men you become a kafir.

O you who believe Raise not your voices above the voice of the Prophet (SAW), nor speak aloud to him in talk as you speak aloud to one another, lest your deeds may be rendered fruitless while you perceive not.

(Al-Hujurat 49:2)

When Umar (RA) conquered the Persians, he found fire worshippers in the Mashura he was told "treat them like ahl al kitab"

Umar (RA) was obliged to charge them jizya the same way as Jews and Christians.

This can be found only in hadith.

'Umar did not take the Jizya from the Magian infidels till 'Abdur-Rahman bin 'Auf testified that Allah's Apostle had taken the Jizya from the Magians of Hajar.

[Sahih Bukhari, Vol 4, Book 53, Hadith #384]

If you pray in English/Urdu, it is invalid and it is haram to pray behind a person who cant recite Surat Fatiha properly.

Narrated By 'Ubada bin As-Samit: The Messenger of Allah (SAW) said, "Whoever does not recite Al-Fatiha in his prayer, his prayer is invalid."

[Al-Bukhari (756) and Muslim (394)]

Abu Musa Ash'ari reported that Allah's Messenger (SAW) said, "Wearing silk and gold is forbidden to the men of my Ummah. But (they are) allowed to their women."

[Sunan Tirmidhi (4/217) No. 1720, Sunan An-Nasa'i (8/161) 5148]

Another example of hadith making something haram: you are not allowed to marry two sisters and live with them simultaneously.

You are not allowed to marry the aunt, niece and live with them simultaneously.

This prohibition cannot be found in the Quran its only in hadith.

Narrated Um Habiba: I said, "O Allah's Apostle! Marry my sister, the daughter of Abu Sufyan." He said, "Do you like that?" I said, "Yes, for even now I am not your only wife; and the most beloved person to share the good with me is my sister." The Prophet said, "But that is not lawful for me (i.e., to be married to two sisters at a time.)" I said, "O Allah's Apostle! By Allah, we have heard that you want to marry Durra, the daughter of Abu Salama." He said, "You mean the daughter of Um Salama?" I said, "Yes." He said, "By Allah ! Even if she were not my stepdaughter, she would not be lawful for me to marry, for she is my foster niece, for Thuwaiba has suckled me and Abu Salama; so you should neither present your daughters, nor your sisters to me."

[Sahih Bukhari, Volume 7, Book 62, Number 43]

Even shias believe it's haram.

Another thing which is fard but its not in Quran, sadaqat al fitr, when you fast in ramadan you pay sadaqat al fitr.
You pay this on eid day before the imam goes on the minbar.

According to hanbalis (RA), you pay it with Grain, Rice, Flowers.

Abu Hanifa (RA) said you pay it with cash every year there is fitna about it.

The more accurate opinion is that of Abu Hanifa (RA).

When Shaikh was in Saudi Arabia, hanbalis who pay it with grains bring it to house, so he had to dump it in a bin.

If they had given cash like Abu Hanifa, (RA) you don't need to dump cash but they follow Ahmad ibn hanbal and it had to be dumped.

The correct opinion is that of Abu Hanifa (RA) "you pay it in cash"

The argument of Abu Hanifa (RA) is when you pay sadaqat al fitr in cash you give thereon a choice.

When you pay in grains, you marginalize his choices.

Every year there is big fitna in some masjids whether to pay in cash or grains.

Defend his honour behind his back.

CONDITION 8:
DEFEND HIS HONOUR BEHIND HIS BACK

There are many Muslims in prison for doing that.

When you demonstrate on streets, demand revenge against those who insult his honour, they put you in prison.

Nobody hates Islam, Muhammad (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*) like the white man because they envy his fame.

Have We not opened your breast for you (O Muhammad (Peace be upon him))? And removed from you your burden, Which weighed down your back? And raised high your fame?

(Ash-Sharh 94:1-4)

Hussain ibn Ali related from his father Ali Ibn Abi Talib that the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "Whoever curses a Prophet, kill him. Whoever curses my Companions, beat him."

[al-Mu'jam al-Awsat al-Tabarani (5/35) No. 4602]

Al-Imam Ishaq Ibn Rahawayh said: (All Muslims are in consensus that whoever curses Allah or curses His Messenger, or rejects something from what Allah revealed, or killed a prophet, that he is a kafir; and even if he accept what was revealed by Allah. And Al-Khattabi said, "I don't know of anyone who disagrees with the obligation of his killing." And Muhammad Ibn Sahnun said that the scholars are in consensus that the one who curses the Messenger is a Kafir; and whoever doubts his Kufr is a Kafir.)

{Taken from (Kitab al-Sarim al-Maslul 'ala satim al-Rasul, by Ibn Taymiyya)}

To insult Muhammad (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*) is death when you refuse to pronounce a kafir as "kafir" you become a kafir as well.

11 RIE: THE FIVE PILLARS OF TAUBAH By Shaikh Faisal (NOVEMBER 16 2013}

ROOT ISLAMIC EDUCATION - PART 11

THE FIVE PILLARS OF TAUBAH

NOVEMBER 16 2013 / 12 MUHARRAM 1435 HIJRI

BY SHAIKH ABDULLAH FAISAL

EDITED BY ABU HAFIZA

WHAT IS THE DEFINITION OF TAWBAH?

Tawbah is from the root Arabic word: taaba - yatoobu.

It literally means to return.

Tawbah means to abandon a sin and return to the obedience of Allah (SWT) and then to ask Allah (SWT) to forgive you for committing that sin.

We use the word tawbah and istighfar interchangeably but there is a difference between the two.

1) Istighfaar is when you seek forgiveness for minor sins.

2) Tawbah is when you seek forgiveness for major sins.

On the authority of Abu Hurayrah (RA), who said that the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "Our Lord (glorified and exalted be He) descends each night to the earth's sky when there remains the final third of the night, and He says: 'Who is saying a prayer to Me that I may answer it? Who is asking something of Me that I may give it him? Who is asking forgiveness of Me that I may forgive him?'"

[Al-Bukhari (7494) (also by Muslim (75, Malik (619), at-Tirmidhi (349 and Abu Dawud (1315)]

It doesn't mean you're an evil person just because you commit sins.

You acknowledge your sins so you are not an evil person.

This acknowledgment proves that you are a good person.

As a believer you are supposed to worship Allah (SWT) with a combination of three things: love, fear and hope.

If you worship Allah (SWT) because you love Allah (SWT) alone, you are a Sufi.

If you worship Allah (SWT) because you fear Allah (SWT) alone, you are a Khawarij.

If you worship Allah just out of hope to enter the Paradise, you are a Murji.

You have to worship Allah (SWT) with all three things, otherwise you are a lopsided Muslim.

Allah (SWT) is overjoyed when you make taubah.

Abu Hamza Anas ibn Malik al-Ansari (RA) the servant of the Messenger of Allah narrated: Messenger of Allah (SAW) said, “Verily, Allah is more delighted with the repentance of His slave than a person who lost his camel in a desert land and then finds it (unexpectedly).”

[Al-Bukhari (630 and Muslim (2747)]

In another version of Muslim, he said:" Verily, Allah is more pleased with the repentance of His slave than a person who has his camel in a waterless desert carrying his provision of food and drink and it is lost. He, having lost all hopes (to get that back), lies down in shade and is disappointed about his camel; when all of a sudden he finds that camel standing before him. He takes hold of its reins and then out of boundless joy blurts out: 'O Allah, You are my slave and I am Your Rubb'. He commits this mistake out of extreme joy.”

[Sahih Muslim (4/2104) No. 2747]

The taubah in itself is an act of ibadah.

Abu Huraira reported Allah's Messenger having said: “By Him in Whose Hand is my life, if you were not to commit sin, Allah would sweep you out of existence and He would replace (you by) those people who would commit sin and seek forgiveness from Allah, and He would have pardoned them.”

[Sahih Muslim (4/2106) No. 2749]

Allah (SWT) didn't create us to be infallible.

You are flesh and blood so you have weaknesses.

Anas (RA) reported that the Prophet (SAW) said, “Every son of Adam commits sin but the best of those who sin are those who repent.”

[Sunan Tirmidhi (4/659) No. 2499, Sunan Ibn Majah (5/320) No. 4250, Sunan al-Darime (2/392) No. 2727, Musnad Ahmad (3/19 No. 13072]

Some people's weaknesses are ganja, zina, gambling in casinos.

No sahaba ate pork in the time of the sahaba so the scholars had to use qiyaas to punish the person who eats pork.

Allah (SWT) forgives all sins.

As long as you make taubah before you die.

Say: "O 'Ibadi (My slaves) who have transgressed against themselves (by committing evil deeds and sins)! Despair not of the Mercy of Allah, verily Allah forgives all sins. Truly, He is Oft-Forgiving Most Merciful.

(Az-Zumar 39:53)

If you die in a state of committing major shirk, there is no hope for you.

The ayah means Allah (SWT) forgives all sins, even major shirk, as long as you make your taubah before you die.

You are a hopeless case if you die committing major shirk.

Verily, Allah forgives not that partners should be set up with him in worship, but He forgives except that (anything else) to whom He pleases, and whoever sets up partners with Allah in worship, he has indeed invented a tremendous sin.

(An-Nisa 4:48)

If a man commits zina with 10 women, he is flogged 100 lashes once.

He is not given 100 lashes for each woman.

This is how merciful the shariah is.

Whenever a person takes his shahada, all his previous sins are forgiven because Islam wipes out what came before.

On the authority of Abu Jabir heard Makhul say, "A very old man with sunken eyes came and said, 'O Messenger of Allah, a man betrayed others and did immoral deeds, and there was no evil deed which he did not do. If (his sins) were to be distributed among the whole of mankind, they would all be doomed. Is there any repentance for him?' 'The Messenger of Allah said: "Have you become Muslim?" He said, "As for me, I bear witness that there is no God but Allah Alone, with no partner or associate, and that Muhammad is His servant and Messenger." The Prophet said: "Allah will forgive you for whatever you have done like that, and will replace your evil deeds with good merits." The man said: "O Messenger of Allah, even my betrayals and immoral actions?" The Prophet said: "Even your betrayals and immoral actions." The man went away saying 'La ilaha illallah' and 'Allahu Akbar.'"

[Tafseer Ibn Abi Hatim (8/2735-2736) No. 15446, Tafseer Ibn Katheer (6/129)]

Whenever a persons takes his shahada, he shall be rewarded for all the good things he did as a kaafir before.

Ibn Shamasa narrated Amr ibn al-Aas said: "When Allah put the love of Islam into my heart, I came to the Prophet (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*) to pledge my allegiance to him. He stretched out his hand towards me, but I said, 'I will not pledge allegiance to you, O Messenger of Allah, until you forgive me my previous sins.' The Messenger of Allah (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*) said to me, 'O 'Amr, do you not know that Islam wipes out whatever sins came before it.'"

[Musnad Ahmad (4/205) No. 17861, Sahih Muslim (1/112) No. 121]

If you carry over your sins from jaahiliyya, you will be sinful for those sins you did before your Islam as well.

The only sin that can eject a person outside of Islam and render him a kaafir is Kufr Akbar or Shirk Akbar.

Therefore the khawaarij have gone astray when they call a person a kafir for drinking alcohol or gambling.

An example of kufr Akbar is to insult Allah (SWT) or his Rasul.

Another example is to mock the Quran.

Another example is to dabble in black magic.

If your sins are of the same species, you need to make one taubah.

For example, you smoke weed, snort cocaine and drink alcohol, you need to make taubah from intoxicants.

If your sins are of various species: you drink alcohol, commit zina and gamble in casinos, you need to make three different taubahs.

This is because you committed three different types of sins.

You need a murabbi (an Islamic scholar or Imam who gives you the Islamic tarbiyya) who monitors you.

It is possible that your murabbi commands you to leave your city to go and live in another city if you are sinful.

The murabbi would say you need to make taubah and a part of the taubah is for you to make hijra.

There was a man who killed 99 people.

He approached a Murabbi and the Murabbi said there is no hope for him.

The man got angry and killed the Murabbi out of anger.

He (the Holy Prophet) observed: Are you not aware of the fact that Islam wipes out all the previous (misdeeds)? Verily migration wipes out all the previous (misdeeds), and verily the pilgrimage wipes out all the (previous) misdeeds

[Sahih Muslim (1/112) No. 121]

He then approached another murabbi and asked if there is any hope for him.

Abu Sa'id al-Khudri reported Allah's Messenger (SAW) as saying: There was a person before you who had killed ninety-nine persons and then made an inquiry about the learned persons of the world (who could show him the way to salvation). He was directed to a monk. He came to him and told him that he had killed ninety-nine persons and asked him whether there was any scope for his repentance to be accepted.

He said: No. He killed him also and thus completed one hundred. He then asked about the learned persons of the earth and he was directed to a scholar, and he told him that he had killed one hundred persons and asked him whether there was any scope for his repentance to be accepted. He said: Yes; what stands between you and the repentance? You better go to such and such land;

there are people devoted to prayer and worship and you also worship along with them and do not come to the land of yours since it was an evil land (for you).

So he went away and he had hardly covered half the distance when death came to him and there was a dispute between the angels of mercy and the angels of punishment. The angels of mercy said: This man has come as a penitent and remorseful to Allah and the angels of punishment said: He has done no good at all. Then there came another angel in the form of a human being in order to decide between them. He said: You measure the land to which he has drawn near.

They measured it and found him nearer to the land where he intended to go (the land of piety), and so the angels of mercy took possession of it. Qatada said that Hasan told him that it was said to them that as death approached him, he crawled upon his chest (and managed) to slip in the land of mercy.

[Sahih Muslim, Book 37, Hadith 6662]

The Murabbi said there is hope for his taubah to be accepted but he needs to leave his city.

LESSONS FROM THE ABOVE-MENTIONED HADITH

1. A LAND CAN DESTROY A PERSON SPIRITUALLY

This man was has told to leave the wicked city as part of his taubah.

Shaykh ul Islam Ibn Taymiyyah (rh) said, "The state of a place reflects the state of a person. It is possible to be sometimes a Muslim and at other times a disbeliever; sometimes sincere and at other times hypocritical; sometimes good and pious and at other times rotten and corrupt. Thus, a person becomes like the place of his abode. The migration of a person from a land of disbelief and profanity to one of faith and probity is an expression of repentance and of his turning away from disobedience and perversion to belief and obedience. This is so until the Day of Resurrection."

[Majmu'al-Fatawa, (18/284)]

2. A MURABBI MIGHT MAKE HIJRA A CONDTION FOR YOUR TAUBAH TO BE ACCEPTED

3. ALLAH FORGIVES ALL SINS AS LONG AS YOU MAKE YOUR TAUBAH BEFORE YOU DIE

The evidence for this is Surah 39:53.

Say: "O 'Ibadi (My slaves) who have transgressed against themselves (by committing evil deeds and sins)! Despair not of the Mercy of Allah, verily Allah forgives all sins. Truly, He is Oft-Forgiving, Most Merciful.

(Az-Zumar 39:53)

4. ALWAYS GO TO THE PEOPLE OF KNOWLEDGE TO SEEK RELIGIOUS GUIDANCE

Ask the people who are qualified whenever you don't know a thing.

This man, despite him being a serial killer he went to a person with knowledge to seek religious guidance.

So ask of those who know the Scripture [learned men of the Taurat (Torah) and the Injeel (Gospel)], if you know not

(An-Nahl 16:43) Mushin Khan

And We sent not before you except men to whom We revealed [Our message]. So ask the people of the message if you do not know

(An-Nahl 16:43) Sahih International

5. IT IS POSSIBLE FOR ANGELS TO HAVE DIFFERENCE OF OPINIONS AMONG THEMSELVES

The angels of punishment and the angels of mercy argued over the dead carcass.
Angels do not know everything.

They said to Allah (SWT) they don't know anything except what Allah (SWT) taught them.

They (angels) said: "Glory be to You, we have no knowledge except what you have taught us. Verily, it is You, the All-Knower, the All-Wise."

(Al-Baqarah 2:32)

Two sets of angels argued over a man who died. Some said he didn't do any good deeds so he belongs to the hellfire.

The angels of mercy said he was making hijra and made tauba so he belongs to Paradise.

This proves an angel can be wrong with his opinion until the hujjah is given to him.

6. A MAN IS GIVE REWARD FOR MAKING HIS INTENTION TO DO A PIOUS DEED.

The man died before reaching the holy land, yet Allah (SWT) forgave him for killing 100 people.

Allah (SWT) forgave him because of his intention.

If you were travelling to perform salatul jummah and you missed it when it wasn't your fault, you are rewarded for your intention.

On the authority of Ibn Abbas (RA), from the Messenger of Allah (SAW), among the sayings he related from his Lord (glorified and exalted be He) is that He said: "Allah has written down the good deeds and the bad ones." Then He explained it [by saying that] "he who has intended a good deed and has not done it, Allah writes it down with Himself as a full good deed, but if he has intended it and has done it, Allah writes it down with Himself as from ten good deeds to seven hundred times, or many times over. But if he has intended a bad deed and has not done it, Allah writes it down with Himself as a full good deed, but if he has intended it and has done it, Allah writes it down as one bad deed."

[Bukhari and Muslim]

7. ALLAH'S MERCY PREVAILS OVER HIS WRATH

Abu Huraira reported Allah's Messenger (SAW) as saying: Allah, the Exalted and Glorious, said: "My mercy prevails over My wrath."

[Al-Bukhari (7553), Muslim (2751), Tirmidhi (3543), Ahmad (7297)]

- The man killed 100 people and still Allah (SWT) was able to forgive him of his mass murder.

- He even killed a Sheikh and Allah (SWT) forgave him.

- It is worthy of mentioning the taubah of a sheikh or any other public figure has to be done publicly.

The hujjah is surah 2:159-160.

Verily, those who conceal the clear proofs, evidences and the guidance, which We have sent down, after We have made it clear for the people in the Book, they are the ones cursed by Allah and cursed by the cursers. Except those who repent and do righteous deeds, and openly declare (the truth which they concealed). These, I will accept their repentance. And I am the One Who accepts repentance, the Most Merciful.

(Al-Baqarah 2:159-160)

The taubah of a sheikh has to be made in public.

This is because the sheikh misguided the ummah publicly.

THE FIVE PILLARS OF TAUBAH

PILLAR # 1: YOU NEED TO STOP THE ACT

And of no effect is the repentance of those who continue to do evil deeds until death faces one of them and he says: "Now I repent;" nor of those who die while they are disbelievers. For them We have prepared a painful torment.

(An-Nisa 4:18)

If you are drinking, whisky and you say astaghfirullah after every sip that is not taubah.

Allah (SWT) curses continuity. You need to stop the act.

Except those who repent and believe (in Islamic Monotheism), and do righteous deeds, for those, Allah will change their sins into good deeds, and Allah is Oft-Forgiving, Most Merciful.

(Al-Furqan 25:70)

A man in the UK called Salman Rushdie wrote a book called the Satanic Verses, insulting the Rasul *Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*and his wives.

A bounty placed on his head for writing the book.

Out of fear, he apologized for his book.

Some scholars said it is not allow to kill him because he made taubah. But he still continued to sell his books.

The first pillar of taubah was missing in Salman Rushdie because he continued to sell his book.

The Prophet (peace and blessings of Allaah be upon him) said: “When a slave commits a sin, a black spot appears on his heart. But if he give it up, seeks forgiveness and repents, his heart will be cleansed, but if he repeats it, (the blackness) will increase until it overwhelms his heart. This is

the raan which Allaah mentions: 'Nay! But on their hearts is the Raan (covering of sins and evil deeds) which they used to earn' [Al-Mutaffifeen 83:14 interpretation of the meaning]."

(Narrated by al-Tirmidhi, 3257; Ibn Maajah, 4234)

The above mentioned; hadith is the meaning of Allah's words in Surah 83:14.

Nay! But on their hearts is the Ran (covering of sins and evil deeds) which they used to earn. (Al-Mutaffifin 83:14)

PILLAR # 2: YOU SHOULD FEEL REGRET FOR YOU SIN

You need to feel regret and remorse.

Without feeling these things, your taubah is fake.

Your taubah has to be sincere.

O you who believe! Turn to Allah with sincere repentance! It may be that your Lord will remit from you your sins, and admit you into Gardens under which rivers flow (Paradise) the Day that Allah will not disgrace the Prophet (Muhammad SAW) and those who believe with him, their Light will run forward before them and with (their Records Books of deeds) in their right hands they will say: "Our Lord! Keep perfect our Light for us [and do not put it off till we cross over the Sirat (a slippery bridge over the Hell) safely] and grant us forgiveness. Verily, You are Able to do all things"

(At-Tahrim 66:8)

On the authority of Abdullah Ibn Masood the Prophet (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*) said: "Regret is repentance."

[Musnad Ahmad (1/376) No. 3568 and Sunan Ibn Majah (5/322) No. 4252]

PILLAR # 3: TO ASK ALLAH TO FORGIVE YOU AND TO MAKE AN INTENTION TO NEVER REPEAT THE SIN

Abu 'Ubaidah bin 'Abdullah narrated from his father: the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "The one who repents from a sin is like one who did not sin."

[Sunan Ibn Majah (5/320) No. 4250, al-Mu'jam al-Kabir al-Tabarani (10/150) No. 10281, Abu Naeem in'Hilyatul Awliya' (4/210), al-Sunan al-Kubra al-Bayhaqi (10/259) No. 20561]

PILLAR # 4: IF YOU HARM A PERSON WITH YOUR HARAM ACT, YOU APROACH THE PERSON YOU HAVE WRONGED AND ASK FORGIVENESS

Abu Huraira (RA) narrated the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: “Whoever has wronged his brother with regard to his honour or something, let him ask him for forgiveness before the time when there will be neither dinar nor dirham, and if he has any good deeds it will be taken from him in proportion to the wrong he did, and if he does not have any good deeds (hasanaat), some of the other person's evil deeds (sayi’aat) will be taken and given to him to bear”

[Sahih Bukhari (3/129) No. 2449]

Allah (SWT) will never forgive you unless the person you wronged has forgiven you.

Abu Huraira (RA) reported: Messenger of Allah (SAW) said, "Do you know who is the bankrupt?" They said: "The bankrupt among us is one who has neither money with him nor any property." He said, "The real bankrupt of my Ummah would be he who would come on the Day of Resurrection with Salat, Saum and Sadaqah (charity), (but he will find himself bankrupt on that day as he will have exhausted the good deeds) because he reviled others, brought calumny against others, unlawfully devoured the wealth of others, shed the blood of others and beat others; so his good deeds would be credited to the account of those (who suffered at his hand). If his good deeds fall short to clear the account, their sins would be entered in his account and he would be thrown in the (Hell) Fire."

[Sahih Muslim (4/1997) No. 2581]

It is better for the person who was wronged to forgive.

If you forgive, Allah (SWT) will forgive you.

One of the people who slandered Aisha was Mistah.

Abu Bakr (RA) used to help him financially.

He said he won't help Mistah anymore because he slandered Aisha. (RAA)

Allah (SWT) revealed surah An Nur: verse 22

And let not those among you who are blessed with graces and wealth swear not to give (any sort of help) to their kinsmen, Al-Masakin (the poor), and those who left their homes for Allah's Cause

Let them pardon and forgive Do you not love that Allah should forgive you? And Allah is Oft-Forgiving, Most Merciful

(An-Nur 24:22)

Mistah was one of those who migrated and participated in the battle of Badr.

You should only forgive a real Muslim, not a munafiq.

A munafiq will be in the hellfire.

It is not the Sunnah of the Rasul (
Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam) to forgive the munafiqeen.

Verily, the hypocrites will be in the lowest depths (grade) of the Fire; no helper will you find for them

(An-Nisa 4:145)

- You forgive the sincere believers so you don't put their hereafter in jeopardy.

PILLAR # 5: TO MAKE TAUBAH BEFORE YOU ARE DEATH RATTLES

This pillar is called the time frame

Ibn Umar reported that the Prophet (SAW) said, "Indeed, Allah accepts repentance of His slave as long as he does not gasp for last breaths."

[Musnad Ahmad (2/132) No. 6160, Sunan Tirmidhi (5/547) No. 3537, Sunan Ibn Majah (5/322) No. 4253, Musnad Abu Ya'la (10/81) No. 5717, Sahih Ibn Hibban (2/394) No. 628, Shu'ab al-Eman al-Bayhaqi (9/281) No. 6661]

Musa (AS) gave dawah to the Pharaoh for many months and the Pharaoh was rejecting.

When the Pharaoh was dying; he said he believes.

Allah (SWT) rejected his taubah because it was too late.

And We took the Children of Israel across the sea, and Fir'aun (Pharaoh) with his hosts followed them in oppression and enmity till when drowning overtook him, he said "I believe that La ilaha illa (Huwa) (none has the right to be worshipped but) He" in Whom the Children of Israel believe

and I am one of the Muslims (those who submit to Allah's Will)"Now (you believe) while you refused to believe before and you were one of the Mufsidun (evil-doers corrupts etc)

(Yunus 10:90-91)

And of no effect is the repentance of those who continue to do evil deeds until death faces one of them and he says: "Now I repent;" nor of those who die while they are disbelievers. For them We have prepared a painful torment.

(An-Nisa 4:18)

The conditions of taubah come directly from Quran and Sunnah.

THE BENEFITS OF TAUBAH

1. IT DRAWS YOU NEARER TO ALLAH BECAUSE ALLAH LOVES THOSE WHO MAKE TAUBAH

The reason why Allah loves those who make taubah is because taubah is an act of ibadah.

Truly, Allah loves those who turn unto Him in repentance and loves those who purify themselves

(Al-Baqarah 2:222)

2. IT CLEANSES YOU OF ALL YOUR SINS

When you make taubah, you are like a new-born baby.

Will they not repent to Allah and ask His Forgiveness? For Allah is Of Forgiving, Most Merciful.

(Al-Ma'idah 5:74)

Say: "O 'Ibadi (My slaves) who have transgressed against themselves (by committing evil deeds and sins)! Despair not of the Mercy of Allah, verily Allah forgives all sins. Truly, He is Oft Forgiving, Most Merciful.

(Az-Zumar 39:53)

3. IT SHOWS YOUR PIETY AND YOU HUMILITY IN FRONT OF ALLAH

If you were not pious; why would you recognize that you did something wrong?

Narrated By 'Abdullah bin Mas'ud the Prophet (SAW) saying: "A believer sees his sins as if he were sitting under a mountain which, he is afraid, may fall on him; whereas the wicked person considers his sins as flies passing over his nose and he just drives them away like this."

[Sahih Bukhari, Vol 8, Book 75, Hadith #320]

A Muslim has nafs lawwaama (the rebuking soul).

The kaafir has nafs ammaara (the soul that has lost its conscience)

Ariel Sharon and Benjamin Netanyahu have nafs ammaara.

They are devils in human form.

For you to recognise that you did haram and you turn to Allah (SWT) in repentance, that itself shows you are a good person.

Sins are normal for kaafirs.

They don't have halal and haraam in their vocabulary.

Kaafirs recognise legal and illegal.

They pay attention to man made laws and they neglect heavenly revealed laws.

4. TAUBAH PAVES THE WAY TO SUCCESS SPIRITUALLY, MENTALLY, MORALLY AND ECONOMICALLY

And all of you beg Allah to forgive you all, O believers, that you may be successful.

(An-Nur 24:31)

"And O my people! Ask forgiveness of your Lord and then repent to Him, He will send you (from the sky) abundant rain, and add strength to your strength, so do not turn away as Mujrimun (criminals, disbelievers in the Oneness of Allah)."

(Hud 11:52)

"I said (to them) : 'Ask forgiveness from your Lord; Verily, He is Oft-Forgiving; 'He will send rain to you in abundance;' And give you increase in wealth and children, and bestow on you gardens and bestow on you rivers.'

(Nuh 71:10-12)

5. TAUBAH CLEARS UP A MISCONCEPTION FROM THE UMMAH

This is when a sheikh misleads the people with a wrong fatwa and he made his taubah publicly.

Sheikh Omar Bakri (RA) publicly made taubah for saying iman is static.

Verily, those who conceal the clear proofs, evidences and the guidance, which We have sent down, after We have made it clear for the people in the Book, they are the ones cursed by Allah and cursed by the cursers. Except those who repent and do righteous deeds, and openly declare (the truth which they concealed). These, I will accept their repentance. And I am the One Who accepts repentance, the Most Merciful.

(Al-Baqarah 2:159-160)

6. TAUBAH PROVES YOUR SINCERITY AND RAISES YOUR STATUS WHEN IT IS DONE PUBLICLY

7. TAUBAH SETS YOU CONSCIENCE FREE

Before the angel of death takes your soul, you have made taubah.

You can afford to die with a clear conscience.

8. TAUBAH TRANSFORMS A PERSON FROM BAD TO GOOD OR FROM GOOD TO BETTER

Except those who repent and do righteous deeds, and openly declare (the truth which they concealed). These, I will accept their repentance. And I am the One Who accepts repentance, the Most Merciful.

(Al-Baqarah 2:160)

Except those who repent and believe (in Islamic Monotheism), and do righteous deeds, for those, Allah will change their sins into good deeds, and Allah is Oft-Forgiving, Most Merciful.

(Al-Furqan 25:70)

9. TAUBAH MAKES YOUR DUA TO BE ACCEPTED BECAUSE SINS CAUSE YOUR DUA TO BE REJECTED

10. TAUBAH IMPROVES YOUR LIVING ENVIRONMENT WHEN HIJRA IS PUT AS A CONDITION FOR YOUR TAUBAH

This is the same way that the Murabbi; told the man who killed 100 people to make hijra.

12 RIE: The Importance Of Intention In Islam {NOVEMBER 17 & 18 2013}

ROOT ISLAMIC EDUCATION - PART 12
THE IMPORTANCE OF INTENTIONS IN ISLAM

NOVEMBER 17 2013 / 13 MUHARRAM 1435 HIJRI

BY Shaikh Abdullah Al Faisal

Edited By Abu Hafiza

- This means those aspects of Islam that you need to know for you to be considered a good Muslim.

- This is knowledge you cannot do without it.

WHAT IS THE DEFINITION OF NIYYAH (INTENTION)

The rasul (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*) said that actions are by intentions.

Umar ibn al-Khattab said, 'I heard the Messenger of Allah (SAW), say, "Actions only go by intentions. Everyone gets what they intend."

[Al-Bukhari (1) and Muslim (1907)]

- The scholars differ in regards this hadith

- The modern day scholars claim that this hadith is talking about acts of Ibadaat like salah, zakat etc

- But the earlier scholars say that this hadith is talking about every action even when you have to eat.

- This is to view of Ahmad Ibn Hanbal (RA); they generalised the hadith

They hanbalis used this hadith: 'each time you go to bed with your wife is charity' as their hujjah for their argument.

The Prophet (PBUH) said: “And in a man’s sexual intercourse (with his wife) there is a Sadaqah (charity)”

(Muslim, 1006)

- They say that if this is an act of charity then you need an intention for the action; but the correct view is that when you have an action that has been classified as an act of ibadat by the rasul then you need an intention for that:

- The hadith means that if a man performs virtuous deed with a good intention his deed will be accepted by Allah and he shall be rewarded for his virtuous deed.

The Prophet (peace and blessings of Allaah be upon him) said: “Actions are but by intentions, and each person will have but that which he intended.”

Narrated by al-Bukhaari (1) and Muslim (1907)

- But if another man performs the same action but with bad intention.

-e.g. to show off or seek fame

- Then his deeds will be rejected by Allah (SWT) and may even be punished for having a bad intention

- This is why the rasul (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*) said in a hadith that:

Abu Hurayra said, "I heard the Messenger of Allah (SAW) say, 'The first of people to be judged on the Day of Rising will be a man who was martyred. He will be brought and will be informed of the blessings he had and will acknowledge them. Allah will say, "What did you do with them?" He will say, "I fought for You until I was martyred." Allah will say, "You lie. Rather you fought so it would be said, 'A bold man!' And so it was said." Then the command will be given and he will be dragged on his face until he is thrown into the Fire. There will also be a man who studied knowledge and taught it and recited the Qur'an. He will be brought and informed of his blessings which he will acknowledge. Allah will say, "What did you do with them?" He will say, "I studied knowledge and taught it and I recited the Qur'an for You." He will say, "You lie. Rather you studied so that it would be said, 'A scholar!' and you recited so that it would be said, 'He is a reciter!' And so it was said." Then the command will be given and he will be dragged on his face until he is thrown into the Fire. There will also be a man to whom Allah gave a lot of wealth and all sorts of property. He will be brought and informed of his blessings which he will acknowledge. Allah will say, "What did you do with them?" He will say, "There was no path in which You like spending to be done but that I spent in it for You." He will say, "You lie. Rather you did it so that it would be said, 'He is generous.' and so it was said." Then the command will be given and he will be dragged on his face until he is thrown into the Fire.'"

[Sahih Muslim (3/1513) No. 1905]

- Therefore, the meaning of the hadith is that every man shall have reward of what he intended.

- If you should do a halal action and didn't make intention to do an act of Ibaadat then you will neither be rewarded nor punished.

Allah (SWT) said:

There is no good in most of their secret talks save (in) him who orders Sadaqah (charity in Allah's Cause), or Ma'ruf (Islamic Monotheism and all the good and righteous deeds which Allah has ordained), or conciliation between mankind, and he who does this, seeking the good Pleasure of Allah, We shall give him a great reward

(An-Nisa 4:114)

- Allah (SWT) mentioned in the ayat righteous deed like sadaqa; but the only way you can gain the Baraka is to have the right intention.

- If he did it with the wrong intention then he loses from his actions.

This is why when the rasul (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*); was asked about who was the fighter in the path of Allah (SWT).

- He said only the one who fought to make Allah's (SWT) word the highest is the fighter in the path of Allah (SWT).

Narrated By Abu Musa: A man came to the Prophet and asked, "A man fights for war booty; another fights for fame and a third fights for showing off; which of them fights in Allah's Cause?" The Prophet said, "He who fights that Allah's Word (i.e. Islam) should be superior, fights in Allah's Cause."

[Sahih Bukhari, Vol 4, Book 52, Hadith 65]

- The hadith below also tells you that doing actions with the wrong intentions are not accepted.

Whoever seeks knowledge to argue with the scholars, or to show off with the ignorant people, and attracts the faces of the people towards him, Allah would enter him into the Hellfire."

[Hasan - Tirmidhi, Ibn Majah]

- Instead they will be rejected and you will dumped in the hellfire,

- You need two conditions for your pious deed to be accepted:

1. IT HAS TO PRESCRIBED BY ALLAH OR HIS RASUL

2. IT HAS TO BE DONE IN ACCORDANCE TO THE SUNNAH OF THE RASUL

Allah said:

Say (O Muhammad SAW to mankind) : "If you (really) love Allah then follow me (i.e. accept Islamic Monotheism, follow the Qur'an and the Sunnah), Allah will love you and forgive you of your sins. And Allah is Oft-Forgiving, Most Merciful."

(Al Imran 3:31)

And whatsoever the Messenger (Muhammad SAW) gives you, take it, and whatsoever he forbids you, abstain (from it), and fear Allah. Verily, Allah is Severe in punishment.

(Al-Hashr 59:7)

- These ayats are used by the sincere scholars to debate with Parvezis.

And We have also sent down unto you (O Muhammad SAW) the reminder and the advice (the Qur'an), that you may explain clearly to men what is sent down to them, and that they may give thought.

(An-Nahl 16:44)

- These people reject hadith and claim that they follow only the Quran.

- They are liars because they do not believe in either Quran or hadith.

Say (O Muhammad SAW to mankind) : "If you (really) love Allah then follow me (i.e. accept Islamic Monotheism, follow the Qur'an and the Sunnah), Allah will love you and forgive you of your sins. And Allah is Oft-Forgiving, Most Merciful."

(Al Imran 3:31)

- You are not allowed to make tawaf around the grave because it wasn't prescribed.

- There are many people that are sincere in what they are doing but they are sincerely wrong;
Good intentions don't justify in doing haram and dabbling in Bidah, Shirk and Kufr and Zindaqah (heresy and heretic).

"Verily, Allah accepts only from those who are Al-Muttaqun (the pious - see V.2:2)."

(Al-Ma'idah 5:27)

Allah (SWT) doesn't accept the deeds of a mad man.

Because when you study the fiqh of ibadah (Salah, Zakah, Hajj) the scholars will tell you that the insanity a madman can not make his niyyah.

One of the conditions for ibadah to be accepted is Islam(if a kafir does salah,saum,hajj) they are not accepted.

Allah (SWT) tells us about the pious deeds of Kuffar in 25:23.

And We shall turn to whatever deeds they (disbelievers, polytheists, sinners, etc.) did, and We shall make such deeds as scattered floating particles of dust.

(Al-Furqan 25:23)

- The deeds are; blown away.

- Maturity is also needed for an act of ibadah to be accepted.

e.g. If a 5 year old did hajj, it would be accepted but he'll have to make it again when he's grown up.

- Hadith of mother asking the prophet about taking his son to hajj

- Therefore Sanity, Islam and maturity are three conditions for ibadah to be accepted.

THE AXIS OF ISLAM

The scholars of Islam say the axis of Islam are based on four hadiths.

1) Actions are by intentions (bukhari)

Umar ibn al-Khattab said, 'I heard the Messenger of Allah (SAW), say, "Actions only go by intentions. Everyone gets what they intend"

[Al-Bukhari (1) and Muslim (1907)]

Imam Ahmed (RA) was of the opinion that axis of Islam are three.

2) Whoever innovates in this matter of ours will have it rejected.

On the authority of Aisha (RA): The Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "He who innovates something in this matter of ours that is not of it will have it rejected."

[Al-Bukhari (2697) and Muslim (171]

Thats why a good intention is not good enough to dabble in Bidah, Kufr, Shirk and zandaqah.

3) What is halal is clear and what is haram is clear.

The hadith of al-Nu'man b. Bashir, "The licit is clear and the illicit is clear"

[Jami' al-Uloom wa al-Hikam, Ibn Rajab (1/61)]

An-Nu'man ibn Bashir said, "I heard the Messenger of Allah (SAW), say, 'The halal is clear and the haram is clear. But between the two there are doubtful things about which most people have no knowledge. Whoever exercises caution with regard to what is doubtful, shows prudence in respect of his deen and his honour. Whoever gets involved in the doubtful things is like a herdsman who grazes his animals near a

private preserve (hima). He is bound to enter it. Every king has a private preserve and the private preserve of Allah on His earth are the things that He has made forbidden. There is a lump of flesh in the body, the nature of which is that when it is sound, the entire body is sound, and when it is corrupt, the entire body is corrupt - it is the heart.'"

[Al-Bukhari (52) and Muslim (1599)]

Ahmed ibn hanbal (RA) only picked out these hadith; the scholars of today choose another hadith.

4) PART OF BEING A GOOD MUSLIM IS TO MIND YOUR OWN BUSINESS

On the authority of Abu Hurairah, who said: The Messenger of Allah said; “A sign of one’s excellence in his Islam, is ignoring what does not concern him.”

[Tirmidhi 2318, Ibn e Majah 3976, Ahmed 1737, Al-Muwatta 1604]

The prophet is telling mind your own business.

The people of bidah say their intentions are good, but there is no good intention for a bidah.

Allah (SWT) asked the people who innovate a very important question in 49:15

Say: "Will you inform Allah about your religion? While Allah knows all that is in the heavens and all that is in the earth, and Allah is All-Aware of everything.

(Al-Hujurat 49:16)

Allah (SWT) asks a rhetorical question:" are you seeking to teach Allah (SWT) the deen?" people of bidah add and subtract from Islam.

Aisha narrated the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "Those who give respect to a bid'ati (innovator in Religion) surely will be counted as a helper of destroying Islam."

[Al-Tabarani in 'al-Mu’jam al-Awsat' (7/35) No. 6772 and al-Bayhaqi in 'Shu'ab al-Emaan' (12/57) No. 9018]

Hadith of the prophet (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)* makes this warning clear.

Sometime you'll see 70 people in the masjid praying fajr, and only 50 receive barakah for fajr the other 20 came there to show off and socialise.

On the surface, all of them prayed fajr, but not everyone came for the right niyyah.

(Remember) the Day when the Shin shall be laid bare (i.e. the Day of Resurrection) and they shall be called to prostrate (to Allah), but they (hypocrites) shall not be able to do so

(Al-Qalam 68:42)

The prophet (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*) said in the hadith about the shin of Allah (SWT) on day of judgement everyone will bow down to it except the munafiqs, they use to bow down in duniya for ulterior motives.

Narrated By Abu Said: I heard the Prophet saying, "Allah will bring forth the severest Hour, and then all the Believers, men and women, will prostrate themselves before Him, but there will remain those who used to prostrate in the world for showing off and for gaining good reputation. Such people will try to prostrate (on the Day of Judgment) but their back swill be as stiff as if it is one bone (a single vertebra)."

[Sahih Bukhari, Vol 6, Book 60, Hadith 441]

These munafiqeen will only have a single vertebrate, which will cause them to be unable bow down on that day.

Verily, the hypocrites seek to deceive Allah, but it is He Who deceives them. And when they stand up for As-Salat (the prayer), they stand with laziness and to be seen of men, and they do not remember Allah but little.

(An-Nisa 4:142)

Allah (SWT) speaks about them in 4:142

Another evidence is in surah 107 maun = small acts of kindness & small acts of charity.

Have you seen him who denies the Recompense? That is he who repulses the orphan (harshly), And urges not the feeding of AlMiskin (the poor),So woe unto those performers of Salat (prayers) (hypocrites), Those who do good deeds only to be seen (of men),And refuse Al-Ma'un (small kindnesses e.g. salt, sugar, water, etc)

{Al Ma'un 107:1-7}

If a person made hijrah to improve his deen, he gets barakah for his hijarah.

Your deen is one of the six sacred things.

If you journey to a country for commerce, you will also get barakah because to feed your family is an act of ibadah

Allah (SWT) tells us in the Quran: do not forget your portion of the dunya.

But seek, with that (wealth) which Allah has bestowed on you, the home of the Hereafter, and forget not your portion of legal enjoyment in this world, and do good as Allah has been good to you, and seek not mischief in the land. Verily, Allah likes not the Mufsidun (those who commit great crimes and sins, oppressors, tyrants, mischief-makers, corrupts).

{Surah Al Qasas 28:77}

When a poor man has a daughter, people will use money to seduce her for zina.

Allah (SWT) tells us that He has put barakah in commerce.

Those who eat Riba (usury) will not stand (on the Day of Resurrection) except like the standing of a person beaten by Shaitan (Satan) leading him to insanity. That is because they say: "Trading is only like Riba (usury)," whereas Allah has permitted trading and forbidden Riba (usury). So whosoever receives an admonition from his Lord and stops eating Riba (usury) shall not be punished for the past; his case is for Allah (to judge); but whoever returns [to Riba (usury)], such are the dwellers of the Fire - they will abide therein.

{Surah Al Baqarah 2:275}

Sheikh in South Afican went to a masjid; He taught them the verse to not forget your portion of dunya people were surprised he wasn't preaching poverty.

Rasul (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*) use to seek refuge from poverty just like he used to seek refuge from the torment of the grave and the fitnah of the dajjal.

SOMETIMES THE INTENTION OF A MAN CAN LEAD TO HIS DOWNFALL

Abu Huraira narrated the Prophet (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*) said: “The one who gets married with the intention not to pay dowry to his wife is a fornicator. And the one who borrows money with the intention not to pay back is a thief.”

[Ibn Hibban in ‘al-Majruheen’ (2/261) No. 941]

- Rasul (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*) made mention of a man who borrowed money to get married for the mahr but his intention was not to pay it back.

- The prophet (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)* said he was a thief.

Abu Huraira narrated the Prophet (SAW) said: “The one who gets married with the intention not to pay dowry to his wife is a fornicator. And the one who borrows money with the intention not to pay back is a thief.”

[Ibn Hibban in ‘al-Majruheen’ (2/261) No. 941]

Sometime the intention of a man can be his salvation.

The Prophet (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*) said if someone got married to preserve his deen and not dabble in fornication/adultery. Even if he is poor, Allah (SWT) says I will make it compulsory on Me to feed this man.

The Prophet Mohammad (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*), he said: “Whosoever asks Allah (SWT) for martyrdom with sincerity Allah (SWT) will put him at the level of the martyrs in paradise even if he dies in his sleep”

(Muslim 1909)

The Prophet (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*) also said: any man who makes his intention to die on the battlefield, but he dies on his bed; he will get the barakah of those who die on the battlefield.

Allah (*SWT)* will put you amongst the shahadah on Day of Judgment cause of your intention even though you died in your bed.

Showing off will destroys the pious deeds,

Insincerity / Hypocrisy; is the one reason for the barakah for our deeds to be destroyed.

Abu Musa al-Ash’ari (RA) reported that Allah’s Messenger (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*) said: "O people, save yourselves from this shirk (ash-Shirk al-Khafi) for it is more inconspicuous than the creeping of ant." So someone, whom Allah willed to say, said: 'How do we save ourselves from it while it is more inconspicuous than the creeping of ant ya Rasool Allah?' Prophet (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*) said: “Say: Allahumma inni audhubika minal nushrika bika shayaan na'alamuhu, wa nastaghfiruka lima la na'alam (O Allah we take Your refuge from doing shirk with You knowingly, and ask for Your forgiveness for doing it unknowingly)"

[Musnad Ahmed (4/403) No. 19622 and Musannaf Ibn Abi Shaibah (6/70) No. 29547]

The prophet *Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam* described this as a black ant climbing on a black wall in a black night.

This is the similitude of those who do deeds to show off; they don't realise their deeds become null and void.

The place for the intention is the heart and because of that, the prophet said: Allah (SWT) doesn't look at your appearances but at your hearts.

On the authority of Abu Huraira, the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "Verily Allah does not look to your bodies nor to your faces but He looks to your hearts," and he pointed towards the heart with his fingers.

[Sahih Muslim (4/1986) No. 2564]

- Because of that, the prophet (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)* said: Allah (SWT) doesn't look at your appearances but at your hearts.

- If a person goes to gym to be fit for jihad, he will get barakah for that for every minutes while you are there.

- Whoever intends to do a good deed but didn't; Allah (SWT) writes it down as one good deed.

On the authority of Ibn Abbas (RA) from the Messenger of Allah (SAW), from what he has related from his Lord; Verily Allah ta'ala has written down the good deeds and the evil deeds and then explained it [by saying] "Whosoever intended to perform a good deed but did not do it then Allah writes it down with Himself as a complete good deed And if he intended to perform it and then did perform it then Allah writes it down with Himself as from ten good deeds up to seven hundred times up to many times multiplied and if he intended to perform an evil deed, but did not do it then Allah writes it down with Himself as a complete good deed And if he intended it [i.e., the evil deed] and then performed it then Allah writes it down as one evil deed"

[related by al-Bukhari (6491) and Muslim (131)

- And if they end up doing it, it is written as 10 hasanats and this is how merciful is Allah; Allah's (SWT) mercy prevails His wrath.

- If you intend to do a bad deeds and don't do it, you get one hasanat and If you end up doing it, you only get one bad deed on your scale.

- The prophet (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*) said about those who didn't part take in jihad in the time of the prophet (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*) that they will get the reward of those that went forward.

He who emigrates (from his home) in the Cause of Allah, will find on earth many dwelling places and plenty to live by. And whosoever leaves his home as an emigrant unto Allah and His Messenger, and death overtakes him, his reward is then surely incumbent upon Allah. And Allah is Ever Of Forgiving, Most Merciful

(An-Nisa 4:100)

The prophet (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*) also said: "There are people in Medina, whenever you cross a valley or march towards battle they are with you in reward. They only stayed behind because of a valid excuse"

(Al-Bukhari, 4423)

When the Prophet (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*) went to Tabuk, some people couldn't go because they had valid excuses, the prophet (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*) said there are people in medina who are not with us but they are with the companion who went in reward.

These people who couldn't go had a valid excuses and were victims of circumstance
9:92 explains the hadith.

Nor (is there blame) on those who came to you to be provided with mounts, and when you said "I can find no mounts for you," they turned back, while their eyes overflowing with tears of grief that they could not find anything to spend (for Jihad).

(At-Tawbah 9:92)

- Some companions wanted to fight the Romans, the prophet told some of them that he couldn't take them to the front line because of lack of resources (camels/mounts).

- These companions cried and Allah (SWT) talks about them; female companions who took part in jihad like Khawla bint Azwar (RAA).

http://www.siddiqi.org/khawla/khawla_bint_alazwar.htm

- Her brother taught her to use the sword; she even rescued her brother from the kuffar.

- She was dressed as a man this was sheikhs daleel that a muslimah/mujahiddah can wear pant in the battlefield.

- She helped in the conquest of Syria and even led some battalions in the battlefield.

- Under Khalid ibn waleed (RA) in Arab / Gulf countries all female training academies are named after her.

YOU NEED INTENTION FOR WUDU

- How to make intention for wudu; you say it in your heart.

- You have it in your consciousness that I want to purify my self from minor impurities for ibadah.

- Then your intention was made you don't have to say it out loud with your mouth audio able this is bidah.

- How do you make intention for Ghusl (Bath); I intend to purify myself from major impurities for salah; again in the heart not to be uttered.

INTENTION FOR SALAH:

If you don't make niyyah for salah (Fajr, Dhuhr, Asr) you will get no barakah for your Salah.

HOW DO YOU MAKE NIYYAH FOR SALAH.

I intend to perform units of rakah for - Salah but this is done in the heart not uttered.
Only one intention is uttered for hajj and umrah, otherwise for all acts of ibadah it is in the heart.

For hajj and umrah: You say in your house; Labbaika Hajj / Umrah

When you travelling with companions

Labbaik Allahumma labbaik:

Narrated By 'Abdullah bin 'Umar; The Talbiya of Allah's Apostle was 'Labbaika Allahumma labbaik, Labbaika la sharika Laka labbaik Inna-l-hamda wan-ni'mata Laka walmulk, La sharika Laka' (I respond to

Your call O Allah, I respond to Your call, and I am obedient to Your orders, You have no partner, I respond to Your call, All the praises and blessings are for You, All the sovereignty is for You, And You have no partners with you)

[Al-Bukhari (1549) and Muslim (1184)]

HOW DO YOU MAKE YOUR INTENTION FOR RAMADAN

Imam Malik (RA) said you only make one intention for Ramadan and the majority says, you have to intend for every Ramadan fast; for nawafil fasting you can make your intentions up to noon.

The correct opinion of fasting in Ramadan is to do it before the fast.

Hafsah (RA) reported the Prophet (SAW) as saying, “He, who has not formed an intention (to fast) before dawn, has not fasted”

[Sunan Tirmidhi (3/10 No. 730, Sunan Abu Dawud (2/329) No. 2454, Sunan al-Nasa'i (4/196) No. 2331, Sunan Ibn Majah (2/59 No. 1700, Sunan al-Darime (2/12) No. 1698, Musnad Ahmad (6/287) No. 26500]

The intention of the imam is different from the ones he is leading in salah.

If imam is a traveller, he will pray the shortened salah, (2 rakats).

The congregation, which are locals, would have to complete the two extra rakahs the above case is an exception in case the imam is a traveller.

The imam is a resident and praying Asr you are a traveller and missed Dhuhr you can join the jama'ah and you pray for dhuhr even though the imam is praying Asr.

Root of Education Part 13

Nov 18 2013 / 14 Muharram 1435 Hijri

DARS TWO

We need knowledge and the way we need food clothing, air; it's a necessity.

Whenever the Ummah is Jahil (ignorant) the Ummah becomes vulnerable. Jahil Muslims are unsuspecting Muslims.

We are living in an era in which the Ummah is infested with stray sects with deviant groups each of these group is a virus.

Knowledge is your immunization against these viruses.

But they (men) have broken their religion among them into sects, each group rejoicing in its belief.

(Al-Mu'minun 23:53)

The deviants target the jahil Muslims and reverts; who are fresh from the church.

When shaikh was in UK, the Madkhalis (hypocrites) targeted reverts coming from the church, and they are doing the same in USA.

In Australia, UK, USA, unsuspecting Muslims becomes Madkhalis; the only cure for ignorance is to seek knowledge.

So ask the people of the message if you do not know.

(An-Nahl 16:43) [Sahih International]

THERE ARE 3 TYPES OF KNOWLEDGE:

KNOWLEDGE IS DIVIDED INTO 3 CATEGORIES:

1: Fard al Ayn

Which means an individual duty.

If you don't have this knowledge, you are living in sin.

For example; the bathroom etiquettes of Islam is Fard al Ayn.

When you are going on a journey, carry water with you for bathroom etiquettes.

How to make Wudu properly is fard al ayn (without which salah is invalid).

Hanbali fiqh says if you don't say Bismillah before Wudu, it is invalid.

The Fard takes precedence over the Makhrooh.

You have to say Bismillah, even if your toilet and bathroom is in the same place.

How to make Ghusul is fard al ayn.

5 ASPECTS OF GHUSUL ARE:

1): Niyah / Intention

To say Bismillah for Ghusul and Wudu is Hanbali fiqh.

Aspects of ghusul are: 1 Intention.

2) To say Bismillah.

3) To wash out your mouth and gargle in throat (unless fasting).

4) To wash out the nose.

5) To wash the entire body to make Wudu when you make Ghusul is not necessary.

Hanbalis say it is fard to say Bismillah.

Another category of fard al ayn is to recite Surat Fatiha in Arabic.

If you recite in a foreign language, your salah is invalid.

Narrated By 'Ubada bin As-Samit: The Messenger of Allah (SAW) said, "Whoever does not recite Al-Fatiha in his prayer, his prayer is invalid."

[Al-Bukhari (756) and Muslim (394)]

It is haram to pray salah behind a man who can't recite surat fatiha properly in Arabic, and pronounce the words properly.

If you are Muslim and you did not learn surat fatiha (born or revert) if you refuse to learn the deen it makes you Kafir.

Sheikh Muhammad ibn Abdul Wahab, may Allah have mercy on him, gathered ten actions that negate one's Islam (Nawaqid ul-'Ashr), the tenth one of which states: "Turning away from the religion of Allah, Most High: not learning it and not acting by it. The Proof being the statement of Allah, "Who could do greater wrong than someone who is reminded of the Signs of his Lord and then turns away from them? We shall take revenge on the evildoers." (The Quran 32:22)

1st branch of knowledge is fard al ayn.

According to Hanbali madhab, if you wash left hand before right hand, your wudu is invalid.

2nd branch of knowledge: {Fard Kefaya} which means a collective duty.

A few carry the duty for the rest of the community and example is how to make Hajj properly people in the
Jama'ah may not know how to make Hajj they follow their shaikh.

Another example: how to wash the dead properly,

If nobody knows how to wash the dead properly, the entire community is living in sin.

Another example: the Islamic law of inheritance.

If some people in the community know how to divide up the legacy of the deceased, then its not living in sin but if no one knows, the entire community is living in sin.

It was narrated from Abu Hurairah that the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "O Abu Hurairah. Learn about inheritance and teach it, for it is half of knowledge, but it will be forgotten. This is the first thing that will be taken away from my nation.'"

[Sunan Ibn Majah (4/23) No. 2719 and Mustadrak al-Haakim (4/369) No. 7948] (Daeef)

3rd branch of knowledge: Mustahab (recommended)

For example, to be firmly grounded in knowledge of other religions, in order to be able to debate the Kuffar with their own holy book.

Such as Ahmed Deedat, Zakir Naik, experts of the bible.

They can use the bible to checkmate their opponents.

Narrated By 'Abdullah bin 'Umar: The Jews came to Allah's Apostle and told him that a man and a woman from amongst them had committed illegal sexual intercourse. Allah's Apostle said to them, "What do you find in the Torah (old Testament) about the legal punishment of Ar-Rajm (stoning)?" They replied, (But) we announce their crime and lash them."

Abdullah bin Salam said, "You are telling a lie; Torah contains the order of Rajm." They brought and opened the Torah and one of them solaced his hand on the Verse of Rajm and read the verses preceding and following it. Abdullah bin Salam said to him, "Lift your hand." When he lifted his hand, the Verse of Rajm was written there. They said, "Muhammad has told the truth; the Torah has the Verse of Rajm.

The Prophet then gave the order that both of them should be stoned to death. ('Abdullah bin 'Umar said, "I saw the man leaning over the woman to shelter her from the stones."

[Sahih Bukhari, Vol 4, Book 56, Hadith #829]

The prophet PBUH was able to use the torah to check mate them

This branch of knowledge is Mustahab (recommended)

Another example , to be an expert in the four Madhabs

Madhab of Abu Hanifa (RA), Malik (RA), Shafii (RA), Ibn Hanbal (RA)

Dhaahiriya madhab allows Muslims to beat their parents; also allows to look at a girl if you are interested in proposing to her.

Also allows to look at a girl *naked if you are interested in proposing to her entire.

Mughirah ibn Shu'bah (RA) said that he proposed to a woman. So, the Prophet (SAW) said to him, "Look at her. That would strengthen your love for one another".

[Tirmidhi 1089, Ahmed 18160, Nisai 3237, Ibn e Majah 1865]

Their argument is that the prophet pbuh said "look at her" and the claim the pronoun "her" means her entire body.

Thawban (RA) reported that the Prophet (SAW) said, 'The woman who seeks divorce from her husband for no reason will not even smell the fragrance of Paradise."

[Sunan Abu Dawud (2/26 No. 2226, Sunan Tirmidhi (3/485) No. 1187, Sunan Ibn Majah (3/207) No. 2055, Sunan al-Darime (2/216) No. 2270, Musnad Ahmad (5/283) No. 22493]

Ibn Hazim (RA) revived the Dahiriya (RA) madhab that was dying , was popular in Spain.

Another branch that is Mustahab is to learn Mantiq (logic).

When you learn mantiq you will be able to debate your opponents in a logical manner,

You are able to become a great teacher because you are able to express yourself in articulate manner, tangible practical examples to teach your listeners.

MERITS OF SEEKING KNOWLEDGE

We were commanded by Allah (SWT), to seek knowledge because its the only cure for ignorance.

So ask the people of the message if you do not know.

(An-Nahl 16:43) [Sahih International]

Your only immunization against the Heretics is for you to acquires knowledge.

and say: "My Lord! Increase me in knowledge."

(Ta-Ha 20:114)

We should seek knowledge from the cradle to the grave, and never make the mistake of saying that you have enough knowledge.

The more you know is the more you realize that you do not know - which means more urge to know.

Say: "Are those who know equal to those who know not?" It is only men of understanding who will remember (i.e. get a lesson from Allah's Signs and Verses).

(Az-Zumar 39:9)

It is only those who have knowledge among His slaves that fear Allah. Verily, Allah is AllMighty, Oft Forgiving.

(Fatir 35:2)

And when you are told to rise up [for prayers, Jihad (holy fighting in Allah's Cause), or for any other good deed], rise up. Allah will exalt in degree those of you who believe, and those who have been granted knowledge. And Allah is Well-Acquainted with what you do.

(Al-Mujadilah 58:11)

Sincere believers and those who are firmly grounded in knowledge.

Narrated Muawiya: I heard the Prophet (SAW) saying, "If Allah wants to do good to a person, He makes him comprehend the religion. I am just a distributor, but the grant is from Allah. (And remember) that this nation (true Muslims) will keep on following Allah's teachings strictly and they will not be harmed by any one going on a different path till Allah's order (Day of Judgment) is established."

[Al-Bukhari (71) and Muslim (1037)]

For you to be walking around with dodgy Aqeeda, wrong understanding of Islam, is kufr.

Democracy is religion of the freemasons.

For you to have that Aqeeda means Allah (SWT) does not love you.

Madkhalis believe to dismantle Shariah is "minor kufr"

"Allah (SWT) is everywhere" is the creed of Sufis.

Say (O Muhammad SAW to the people of the Scripture) : "Shall I inform you of something worse than that, regarding the recompense from Allah: those (Jews) who incurred the Curse of Allah and His Wrath, those of whom (some) He transformed into monkeys and swines, those who worshipped Taghut (false deities); such are worse in rank (on the Day of Resurrection in the Hell-fire), and far more astray from the Right Path (in the life of this world)."

(Al-Ma'idah 5:60)

Madkhalis believe when Allah (SWT) turned the Jews to apes and swine, He was "over reacting" a Madkhali is more dangerous because their kufr is concealed and they prey on unsuspecting Muslims (born and reverts).

A Madkhali is a hypocrite (Munafiq) as well as a Zindiq,

On the authority of Abu Hurayrah (RA), that the Prophet (SAW) said: Whoever removes a worldly grief from a believer, Allah will remove from him one of the griefs of the Day of Resurrection. And whoever alleviates the need of a needy person, Allah will alleviate his needs in this world and the Hereafter. Whoever shields [or hides the misdeeds of] a Muslim, Allah will shield him in this world and the Hereafter.

And Allah will aid His slave so long as he aids his brother. And whoever follows a path to seek knowledge therein, Allah will make easy for him a path to Paradise. No people gather together in one of the Houses of Allah, reciting the Book of Allah and studying it among themselves, except that sakeenah (tranquillity) descends upon them, and mercy envelops them, and the angels surround them, and Allah mentions them amongst those who are with Him. And whoever is slowed down by his actions, will not be hastened forward by his lineage.

[Sahih Muslim (4/2074) No. 2699, Sunan Tirmidhi (5/195) No. 2945, Sunan Ibn Majah (1/152) No. 225, Musnad Ahmad (2/252) No. 7421]

ومن سلك طريقا يلتمس فيه علما سهل الله له به طريقا إلى الجنة

Abu Huraira (RA) reported: The Messenger of Allah (SAW) said, "When a man dies, his deeds come to an end, except for three: (1) A continuous charity, (2) knowledge by which people derive benefit, (3) pious son who prays for him."

[Adab al-Mufrad al-Bukhari No. 38, Muslim (3/1255) No. 1631, Abu Dawud (3/117) No. 2880, al-Nasa'i (6/251) No. 3651, Tirmidhi (3/660) No. 1376, al-Darime (1/14 No. 559, Ahmad (2/372) No. 8831]

Abu Huraira (RA) reported that Allah's Messenger (SAW) said, "The world, with all that it contains, is accursed except for dhikr (the remembrance of Allah) that which pleases Allah; and the religious scholars and seekers of knowledge."

[Sunan Tirmidhi (4/561) 2322 and Sunan Ibn Majah (5/231) 4112, (Abu Eesa al-Tirmidhi said: this hadeeth is hasan ghareeb)]

Abu Umamah Bahili (RA) reported that Allah's Messenger (SAW) said: "Surely, Allah, His angels, the inhabitants of the heavens and the earths, even the ants in their holes and even the fish invoke blessings on the teacher of the people about what is good."

[Sunan Tirmidhi (5/50) No. 2685]

"All in the heavens and earth and the fish in the depth of the water seek forgiveness for the scholar, and the superiority of the scholar over the worshipper is like the superiority of the full moon at night over the rest of the stars. Verily the scholars are the heirs to the Prophets. Verily, the Prophets did not bequeath deenars or dirhams. All they left behind was knowledge, so whoever takes it, has indeed acquired a huge fortune."

[Musnad Ahmad (5/196) No. 21763; Also related by Abu Dawud (2/341) No. 3641; at-Tirmidhi (5/48) No. 2682; Ibn Majah (1/150) No. 223, ad-Daarimee (1/110) No. 342 and ibn Hibbaan (1/289) No. 88]

COMPARISON BETWEEN KNOWLEDGE AND WEALTH

The superiority of knowledge over wealth is understood from numerous angles:
1. Knowledge is the inheritance of the Prophets, while wealth is merely the inheritance of kings and the rich.

2. Knowledge protects its possessor, whereas the possessor of wealth has to protect his wealth.

3. Wealth is diminished by spending, whereas knowledge grows when it is disbursed.

{Ibn Qayyim Al-Jawzīyah, Miftāh Dār Al-Sa'ādah, 1:418}

1: knowledge is the legacy of the prophets but wealth is the legacy of the kings.

2. knowledge protects the owner but the owner of wealth spends his entire life protecting his wealth.

Aisha further said: Allah's Apostle also asked Zainab bint Jaysh about my case. He said, "O Zainab! What have you seen?" She replied, "O Allah's Apostle! I protect my hearing and my sight (by refraining from telling lies). I know nothing but good (about Aisha)." Of all the wives of Allah's Apostle, it was Zainab who aspired to receive from him the same favour as I used to receive, yet, Allah saved her (from telling lies) because of her piety. But her sister, Hamna, kept on fighting on her behalf so she was destroyed as were those who invented and spread the slander.

[Sahih Bukhari, Vol 6, Book 60, Hadith #274]

1. Zainab did not slander her co-wife (maybe women of our time would of done that because of weak iman); Zainab's Taqwa protected her.

2. the more you give it the more you gain it.

3. the more you give knowledge the more you gain knowledge, as for wealth the more you give it the more you lose because a fool and his money shall soon depart.

4.Your knowledge accompanies you to the grave, to benefit you but your wealth accompanies you to the grave but turns back, wealth and family turn back, but your knowledge stays with you in the grave.

Anas ibn Maalik (RA) reported that Allah's Messenger (SAW) said, "Three things follow the deceased, two return while one remains. His family, his wealth and his deeds follow him. His family and his wealth return while his deeds remain behind."

[Bukhari 6514, Muslim 2960, Tirmidhi 2386, Ahmed 12081, Nisai 1933]

5. KNOWLEDGE IS USED TO PROTECT AND SAFEGUARD THE WEALTH.

Don't put your wealth in the hands of fools.

And give not unto the foolish your property which Allah has made a means of support for you, but feed and clothe them therewith, and speak to them words of kindness and justice.

(An-Nisa 4:5)

If your wife is bipolar, you are not allowed to put money in her hands because when she is in a happy mood she will spend all the money.

6. ANYONE CAN OWN WEALTH

The Pharaoh, Abu Lahab, etc were wealthy.

Abu Huraira (RA) reported that Allah's Messenger (SAW) said: "Two characteristics cannot combine in a hypocrite: good character and an understanding of religion."

[Sunan Tirmidhi (5/49) No. 2684, al-Thiqat Ibn Hibban (8/227) No. 13149, al-Mu'jam al-Awsat al-Tabarani (8/75) No. 8010, al-Madkhal ila al-Sunan al-Kubra al-Bayhaqi (pg. 256) No. 357]

But you will never find knowledge of Islam and a beautiful character among the hypocrites.

Allah (SWT) gives knowledge to those whom He loves.

7. KINGS ARE IN NEED OF ULAMA TO AVERT A REBELLION AND MUTINY

When shaikh; was in KSA, king Fahd and bin baz are often breaking fast together.
Bashar al Assad has ulama all around him.

A suicide bomber killed him because he was giving fatawa for Bashar al Assad.

A 2007 report by the Rand Corp., a U.S. think tank, advised Western governments to "harness" Sufism, saying its adherents were "natural allies of the West."

Read more: http://www.time.com/time/world/article/0,8599,1912091,00.html

Chechnya was infested by Sufis, they make fatawa for sake of Russia

13 RIE: HOW TO BE SINCERE TO THE MUSLIM LEADERS By shaikh Faisal {December 09 & 10 2013}

How to be Sincere To The Muslim Leader Part One:

How to be Sincere To The Muslim Leader Part Two

Root Islamic Education

HOW TO BE SINCERE TO THE MUSLIM LEADERS

December 09 2013 Monday / 05 Safar 1435 Hijri

By Shaikh Abdullah Al Faisal

Edited by Abu Hafiz & Jansep2001

It was narrated from Ibn 'Umar that the Prophet (SAW) said: "Each of you is a shepherd and each of you is responsible for his flock. The ruler is a shepherd and is responsible for his flock; the man is the shepherd of his family members and is responsible for them; the woman is the shepherd of her husband's house and children and is responsible for them; the slave is the shepherd of his master's wealth and is responsible for it. Each of you is a shepherd and each of you is responsible for his flock."

[A-Bukhari #853 and Muslim #1829]

Leadership in Islam is a very important institution

When we speak of Muslim leaders, they fall into seven categories

1- Husband in the household

Men are the protectors and maintainers of women, because Allah has made one of them to excel the other, and because they spend (to support them) from their means.

(An-Nisa 4:34)

If you work and maintain your wife financially then it is compulsory on her to obey you; but if you did not work and maintain her financially, she does not have to obey you.

If a woman is disobedient to her husband, she has lost her right to financial maintenance; the man is the emir of the house and the first leadership in Islam is the leadership of the household where the man is emir.

Men are in charge of women by [right of] what Allah has given one over the other and what they spend [for maintenance] from their wealth.

(An-Nisa 4:34) [Sahih International]

When you have a strong family structure with a male and female, the children will get a proper upbringing.

When you don't have a strong structure, the wife and husband, the society will be in turmoil like what is happening in the west where they destroyed the family structure and because of that there is a proliferation of crime,

The Messenger of Allah (SAW) said, "If I were to command anyone to prostrate before anyone, I would have commanded the wife to prostrate before her husband, because of the enormity of his right upon her."

[Sunan Abu Dawud (2/244) No. 2140, Sunan al-Darime (1/406) No. 1463, al-Sunan al-Kubra al-Nasa'i (8/253) No. 9102, Sunan Tirmidhi (3/465) No. 1159, Sunan Ibn Majah (3/59) No. 1853, Musnad Ahmad (5/227) No. 22037]

Above hadith is talking about a righteous husband who fears Allah (SWT), not an evil husband.

Don't take it out of context

Two category of leader: Emir of a Jama'ah.

The reason why Jama'ah is important, from the Jama'ah comes the caliphate, which is born from the Jama'ah.

Right now we have no caliph, we have to establish a Jama (ahl al sunna wa jama'ah).

from which the caliphate is born, its the springboard that launches the caliphate So the jama'ah is very important in Islam.

Al-Harith al-Ashari reported that the Messenger of Allah (Peace be upon him) said: "I bid you to do five things: to remain attached to the main body (Jama'ah of Muslims), listen to your ruler (the Khalif of the Islamic state) and obey him, and migrate, and fight in the way of Allah. And he who detaches himself from the main body of the Muslims (Jama'ah) to the extent of one span of hand, he in fact, throws off the yoke of Islam from his neck, and he who calls with the call of ignorance, he is one from the denizens of Hell beyond doubt, even if he observes fast and says prayers and considers himself as a Muslim."

(Musnad Ahmad]

It is compulsory to belong to a Jama'ah, (ahl al sunna wa jama'a) and you should give your allegiance to the amir of that Jama'ah.

It is harram to be a floating Muslim; not to be a caliph but for him to be your amir. you should give your allegiance to the amir.

Its not harram to give your allegiance to a local imam, if he has the right Aqeeda

THIRD CATEGORY OF MUSLIM LEADER: MILITARY LEADERS

People like Khalid Ibn Walid, historic military leaders

And obey Allah and His Messenger, and do not dispute (with one another) lest you lose courage and your strength depart, and be patient. Surely, Allah is with those who are As-Sabirin (the patient ones, etc.).

(Al-Anfal 8:46)

It is haram to create mutiny on the battlefield against your Muslim leader.

And hold fast, all of you together, to the Rope of Allah (i.e. this Qur'an), and be not divided among yourselves,

(Aali Imran 3:103)

The reason why Muslims failed to conquered France was because they were not united on the battlefield.

FOURTH CATEGORY: IMAM OF A MASJID [Islamic scholars]

We wish every imam was an Islamic scholar, but most masjid have an imam but not a scholar.

Some imams quote fabricated hadiths.

"Seek knowledge even to China, loving your country is branch of imam..." are fabricated hadith

"The Ummah of Muhammad (pbuh) will only last 1500 years, women will be hung by their hairs, breasts" are fabricated hadiths

Can a woman be the imam of a masjid? Are we allowed to establish and appoint a woman to be the imam and she leads men in salah: the four great imams don't allow it?

Their argument is:

Abu Hurairah (May Allah be pleased with him) reported: The Messenger of Allah (SAW) said, "The best of the men's rows (in Salat) is the first row and the worst is the last; but the best of the woman's row is the last and the worst of their rows is the first."

[Muslim].

Tabari allows women to lead men in salah.

Hanbalis (ibn taymiyah) allow women to lead men if the men are jahil; she is allowed to lead in salah out of necessity when they don't know the Quran.

It's possible a Muslim woman marries a man who is a revert, he doesn't know anything, in that case she has to lead the prayer.

Ibn Taymiyyah (rh) said: "A learned woman leading unlettered men in the night prayers of Ramadan is permissible in the well known statement of Ahmed (ibn Hanbal), and as for all other supererogatory prayers, and then there are two narrations."

[Naqd Maratib al-ijma' (pg. 290)]

The famous hadith used by scholars who allow women to lead prayer: Umm Waraqa.

Ibn Rushd (d.595 H) said:

They disagreed about imama of a woman. The majority maintained that she cannot lead men, but they disagreed about her leading women (in prayer). Al-Shafi'i permitted this while Malik prohibited it. Abu Thawr and al-Tabari deviated (from the majority opinion) and permitted her imama in absolute terms. The majority agreed to prohibit her from leading men, because had this been permitted such permission would have been transmitted from the first generation (of Islam). Further, a known practice in prayer is that women should stand behind men; therefore, it is obvious that their being at the front is not permitted. The Prophet (SAW) said: "Keep them behind insofar as Allah has kept them behind." It is for this reason that some jurists permitted them to lead women, as they have equal precedence for purposes of prayer. This has also been narrated from some members of the first generation.

Those who permitted her imama argued on the basis of the tradition of Umm Waraqa Recorded by Abu Dawud "that the Messenger of Allah (SAW) used to visit her at her house and appointed a mu'adhdhin for her to recite the adhan for her. He ordered her to lead the members of her household in prayer."
[Bidayat al-Mujtahid (vol. 1, pg. 161)]

Umm waraqa was a hafiza.

There is no difference in opinion about women leading other women.

Aisha RA and Umm Salama used to lead women in prayer.

Ibn Qudaamah said: it is Sunnah, when a woman to lead other women in prayer, for her to stand in the middle of the row in all cases, because they are 'awrah.

[Al-Mughni, vol. 1, p. 347]

The hadith of Umm Waraq is important because it's the only evidence that a woman can lead prayer in salah.

Al-Nawawi said: The Sunnah is for a woman who is leading other women in prayer to stand in the middle of the row, because of the reports which state that 'Aa'ishah and Umm Salamah led other women and they stood in the midst of them.

[Al-Majmoo' Sharh al-Muhadhdab, vol. 4, p. 192]

On the authority of Umm al-Hasan that she saw Umm Salamah, the wife of the Prophet (SAW) leading the women in prayer. She stood with them in the same row.

[Musannaf Ibn Abi Shaybah (1/430) No. 4953]

On the authority of Ra'itha al-Hanafi, that A'isha (RA) led women in praying the obligatory prayer. She led them standing in their midst.

[Al-Sunan al-Kabir al-Bayhaqi (3/187) No. 5355]

Allow female to call the athan.

Hadith of umm waraqa says she said lead, but only in her private domain.

As for becoming public imam, it is out of necessity.

When the men are jahil and they don't know the Quran because her feminist does not render the salah bautil.

Aisha and Umm salamah, stood in the same row when they lead salah, (lead other woman)

According to Hanbali fiqh, the woman can lead prayer if they are jahil.

It's only allowed out of necessity.

When you see women leading men in prayer, it took place in Canada.

What they did was unwise because there were qualified men to lead the salah,

Shaikh does not have the authority to pronounce the salah invalid.

Taraweeh of Ramadan when the men are unlettered.

5TH CATEGORY OF LEADER OF MUSLIMS: QADI OF THE COURTHOUSE

The Qadi in the court house should be just an he is not allowed to judge by other than what Allah (SWT) has revealed.

Have you seen those (hypocrites) who claim that they believe in that which has been sent down to you, and that which was sent down before you, and they wish to go for judgement (in their disputes) to the Taghut (false judges, etc.) while they have been ordered to reject them. But Shaitan (Satan) wishes to lead them far astray.

(An-Nisa 4:60)

If he judges by other than what Allah (SWT) has revealed, he becomes Taghoot.

Ibn Mas'ud was asked (by the people of Iraq), What is rashwa (taking bribes)? He replied, "This is suht (unlawful earning)." They said, "No, we meant in ruling." He then said, "This is the very kufr." Then he recited: "...And whosoever does not judge by what Allah has revealed, such are the Kafirun."

(Al-Ma'idah 5:44) [Tafsir al-Tabari (10/321) No. 11960, Tafsir Ibn Kathir (3/119)]

To take bribes to cut off hands, cut heads of wrong people in Shariah Court, that is major kufr not minor kufr and when he judges he should judge with justice.

Verily! Allah commands that you should render back the trusts to those, to whom they are due; and that when you judge between men, you judge with justice. Verily, how excellent is the teaching which He (Allah) gives you! Truly, Allah is Ever All Hearer, All Seer.

(An-Nisa 4:58)

They hung that verse in law school and said "no other verse from any religious book can outstrip this verse" Nisa: 135

O you who believe! Stand out firmly for justice, as witnesses to Allah, even though it be against yourselves, or your parents, or your kin, be he rich or poor, Allah is a Better Protector to both (than you). So follow not the lusts (of your hearts), lest you may avoid justice, and if you distort your witness or refuse to give it, verily, Allah is Ever Well Acquainted with what you do.

(An-Nisa 4:135)

When you are poor nobody likes you, they impose visa restrictions on poor and lift it on those from rich countries.

So you are inclined to oppressing the poor.

Every courthouse in the world should have this verse hanging on it (not just Harvard university) because justice is a rare commodity in the world right now.

If you are just, you are considered "rare breed" people like you are not found anymore.

Can a woman be a judge in the courthouse? Only Abu Hanifa madhab allow it.

Other 3 don't allow a women to be a judge in the courthouse.

6TH CATEGORY OF LEADER: LEADER OF A COUNTRY

In the time of a rightly guided caliphs they were called governors and they all answered to the Caliph the governor of Makkah, Medina,

It was narrated that Abu Bakrah (RA) said: When the Messenger of Allaah (SAW) heard that the people of Persia had appointed the daughter of Chosroes as their ruler, he said: "No people will ever prosper who appoint a woman in charge of their affairs."

[Narrated by Al-Bukhaari No. 4425]

A woman can become the minister of education, health etc. but not head of state because of above hadith.

Umar (RA) appointed a woman to be his finance minister but for her to be head of state is not permissible.

Al-Shawkaani (rh) said: There is no stern warning greater than stating that they will never prosper, and the most important issue is to rule according to the rulings of Allaah, may He be glorified and exalted, and therefore this warning applies more emphatically to women.

(End quote. Al-Sayl al-Jaraar (4/273))

The majority of scholars are of the view that it is not permissible for a woman to be appointed as a judge, and if she is appointed, the one who appointed her is sinning, and her appointment is invalid, and her judgements carry no weight, no matter what ruling she passes.

{This is the view of the Maalikis, Shaafa'is and Hanbalis, and of some of the Hanafis. [See: Bidaayat al-Mujtahid (2/531); al-Majmoo' (20/127); al-Mughni (11/350)]}

7TH CATEGORY: CALIPH OF A MUSLIM EMPIRE

All heads of state have to answer to him.

In order for caliphate to be valid, 9 conditions have to be found.

1st he should be male.

A female cannot be caliph.

If females could be caliph Aisha (RA) would have been given bay'ah.

2ND CONDITION: CALIPH SHOULD BE MATURE;

A child is not suitable to make decisions.

When there is a shoura meeting the caliph can veto your opinions.

He doesn't have to accept the opinion of a shoura.

There is no democracy in Islam.

When there is a difference, we refer the matter to Quran and Sunnah.

We accept opinion closest to Quran and Sunnah

O you who believe! Obey Allah and obey the .Messenger (Muhammad SAW), and those of you (Muslims) who are in authority. (And) if you differ in anything amongst yourselves, refer it to Allah and His Messenger (SAW), if you believe in Allah and in the Last Day. That is better and more suitable for final determination.

(An-Nisa 4:59)

3RD CONDITION FOR CALIPH TO BE LEGITIMATE IS THAT HE SHOULD BE FREE; IT IS BID'AH TO ESTABLISH CALIPH WHO IS NOT FREE

If the caliph is arrested, he lost his caliphate (arrested by kuffar, taghoot).

Abu Hammam declared himself Caliph, the kuffar said he was a threat to their security and throw him in prison.

it is haram to establish caliphate from Dar al kufr or dar al harb.

UK, USA, France is Dar al harb.

The caliphate has to be established in dar al Islam.

To establish caliphate in dar al harb is bida in regards to manhaj no caliph did that.

So the caliphate has to be from darul Islam.

Because the Muslim leaders, for you to have a caliphate, Allah (SWT) has to give you Tamkeen (power and authority in the land).

Meaning you establish an Islamic state in darul Islam.

Evidence is 22:41

Those (Muslim rulers) who, if We give them power in the land, (they) order for Iqamat-as-Salat. [i.e. to perform the five compulsory congregational Salat (prayers) (the males in mosques)], to pay the Zakat and they enjoin Al-Ma'ruf (i.e. Islamic Monotheism and all that Islam orders one to do), and forbid Al-Munkar (i.e. disbelief, polytheism and all that Islam has forbidden) [i.e. they make the Qur'an as the

law of their country in all the spheres of life]. And with Allah rests the end of (all) matters (of creatures).

(Al-Hajj 22:41)

Can you establish salah and zakah in UK, USA, its impossible tell a man "close your shop salah has started"

They don't even allow you to call athan with loud speaker.

They say "you are disturbing the peace"

For you to be a caliph, you have to have Tamkeen (power and authority).

To declare yourself Caliph in darul harb and use their country that is bid'ah in regard to manhaj
no caliph used dar al harb as their seat of Khilaafa.

When the man in UK called himself Caliph, some Muslims gave him allegiance because they were Jahil.

You can't even go paintball shooting in the forest in UK, USA.

They call it "Terrorist training camp"

You are not allowed to use darul harb as your seat of Caliphate.

4TH: THE CALIPH HAS TO BE A SCHOLAR

When you hold a shoura meeting, the caliph is in charge of the meeting and he has the authority to veto anything which contradicts Quran and Sunnah. The Four rightly guided Caliphs were scholars.

Narrated By Ibn Abi Mulaika: Somebody said to Ibn 'Abbas, "Can you speak to the chief of the believers Muwaiya, as he does not pray except one Rak'a as Witr?" Ibn 'Abbas replied, "He is a Faqih (i.e. a learned man who can give religious verdicts)."

[Sahih Bukhari, Vol 5, Book 57, Hadith #109]

Muawaiya was a scholar.

And We sent not (as Our Messengers) before you (O Muhammad SAW) any but men, whom We inspired, (to preach and invite mankind to believe in the Oneness of Allah). So ask of those who know the Scripture [learned men of the Taurat (Torah) and the Injeel (Gospel)], if you know not.

(An-Nahl 16:43)

5TH CONDITION FOR THE CALIPHATE TO BE VALID

O you who believe! Obey Allah and obey the Messenger (Muhammad SAW), and those of you (Muslims) who are in authority. (And) if you differ in anything amongst yourselves, refer it to Allah and His Messenger (SAW), if you believe in Allah and in the Last Day. That is better and more suitable for final determination.

(An-Nisa 4:59)

The Caliph has to be free from mental, physical, spiritual defects.

You shouldn't choose a caliph who is in a wheelchair.

6TH CONDITION: THE CALIPH HAS TO BE WISE

And give not unto the foolish your property which Allah has made a means of support for you, but feed and clothe them therewith, and speak to them words of kindness and justice.

(An-Nisa 4:5)

If you are not allowed to give your wealth to stupid unwise people, how can you give leadership to them?

A lunatic is not allowed to sit on the caliphates chair.

7TH CONDITION: THE CALIPH HAS TO BE JUST

Evidence: Baqara: 124

And (remember) when the Lord of Ibrahim (Abraham) [i.e., Allah] tried him with (certain) Commands, which he fulfilled. He (Allah) said (to him), "Verily, I am going to make you a leader (Prophet) of mankind." [Ibrahim (Abraham)] said, "And of my offspring (to make leaders)." (Allah) said, "My Covenant (Prophet hood, etc.) includes not Zalimun (polytheists and wrong-doers)."

(Al-Baqarah 2:124)

8TH CONDITION: THE CALIPH SHOULD BE A MUJAHIDIN AND HE SHOULD CARRY OUT JIHAD CONTINUOUSLY AGAINST THE KUFFAR AND APOSTATES AND MUNAFIQEEN, AND ZANADIQA

It has been narrated on the authority of Abu Huraira that the Messenger of Allah (may peace be upon him) said: One who died but did not fight in the way of Allah nor did he express any desire (or determination) for Jihad died the death of a hypocrite.

[Sahih Muslim, Book 20, Hadith 4696]

Narrated By Muawiya: I heard the Prophet saying, "A group of people amongst my followers will remain obedient to Allah's orders and they will not be harmed by anyone who will not help them or who will oppose them, till Allah's Order (the Last Day) comes upon them while they are still on the right path."

[Sahih Bukhari (4/207) No. 3641]

Jabir b. 'Abdullah reported: I heard the Messenger of Allah (SAW) say: A section of my people will not cease fighting for the Truth and will prevail till the Day of Resurrection. He said: Jesus son of Mary would then descend and their (Muslims') commander would invite him to come and lead them in prayer, but he would say: No, some amongst you are commanders over some (amongst you). This is the honour from Allah for this Ummah.

[Sahih Muslim, Book 1, Hadith #293]

Imraan ibn Husain (RA) narrated the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said, 'A group of people from my Ummah will continue to fight for the sake of the truth until the last of them fights the Dajjal (anti-Christ)

[Sunan Abu Dawud (3/4) No. 2484, Musnad Ahmad (4/437) No. 19934, Mustadrak al-Haakim (2/81) No. 2392]

"We need to resist in order to exist"

So the caliph is not allowed to abandon jihad.

It has been narrated on the authority of Jabir b. Samura that the Holy Prophet (SAW) said: This religion will continue to exist, and a group of people from the Muslims will continue to fight for its protection until the Hour is established.

[Sahih Muslim, Book 20, Hadith #4717]

8TH CONDITION: HE SHOULD DO JIHAD CONTINUOUSLY

The battle between good and evil is never ending because of this, jihad has to be continuous.

Jihad is incumbent upon you until the day of judgement.

On the authority of Jabir the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said:

" Jihad is compulsory on you until Judgment Day..."

[Al-Mu'jam al-Awsat al-Tabarani (5/95) No. 4775 and Abu Naeem al-Asbahani in 'Hilyatul Awliya' (3/73)]

Ibn 'Umar (RA) reported: The Messenger of Allah (SAW) said, "Good will remain (as a permanent quality) in the foreheads of horses (for Jihad) till the Day of Resurrection."

[Al-Bukhari (2849) and Muslim (1871)]

9TH CONDITION: THE CALIPH SHOULD BE QURAYSHI

The noblest tribe on earth is tribe of Quraysh.

There are some who don't accept this condition and they quote the hadith "obey your leader even if he is a black slave from Ethiopia even if his head looks like raisin"

There are also black people in the tribe of Quraysh.

Umar (RA) was black

They say "that is not the caliphate that is just the leader".

The reason you should be caliph from Quraysh is to void fitna because some people will avoid to give bay'ah to avert fitna you choose a caliph from Quraysh.

This matter (rule) will remain with the Quraish, and none will rebel against them, but Allah will throw him down on his face, as long as the Quraish uphold the Deen.

[Sahih Bukhari, Volume 9, Book 89, Number #253]

Allah's prophet (SAW) said: This matter (rule) will remain with the Quraish even if only two from them existed.

[Sahih Bukhari, Volume 9, Book 89, Number #254]

Condition is that the Qurayshi has to uphold the deen.

Then you appoint him as caliph.

The caliph they have chosen in Sham or in Iraq, Abu Abdullah al Baghdadi, he is from Quraysh.

They will never give the Bayah for some one in Iraq to be the Caliph unless he was from Quraysh.

The noblest tribe is tribe of Quraysh (tribe of Ishmael, father of Arabs).

17 CONDITION TO BE SINCERE TO YOUR LEADER:

CONDITION: 1
YOU SHOULD OBEY YOUR LEADER

O you who believe! Obey Allah and obey the Messenger (Muhammad SAW), and those of you (Muslims) who are in authority. (And) if you differ in anything amongst yourselves, refer it to Allah and His Messenger (SAW), if you believe in Allah and in the Last Day. That is better and more suitable for final determination.

(An-Nisa 4:59)

You obey the leader Minkum (from among you, Muslim); Obey if the commandment is halal and there is no obedience to the creation when you are disobeying the Creator.

Narrated By 'Ali: The Prophet sent an army unit (for some campaign) and appointed a man from the Ansar as its commander and ordered them (the soldiers) to obey him. (During the campaign) he became angry with them and said, "Didn't the Prophet order you to obey me?" They said, "Yes." He said, "I order you to collect wood and make a fire and then throw yourselves into it." So they collected wood and made a fire, but when they were about to throw themselves into, it they started looking at each other, and some of them said, "We followed the Prophet to escape from the fire. How should we enter it now?" So while they were in that state, the fire extinguished and their commander's anger abated. The event was mentioned to the Prophet and he said, "If they had entered it (the fire) they would never have come out of it, for obedience is required only in what is good." (See Hadith No. 629. Vol. 5)

[Sahih Bukhari, Vol 9, Book 89, Hadith #259]

The British are not "minkum" they don't have our AQEEDA, FIQH, morals, ethics.

CONDITION: 2

TO BE SINCERE TO YOUR LEADER: YOU SHOULD LOVE YOUR LEADER

It has been narrated on the authority of 'Auf b. Malik that the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: The best leader is the one where mutual love exists between him and the people, and the worst leader generates mutual hate

[Sahih Muslim, Book 20, Hadith #4573]

CONDITION: 3
IS TO RESPECT THE LEADER AND OLD MUSLIM, SCHOLAR OF ISLAM, JUST RULER, IF YOU HATE ONE OF THESE YOU ARE A MUNAFIQ

Al-Harith al-Ashari reported that the Messenger of Allah (Peace be upon him) said: "I bid you to do five things: to remain attached to the main body (Jama'ah of Muslims), listen to your ruler (the Khalif of the Islamic state) and obey him, and migrate, and fight in the way of Allah. And he who detaches himself from the main body of the Muslims (Jama'ah) to the extent of one span of hand, he in fact, throws off the yoke of Islam from his neck, and he who calls with the call of ignorance, he is one from the denizens of Hell beyond doubt, even if he observes fast and says prayers and considers himself as a Muslim."

(Musnad Ahmad)

Al-Ash'ari said, "Part of respect for Allah is to show respect to an old Muslim and to someone who knows the Qur'an, as long as he does not go to excess in it nor turn away from it, and to respect a just ruler."

[Al-Adab al-Mufrad Al-Bukhari, Hadith #357]

O you who believe! Do not put (yourselves) forward before Allah and His Messenger (SAW), and fear Allah. Verily! Allah is All-Hearing All-Knowing O you who believe! Raise not your voices above the voice of the Prophet (SAW), nor speak aloud to him in talk as you speak aloud to one another, lest your deeds may be rendered fruitless while you perceive not

(Al-Hujurat 49:1-2)

CONDITION 4:
DO NOT ASK YOUR LEADER EXCESSIVE QUESTIONS

Or do you want to ask your Messenger (Muhammad Peace be upon him) as Musa (Moses) was asked before (i.e. show us openly our Lord?) And he who changes Faith for disbelief, verily, he has gone astray from the right way.

(Al-Baqarah 2:108)

On the authority of Abu Hurayrah (RA) who said: I heard the Messenger of Allah (SAW) say, "What I have forbidden for you, avoid. What I have ordered you [to do], do as much of it as you can. For verily, it was only the excessive questioning and their disagreeing with their Prophets that destroyed [the nations] who were before you"

[Related by al-Bukhari (7288 and Muslim (1337)]

CONDTION 5:
DONT CREATE MUTINY AGAINST THE LEADER

It has been narrated on the authority of Aba Sa'id al-Khudri that the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: When oath of allegiance has been taken for two caliphs, kill the one for whom the oath was taken later.

[Sahih Muslim, Book 20, Hadith #4568]

Hussain was killed by a Shiite.

Everyman has a price if he is a munafiq.

No Sunni can commit a crime like that; even Shiite ayatollahs admit Hussain was killed by a Shiite.

"you got rich and switched" means you got rich and dumped your former friend.

When you see shia beating themselves, that is guilt they feel because of death of Hussain

And hold fast, all of you together, to the Rope of Allah (i.e. this Qur'an), and be not divided among yourselves, and remember Allah's Favour on you, for you were enemies one to another but He joined your hearts together, so that, by His Grace, you became brethren (in Islamic Faith), and you were on the brink of a pit of Fire, and He saved you from it. Thus Allah makes His Ayat (proofs, evidences, verses, lessons, signs, revelations, etc.,) clear to you, that you may be guided.

(Al Imran 3:103)

And obey Allah and His Messenger, and do not dispute (with one another) lest you lose courage and your strength depart, and be patient. Surely, Allah is with those who are As-Sabirin (the patient ones, etc.)

(Al-Anfal 8:46)

10th of Muharram, shias beat themselves, out of guilt for killing Hussain.

The caliph is not allowed to bring mutineers to the battlefield because they are going to cause fitna.

Had they marched out with you, they would have added to you nothing except disorder, and they would have hurried about in your midst (spreading corruption) and sowing sedition among you, and there are some among you who would have listened to them. And Allah is the All-Knower of the Zalimun (polytheists and wrong-doers, etc.).

(At-Tawbah 9:47)

The munafiqoon always sow seeds of discord and some among you who would listen to them because some Muslims are not wise.

Abu Hamam in UK claimed to be a caliph and 20 Muslims gave him Bay'ah.

This man was living off the dole in UK and the kuffar dumped him in prison, he became paralyzed in prison.

Not every Muslim is intelligent because of that if you take mutineers to the battlefield, they will sow discord and some Muslims will listen to them.

When Uthman made Hajj, he did not pray the way prophet (pbuh) Abu Bakr, Umar prayed.

He didn't pray the salah of a traveller.

Abdullah ibn Masood was not happy with this,

Abd-Allaah ibn Mas ood (RA), who criticized Uthmaan (RA) for offering the prayer in full in Mina, but despite that he also offered the prayer in full When he was asked about that he said: Disunity is evil.

[Narrated by Abu Dawood (2/199) No. 1960]

"Disunity is a great evil"

-Abdullah Ibn Masood, he did not rebel against Uthman to be sincere to your leader you should not create mutiny.

Some people like fitna and like to fan the flames of fitna.

Do not fan the flames of fitna; it is a sign of a Munafiq.

6TH CONDITION:

TO BE SINCERE TO YOUR LEADER YOU SHOULD GIVE HIM SINCERE ADVICE

Who needs sincere advice more than the leader?

O you who believe! Take not as (your) Bitanah (advisors, consultants, protectors, helpers, friends, etc.) those outside your religion (pagans, Jews, Christians, and hypocrites) since they will not fail to do their best to corrupt you. They desire to harm you severely. Hatred has already appeared from their mouths, but what their breasts conceal is far worse. Indeed We have made plain to you the Ayat (proofs, evidences, verses) if you understand.

(Al Imran 3:118)

Abu Huraira reported Allah's Messenger (RA) as saying: Six are the rights of a Muslim over another Muslim. It was said to him: Allah's Messenger, what are these? Thereupon he said: When you meet him, offer him greetings; when he invites you to a feast accept it, when he seeks your council give him, and when he sneezes and says: "All praise is due to Allah," you say Yarhamuk Allah (may Allah show mercy to you); and when he falls ill visit him; and when he dies follow his bier.

[Sahih Muslim (4/1705) No. 2162, Musnad Ahmad (2/372) No. 8832, al-Adab al-Mufrad al-Bukhari No. 925]

Abbasid Caliph, Musta'sim year 1258 C.E.

His mistake was taking a shia as his advisor: yazeed.

7TH CONDITION:

YOU SHOULD GIVE SINCERE ADVISE TO YOUR LEADER

One of the six rights a Muslim have over another is that you give them sincere advice.

Especially in regard to marriage, hijra, business,

These are very important matters, which concern your life, life savings.

Every week 3 women are killed in UK by husbands and ex husbands.

Musta'sim was killed by Tatars in 1258 C.E, they put a blanket over him and used their horse to trample over him.

This happened because they chose a Shiite to be their adviser who told them to cut back on their army.

O you who believe! Take not as (your) Bitanah (advisors, consultants, protectors, helpers, friends, etc.) those outside your religion (pagans, Jews, Christians, and hypocrites) since they will not fail to do their best to corrupt you. They desire to harm you severely. Hatred has already appeared from their mouths, but what their breasts conceal is far worse. Indeed We have made plain to you the Ayat (proofs, evidences, verses) if you understand.

(Al Imran 3:118)

He told them when the Tatars came to Baghdad, "throw stones at them and they will run away".

So to be sincere to your leader, you need to give him sincere advice;

Do not advice him to bring about his downfall; downfall of a leader is the downfall of the ummah.

Yazid had a Christian advisor as well, when Hussain started to rebel, his Christian advisor said the only person who can deal with Hussain is "Ibaidullah ibn Ziyad".

In Battle of Badr, the Prophet (SAW) and his Companions were deployed in the nearest place to Badr's wells. But Companion Hubab ibn al-Mundhir (RA) was not satisfied with this. With great politeness he said: "O Messenger of Allah (SAW) has Allah inspired you to choose this very spot or is it stratagem of war and the product of consultation?" The Prophet (SAW) replied: "It is stratagem of war and consultation." Al-Hubab said: "This place is no good; let us go and encamp on the nearest water well and make a basin or reservoir full of water, then destroy all the other wells so that they will be deprived of the water." The Prophet (SAW) approved of his plan and agreed to carry it out.

[Ibn Hisham: al-Sirah al-Nabawiyyah, 1/620; Ibn Kathir: al-Sirah al-Nabawiyyah, 2/402; al-Suhayli: al-Rawd al-Anif, 3/62; and al-Tabary: Tarikh al-Umam wa al-Muluk, 2-29]

It was a Christian who told him to send Ibn Ziyad to quell the mutiny.

Yazid had a Christian mother as well.

The Shiites wrote in their history books that his mother had an affair with Muawiyah (RA).

You are not allowed to believe what you read in the history books of Shiites.

"His mother of Yazid was Christian, while she was married to Muawiya, she had an affair with another Christian" - Shiite teachings.

7TH CONDITION
TO BE SINCERE TO YOUR LEADER: DONT PUT PRESSURE ON YOUR LEADER TO SELLOUT

The only correct creed is creed of Salafi Jihadist (Ibn Taymiyya, Ibn Kathir) but the original father of the creed was Muhammad (SAW).

You believe in Shariah, Jihad, Khilafa

That dismantling Shariah is major kufr not minor; Saudi salafis believe its minor kufr to dismantle sharia, this is Zanadiqa

Ikhwan al muslimeen started off as Salafi Jihad, today they have become democrats because their followers put pressure on them to sell out

"its too difficult to use the bullet, use the ballot - voting replacing jihad"

Ikhwan al Muslimeen started with sincerity, today they become democrats- religion of the freemasons, greatest shirk.

Root Islamic Education (Continuation)

17 conditions to be sincere to the Muslim leader

Dec 10 2013

The husband in the house, Imam in masjid, Qadi in court house, Caliph, are leaders.

8TH CONDITION: DO NOT TOPPLE THE LEADER UNTIL YOU SEE CLEAR KUFR

The reason why Madkhalis speak like that is because they dont understand what is Islam, Iman, Apostacy, Major and Minor Kufr.

A Madkhali does not know these minute details of the deen.

On the authority of Ubada bin As-Samit the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "...topple the leader if you see clear kufr..."

[Al-Bukhari (7056) and Muslim (1709)]

and not to fight against him unless we noticed him having open kufr (disbelief) for which we would have a proof with us from Allah."

[Sahih Al-Bukhari, Volume 9, Book 88, Number 178]

Example of clear Kufr: the leaders have established Riba' banks in their country.

Whenever you're a muslim leader and sign documents allowing these banks to set up in your country, that means you become apostate regime or to allow brothels to be established.

It's legitimizing the Munkhar, it is clear kufr.

A person might say "we see McDonalds in Makkah" that is not clear Kufr.

Abu Huraira reported Allah's Messenger (SAW) said: "Riba has seventy segments, the least serious being equivalent to a man committing adultery with his own mother."

[Sunan Ibn Majah (3/337) No. 2274 and Mustadrak al-Haakim (2/43) No. 2259]

The legitimization of Riba banks is a clear Kufr that we have seen.

A Madkhali will call you "khawarij" without a warrant.

When you establish Riba you declare war on Allah (SWT).

This is why Abu Hanifa (RA) said "any country which establish Riba is Darul Harb because that country declared war on Allah (SWT)".

O you who believe! Be afraid of Allah and give up what remains (due to you) from Riba (usury) (from now onward), if you are (really) believers. And if you do not do it, then take a notice of war from Allah and His Messenger but if you repent, you shall have your capital sums. Deal not unjustly (by asking more than your capital sums), and you shall not be dealt with unjustly (by receiving less than your capital sums).

(Al-Baqarah 2:278-279)

A Madkhali does not understand Islam, Iman, Kufr, Apostasy .

Another clear kufr is giving their Wala, allegiance to Kuffar.

When ibn Hazim explained Maida in his book al Muhalla.

O you who believe! Take not the Jews and the Christians as Auliya' (friends, protectors, helpers, etc.), they are but Auliya' to one another. And if any amongst you takes them as Auliya', then surely he is one of them. Verily, Allah guides not those people who are the Zalimun (polytheists and wrongdoers and unjust).

(Al-Ma'idah 5:51)

in which he made takfir on the people who have given their allegiance to the kuffar.

Ibn Hazm Stated in Al-Muhalla (11/138): "What is correct is that His statement, the Most High, "And if any amongst you takes them as Auliya', then surely he is one of them." (The Quran 5:51), should be understood on the basis of its apparent meaning. The person being referred to is a disbeliever from the generality of disbelievers, and no two Muslims disagree regarding this."

Maida 51 should be understood on its appearent meaning.

Ibn hazim (RA) said no two Muslims disagree regarding the ayah.

Muhammad ibn Abdul Wahab, wrote a book Nawaqid al Islam (10 things that nullify your Islam).

One of them is to help the mushrikeen, kuffar against the believers.

So whenever a person says "I dont see the kufr of the leaders" the reason is because he is jahil about Islam, iman, kufr, nifaq, ridda (apostasy) taghoot (false idols).

It is impossible for you to be a muslim until you reject the taghoot.

Sheikh Muhammad ibn Abdul Wahab, may Allah have mercy on him, gathered ten actions that negate one's Islam (Nawaqid ul-'Ashr), the eighth one of which states: "Assisting the disbelievers (against the believers) (Mudhaharatul Mushrikeen) and supporting them against the believers (is from the actions that negates of one's faith). The Proof being the statement of Allah, "And if any amongst you takes them as Auliya', then surely he is one of them. Verily, Allah guides not those people who are the Zalimun (polytheists and wrong-doers and unjust). (The Quran 5:51)."

When America invaded Iraq and killed a million Muslims, the gulfstates assisted them.

As well as in Afghanistan, Pakistan allowed its territory to be used to transport weapons to kill fellow Muslims.

Pakistan allowed its land and its air to be used by crusaders.

Saudi Arabia was complicit in US invasion of Iraq.

The reason why Madkhalis question the Kufr of Saudi regime is because they are hypocrites.

When a person is a hypocrite, nothing is clear, no Ayah, no fatwa is clear (as for as he is concerned).

Saudi Arabia joined the UN, which is a satanic organization set up by the Freemasons.

It sees itself as the main body to legislate for mankind.

Allah (SWT) is the only Legislator.

Which Quranic verse is used by scholars to make takfir on those who join UN: 18:26

Say: "Allah knows best how long they stayed. With Him is (the knowledge of) the unseen of the heavens and the earth. How clearly He sees, and hears (everything)! They have no Wali (Helper, Disposer of affairs, Protector, etc.) other than Him, and He makes none to share in His Decision and His Rule."

(Al-Kahf 18:26)

We must realize the law we follow becomes our deen (which ever law).

So he [Yusuf (Joseph)] began (the search) in their bags before the bag of his brother. Then he brought it out of his brother's bag. Thus did We plan for Yusuf (Joseph). He could not take his brother by the law of the king (as a slave), except that Allah willed it. (So Allah made the brothers to bind themselves with their way of "punishment, i.e. enslaving of a thief.") We raise to degrees whom We please, but over all those endowed with knowledge is the All-Knowing (Allah).

(Yusuf 12:76)

So he began [the search] with their bags before the bag of his brother; then he extracted it from the bag of his brother. Thus did We plan for Joseph. He could not have taken his brother within the religion of the king except that Allah willed. We raise in degrees whom We will, but over every possessor of knowledge is one [more] knowing.

(Yusuf 12:76) sahih International

Ibn al Qayim al Jawziya said if you follow a law other than sharia, you become a pagan following a false deity.

Shaykh Ahmad Shaakir (d. 1377H):

“So whatever complies and whatever contradicts; both are stuck in the mud of misguidance and it leads the one who follows it to the Fire and it is not allowed for a Muslim to be submissive to it or be pleased with it.”

{“Umdaat At-Tafseer Mukhtaasir Tafseer Ibn Katheer of Ahmad Shaakir”, Vol. 3/214-215.}

“So look, O Muslims, in all of the Islamic countries or the ones which claim to be Islamic, in all the parts of the Earth, to what your enemies from the missionaries and colonists have done to you! They have put upon the Muslims, laws of misguidance, which destroy the etiquettes and the Deen.

European laws, which are idols, which were never based upon any Sharee’ah or Deen, rather they were based upon rules that were made by the Kuffar who refused to believe in the Messenger of their era, Isa, alayhi sallam.“

So whatever complies and whatever contradicts; both are stuck in the mud of misguidance and it leads the one who follows it to the Fire and it is not allowed for a Muslim to be submissive to it or be pleased with it." – "Umdaat At-Tafseer Mukhtaasir Tafseer Ibn Katheer of Ahmad Shaakir", Vol. 3/214-215.

He referred to these laws as idols people worship.

The laws of Europe and America came from the minds of freemasons.

They dont even believe in Issa (AS).

Imam Ibn Qayyim al-Jawziyyah (d. 751H):

"(A taghoot is) every one who exceeded his limits (whether he is) worshipped, followed or obeyed. So, the taaghoot of any people is the one who they make as a judge besides Allah and His Prophet, or worship him except Allah, or follow him without taking any consideration of Allah, or obey him in a matter where they do not know it is an obedience for Allah. Whosoever does not judge or turn to what the Messengers of Allah brought for judgement is eventually following a (false) deity." –

("E'laam Al-Muwaaqi'een," vol. 1/50.)

The moment you judge by other than what Allah (SWT) has revealed, you are following a false deity.

Al-Haafidh Ibn Katheer (d. 774H):

"Allah ta'ala makes Inkaar (i.e. vehemently objects to) those who turn away from Allah's Sharee'ah; the laws that are good for the Muslims; the laws that forbid what is evil. Allah rejects those who follow laws of personal desires and who adopt laws of Kufr such as the laws enforced by the Tartars who were under the control of Genghis Khan, their King. These laws were a mixture of Judaism, Christianity and laws chosen by their King which suited his desires. Should we prefer these laws over the Sharee'ah of Allah and His Prophet (sallallahu 'alayhi wa sallam)?! Whoever does this is a Kaafir and killing him is Waajib!" – "Tafseer Ibn Katheer", explanation of Surah Al-Ma'idah, Ayah 50. "So whoever leaves the clear Shari'ah, which was revealed to Muhammad Ibn Abdullah, the Seal of the Prophets, and takes the Hukm to other than it from the laws of Kufr which are abrogated, he has disbelieved. So what about the one who takes the Hukm to the 'Yasiq' (the law of the Tartars which

mixed Shari'ah rulings with invented rulings) and puts it before it?! Whoever does that, he has disbelieved by the Ijmaa' of the Muslims." –

"Al-Bidaayah wa Nihaayah", Vol. 13/118-119.

The Madkhalis say "i do not see the kufr of the leaders." You are a khawarij.

47:25-26 evidence making takfir on those who join the UN.

The UN hates what Allah (SWT) has revealed.

Verily, those who have turned back (have apostated) as disbelievers after the guidance has been manifested to them, Shaitan (Satan) has beautified for them (their false hopes), and (Allah) prolonged their term (age).

(Muhammad 47:25)

The UN put 10 years of sanctions and killed millions of Muslims in Iraq (sanctions on baby food).

This is because they said to those who hate what Allah has sent down: "We will obey you in part of the matter," but Allah knows their secrets.

(Muhammad 47:26)

That alone should prove UN is a satanic organization.

The moment you say "we are going to obey the UN resolution" you become a Kafir.

You are not allowed to give your Bay'a to the UN.

Madkhalis claim prophet Muhammad (SAW) did this, they accuse him of Major Kufr.

"Authentic Salafiya" is a Madkhali room.

Madkhali is so evil they are prepared to accuse the prophet (SAW) of major kufr.

They accuse prophet Joseph (AS) of Kufr Akbar as well.

Many of you underestimate how evil a Saudi Salafi is

Who is eviler "shiite or a saudi salafi"

All students said "saudi salafi is more evil, more dangerous"

The Kufr of shiites is clear.

But saudi salafis slander prophets.

Quraysh did not see itself as a body to legislate for the whole of mankind.

Prophet (SAW) never gave bay'ah to the Quraysh.

Saudi Salafis are evil to the core, Islam is innocent of Madkhalism.

Their religion is all about protecting their kings, palace.

When you come to PalTalk, you shouldn't go to their rooms.

Their Aqeeda is toxic.

If you dont obey the UN resolution they will bomb your country, only Israel is allowed to disobey UN.

If a muslim country doesn't obey they label the country "rogue state" and bomb the country.

You are only allowed to join a commonwealth of islamic states and a Caliph the ahead of those states.

8TH CONDITION TO BE SINCERE TO THE LEADER: YOU ARENT ALLOWED TO TOPPLE THE LEADER UNTIL YOU SEE CLEAR KUFR, WHEN IT BECOMES OBLIGATORY

If you give your help to the crusaders against Muslims, you become one of them.

We have seen Saudi regime legitimize Riba' banks.

That alone is clear Kufr.

When a person is a hypocrite.

Nothing is clear.

You have seen the Pakistani regime allow Nato to transport weapons to kill a million Afghanis.

You have seen Saudis collaborate with US invasion of Iraq.

The drone that killed Imam Anwar al Awlaki and his 16 year old son came from Saudi Arabia.

Saud Arabia, Pakistan gave their Wala to the Taghoot.

But when a person is a munafiq, nothing is clear.

Narrated Muawiya: I heard the Prophet (SAW) saying, "If Allah wants to do good to a person, He makes him comprehend the religion. I am just a distributor, but the grant is from Allah. (And remember) that this nation (true Muslims) will keep on following Allah's teachings strictly and they will not be harmed by any one going on a different path till Allah's order (Day of Judgment) is established."

[al-Bukhari (71) and Muslim (1037)]

9TH CONDITION: DO NOT TAKES SIDES WITH ENEMIES OF ISLAM AGAINST YOUR LEADER

Musta'sim had a shiite as his advisor, who spied for the Tatars and told them the best time to invade Baghdad.

The Tatars put a blanket on him and trampled over him with their horse.

This shiite took sides against his leader, because a shiite doesn't understand Al wala Wal bara.

O you who believe! Take not My enemies and your enemies (i.e. disbelievers and polytheists, etc.) as friends, showing affection towards them, while they have disbelieved in what has come to you of the truth (i.e. Islamic Monotheism, this Qur'an, and Muhammad SAW), and have driven out the Messenger (Muhammad SAW) and yourselves (from your homeland) because you believe in Allah your Lord! If you have come forth to strive in My Cause and to seek My Good Pleasure, (then take not these disbelievers and polytheists, etc., as your friends). You show friendship to them in secret, while I am All-Aware of what you conceal and what you reveal. And whosoever of you (Muslims) does that, then indeed he has gone (far) astray, (away) from the Straight Path.

(Al-Mumtahinah 60:1)

Indeed there has been an excellent example for you in Ibrahim (Abraham) and those with him, when they said to their people: "Verily, we are free from you and whatever you worship besides Allah, we have rejected you, and there has started between us and you, hostility and hatred for ever, until you believe in Allah Alone," except the saying of Ibrahim (Abraham) to his father: "Verily, I will ask for

forgiveness (from Allah) for you, but I have no power to do anything for you before Allah." Our Lord! In You (Alone) we put our trust, and to You (Alone) we turn in repentance, and to You (Alone) is (our) final Return,

(Al Mumtahinah 60:4)

The crusaders depend on hypocrites, because they know the language, terrain.

Hypocrites are the real enemy.

At no time in life did their mawlanas and muftis teach them Kufr bi taghoot and al wala wal bara.

These translators think “its just a job, i am earning for my family"

You cant be a muslim until you reject the taghoot.

La Ilaha (half of the shahada) Illa Allah (second half).

The biggest problem is every one teaches to believe in Allah (SWT), but not to reject taghoot.

There is no compulsion in religion. Verily, the Right Path has become distinct from the wrong path. Whoever disbelieves in Taghut and believes in Allah, then he has grasped the most trustworthy handhold that will never break. And Allah is All-Hearer, All-Knower.

(Al-Baqarah 2:256)

10 CONDITION TO BE SINCERE TO THE LEADER: DO NOT HIGH LIGHT THE PERSONAL WEAKNESSES OF THE LEADER

Only time you are allowed to high light the weakness, is when it has to do with aqeeda.

Narrated By Ibn 'Abbas: The Prophet said, "Whoever notices something which he dislikes done by his ruler, then he should be patient, for whoever becomes separate from the company of the Muslims even for a span and then dies, he will die as those who died in the Pre-lslamic period of Ignorance.

[Al-Bukhari (7054) and Muslim (1849)]

Otherwise you should have sabr.

Abu Hurayrah (RA) reported that Allahs Messenger (SAW) said "If anyone relieves a Muslims hardship in this world then Allah will remove from him a hardship of the hereafter. And if anyone conceals a Muslims fault then Allah will conceal (his fault) in the world and the hereafter. And Allah goes on helping the slave as long as the slave helps his brother.

[Tirmidhi 1430, Muslim 2699, Abu Dawud 4946, Ahmed 7431]

Ibn Umar (RA) narrated the Prophet (SAW) said, "The believer that mixes with people and endures the hardship they cause, he is better than the believer who does not mix with people and so does not endure the hardship they cause."

[Musnad Ahmad (5/365) No. 23147, Sunan Ibn Majah (5/160) No. 4032, Sunan Tirmidhi (4/243) No. 2507]

When you mix with Muslims, you are going to endure hardships, you will get baraka for the sabr you excercise.

11TH CONDITION: DO NOT CALL YOUR LEADER BY DEROGATORY NAMES

O you who believe! Let not a group scoff at another group, it may be that the latter are better than the former; nor let (some) women scoff at other women, it may be that the latter are better than the former, nor defame one another, nor insult one another by nicknames. How bad is it, to insult one's brother after having Faith [i.e. to call your Muslim brother (a faithful believer) as: "O sinner", or "O wicked", etc.]. And whosoever does not repent, then such are indeed Zalimun (wrong-doers, etc.).

(Al-Hujurat 49:11)

12 CONDITION: DO NOT WITH HOLD YOUR BAY'A

If the caliphate is legitimate.

Amir means a caliph.

It has been reported on the authority of Nafi, that 'Abdullah b. Umar paid a visit to Abdullah b. Muti' in the days (when atrocities were perpetrated on the People Of Medina) at Harra in the time of Yazid b. Mu'awiya. Ibn Muti' said: Place a pillow for Abu 'Abd al-Rahman (family name of 'Abdullah b. 'Umar). But the latter said: I have not come to sit with you. I have come to you to tell you a tradition I heard from the Messenger of Allah (SAW). I heard him say: One who withdraws his hand from obedience (to the Amir) will find no argument (in his defence) when he stands before Allah on the Day of Judgment,

So if you have a legitimate caliph and refuse to give your bay'ah, you become a rebel.

and one who dies without having bound himself by an oath of allegiance (to an Amir) will die the death of one belonging to the days of Jahillyya.

[Sahih Muslim, Book 20, Hadith #4562]

You can be killed for this offense.

13TH DO NOT REFUSE TO PRAY BEHIND YOUR LEADER, EMIR

Because the Caliph would lead salah.

In the time of Muawiyah (RA).

One day two men came to masjid and they did not join the Jama, and prophet (SAW) said:

Yazid al-Aswad says: "We prayed dawn prayer (fajr) with the Messenger of Allah (saws) at Mina and two men came and stopped at their resting places. The Prophet (saws) ordered for them to be brought and they came shaking with fear. The Prophet (saws) said to them: ' 'What prevented you from praying with the people (in congregation)? ...Are you two not Muslims?' They answered: 'Certainly we are, O Messenger of Allah (saws), but we had already prayed in our resting place.'

The Prophet (saws) told them: 'If you pray in your resting places and then come upon an imam (leading a congregation), pray again with him, and it will be 'nafl' prayers for you.'"

{Related by Ahmad, Abu Dawud, An-Nasa'I, and at-Tirmidhi}

14TH CONDITION: ANSWER THE CALL TO JIHAD WHEN THE LEADER CALLS TO JIHAD

On the authority of Abu Huraira who said: The Prophet (saws) said: 'Striving in the path of Allah (jihad) is incumbent on you along with every ruler, whether he is pious or impious; the prayer is obligatory on you behind every believer, pious or impious, even if he commits grave sins; the (funeral) prayer is incumbent upon every Muslim, pious and impious, even if he commits major sins.

{Sunan of Abu-Dawood Hadith 2527}

15: DO NOT PUT YOURSELF FOWARD TO BECOME A LEADER WHEN THE LEADER IS ALREADY BEEN CHOSEN

It has been narrated on the authority of Aba Sa'id al-Khudri that the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: When oath of allegiance has been taken for two caliphs, kill the one for whom the oath was taken later.

[Sahih Muslim, Book 20, Hadith #4568]

16: YOU SHOULD SPEND FOR THE NOBLE PROJECTS OF THE LEADER

O you who believe! If you help (in the cause of) Allah, He will help you, and make your foothold firm.

(Muhammad 47:7)

17TH AND LAST CONDITION TO BE SINCERE TO THE LEADER: ALWAYS CHOOSE THE MOST QUALIFIED TO BE THE LEADER

Umar ibn Khattab (RA) narrated: Allah's Messenger (SAW) commanded us to give sadaqah (charity). That coincided with my possession of some wealth at that time, so I thought, "Today I will outdo Abu Bakr, if I do." So, I brought half of my wealth. Allah's Messenger (SAW) asked me, "What have you retained for your family?" I said, "The like of it." Abu Bakr came with all that he had. He asked him, "O Abu Bakr, what have you retained for your family?" He said, "I have kept a side for them Allah and His Messenger." I said, "Never will I overtake him in anything."

[Sunan Tirmidhi (5/614) No. 3675, Sunan Abu Dawud (2/129) No. 1678]

Next chapter: **HOW THE LEADER IS CHOSEN**

The best method of choosing the leader was layed down for us by Umar ibn Al Khattab (RA).

Abu Mas'ud al-Ansari reported Allah's Messenger (SAW) as saying: "The one who is most versed in Allah's Book should act as Imam for the people, but If they are equally versed in reciting it, then the one who has most knowledge regarding Sunnah if they are equal regarding the Sunnah, then the earliest one to emigrate; if they emigrated at the same time,

then the earliest one to embrace Islam. No man must lead another in prayer where (the latter) has authority, or sit in his place of honour in his house, without his permission." Aysha in his narration used the word, "age" in place of "Islam".

[Sahih Muslim (1/465) No. 673, Musnad Ahmad (4/118) No. 17104, Sunan Tirmidhi (1/458) No. 235, Sunan Abu Dawud (1/214) No. 582, Sunan Ibn Majah (2/121) No. 980]

Narrated By 'Amr bin Maimun Al-Audi: I saw 'Umar bin Al-Khattab (when he was stabbed) saying, "O 'Abdullah bin 'Umar! Go to the mother of the believers 'Aisha and say, 'Umar bin Al-Khattab sends his greetings to you,' and request her to allow me to be buried with my companions." (So, Ibn 'Umar conveyed the message to 'Aisha.)

She said, "I had the idea of having this place for myself but today I prefer him ('Umar) to myself (and allow him to be buried there)." When 'Abdullah bin 'Umar returned, 'Umar asked him, "What (news) do you have?" He replied, "O chief of the believers! She has allowed you (to be buried there)." On that 'Umar said, "Nothing was more important to me than to be buried in that (sacred) place. So, when I expire, carry me there and pay my greetings to her ('Aisha) and say, 'Umar bin Al-Khattab asks permission; and if she gives permission, then bury me (there) and if she does not, then take me to the grave-yard of the Muslims.

I do not think any person has more right for the caliphate than those with whom Allah's Apostle (p.b.u.h) was always pleased till his death. And whoever is chosen by the people after me will be the caliph, and you people must listen to him and obey him," and then he mentioned the name of 'Uthman, 'Ali, Talha, Az-Zubair, 'Abdur-Rahman bin 'Auf and Sad bin Abi Waqqas.

For you to canvas all the people in the world is time consuming.

By this time a young man from Ansar came and said, "O chief of the believers! Be happy with Allah's glad tidings. The grade which you have in Islam is known to you, then you became the caliph and you ruled with justice and then you have been awarded martyrdom after all this." 'Umar replied, "O son of my brother! Would that all that privileges will counterbalance (my short comings),

So a panel of scholars will sit down and between themselves will decide who is most appropriate to become the leader and utham was chosen from these six.

so that I neither lose nor gain anything. I recommend my successor to be good to the early emigrants and realize their rights and to protect their honor and sacred things. And I also recommend him to be good to the Ansar who before them, had homes (in Medina) and had adopted the Faith. He should accept the good
of the righteous among them and should excuse their wrongdoers. I recommend him to abide by the rules and regulations concerning the Dhimmis (protectees) of Allah and His Apostle, to fulfill their contracts completely and fight for them and not to tax (overburden) them beyond their capabilities."

[Sahih Bukhari, Vol 2, Book 23, Hadith #475]

Catholics in Rome copied the method of Umar (RA).

Q1 assalamu alaikum shaikh, the Hadith regarding Caliph from Quraish, was this hadith limited during the early days (i.e. after the Prophets death), since tribalism was still an issue in Arabia, hence Quraish was respected around Arabia and no one would disagree, what the uthmaniyyah khalifah did, were they wrong to depose the last Abbasiyah Caliph?

answer 1:

The last Uthman deposed the Abbasid Caliph

They got rid of the Umayyad dynasty

It was the Qadr of Allah (SWT)

The Arabs took sides with British (Lawrence of Arabia) against the Turkish Ottoman Caliphate

You are not allowed to revolt against your leader

Do not take sides with kuffar against your leader

That was point #9

The whole purpose of the first world war was the get rid of the Ottoman empire, the muslim caliphate

Q2 assalamu alaikum shaikh, the Hadith regarding Caliph from Quraish, was this hadith limited during the early days (i.e. after the Prophets death), since tribalism was still an issue in Arabia, since Quraish was respected around Arabia and no one would disagree. What the Ottoman khalifah did, were they wrong to depose the last Abbasiyah Caliph? In our age when the Khilafah comes back, if they have the military power and the Muslims accept them, could their lineage disqualify them?

ANSWER 2

mighty muslim i cant get your Q pls add me to your list so i can message u

Answer 2: there is difference in opinion among scholars: should the caliph be from Quraysh

In this modern era the caliph doesnt have to be from quraysh, because quraysh does not carry the same gravitas like the did in the time of Prophet(SAW)

Gravitas means importance

so the caliph has to be from quraysh to avoid fitna, but in our times if the caliph is not quraish, that is not a bastard caliphate and is legitimate as long as they govern by sharia

Q3 Shaikh, even though The Prophet called the Khawarij dogs of Jahennam will they eventually come out of the Hellfire since they were Muslims ?

They were running away from shirk, they were not mushrikeen

The khawarij are not kuffar, but deviants

They had a misunderstanding about Islam

Even the Murji will come out of Hell with shafa'ah intercession of Mohammad (SAW)

73 sects. 1 will go to paradise, 72 will enter Hell

The Qadiyanis will be in Hell forever, because their kufr is Kufr al Akbar, Major kufr

Abu Hurayrah narrated the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "The Jews were divided into seventy-one or seventy-two sects, and the Christians were divided into seventy-one or seventy-two sects, and my Ummah will be divided into seventy-three sects." [Sunan Abu Dawud (4/197) No. 4596, Sunan Tirmidhi (5/25) No. 2640, Sunan Ibn Majah (5/128) No. 3991, Musnad Ahmad (2/332) No. 8377]

14 RIE: AADAAB TAALIB AL ILM (Etiquettes of the Student Of Knowledge) {November 19 & 20 2013}

Check this out on Chirbit

{AADAAB TAALIB Part One}

Check this out on Chirbit

{AADAAB TAALIB Part Two}

ROOT ISLAMIC EDUCATION PART 14

AADAAB TAALIB AL ILM

(ETIQUETTES OF THE STUDENT OF KNOWLEDGE)

NOVEMBER 19 2013 / 15 MUHARRAM 1435 HIJRI

BY SHAIKH ABDULLAH AL FAISAL

EDITED BY ABU HAFIZA

CONDITIONS TO BE A STUDENT OF KNOWLEDGE:

1) BE SINCERE IN YOUR ACQUISITION OF KNOWLEDGE, SEEK THE KNOWLEDGE FOR THE SAKE OF ALLAH (SWT)

Do not seek the knowledge with an ulterior motive.

Seek knowledge only for the purpose of pleasing Allah (SWT).

Say (O Muhammad SAW) : "Verily, my Salat (prayer), my sacrifice, my living, and my dying are for Allah, the Lord of the 'Alamin (mankind, jinns and all that exists).
(Al-An'am 6:162)

In life everything you do have to be for the sake of Allah (SWT).

The wicked misguided scholars seek knowledge only to cement the thrones of the taghoot.

Abu Dhar said, "I was with the Prophet (SAW) one day and I heard him saying: "There is something I fear for my Ummah than the Dajjal." It was then that I became afraid, so I said: "Oh Rasool Allah! Which thing is that?" He (SAW) said; "Misguided and astray scholars."

[Musnad Ahmad (5/145) No. 21334 and 21335]

Ka'b ibn Malik (RA) reported that he heard Allah's Messenger (SAW) say: "If anyone seeks knowledge in order to compete with the scholars or to concur with the foolish or to direct the faces of the people toward himself, Allah will put him in the fire."

[Sunan Tirmidhi (5/32) No. 2654, Sunan Darimi (1/374) No. 379, Sunan Ibn Majah (1/170) No. 254]

Some people seek knowledge to show off.

To gain status in the community not for the sake of Allah (SWT).

You have to be sincere.

You call them scholars because you worship personalities.

The people who are wicked scholars, Allah (SWT) did not call them "scholars" (do not worship personalities).

And recite (O Muhammad SAW) to them the story of him to whom We gave Our Ayat (proofs, evidences, verses, lessons, signs, revelations, etc.), but he threw them away, so Shaitan (Satan) followed him up, and he became of those who went astray. And had We willed, We would surely have elevated him therewith but he clung to the earth and followed his own vain desire. So his description is the description of a dog: if you drive him away, he lolls his tongue out, or if you leave him alone, he (still) lolls his tongue out. Such is the description of the people who reject Our Ayat (proofs, evidences, verses, lessons, signs, revelations, etc.). So relate the stories, perhaps they may reflect.

(Al-A'raf 7:175-176)

THERE ARE 3 TYPES OF SCHOLARS

1 - Sinful scholar (not a kafir).

2- Wicked scholar (kafir) who seeks to change Islam and makes up his own religion hislam (not Islam).

3- Sincere scholar, he gives you Hujja (evidence) for everything he says.

The likeness of those who were entrusted with the (obligation of the) Taurat (Torah) (i.e. to obey its commandments and to practise its legal laws), but who subsequently failed in those (obligations), is as the likeness of a donkey who carries huge burdens of books (but understands nothing from them). How bad is the example (or the likeness) of people who deny the Ayat (proofs, evidences, verses, signs, revelations, etc.) of Allah. And Allah guides not the people who are Zalimun (polytheists, wrong-doers, disbelievers, etc.).

(Al-Jumu'ah 62:5)

Deviant groups were started by scholars.

Abdullah ibn Saba started the Shiite movement.

Wasil ibn Atta started the Mutazila movement.

Ibn Arabi started "wahdat al wujud"
Mirza Gulam Ahmad was a "scholar" of India.

That is why the British paid him to found the Qadiyani movement.

If you are not sincere, you develop a narcissistic personality disorder.

You have to be very careful not to develop narcissism, sincerity is your protection.

If you are using Islam to be seen and heard by men, Allah (SWT) will expose your intention and disgrace you.

The first advice is to be sincere, if you go to the gates of the leaders you become a politician.

"If you see a scholar going to the gates of the leader don't trust him with your deen because he is a thief" {Ibn Mubarak}

2) YOU NEED TO HAVE TAQWA- FEAR ALLAH (SWT)

So be afraid of Allah; and Allah teaches you. And Allah is the All-Knower of each and everything.

(Al-Baqarah 2:282)

شكوت إلى وكيع سوء حفظي ..... فأرشدني إلى ترك المعاصي
وأخبرني بأن العلم نـور ..... ونور الله لا يهدى لعاص

“I complained to Wakee’ of my poor memory. Leaving sins is what he guided me to address. He informed me that knowledge is a light. And Allah’s light is not gifted to those who transgress.”

[Diwan ash-Shafi'i]

A munafiq will never have 2 qualities: knowledge of Islam and a beautiful character.

Abu Huraira (RA) reported that Allah’s Messenger (SAW) said: “Two characteristics cannot combine in a hypocrite: good character and an understanding of religion.”

[Sunan Tirmidhi (5/49) No. 2684]

3) BE HUMBLE AND PRACTICE HUMILITY WITH THE KNOWLEDGE

"And turn not your face away from men with pride, nor walk in insolence through the earth. Verily, Allah likes not each arrogant boaster.

(Luqman 31:18)

And (remember) when We said to the angels: "Prostrate yourselves before Adam.". And they prostrated except Iblis (Satan), he refused and was proud and was one of the disbelievers (disobedient to Allah).

(Al-Baqarah 2:34)

It Is narrated on the authority of Abdullah b. Mas'ud that the Apostle of Allah (SAW), observed: He who has in his heart the weight of a mustard seed of pride shall not enter Paradise. A person (amongst his hearers) said: Verily a person loves that his dress should be fine, and his shoes should be fine. He (the Holy Prophet) remarked: Verily, Allah is Graceful and He loves Grace. Pride is disdaining the truth (out of self-conceit) and contempt for the people.

[Sahih Muslim (1/93) No. 91]

4) YOU NEED TO BE A PROPER STUDENT OF LANGUAGE: TO SHOW RESPECT TO THE ULAMA (SCHOLARS) ESPECIALLY THE FOUR GREAT IMAMS

Ulama: sincere scholars.

Abu Hanifa (RA), Imam malik (RA), Imam Shafi (RA), Ahmad Hanbal (RA).

One of the characteristics of Talib al Ilm is he shows maximum respect to the scholars.

The scholar who was killed in Chechnya, Ahmad Kadyrov was a wicked scholar and a politician. Muhammad Tubi (RA) of Damascus, was killed because he passed a Fatwa saying the Army of Syria was like the Sahabas.

Shaikh Muhammad El Bouti (RA) of Damascus.

He claimed Bashar al Assad is like a Caliph and his army were like the Sahabas.

He was putting the lives, honour, and property of Muslims at risk with dodgy fatawa.

Even if Bashar al Assad was a good person, people would still hate him because of what his father did in Hama (Syria).

Ulama refers to the sincere scholars.

not the ones cementing the thrones of apostate regimes.

5) CHARACTERISTIC IS SABR (PATIENCE) WITH THE KNOWLEDGE

Then High above all be Allah, the True King. And be not in haste (O Muhammad SAW) with the Qur'an before its revelation is completed to you, and say: "My Lord! Increase me in knowledge."

(Ta-Ha 20:114)

Sometimes it might take a month to learn the tafsir, don't rush knowledge and take your time

6) CHARACTERISTIC BE BOLD AND DONT BE SHY TO ASK QUESTIONS

Umm Salamah (RA) said that Umm Sulaym bint Milhan (RA) came to the 'Prophet (SAW) and said, "Messenger of Allah! Allah is not ashamed of the truth. Is it wajib for a woman to have a bath if she has sexual dream as a man does?" He said, "Yes, when she sees signs of mani (discharge), she must have a bath." Umm Salamah (RA) said that she remarked, "O 'Umm Sulaym! You have disgraced women."

{Tirmidhi 122}

Imam Bukhari relates from Mujahid who said: "Sacred knowledge (ilm) is not gained by a shy person or an arrogant one

(Sahih al-Bukhari 1:60)

7) CHARACTERISTIC: TO PRACTICE THE ILM

There are some Muslims who would like their imams to have a girlfriend (asheeqa).

This is because he can't go on a minbar and speak out against it.

When you commit sins you lose your moral authority.

If your imam smokes ganja, he can't speak on it anymore and he has lost his authority.

So as a student of knowledge be careful of your company (people who are sinful).

Don't associate with them.

Enjoin you Al-Birr (piety and righteousness and each and every act of obedience to Allah) on the people and you forget (to practise it) yourselves, while you recite the Scripture [the Taurat (Torah)]! Have you then no sense?

(Al-Baqarah 2:44)

Every Kafir is a hypocrite and every hypocrite is a Kafir.

They enjoin righteousness upon others and they themselves fail to practice it.

O you who believe! Why do you say that which you do not do? Most hateful it is with Allah that you say that which you do not do.

(As-Saff 61:2-3)

8- BE BRAVE IN SPEAKING THE HAQ

On the authority of Abu Sa'id (RA), who said that the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "Let not any one of you belittle himself." They said: "O Messenger of Allah, how can any one of us belittle himself?" He said: "He finds a matter concerning Allah about which he should say something, and he does not say [it], so Allah (mighty and sublime be He) says to him on the Day of Resurrection: 'What prevented you from saying something about such-and-such and such-and-such?' He will say: 'It was] out of fear of people.' Then He says: 'Rather it is I whom you should more properly fear.'"

[Sunan Ibn Majah (5/142) No. 4008, with a sound chain of authorities.]

When you are Talib al ilm don't be afraid to speak the Haq like Ali (RA).

Ali reported that Allah's Messenger (SAW) said, "The pen has been raised for three persons (meaning they are not held accountable for what they do): one who is sleeping until he gets up, a child until he reaches the age of puberty, and an insane person until he becomes sane."

[Musnad Ahmad (1/154) No. 1327, Sunan Abu Dawud (4/140) No. 4402, Sunan Tirmidhi (4/32) No. 1423, Sunan Ibn Majah (3/19 No. 2041

9- USE HIKMA IN SPREADING THE ILM (KNOWLEDGE)

Hikma means to say and do the right things at the right time/place/manner, or "wisdom"

'Ali (RA) said, "Speak to people according to what they know. Do you want Allah and His Messenger to be denied?" Abu't-Tufayl related this from 'Ali.

[Sahih Bukhari, (Vol. 1, pg.37) No. 127]

He grants Hikmah to whom He pleases, and he, to whom Hikmah is granted, is indeed granted abundant good. But none remember (will receive admonition) except men of understanding.

(Al-Baqarah 2:269)

When angel Jibreel revealed the names of Hypocrites, Omar was happy and asked permission to kill them, the prophet (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)* said "do you want people to say Muhammad (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)* is killing his own companions?" even thought it was halal, he did not do it.

Narrated Jabir: 'We were in the company of the Prophet in a Ghazwa. A large number of emigrants joined him and among the emigrants there was a person who used to play jokes (or play with spears); so he

(jokingly) stroked an Ansari man on the hip. The Ansari got so angry that both of them called their people. The Ansari said, "Help, O Ansar!" And the emigrant said "Help, O emigrants!"

The Prophet came out and said, "What is wrong with the people (as they are calling) this call of the period of Ignorance? "Then he said, "What is the matter with them?" So he was told about the stroke of the emigrant to the Ansari. The Prophet said, "Stop this (i.e. appeal for help) for it is an evil call." Abdullah bin Ubai bin Salul (a hypocrite) said, "The emigrants have called and (gathered against us); so when we return to Medina,

surely, the more honourable people will expel there from the meaner," Upon that 'Umar said, "O Allah's Prophet! Shall we not kill this evil person (i.e. 'Abdullah bin Ubai bin Salul)?" The Prophet) said, "(No), lest the people should say that Muhammad used to kill his companions.'"

[Al-Bukhari (4/183) and Muslim (2584)]

Al-Hafiz Abu Ishaq Ibrahim bin 'Abdur-Rahman bin Ibrahim bin Duhaym recorded that Damrah narrated that two men took their dispute to the Prophet (SAW), and he gave a judgment to the benefit of whoever among them had the right. The person who lost the dispute said, "I do not agree." The other person asked him, "What do you want then" He said, "Let us go to Abu Bakr As-Siddiq."

Mass killing of hypocrites would backfire on the Dawah.

They went to Abu Bakr and the person who won the dispute said, "We went to the Prophet (SAW) with our dispute and he issued a decision in my favour." Abu Bakr said, "Then the decision is that which the Messenger of Allah (SAW) issued." The person who lost the dispute still rejected the decision and said, "Let us go to 'Umar bin Al-Khattab."

The prophet (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)* was very wise.

When they went to 'Umar, the person who won the dispute said, "We took our dispute to the Prophet (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*) and he decided in my favour, but this man refused to submit to the decision." 'Umar bin Al-Khattab asked the second man and he concurred. 'Umar went to his house and emerged from it holding aloft his sword. He struck the head of the man who rejected the Prophet's decision with the sword and killed him. Consequently,

Allah revealed, [فَلا وَرَبِّكَ لَا يُؤْمِنُونَ حَتَّى يُحَكِّمُوكَ فِيمَا شَجَرَ بَيْنَهُمْ] (But no, by your Lord, they can have no Faith, until they make you judge in all disputes between them... (An-Nisa 4:65)).

[Tafseer Ibn Katheer (2/351-352)]

Invite (mankind, O Muhammad SAW) to the Way of your Lord (i.e. Islam) with wisdom (i.e. with the Divine Inspiration and the Qur'an) and fair preaching, and argue with them in a way that is better. Truly, your Lord knows best who has gone astray from His Path, and He is the Best Aware of those who are guided.

(An-Nahl 16:125)

10) DO NOT PROMPT THE KNOWLEDGE, WAIT FOR YOUR SHAIKH TO COME WITH THE KNOWLEDGE.

Move not your tongue concerning (the Qur'an, O Muhammad SAW) to make haste therewith. It is for Us to collect it and to give you (O Muhammad SAW) the ability to recite it (the Qur'an), And when We have recited it to you [O Muhammad SAW through Jibrael (Gabriel)], then follow you its (the Qur'an's) recital. Then it is for Us (Allah) to make it clear to you,

(Al-Qiyamah 75:16-19)

11) BE ADAPTABLE TO NEW PLACES/PEOPLE/LIVING CONDITIONS/NEW FOOD, DONT BE RIGID

This is why many people drop out of university.

They couldn't adapt to the way of living.

Its possible you have to leave your country to seek knowledge.

12) BE PREPARED TO TRAVEL FAR FOR THE KNOWLEDGE

Musa (Moses) said to him (Khidr) "May I follow you so that you teach me something of that knowledge (guidance and true path) which you have been taught (by Allah)?" He (Khidr) said: "Verily! You will not be able to have patience with me!

(Al-Kahf 18:66-77)

عن أبي هريرة رضي الله عنه عن النبي صلى الله عليه وآله وسلم قال من نفس عن مؤمن كربة من كرب الدنيا نفس الله عنه كربة من كرب يوم القيامة، ومن يسر على معسر يسر الله عليه في الدنيا والآخرة، ومن ستر مسلما ستره الله في الدنيا والآخرة، والله في عون العبد ما كان العبد في عون أخيه، ومن سلك طريقا يلتمس فيه علما سهل الله له به طريقا إلى الجنة، وما اجتمع قوم في بيت من بيوت الله يتلون كتاب الله ويتدارسونه بينهم إلا نزلت عليهم السكينة وغشيتهم الرحمة وحفتهم الملائكة وذكرهم الله فيمن عنده، ومن بطأ به عمله لم يسرع به نسبه» .

On the authority of Abu Hurayrah (RA), that the Prophet (SAW) said: Whoever removes a worldly grief from a believer, Allah will remove from him one of the grief's of the Day of Resurrection. And whoever alleviates the need of a needy person, Allah will alleviate his needs in this world and the Hereafter. Whoever shields [or hides the misdeeds of] a Muslim, Allah will shield him in this world and the Hereafter. And Allah will aid His slave so long as he aids his brother. And whoever follows a path to seek knowledge therein, Allah will make easy for him a path to Paradise. No people gather together in one of the Houses of Allah, reciting the Book of Allah and studying it among themselves, except that sakeenah (tranquillity) descends upon them, and mercy envelops them, and the angels surround them, and Allah mentions them amongst those who are with Him. And whoever is slowed down by his actions, will not be hastened forward by his lineage.

[Sahih Muslim (4/2074) No. 2699)

13) DO NOT ASK EXCESSIVE QUESTIONS, AWKWARD AND INCRIMINATING QUESTIONS

Awkward is a question only Allah (SWT) can answer.

Ja'far Ibn Abdullah narrated: We were with Malik Ibn Anas when a man came to him and said: “O Abu Abdullah (Allah said) 'Ar-Rahman upon the Throne Istawa' (20:5), how was His Istiwa? Imam Malik inclined his head and was silent until the sweat of fever covered his brow, then he looked up and said: "Istiwa is not unknown, the Kayf (how) is uncomprehendable, believing in it is wajib (obligatory), and asking about it is bid'ah (innovation), and I do not think that you are anything but an innovator." Then he ordered that the man be expelled.

[Abu-Naeem Al-Asbahani in 'Hilyatul-Awliya wa Tabaqat Al-Asfiya' (Vol. 6, pg. 325-326)]

A man asked in the circle of Imam Malik "how is Allah (SWT) over the Arsh"

Be careful talking to strangers, they might say "I know how to get you to Syria to fight, Somalia etc, this is my email"

Pal talk is a double edge sword, there are hypocrites and spies.

A man came to pal talk and said "I know how to get you to Syria, would you like to fund the jihad in Somalia? this is my email, come and Skype with me etc."

Now his victim is doing 30 years in US.

He was entrapped, anytime a person is asking incriminating questions, that person is a spy.

Don't speak to strangers in pal talk and don't reveal your location in pal talk, whether you are in America or UK, many of them are spies.

They don't need to know your location.

A serious student of knowledge does not go where Allah (SWT)'s Name is ridiculed.

Does not ask incriminating questions, excessive questions.

Or do you want to ask your Messenger (Muhammad Peace be upon him) as Musa (Moses) was asked before (i.e. show us openly our Lord?) And he who changes Faith for disbelief, verily, he has gone astray from the right way.

(Al-Baqarah 2:108)

O you who believe! Ask not about things which, if made plain to you, may cause you trouble. But if you ask about them while the Qur'an is being revealed, they will be made plain to you. Allah has forgiven that, and Allah is Oft Forgiving, Most Forbearing.

(Al-Ma'idah 5:101)

14- SURRENDER TO THE QURAN AND SUNNAH HUJJAH (EVIDENCE)

But no, by your Lord, they can have no Faith, until they make you (O Muhammad SAW) judge in all disputes between them, and find in themselves no resistance against your decisions, and accept (them) with full submission.

(An-Nisa 4:65)

It is not for a believer, man or woman, when Allah and His Messenger have decreed a matter that they should have any option in their decision. And whoever disobeys Allah and His Messenger, he has indeed strayed in a plain error.

(Al-Ahzab 33:36)

Al-Hafiz Abu Ishaq Ibrahim bin 'Abdur-Rahman bin Ibrahim bin Duhaym recorded that Damrah narrated that two men took their dispute to the Prophet (SAW), and he gave a judgment to the benefit of whoever among them had the right. The person who lost the dispute said, "I do not agree." The other person asked him, "What do you want then" He said, "Let us go to Abu Bakr As-Siddiq."
They went to Abu Bakr and the person who won the dispute said, "We went to the Prophet (SAW) with our dispute and he issued a decision in my favour." Abu Bakr said, "Then the decision is that which the Messenger of Allah (SAW) issued." The person who lost the dispute still rejected the decision and said, "Let us go to 'Umar bin Al-Khattab." When they went to 'Umar, the person who won the dispute said, "We took our dispute to the Prophet (SAW) and he decided in my favour, but this man refused to submit to the decision." 'Umar bin Al-Khattab asked the second man and he concurred. 'Umar went to his house and emerged from it holding aloft his sword. He struck the head of the man who rejected the Prophet's decision with the sword and killed him. Consequently, Allah revealed, [فَلا وَرَبِّكَ لَا يُؤْمِنُونَ حَتَّى يُحَكِّمُوكَ فِيمَا شَجَرَ بَيْنَهُمْ] (But no, by your Lord, they can have no Faith, until they make you judge in all disputes between them... (An-Nisa 4:65)).

[Tafseer Ibn Katheer (2/351-352)]

O you who believe! Raise not your voices above the voice of the Prophet (SAW), nor speak aloud to him in talk as you speak aloud to one another, lest your deeds may be rendered fruitless while you perceive not.

(Al-Hujurat 49:2)

15- DO NOT SIT WHERE ALLAH (SWT) DEEN IS RIDICULED

And it has already been revealed to you in the Book (this Qur'an) that when you hear the Verses of Allah being denied and mocked at, then sit not with them, until they engage in a talk other than that; (but if you stayed with them) certainly in that case you would be like them. Surely, Allah will collect the hypocrites and disbelievers all together in Hell,

(An-Nisa 4:140)

If you ask them (about this), they declare: "We were only talking idly and joking." Say: "Was it at Allah, and His Ayat (proofs, evidences, verses, lessons, signs, revelations, etc.) and His Messenger (SAW) that you were mocking?" Make no excuse; you have disbelieved after you had believed. If We pardon some of you, We will punish others amongst you because they were Mujrimun (disbelievers, polytheists, sinners, criminals, etc.).

(At-Tawbah 9:65-66)

AADAAB TAALIB AL ILM
(ETIQUETTES OF THE STUDENT OF KNOWLEDGE)

PART 2

NOV 20 2013 / 16 MUHARRAM 1435 HIJRI

16: DO NOT TAKE YOUR AQEEDA FROM THE ULAMA OF STRAY SECTS

All the Islamic scholars have his tafsir on their shelves, and the Talib al Ilm also have them. Yet he was a deviant from a stray sect (mutazilite).

If you want to be an expert of the Arabic language, and expert in rhetoric's, logic, you can read his tafsir.

Zamakhshary's (RA) Tafsir is not for Aqeeda.

The scholars of Islam did not approach the books of Ahlu al Sunna wa jama alone for knowledge, they went to the deviants as well (for Fiqh and Seera) and Arabic language.

They did not take Aqeedah from them.

Abu Hanifa (RA) said; Aqeeda is Fiqh Al Akbar.

The blunder of Zamakhshary: (RA) he said "shaitan was an angel" in his tafsir.

In Quran Allah (SWT) Said shaitan was a Jinn in Surah Al Kahf verse 50.

And (remember) when We said to the angels; "Prostrate to Adam." So they prostrated except Iblis (Satan). He was one of the jinns; he disobeyed the Command of his Lord. Will you then take him (Iblis) and his offspring as protectors and helpers rather than Me while they are enemies to you? What an evil is the exchange for the Zalimun (polytheists, and wrong-doers, etc).

(Al-Kahf 18:50)

You cannot take Aqeedah from Zamakhshary because he was a Mutazilite with dodgy Aqeedah.
but if you want to be an expert of Arabic, you need his tafsir.

Tafsir of Ibn Kathir and Ibn Taymiyyah for Aqeedah.

In the Quran, Allah (SWT) said in surah Al An'am verse 68.

And when you (Muhammad SAW) see those who engage in a false conversation about Our Verses (of the Qur'an) by mocking at them, stay away from them till they turn to another topic. And if Shaitan (Satan) causes you to forget, then after the remembrance sit not you in the company of those people who are the Zalimun (polytheists and wrongdoers, etc.).

(Al-An'am 6:68)

Zamakhshary said "Insha Allah - is not Kalamullah, it is Kalam of the angel (without permission)" of Allah (SWT).

Indeed Allah shall fulfil the true vision which He showed to His Messenger (SAW) [i.e. the Prophet SAW saw a dream that he has entered Makkah along with his companions, having their (head) hair shaved and cut short] in very truth. Certainly, you shall enter Al Masjidal Haram; if Allah wills, secure, (some) having your heads shaved, and (some) having your head hair cut short, having no fear. He knew what you knew not, and He granted besides that a near victory.

(Al-Fath 48:27)

17: YOU SHUN THE DEVIANT SCHOLARS FOR AQEEDA, BUT YOU CAN TAKE FIQH FROM THEM

You can learn rules of Tajweed, learn how to recite properly from a man who is a deviant; but the cream of the matter (Fiqh al Akbar) you are not allowed to take Tawheed from deviant scholars (ie Saudi Salafi - who will teach to dismantle the sharia is "minor kufr")

Sheikh Sulaymaan al-'Alwaan - Call for debate: http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=JfxMa9zoT7U

Saudi authorities offered deal to

http://www.kavkazcenter.com/eng/content/2013/10/05/18383.shtml

Sheikh Suleiman al-Ulwan. He refused it

18: DO NOT AGREE TO SPY FOR THE TAGHOOT

When you spy for the taghoot you nullify your shahadah.

Narrated By 'Ubaidullah bin Abi Rafi: I heard 'Ali saying, "...Allah's Messenger (SAW), said, "Hatib has told you the truth." Umar said, O Allah's Messenger! Allow me to chop off the head of this hypocrite." Allah's Messenger said, "Hatib participated in the battle of Badr, and who knows, perhaps Allah has already looked at the Badr warriors and said, 'Do whatever you like, for I have forgiven you..."

[Sahih Al-Bukhari Vol 4 Book 56 Chapter 141 (3007) and Muslim (2494)]

O you who believe! Take not the Jews and the Christians as Auliya' (friends, protectors, helpers, etc.), they are but Auliya' to one another. And if any amongst you takes them as Auliya', then surely he is one of them. Verily, Allah guides not those people who are the Zalimun (polytheists and wrongdoers and unjust).

(Al-Ma'idah 5:51)

Sheikh Muhammad ibn Abdul Wahab, may Allah have mercy on him, gathered ten actions that negate one's Islam (Nawaqid ul-'Ashr), the eighth one of which states: "Assisting the disbelievers (against the believers) (Mudhaharatul Mushrikeen) and supporting them against the believers (is from the actions that negates of one's faith). The Proof being the statement of Allah, "And if any amongst you takes them as Auliya', then surely he is one of them. Verily, Allah guides not those people who are the Zalimun (polytheists and wrong-doers and unjust). (The Quran 5:51)."

Ibn Hazm Stated in Al-Muhalla (11/13: "What is correct is that His statement, the Most High, "And if any amongst you takes them as Auliya', then surely he is one of them." (The Quran 5:51), should be understood on the basis of its apparent meaning. The person being referred to is a disbeliever from the generality of disbelievers, and no two Muslims disagree regarding this."

Sheikh Ibn Baz stated (Al-Fatawa 1/274): "There is a consensus amongst the scholars that whoever supports the disbelievers against the believers (Dhahar Al-Kuffar 'Ala Al-Muslimeen), and assists them by any means of assistance, then he is a disbeliever just like them (the disbelievers he supported)…"

Shaikh bin baz (RA) has made takfir on those who support the kuffar against Muslims.

When you are talib al ilm, the kafirs will approach you to spy for them. Else they will threaten to contact authorities to turn you back at airports all over the world, you will be harassed if you refuse to spy.

"No fly list" you can't fly anywhere, you are stuck.

The white Kafir is a bully,

They bully you for their white "supremacy" if you spy for them, you will become a Kafir evidence is surah maidah 51.

19: DO NOT SPEAK WITHOUT KNOWLEDGE

Say (O Muhammad SAW) : "(But) the things that my Lord has indeed forbidden are Al Fawahish (great evil sins, every kind of unlawful sexual intercourse, etc.) whether committed openly or secretly, sins (of all kinds), unrighteous oppression, joining partners (in worship) with Allah for which He has given no authority, and saying things about Allah of which you have no knowledge."

(Al-A'raf 7:33)

Because it is haram to speak without knowledge (7:33); half of knowledge is to say "I don't know" if you do not know.

To lie on Allah (SWT) is an act of Kufr.

Don't say Haram is Halal when you have no knowledge, a man came from North Africa to speak with Imam Malik, he said " I don't know" for most of them; (i.e. Questions) because Imam malik was sincere and did not want to make his own religion.

Al-Haytham bin Jamil said: "I heard Malik bin Anas being asked forty eight questions, to thirty-two of which he replied: 'I do not know.'

[Tarikh al-Abi Ziraa al-Dimashqi, Vol.1, pg. 49, no. 995]

A munafiq will answer when he is unsure or when he does not know

Its better to say "I don't know" than to lie to the Muslims

In Nigeria there was a conference, they asked shaikh about Salatul Fatih

This comes from the Sufis, they are fabricated Salatul Fatih

A Nigerian shaikh among the audience explained that Salatul Fatih was a Bid'a

There was an uproar in the gathering because a few Sufis were there

20: GIVE ILM TO PEOPLE ACCORDING TO THEIR LEVEL OF INTELLIGENCE

Ali (RA) said, "Speak to people according to what they know. Do you want Allah and His Messenger to be denied?" Abu't-Tufayl related this from 'Ali.

[Sahih Bukhari, (Vol. 1, pg.37) No. 127]

21: DO NOT HIDE KNOWLEDGE

Abu Hurairah (RA) reported: The Messenger of Allah (SAW) said, "He who is asked about knowledge (of religion) and conceals it, will be bridled with a bridle of fire on the Day of Resurrection."

[Sunan Abu Dawud (3/321) No. 3658, Sunan Tirmidhi (5/29) No. 2649, Sunan Ibn Majah (1/17 No. 266, Musnad Ahmad (2/263) No. 7561]

The Jews mixed truth with falsehood to hide knowledge is a Jewish trait, they hide knowledge.

The knowledge they hide was the description of Muhammad PBUH because they did not want people to embrace Islam in multitudes,

And mix not truth with falsehood, nor conceal the truth [i.e. Muhammad Peace be upon him is Allah's Messenger and his qualities are written in your Scriptures, the Taurat (Torah) and the Injeel (Gospel)] while you know (the truth).

(Al-Baqarah 2:42)

Except those who repent and do righteous deeds, and openly declare (the truth which they concealed). These, I will accept their repentance. And I am the One Who accepts repentance, the Most Merciful.

(Al-Baqarah 2: 159-160)

Reminder: you are allowed to hide knowledge from people if you know it will cause your death.

Narrated By Abu Huraira: I have memorized two kinds of knowledge from Allah's Apostle . I have propagated one of them to you and if I propagated the second, then my pharynx (throat) would be cut (i.e. killed).

[Sahih Bukhari, Vol 1, Book 3, Hadith #121]

If the people will kill you as they were not ready to hear that knowledge,

22 MARRY A PERSON WHO YOU ARE COMPATIBLE WITH SO THAT YOUR MISSION TO AQUIRE KNOWLEDGE WOULD BE A SUCCESSFUL ONE

Your marriage makes you or breaks you.

Allah (SWT) warned us about the people we marry in surah 64:14

O you who believe! Verily, among your wives and your children there are enemies for you (i.e. may stop you from the obedience of Allah), therefore beware of them! But if you pardon (them) and overlook, and forgive (their faults), then verily, Allah is Oft-Forgiving, Most Merciful.

(At-Taghabun 64:14)

When you want to be a serious Talib al Ilm, you need a partner you are compatible with spiritually.

Shaikh had a friend marry a Murji, his daughter reached puberty (12) his wife said "no don't put her in hijab she is only 12, don't aggravate her" "why are you waking her up for Fajr? she has to sleep for school etc"

The hadith is clear you should teach your kids to pray when they are seven.

Amr ibn Shu'ayb from his father that his grandfather said: The Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "Teach your children to pray when they are seven years old, and smack them if they do not pray when they are ten years old, and separate them in their beds."

[Sunan Abu Dawud (1/133) No. 495 and Musnad Ahmad (2/180) No. 6689]

Every time this man tries to give his daughter an Islamic Tarbiya, his wife contradicts him and so the marriage did not last because he got married to her when he was in Jahiliya.

The partner of Jahiliya will not be compatible when you are properly practicing Islam.

Marry a person who you are compatible with.

When you are trying to give the child an Islamic Tarbiya, they will keep contradicting you; cultural, spiritual, physical compatibility, spiritual (same Aqeeda, Fiqh, Manhaj)

In the Quran Allah said in the surah 20; verse 132

And enjoin As-Salat (the prayer) on your family, and be patient in offering them [i.e. the Salat (prayers)]. We ask not of you a provision (i.e. to give Us something: money, etc.); We provide for you. And the good end (i.e. Paradise) is for the Muttaqun (pious - see V.2:2).

(Ta-Ha 20:132)

If you pray 5 times a day with your wife, Allah (SWT) will put love in hearts of each other.

You will never get divorced because the salah puts mutual love in the hearts of each other.

Allah (SWT) said in Quran Surah Al Furqan verse 74.

And those who say: "Our Lord! Bestow on us from our wives and our offspring who will be the comfort of our eyes, and make us leaders for the Muttaqun" (pious - see V.2:2 and the footnote of V.3:164)."

(Al-Furqan 25:74)

Pious wife, Spacious House, Reliable Transportation, Good [Muslim] Neighbour.

It was narrated that Sa’d ibn Abi Waqqas said: The Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: “There are four things that are essential for happiness: a righteous wife, a spacious home, a good neighbour and a sound means of transportation. And there are four things that make one miserable: a bad neighbour, a bad wife, a small house and a bad means of transportation.”

[Narrated by Ibn Hibban in al-Saheehah (Vol. 9, pg.340) No. 4032]

Marry for the fourth reason, or you would a be loser. (May Allah save us)

Narrated By Abu Huraira: The Prophet said, "A woman is married for four things, i.e., her wealth, her family status, her beauty and her religion. So you should marry the religious woman (otherwise) you will be a losers.

[Al-Bukhari (5090) and Muslim (1466)]

Aqeedah

Tawheed The Reason For Our Existence

Islam does not mean peace

Islam = Surrender to Allah (swt) with Tawheed, to Submit to Allah with complete obedience and to renounce shirk and the people of shirk

Tawheed (or Tauheed) commonly translated as "Islamic Monotheism" or "Oneness; of Allah" is the very purpose of our existence. Allah (or God) created us for one reason and that is to worship, obey and submit to Him exclusively, no one else. And this is the very reason for which the Quran was revealed to convey to us this reality.

"I did not create the jinn (unseen beings) and humankind except to worship Me." [* Adh-Dhariyat *51:56]

Therefore, you were not created to obey your false desires and to work endlessly to satisfy these until you die. Rather, you were created in order to obey Allah. And no one can obey Allah exclusively unless they first reject all false gods that people follow, worship and obey besides Him.

Any person or thing that is worshipped, followed or obeyed besides Allah is called "Taghoot" or "Falsehood". Rejecting Taghoot is the most important aspect of Tawheed because you cannot worship and obey Allah exclusively unless you first reject falsehood and anything that is worshipped besides Him.

It is impossible for human beings not to worship or obey something. People who do not worship Allah end up worshipping false deities: their own desires or other people or things; the creation instead of the creator (ie. fame/fortune or those in Authority over them). For instance Christians worship Jesus (a man) and Pagans worship idols made of stones. Muslims alone single out Allah (God) for their worship,

Not one of these gods (or deities) is worthy of your worship and obedience except Allah alone. They cannot hear your prayers, prevent harm from reaching you or benefit you in anyway, and they certainly have no right to tell you what is good (legal) or bad (illegal). It is only Allah who is worthy of our obedience as well as those whom He tells us to obey – such as His Messengers and those who rule by His laws – as He is the Creator of the heavens and the earth, and all that which is between them.

Most of the ills and problems that are present in society today have arisen due to the fact that people have started to worship men instead of God, by taking them as lawmakers besides Him. Worship doesn't just involve bowing down or prostrating to something; it also means to obey and follow. But no man or woman, king or queen, president or judge, is worthy of our obedience unless they follow the laws of Allah. We should reject and disown any person or thing that is worshipped besides Allah and only obey and submit to Him. This is the meaning of Tawheed.

Today, a new Juristic school (Madhab) has formed known as the 'tongue of the rulers [or 'The Royal Madhab']' this Madhab has many scholars and many who blindly follow them. Their sole purpose is to justify the existence of the Taghoot rulers in the land of the Muslims. These scholars have many names and flamboyant titles. These corrupt and

hypnotising scholars use beatified language to deceive the masses.

The corrupt scholars have justified many evil acts committed by the Taghoot regimes in the Muslim lands, for example:

- **Forbidding Muslims from uprising against the ruler who committed Kufr Akbar by legalizing what Allah prohibited,**
- **Issuing fatwa allowing people to vote in the Kufr democratic elections to bring temporary benefit,**
- **They declared those who fight to defend the Muslim land's against occupiers as Khawarij,**
- **The implementation of manmade law by the Taghoot rulers,**
- **Allowing American bases in the land of the two holy Masajid,**
- **Supporting the Kuffar against the Mujahideen,**
- **Providing covenant to Occupying Kaffireen,**
- **Arbitrating to Kufr constitutions i.e. UN.**

The evil acts committed by this Madhab are far worse and dangerous than those that follow exclusively the Madhahibs of old (4 Juristic Schools followed by Muslims). The scholars of this modern day Madhab are more dangerous than the Jews and Christians, because unlike the Jews and Christians who are known by all as enemies, the scholars of the Taghoot rulers are hidden enemies, they are shayateen with the mask of Muwahideen (ppl who single out Allah for obedience).

The followers of this Madhab are more visually impaired than the blind, their hearing is worse than the deaf. When the book of Allah is shown to them they close their eyes, when the Hadeeth are narrated they block their ears. Yet they claim to prestigious names such as 'Salafis, Ahl Hadeeth, Ahl Sunnah etc…' These blind followers who pretend to follow the text have made the scholars idols which they worship.

"They (Jews and Christians) took their rabbis and their monks to be their lords besides Allâh (by obeying them in things which they made lawful or unlawful according to their own desires without being ordered by Allâh), and (they also took as their Lord) Messiah, son of Maryam, while they (Jews and Christians) were commanded [in the Taurât and the Injeel) to worship none but One Ilâh (Allâh) none has the right to be worshipped but He . Praise and glory be to Him, (far above is He) from having the partners they associate (with Him)." [Taubah 9:31]

It is extremely difficult to differentiate between the Mushrikeen at the time of Ibraheem(as) who use to bow down and submit to idols and the people today who bow down and submit to scholars who make the lawful what Allah has made unlawful and make unlawful what Allah has made lawful.

Imam ibnu Hajj (an alim of ahl Sunnah wal jamaah) said in his Tafseer of the verse: "The bad scholars is what made the Shariyah of Isa(as) vanish, the people followed the rabbis and priest without any evidence indicating that their affairs were in the hands of the priest and rabbis, from the Friday till Sunday they (priest and rabbis) would renew the Deen for them

(people) based upon what they think to be beneficial or harmful, or that which would be pleasing to the rulers. They (people) use to go out from the synagogues or churches saying they (priest and rabbis) had renewed the Deen for them and it is different from the week before. That was the disease which caused the disappearance of the Shariyah of Isa(as)" [Reported in Kitab al Madkhal volume 1 page 94]

Saturday was the beginning of the Sabbath for the Jews. After Friday they could not work till the end of the Sabbath. To resolve this dilemma their rabbis gave them the false fatwa to hook their fishing nets on Friday so when the Sabbath was over they find the nets filled fish. The Christians would do all forms of evil sins throughout the week and on Sunday they would meet the priest, confessing their sins and the priest would forgive them.

Imam Ibnu Hajj was explaining that the rabbis and priest would give religious verdicts without evidence and the people would blindly follow. This act is extremely dangerous as one would be violating the principle 'not allowed to precede Allah and His prophet (saw).

Imam Shafi (may Allah have mercy upon him) said: "he who blindly follows anyone in making something forbidden or making it permissible, while there is an authentic Hadeeth opposing that and his blind following prevents him from acting upon the Sunnah, then he has taken the one whom he blindly follows as a Lord besides Allah, the Most High, by making lawful what Allah has made forbidden, Verily we are for Allah and will certainly return to Him."

O Muslim know, that none has the exclusive right to be Obeyed but Allah and His Command is above the command of all creation. To follow an opinion that is opposed to the opinion of Muhammad (saw) is deviation and betrayal of the covenant of Ibaadah made with Allah (swt).

Components of Imaan

Imaan (Often translated as faith) is belief in the heart, testifying by the tongue and actions of the limbs. All these components are inseparable.

And Imaan increases and decreases with our actions

According to the understanding of the Saved Sect – the Messenger Muhammad (SAW) and his Companions (RA). True Imaan is to believe in the heart, testify by the tongue and willingly implement this conviction and testimony with the limbs. Therefore, any other understanding of the term "Imaan" often translated only as "belief" is incorrect

One of the greatest mistakes in translation today is in relation to the term Imaan. Many people translate Imaan to mean faith or belief. The greatest scholars of Ahl us-Sunnah wal-Jamaa'ah understood Imaan to be composed of three pillars which can never be separated – conviction, sayings and actions. This grave mistake of translating Imaan as 'faith' will open the doors of irjaa' (separating Imaan from actions) – one of the greatest diseases affecting the Muslim Ummah today. This is because the term 'faith' is restricted to the heart and not associated with any actions of the limbs. Therefore, as followers of Ahl us-Sunnah wal-Jamaa'ah we should avoid using this term.

It is vital for us to understand Imaan the way Ahl us-Sunnah wal-Jamaa'ah did. Firstly because Allah (SWT) has made it an obligation upon us to follow them and believe the way they believed, and secondly because one's understanding of Imaan will greatly affect all

other actions.

One of the reasons why people insist on trying to justify that Imaan is only in the heart (and not actions) is simply because they want to close their eyes to the great possibilities of becoming Kaafir through their sayings or actions. Believing in the separation of Imaan from actions will allow one to do whatever they wish and never be worried about leaving the fold of Islam, and this concept suits the hypocrites and the rebellious sinners perfectly. However, if you believe the way the Messenger Muhammad (SAW) and His Companions (RA) did – that Imaan is sayings and actions as well as belief in the heart – you will always be cautious of your actions and ensure that you do not commit any actions which might negate your Tawheed and Imaan in Allah.

Imam al-Bukhaari also has a chapter in his book entitled, "Verily Imaan is Action", in Kitaab ul-Imaan, Saheeh ul-Bukhaari

Imaan consists of (1) belief, (2) sayings and (3) actions divided into two categories of actions: (1) apparent actions [one's sayings and actions] and (2) inner (hidden) actions [those concealed in the heart]. Only Allah (SWT) knows what is in the heart, but one's sayings and actions gives us some insight into what is in their heart. And we have been commanded by Allah to judge by the apparent.

"Actions are only done by intentions..." (Saheeh al-Bukhaari, Book of Revelation, Hadeeth no.1)

Allah accepts our actions according too our intentions, but if a person does an act of kufr, it is not our duty to check their heart or clarifytheir intention – we leave this to Almighty Allah (SWT). Rather, our duty is to judge by the appaent (actions and sayings). Allah (SWT) and His Messenger (SAW) never instructed us to judge people by their intentions, as only Almighty Allah knows what is concealed in the heart. Hence, we are obliged to judge thir outard action and speech.

1. Imaan is to believe in the heart

Munaafiqeen (hypocrites) claim to be believers and publicly show Islam in their actions, but in their inner selves they conceal kufr and hatred for Islam and Sharee'ah law. Allah (SWT) informs us that the Munaafiqeen will be in the lowest depths of Hell, because they testifyto that which they do not believe in:

"And of mankind, there are some (hypocrites) who say: 'We believe in Allah and the Last Day' while in fact they believe not. They (think to) deceive Allah and those who believe, while they only deceive themselves, and perceive (it) not!" (Al-Baqarah, 2:8–9)

"Verily, the hypocrites will be in the lowest depths (grade) of the Fire; no helper will you find for them." (An-Nisaa', 4:145)

It has been narrated by Abu Hurayrah (RA) that the Messenger Muhammad (SAW) said: "He who testifies that, 'There is none truly worthy of worship but Allah and Muhammad is the Messenger of Allah,' sincerely from his heart, Allah will forbid upon him Hellfire." (Saheeh al-Bukhaari, Book of Knowledge, Hadeeth no.128)

Therefore, there can be no doubt that one of the pillars of Imaanis to believe in the heart. The only people who say that Imaanis only to testify by the tongue are the Mu'tazilah (Rationalists).

Examples of actions of the heart: To have taqwa and to believe (in Allah, His angels, His Books, His Prophets. The Hereafter, Destiny), To love and hate for the sake of Allah, To be Sincere, to have patience/gratitude, to Repent after some bad deed, etc...

2. Imaan is to testify by the tongue

It has been narrated by 'Abdullah bin 'Umar that the Messenger Muhammad (SAW) said to his uncle Abu Taalib on his death bed: "Oh uncle, say: 'Laa ilaaha illaa Allah' and I will testify for you on the Day of Judgement that you are a believer." (Saheeh Muslim, Book of Imaan, Hadeeth no.24)

His uncle, Abu Taalib,refused to testify the Kalimah, even though he believed in his heart and Allah revealed [28:56]

Prophet said: "I have been ordered (by Allah) to fight the people until they say Laa ilaaha illallah and that Muhammad is the Messenger of Allah, and (until they) establish Salaat, and pay Zakaat. So if they do these things, their blood and wealth are protected from me except by the rights of Islam. And their reckoning is with Allah." (Saheeh Muslim, Book of Imaan, Chapter 8, hadeeth no.21)

Imaam an-Nawawi (RH) said in his Sharh (explanation) of the above hadeeth: "Verily the condition of Imaan is to testify theShahaadatain verbally, (while) believing in them and all thatAllah's Messenger (SAW) came with." (Sharh Saheeh Muslim, vol.1, p.212)

And Ibn Taymiyyah (RH) said in his book Majmoo' al-Fataawaa, "The one who does not testify the two Shahaadahs (Kalimah) while having the capability (qudrah) to do so is a Kaafir (disbeliever), by the consensus of the Muslims. And he is a Kaafir both inwardly and outwardly – according to the Salaf of this Ummah, its Imaams and the majority (jumhoor) of the 'ulamaa (scholars)." (Majmoo' al-Fataawaa, vol.7, p.609)

Examples of actions of the tongue: reciting the Shahadah, reciting Qur'an/Dua/Dhikr, Calling ppl to Islam/Enjoining good and Forbidding evil

3. Imaan is to practise willingly with the limbs

"...And Allah would never make your Imaan (Salaat, i.e. prayers) be lost (i.e. your prayers offered towards Jerusalem). Truly, Allah is full of kindness, the Most Merciful towards mankind." (Al-Baqarah, 2:143)

"'Your Imaan' in this verse means 'your Salaat'. Salaat was called Imaan (in this verse) because it (Salaat) requires niyyah (intention), sayings and actions. Whenever I remember this verse I remember the saying of the Murji'ah, who say: 'Indeed Salaah is not part of Imaan.'" (Tafseer ul-Qurtubi, vol.2, p.157)

"Which action is the best? He (SAW) replied: 'Imaanun Billahi wa-Rasoolihi (to believe in Allah and His Messenger).' He was then asked, 'What next?' He answered: 'Jihaad (fighting) in the way of Allah.' He was then asked, 'What next?' He replied: 'To perform Hajj Mabroor.'" (Saheeh al-Bukhaari, Book of Hajj, Hadeeth no.1519)

In this hadeeth, the Messenger Muhammad (SAW) was asked about the best action which one can do. He (SAW) replied, "To have Imaanin Allah and His Messenger." Hence, Imaan entails actions. It is also narrated that the Messenger Muhammad (SAW) said:

"Imaan is over sixty branches. The highest is to say Laa ilaaha illaa Allah, and the lowest is to remove harm from street." (Saheeh Muslim, Book of Imaan, Hadeeth no.35)

"Do you know what is meant by having Imaan in Allah alone? They (the delegation) said, 'Allah and His Messenger know best.' He (SAW) said, "It means to bear witness to Laa ilaaha illallah Muhammadur Rasool-Allah; establishing the Salaah; paying the Zakaat; fasting in Ramadaan; and giving one fifth of the spoils of war." (Saheeh al-Bukhaari, Book of Imaan, Hadeeth no.53)

"There is no Imaan for the one who has no Amaanah, and there is no Deen for the one who has no covenant."(Musnad al-Imaam Ahmad, Volume 3, Musnad Anas bin Maalik)

Amaanah means trust. The Prophet of Allah (SAW) informed us that if you betray your trusts (or the Muslims), you have no Imaan. And if you do not honour and respect your covenants and contracts, you have no Deen. If actions were not part of Imaan, betraying your trusts would have no effect on your Imaan. In another hadeeth, the Prophet (SAW) said:

"By Allah he is not a believer (Mu'min), by Allah he is not a believer, by Allah he is not a believer: the one whose neighbour is not safe from his bad actions." (Saheeh al-Bukhaari, Book of Manners, Chapter 29, hadeeth no.6016)

"The fornicator is not a believer (Mu'min) while he is fornicating; and the thief is not a believer while he is stealing; and the one who drinks alcohol is not a believer while he is drinking it." (Saheeh Muslim, Book of Imaan, Chapter 24, Hadeeth no.57)

Imaan is taken away from the heart of a fornicator while he is fornicating, but it returns when it has ended and he repents. Even though committing any one the above actions does not immediately take you outside the fold of Islam (unless you deem it to be lawful), it nonetheless has a huge effect on your Imaan. In another hadeeth it is reported that Allah's Messenger (SAW) said:

"The one who has the most complete (or perfect) Imaan from the believers is the one with the best akhlaaq (manners, character, etiquettes, etc.) among them..." (Sunan at-Tirmidhi, Hadeeth no.1162)

One's akhlaaq is their demeanor, behavior, manners, personality and character – that is to say, their apparent sayings and actions. Therefore, according to this hadeeth, one's Imaan can become more complete and perfect by their sayings and actions. Moreover, the Prophet (SAW) said:

"Performing wudoo' (ablution) is half of Imaan..." (Sunan at-Tirmidhi, Book of Supplications, Chapter 85, Hadeeth no.3517)

Examples of actions of the limbs: [doing good deds, salat/zakat/fasting/ hajj, jihad/implementing Sharia

Imaan does not mean 'faith' , Imaan is Belief, Sayings and Actions

Statements from 'ulamaa

Imaam ash-Shaafi'ie (d.204 Hijri) said: "There is consensus among the Sahaabah, the Taabi'een, and those who met them, who all said: Imaan is (1) sayings, (2) actions and (3)

intentions, and none of these three can exist without the others." (Majmoo' al-Fataawaa, vol.7, p.209)

According to Imaam ash-Shaafi'ie, Imaan is not valid or complete unless all components/pillars are present in a believer. In other words, one cannot have Imaan in the heart unless they have Imaan in their sayings and actions. It is reported that

Imaam ash-Shaafi'ie (RH) also said: "Imaan is (made up of) words, actions and belief in the heart. Have you not seen the statement of Allah the Mighty and Majestic, 'And never would Allah have caused you to lose your Imaan.' It means their prayers towards Bait ul-Maqdis (Jerusalem), so He named their prayers Imaan, while it (prayer) is made up of words, actions and beliefs." (Al-Intiqaa', by Imaam Ibnu `Abdil-Barr, p.81)

Imam ash-Shaafi'ie said: "If this Imaan had been one thing, neither increasing nor decreasing, then no one could have any more than another, and the people would all be the same, and any superiority (of one over another) would be nullified. However, the believers enter Paradise due to complete Imaan, and the believers attain different ranks with Allah in Paradise due to their various levels of Imaan. The negligent ones will enter the Fire due to deficient Imaan." (Manaaqib ash-Shaafi'ie, by Imaam al-Bayhaqee, vol.1, p.393)

Imam Malik bin Anas said: "Imaan is (composed of) words and actions; it increases and decreases." (Al-Intiqaa', by Imaam Ibnu `Abdil-Barr, p.34)

The Key to Paradise [The 7 Conditions of Shahada]

Verily the testimony of faith is the most important. without to profess it, one can never hope to unlock the eternal gates which guard the beautiful gardens, which Allah (SWT) has promised and reserved for the believers.

"Whosoever obeys Allâh and His Messenger (Muhammad (SAW) will be admitted to Gardens under which rivers flow (in Paradise), to abide therein, and that will be the great success." [4:13]

Verily the kalimah is the key to jannah, however like all keys we find that our shahadah also has a number of teeth which fit the grooves of the gated lock of paradise.

A man once came to Wahhab bin Munab'ih (tabieen and one of the advisors in the court of Umar) and said "isn't the statement of lah ilaha ilallah the key to paradise?" Wahhab bin Munab'ih replied "Indeed it is the key to paradise and every key has ridges to open the right lock"

Also Hasan Al-Basri asked a man "What have you prepared for death?" the man replied "the testification that none has the right to be worshipped but Allah (SWT)" and Hasan Al-Basri said "that has some conditions to it"

These teeth are known as the conditions of the shahadah and below are the conditions of the shahadah so that we may know and familiarise ourselves with these condition so we fulfil the criteria of those believers who will enter paradise.

1. Knowledge (Al-Ilm)

"So know that Laa ilaaha ill-Allah (none has the right to be worshipped but

Allah)…"(Muhammad, 47:19)

This verse is a decisive request to have knowledge about Allah (swt). One can not believe in Allah if he does not know what he/she should believe in. We are obliged to study, learn and know about Allah (swt); His names and attributes, how he has described himself with in the Holy Quran/Hadith, what he commands of us/forbids

2. Certainty (Al-Yaqeen)

Knowledge is not enough, as many kufaar(disbelievers) know about Allah. But what is also needed is to have certainty without any doubts or conjecture. Any kind of doubt will lead to Kufr (disbelief). We must, in our hearts, be absolutely certain of the truth of the shahadah. As Allah says:

"Only those are the believers who have believed in Allah and His Messenger, and afterward doubt not but strive with their wealth and their lives for the cause of Allah…" (Hujaraat, 49:15)

The Messenger Muhammad (saw) also said: "Whoever testifies that there is no god worthy of worship and obedience but Allah and that I am the Messenger of Allah, without any doubt he will enter Jannah." (Saheeh Muslim)

3. Belief in the heart and testification with the tounge
Some people may have knowledge, and certainty, but not accept Shahadah by their hearts/tongues because of personal desires. Whoever refuses to accept Shahadah after knowing and being certain about its truth, they are still disbelievers:

"Do you believe in part of the book and reject part of it? And what is the reward of those who do so save ignominy in the life of the world, and on the Day of Resurrection they will be consigned to the most grievous doom" (al-Baqarah, 2:85).

The Prophet (peace be upon his) said, "No one bears testimony to there being no one worth of worship save Allaah, sincerely from his heart, except that Allaah makes the Hell-fire forbidden for him." (Recorded by al-Bukharee and Muslim.)

With our Shahadah it needs honesty, in opposition to hypocrisy and dishonesty. There cannot be any lying when it comes to our testimony of faith.

"And of mankind are some who say, 'We believe in Allaah and the Last Day,' when they believe not. They think to beguile Allaah and those who believe, and they beguile none save themselves, but they perceive not. In their hearts is a disease, and Allaah increases their disease. A painful doom is theirs because they lie" (al-Baqara 2: 8-10).

4. Surrender to Qur'an and Sunnah

Allaah has clearly made it a condition of faith that one submits to the command of Allaah and His messenger:

Allah (swt) says: "But nay, by your Lord, they can have no Eemaan, until they make you (Muhammad [saw]) judge in all disputes between them, and find in themselves no resistance against your decisions, and accept (them) with full submission." (An-Nisa, 4:65)

Allah (swt) describes those who do not submit to Him, as disbelievers. Knowing, being

certain and testifying to the truth is not enough; you must also have submission with no haraj (discontent).

"The command (or the judgement) is for none but Allah. He has commanded that you worship none but Him (i.e. His Monotheism), that is the (true) straight religion, but most men know not." (Yusuf, 12:40)

5. Condemn all shades of falsehood

"And of mankind are some who take (for worship) others besides Allah as rivals (to Allah). They love them as they love Allah. But those who believe love Allah more (than anything else). If only those who do wrong could see, when they will see the torment, all power belongs to Allah and that Allah is Severe in punishment." (al-Baqarah, 2:165)

6, Singularity of devotion

7. Loving and hating for the sake of Allah (al-walaa wal baraa)

Therefore a Muslim must love all Muslims especially those who are active in protecting Islam from the attacks of the kuffar (Mujaahideen). And One must hate Shaytaan, disbelievers (kuffar), and those who fight against Islam and Muslims. One must also love those acts Allah loves and hate all the prohibited acts that Allah despises (drinking alcohol, drungs, free-mixing between men and women, music, ribaa (interest), swearing)

The Messenger Muhammad (saw) also said: "The most powerful knot of Eemaan is to love for the sake of Allah and to hate for the sake of Allah." (Ahmad, Aadaab us-Suhbah)

In conclusion, the muslims must fulfil all these conditions in order to complete their obligation of the Shahadah and in order to enter paradise. The Perfection of these conditions will purify the Shahadah.

May Allah (SWT) give us the ability to fulfil and adhere to these conditions and may Allah (SWT) enter us all in to the gardens of paradise where rivers flow. Ameen.

Remember Death

Our beloved Prophet Muhammad (SAW) and the Salaf constantly reminded themselves, and others, about DEATH "The Destroyer of Pleasures" Death (Mawt) is something that we need to constantly think about so we keep things in perspective and it reminds us the purpose for which we were created, Worship and Obedience to our creator.

Hakimiyyah

Sheikh Al-Islam, Ahmad Ibn Taymiyyah, Rahimahullah
Majmoo' al Fatawa, 28/524:

“And it is known by necessity from the deen of the Muslims, and the agreement of all the Muslims, that whoever permits the following of a deen other than Islam or following a Shari’ah other than the Shari’ah of Muhammad (SALLAAHU ‘alahi wa sallam), then he is a kafir, and it is like the kufr of one who believes in part of the Book and disbelieves in part of the Book, as ALLAAH said (the meaning of which is):

«Indeed those who disbelieve in Allaah and His Messengers, and wish to distinguish between Allaah and His Messengers, and say we believe in some and disbelieve in some, and wish to take a way between that, all those are the kafiroon in truth, and WE have prepared for the kafireen a humiliating punishment. » An-Nisa’ 150-151 “
Majmoo’ al Fatawa : 28/544-545-546:

“Fighting the Tartars, those who came to the land of Shaam is wajib according to the Book and the Sunnah, for indeed ALLAAH said in the Qur’an (the meaning of which is) :
«And fight them until fitnah is no more, and the deen becomes all for ALLAAH» Al-Anfal:39.
And the deen means obedience, so if some of the deen belongs to ALLAAH and some to other than ALLAAH, fighting becomes wajib, until the deen becomes all for ALLAAH, and thus ALLAAH said (the meaning of which is):

«O You who believe, fear ALLAAH, and leave off what remains of riba (usury) if you are believers; if you do not do so, then take note of war from ALLAAH and HIS Messenger. » Al-Baqarah 278-279.
And this ayah was sent down concerning the people of Taa’if when they entered into Islam, and adhered to salah, siyam, but they refused to leave off riba, so ALLAAH declared that they are warriors against ALLAAH and HIS Messenger.

Then if it was wajib to make jihad against all these warriors against ALLAAH and HIS Messenger, what then of one who leaves many of the laws of Islam or most of them, like the Tartars ? And the ‘ulema of the Muslims have agreed that when a refusing faction (Taa’ifah

Mumtani'ah) refuses some of the obligations of Islam openly without any doubt, then it is wajib to fight it; if they profess the Shahadatayn and refuse salah, or zakah, or siyam in the month of RamaDaan, or Hajj to the ancient house, or judging between them with the Book and the Sunnah, or prohibiting indecencies, or drinking, or marriage with close relatives (maHaarim), or make lives and wealth permissible without justice or riba (usury) or gambling, or jihad against the kuffaar, or imposing jizyah on the people of the book, and similar to that from the laws of Islam, then they are to be fought for that until the deen becomes all for ALLAAH.

And it is established in the two Saheehs when Omar debated with Abu Bakr about those who refused zakah, Abu Bakr said to him: 'How can I not fight one who leaves the rights which ALLAAH and His Messenger have made obligatory, like zakah, even if they have accepted Islam ' And he said to him: 'Indeed zakah is from its rights; by ALLAAH if they refuse me an inaq (rope for tying a camel) which they used give to the Messenger of ALLAAH (SALLAAHU 'alaihi wa sallam) I will fight them for witholding it.'

Omar said: 'Then there was none other except that I saw ALLAAH had expanded the breast of Abu Bakr to fight, and I knew that it was the truth.'

And it is established in the SaHeeH from more than one source that the Prophet (SALLAAHU 'alaihi wa sallam) mentioned the khawarij, and said about them: 'One of you would look down at his salah compared to their salah, and his siyam with their siyam, and his recitation with their recitation; they will recite the Qur'an but it will not travel beyond their throats, they will pass through Islam as an arrow passes through the game; wherever you find them, fight them, for indeed in their killing will be a reward from the ALLAAH for whoever kills them, on the day of Judgement. If I were to catch them, I would kill them like the killing of 'Aad.'

And the salaf and Imams are in agreement upon the fighting of all these, and the first of those who fought them was ‘Ali bin Abi Taalib (Radi ALLAAHU ‘anhu), nor did the Muslims cease fighting them in the early period of the khilafah of Bani Umayyah and Bani ‘Abbas, even though with oppressive amirs- Hajjaj and his type were amongst those who fought them- thus all the Imams of the Muslims have ordered fighting them. And the Tartars and those similar to them, are greater in their departure from the Shari’ah of Islam than those who refused zakah, and the khawarij from the people of Taa’if, those who refused to leave off riba.

So whoever doubts in fighting them, then he is the most ignorant of people about the deen of Islam, and whenever it becomes wajib to fight them, fight them, even if they have with them those who have been forced, in accordance with the Muslims.”

THE NINETY NINE NAMES OF ALLAH الله

1. Al Rahman الرحمن
The All Beneficent

2. Al Raheem الرحيم
The Most Merciful

3. Al Malik الملك
The King, The Sovereign

4. Al Quddus القدوس
The Most Holy

5. Al Salaam السلام
Peace and Blessing

6. Al Mu'min المؤمن
The Guarantor

7. Al Muhaymin المهيمن
The Guardian, the Preserver

8. Al 'Azeez العزيز
The Almighty, the Self Sufficient

9. Al Jabbaar الجبار
The Powerful, the Irresistible

10. Al Mutakabbir المتكبر
The Tremendous

11. Al Khaaliq الخالق
The Creator

12. Al Baari' البارئ
The Maker

13. Al Musawwir المصور
The Fashioner of Forms

14. Al Ghaffar الغفار
The Ever Forgiving

15. Al Qahhaar القهار
The All Compelling Subduer

16. Al Wahhaab الوهاب
The Bestower

17. Al Razzaaq الرزاق
The Ever Providing

18. Al Fattaah الفتاح
The Opener, the Victory Giver

19. Al Aleem العليم
The All Knowing, the Omniscient

20.Al Qaabid القابض
The Restrainer, the Straightener

21. Al Baasit الباسط
The Expander, the Munificent

22. Al Khaafid الخافض
The Abaser

23. Al Raafi' الرافع
The Exalter

24. Al Mu'izz المعز
The Giver of Honour

25. Al Mudhill المذل
The Giver of Dishonour

26. Al Samee' السميع
The All Hearing

27. Al Baseer البصير
The All Seeing

28. Al Hakam الحكم
The Judge, the Arbitrator

29. Al 'Adl العدل
The Utterly Just

30. Al Lateef اللطيف
The Subtly Kind

31. Al Khabeer الخبير
The All Aware

32. Al Haleem الحليم
The Forbearing, the Indulgent

33. Al 'Azeem العظيم
The Magnificent, the Infinite

34. Al Ghafur الغفور
The All Forgiving

35. Al Shakur الشكور
The Grateful

36. Al 'Alee العلى
The Sublimely Exalted

37. Al Kabeer الكبير
The Great

38. Al Hafeez الحفيظ
The Preserver

39. Al Muqeet المقيت
The Nourisher

40. Al Haseeb الحسيب
The Reckoner

41.Al Jaleel الجليل
The Majestic

42. Al Kareem الكريم
The Bountiful, the Generous

43. Al Raqeeb الرقيب
The Watchful

44. Al Mujeeb المجيب
The Responsive, the Answerer

45. Al Waasi' الواسع
The Vast, the All Encompassing

46. Al Hakeem الحكيم
The Wise

47. Al Wadoud الودود
The Loving, the Kind One

48. Al Majeed المجيد
The All Glorious

49. Al Baa'ith الباعث
The Raiser of the Dead

50. Al Shaheed الشهيد
The Witness

51. Al Haqq الحق
The Truth, the Real

52. Al Wakeel الوكيل
The Trustee, the Dependable

53. Al Qawiyy القوى
The Strong

54. Al Mateen المتين
The Firm, the Steadfast

55. Al Walee الولى
The Protecting Friend, Patron, and Helper

56. Al Hameed الحميد
The All Praiseworthy

57. Al Muhsee المحصى
The Accounter, the Numberer of All

58. Al Mubdee' المبدئ
The Producer, Originator, and Initiator of all

59. Al Mu'eed المعيد
The Reinstater Who Brings Back All

60. Al Muhyee المحيى
The Giver of Life

61. Al Mumeet المميت
The Bringer of Death, the Destroyer

62. Al Hayy الحي
The Ever Living

63. Al Qayyoum القيوم
The Self Subsisting Sustainer of All

64. Al Waajid الواجد
The Perceiver, the Finder, the Unfailing

65. Al Maajid الماجد
The Illustrious, the Magnificent

66. Al Waahid الواحد
The One, the All Inclusive, the Indivisible

67. Al Samad الصمد
The Self Sufficient the Everlasting

68. Al Qaadir القادر
The All Able

69. Al Muqtadir المقتدر
The All Determiner, the Dominant

70. Al Muqaddim المقدم
The Expediter, He who brings forward

71. Al Mu'akhkhir المؤخر
The Delayer, He who puts far away

72. Al Awwal الأول
The First

73. Al Akhir الأخر
The Last

74. Al Zaahir الظاهر
The Manifest; the All Victorious

75. Al Baatin الباطن
The Hidden; the All Encompassing

76. Al Waalee الوالي
The Patron

77. Al Muta'aalee المتعالي
The Self Exalted

78. Al Barr البر
The Most Kind and Righteous

79. Al Tawwaab التواب
The Ever Returning, Ever Relenting

80. Al Muntaqim المنتقم

The Avenger

81. Al 'Afuww العفو
The Pardoner, the Effacer of Sins

82. Al Ra'uf الرؤوف
The Compassionate, the All Pitying

83. Malik al Mulk مالك الملك
The Owner of All Sovereignty

84. Dhu al Jalaal ذو الجلال
The Lord of Majesty

85. wal Ikraam و الإكرام
and Generosity

86. Al Muqsit المقسط
The Equitable, the Requiter

87. Al Jaami' الجامع
The Gatherer, the Unifier

88. Al Ghanee الغنى
The All Rich, the Independent

89. Al Mughnee المغنى
The Enricher, the Emancipator

90. Al Maani' المانع
The Withholder, the Shielder

91. Al Daarr الضار
The Distressor, the Harmer

92. Al Naafi' النافع
The Propitious, the Benefactor

93. Al Nour النور
The Light

94. Al Haadee الهادئ
The Guide

95. Al Badee البديع
Incomparable, the Originator

96. Al Baaqee الباقي
The Ever Enduring and Immutable

97. Al Waarith الوارث
The Heir, the Inheritor of All

98. Al Rasheed الرشيد
The Guide, the Knower

99. Al Sabour الصبور
The Patient, the Timeless

وَلِلَّهِالأَسْمَاءُالْحُسْنَىفَادْعُوهُبِهَا
And (all) the Most Beautiful Names belong to Allah, so call on Him by them• [Surah Al A'raf 7:180]

Refuting The Lie Concerning The Excuse of Ignorance

Refuting The Lie Concerning The Excuse of Ignorance
By Shaikh Abdullah Faisal
Wednesday, 11th March 2015

Download Audio

Download Notes

Notes typed live by AT19
Edited and formatted by AT38

What is the excuse of ignorance?
There is a misconception floating around in the ummah today
And that is: If a person should commit shirk of worshipping a false deity,
Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) will let him off on the Day Of Recompense
Because while he was in the dunya, he didn't know what he was doing
He was ignorant of the fact that he was committing shirk
They think Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) will give him Paradise
The wicked scholars are the ones promoting this dodgy ideology

This concept is wrong and weird
We will refute it with Quran and Sunnah and the fatawa of the Classical Scholars

When we ask the wicked scholars for their evidence for this claim
As we all know that a pagan cannot be a Muslim and vice versa
For you to call a person a mushrik, he has to commit major shirk not minor shirk
A kafir has to commit major kufr for him to be pronounced kafir
So for them to make excuse for major shirk is unfounded

They give the hadith of Dhat Anwaat as their evidence

Abu Waqid Laythi reported that when the Prophet (SAW) went out for the Battle of Hunayn, he passed by a tree belonging to the polytheists. It was known as dhaat anwat. They used to hang down their weapons over it. The sahabah said, "O Messenger of Allah, (SAW) make for us a dhaat anwat as there is for them a dhaat anwat." He said, "Glory be to Allah! This is as what the people of Musa (AS) said, "Make for us a god as there is for them a god. By Him who has my soul in His Hand, you will perpetrate the practices of the people gone before you." [Sunan Tirmidhi (4/475) No. 2180 and Musnad Ahmad (5/21😳 No. 21947]

The Prophet (Salallahu 'Alayhi wa sallam) took the new reverts with him
To the Battle of Hunayn
They asked for a tree to hang their swords for Baraka like the kuffaar had a tree they hang
Their swords for Baraka and he (Salallahu 'Alayhi wa sallam) didn't make takfir on them
They say these people committed major shirk and because they were new reverts,
The Prophet (Salallahu 'Alayhi wa sallam) refused to make takfir on him
This 'proves' that there is excuse of ignorance for shirk

We are going to refute their UNDERSTANDING of this hadith NOT the hadith itself
Because they put a spin on this hadith

We say to them the scholars are of the opinion that what they did was MINOR SHIRK
No scholar say they did major shirk
If they had committed major shirk, the Prophet (Salallahu 'Alayhi wa sallam)
Would have told them to retake their shahadah
Because he did not tell them to retake their shahada, it is minor shirk
These people asked the Prophet (Salallahu 'Alayhi wa sallam) to bless the tree for them
They were thinking they would get blessings for hanging their swords on the tree
If the Prophet (Salallahu 'Alayhi wa sallam) blessed the tree

There are two types of resemblance: Partial and Complete
This is an example of a partial resemblance

One day the wives of the Prophet (Salallahu 'Alayhi wa sallam)
Requested something from him
He said they were like the women of Prophet Yusuf (`alayhi salam)
These women were attracted to Yusuf (`alayhi salam) by his handsomeness
They wanted to commit zina with him and were bent on doing it
The rasul (Salallahu 'Alayhi wa sallam) comparing them to his wives (radiyallahu `anhun)
Doesn't mean that he was accusing his wives (radiyallahu `anhun) of that
What he (Salallahu 'Alayhi wa sallam) meant was that they are strong willed
Not that they wanted zina
This is an example of PARTIAL resemblance

When Umar (radiyallahu `anhu) conquered Palestine
He was offered to pray in a church by the Christians
He did not do it because he did not want the Ummah to establish jummah in a Church
He wanted them to establish their own masjid

On the Day when their faces will be turned over in the Fire, they will say: "Oh, would that we had obeyed Allāh and obeyed the Messenger (Muhammad SAW)." (Al-Ahzab 33:66)

And they will say: "Our Lord! Verily, we obeyed our chiefs and our great ones, and they misled us from the (Right) Way. (Al-Ahzab 33:67)

Our Lord! give them double torment and curse them with a mighty curse!" (Al-Ahzab 33:68)

Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) has refuted this concept that
A person who is a mushrik can be a muslim at the same time
These people in the ayah followed their leaders and committed shirk
And yet He (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) didn't let them off the hook

Another evidence is 2:166-167

When those who were followed, disown (declare themselves innocent of) those who followed (them), and they see the torment, then all their relations will be cut off from them. (Al-Baqarah 2:166)

And those who followed will say: "If only we had one more chance to return (to the worldly life), we would disown (declare ourselves as innocent from) them as they have disowned (declared themselves as innocent from) us." Thus Allāh will show them their deeds as regrets for them. And they will never get out of the Fire. (Al-Baqarah 2:167)

This is an example of people who blind follow others
You cannot blind follow a scholar (especially a wicked scholar)
Some preach democracy, praying to the grave and some hate the dawla
Only Anwar Al Awlaki (rahimahullah) and Shaikh Ahmad Musa Jibril (hafidhahullah)
Are English speaking scholars who speak haqq
Some of you follow them and want to use ignorance as an excuse on the Day Of Judgement
But Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) will dump you and
The wicked scholars together in the hellfire

37:31-37 is another evidence

"So now the Word of our Lord has been justified against us, that we shall certainly (have to) taste (the torment). (As-Saffat 37:31)
"So we led you astray because we were ourselves astray." (As-Saffat 37:32)
Then verily, that Day, they will (all) share in the torment. (As-Saffat 37:33)
Certainly, that is how We deal with AlMujrimûn (polytheists, sinners, criminals, the disobedient to Allāh, etc.). (As-Saffat 37:34)
Truly, when it was said to them: Lā ilāha ill-Allāh "(none has the right to be worshipped but Allāh)," they puffed themselves up with pride (i.e. denied it). (As-Saffat 37:35)

And (they) said: "Are we going to abandon our āliha (gods) for the sake of a mad poet? (As-Saffat 37:36)
Nay! he (Muhammad SAW) has come with the truth (i.e. Allāh's Religion - Islāmic Monotheism and this Qur'ān) and he confirms the Messengers (before him who brought Allāh's religion - Islāmic Monotheism). (As-Saffat 37:37)

In these ayaat, Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) is telling you that
You are going to blame the wicked scholars for leading you astray
But the wicked scholars will denounce you

The other evidence is 98:1

Those who disbelieve from among the people of the Scripture (Jews and Christians) and among Al-Mushrikûn, were not going to leave (their disbelief) until there came to them clear evidence. (Al-Baiyinah 98:1)

Look at the ayah carefully
In this ayah, Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) is making takfir on the Jews and Christians
Even before you (the Muslim) take the evidence to them
So whether you have given them dawah or not they are kuffaar
As Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) told you the above ayah

Ibn Taymiyyah (rahimahullah) said the word pagan existed even
Before the advent of the Prophet (Salallahu 'Alayhi wa sallam)

Ibn Taymiyyah stated: "When mentioning Huud (alayhi's-salam), he notifies what had been said to his tribe: "... ye do nothing but invent!" (Huud 11:50) Before passing Hukm of them with what they had opposed him with, he characterized them as slanderers. The reason for this was because they had taken on other deities besides Allah. Without doubt the attribute of Mushrik had been fixed before Risalah. Before such Risalah they had been making Shirk against their Rabb, they had been associating partners to Allah and they had taken on other deities and other nidds (*Nidds are things which represent that which is loved more than Allah; things which are made into measures. For a thing to be a nidd it does not have to be a special existence). This shows that these attributes have been fixed before Risalah. Just like the names Jahl and Jaahiliyyah. Likewise before the arrival of Rasulullah the era had been called Jaahiliyyah and those affiliated as Jahl. However punishment is not the same, because turning faces was only to run/escape from obedience. Just as the following Ayah: "But on the contrary, he rejected Truth and turned away!" (al-Qiyamah 75:32) And a situation as such is only possible with the arrival of the message." [Majmu al-Fatawa, (20/37-38)]

"...the attribute of Mushrik had been fixed before Risalah"... Risalah means prophethood

Nidd means you love something more than Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala)
Example the super bowl makes you miss your salah (Nidd is the super bowl)

The people who say that there is an excuse for ignorance quote a hadith
Regarding a woman who slept with her slave boy
And yet Umar (radiyallahu 'anhu) didn't punish her

On the authority of Qataada who said: "A woman slept with her male servant and cited an ayah of the Holy Qur'an as her evidence for her action. '...or the (female) slaves whom their right hands possess...' (An-Nur 24:31). This woman was brought to Umar ibn al-Khattab (RA) by a group of Sahabas who complained to Umar that she misinterpreted a verse from the Holy Qur'an and slept with her male servant. Umar commanded that the male servant should be sent away for a year and he was beheaded. He then said to the woman you are now haram for all Muslims." [Tafseer al-Tabari (9/586) No. 11277]

If this is your evidence, it is weak. The woman did not commit shirk - she committed zina
You have to be sharp when debating these wicked scholars
Else they will bring evidence unrelated to the topic

Anas Ibn Malik narrated the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "A believer is shrewd, sharp and careful." [Quda'ee (d. 454 H) in 'Musnad al-Shihab' (Vol. 1 pg. 107) No. 128]

A believer is sharp

Ahmed ibn Hanbal (rahimahullah) said most mistakes are made with the wrong qiyas
This is an example of the wrong qiyas

The ummah of Muhammad (Salallahu 'Alayhi wa sallam) has 3 grave worshippers
Berailvis, Shiites and Sufis
No body hates Muslims like these people
You are not allowed to give the excuse of ignorance to these people
Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) Himself made takfir on the grave worshippers
The Prophet (Salallahu 'Alayhi wa sallam) asked Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala)
Not to make his grave an idol that is worshipped

Yahya related to me from Malik from Zayd ibn Aslam from Ata ibn Yasar that the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said, "O Allah! Do not make my grave an idol that is worshipped. The anger on those who took the graves of their Prophets as places of prostration was terrible." [Muwatta Malik (1/223) No. 570, Musannaf Abdur Razzaq (1/406) No. 1587, Musnad Ahmad (2/246) No. 7352]

There is an ayah in the Quran where Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) made takfir on the grave worshippers

If you invoke (or call upon) them, they hear not your call, and if (in case) they were to hear, they could not grant it (your request) to you. And on the Day of Resurrection, they will disown your worshipping them. And none can inform you (O Muhammad SAW) like Him Who is the AllKnower (of each and everything)[]. (Fatir 35:14)

Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) here tells you that these grave worshippers:
Berailvis, Shiites and Sufis are kuffaar and liars
You say they are your brothers because they say shahada - your argument is weak

Some of you recite the shahada and nullify it with your kufr, shirk
Wouldn't you break ties with your friend if he tried to kiss your wife behind your back?
Relationships can be broken between Mulsims
Relationships between a man and his wife can be broken
This is called a divorce
Marriage is a contract and can be broken if things aren't working out
Likewise the relationship between man and Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) can be broken
We also have a covenant with Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) which can be broken

And (remember) when your Lord brought forth from the Children of Adam, from their loins, their seed (or from Adam's loin his offspring) and made them testify as to themselves (saying): "Am I not your Lord?" They said: "Yes! We testify," lest you should say on the Day of Resurrection: "Verily, we have been unaware of this." (Al-A'raf 7:172)

Or lest you should say: "It was only our fathers afortime who took others as partners in worship along with Allāh, and we were (merely their) descendants after them; will You then destroy us because of the deeds of men who practised Al-Bātil (i.e. polytheism and committing crimes and sins, invoking and worshipping others besides Allāh)?" (Tafsir At-Tabarī). (Al-A'raf 7:173)

This is another example of why you cannot use ignorance as an excuse
Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) made you testify in the above ayaat
You should be sharp with your hujjah
A swine (Saudi Salafi) once said to me that he did not want to debate me
But wanted to debate one of my students
So you have to be sharp with the hujjah
He thinks you don't know the hujjahs

A pagan cannot be a Muslim and 7:172-173 is the hujjah

Another evidence is the hadith about the Prophet (Salallahu 'Alayhi wa sallam) father

Narrated from Anas (RA) that a man said: "O Messenger of Allah, where is my father?" He said: "In Hell." When he turned away he called him back and said: "My father and your father are in Hell." [Sahih Muslim (Vol. 1, pg. 191) No. 203]

Even though the Prophet's (Salallahu 'Alayhi wa sallam) father died before Islam,
He dabbled in idol worshipping – he didn't follow the religion of Ibrahim (ʿalayhi salam)
Because there is no excuse of ignorance for worshipping a false deity
Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) took you from the loins of Adam (ʿalayhi salam)
And made you testify so that on the Day Of Judgement you cannot use the excuse of ignorance

Malik – the keeper of hell will ask the questions below to those in hell

It almost bursts up with fury. Every time a group is cast therein, its keeper will ask: "Did no warner come to you?" (Al-Mulk 67:8)
They will say: "Yes indeed; a warner did come to us, but we belied him and said: 'Allāh never sent down anything (of revelation), you are only in great error.'" (Al-Mulk 67:9)
And they will say: "Had we but listened or used our intelligence, we would not have been among the dwellers of the blazing Fire!" (Al-Mulk 67:10)
Then they will confess their sin. So, away with the dwellers of the blazing Fire. (Al-Mulk 67:11)

This is another ayah to say you cannot use the excuse of ignorance

At the treaty of Hudabiyyah, the kuffaar objected to writing **'Bismillah ir-Rahman ir-Raheem'**
They claim that was shirk and gods besides Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala)

"...Suhail said to the Prophet "Please conclude a peace treaty with us." So, the Prophet called the clerk and said to him, "Write: بِسْمِ اللهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ 'Bismillah ir-Rahman ir-Raheem' (In the Name of Allah, the most Beneficent, the most Merciful)." Suhail said, "As for الرَّحْمَن'ar-Rahman (Beneficent), by Allah, I do not know what it means. So write: بِاسْمِكَ اللهُمَّ ' ismika Allahumma' (By Your Name O Allah)..." [al-Bukhari: (3/54) (2731) and Muslim (1784)]

These demands were made by kuffaar who worship 360 idols!
When the time came they returned their fitrah
People today continue to speak of this historic treaty

So set you (O Muhammad SAW) your face towards the religion of pure Islāmic Monotheism Hanifa (worship none but Allāh Alone) Allāh's Fitrah (i.e. Allāh's Islāmic Monotheism), with which He has created mankind. No change let there be in Khalqillāh (i.e. the Religion of Allāh Islāmic Monotheism), that is the straight religion, but most of men know not. [Tafsir At-Tabarī, Vol 21, Page 41] (Ar-Rum 30:30)

30:30 is the evidence that shows you the natural instincts of mankind

The other evidence to use is Abu Bakr (radiyallahu ʿanhu)
He never worshipped idols
He said how can he worship something made by his own hands
Uthman (radiyallahu ʿanhu) didn't worship idols either
They understood that their God should make them, not the other way around

The other hujjah is called the story of the ship in surah Ankabut

And when they embark on a ship, they invoke Allāh, making their Faith pure for Him only, but when He brings them safely to land, behold, they give a share of their worship to others. (Al-'Ankabut 29:65)

These pagans were on a ship, and when they realised they were going to die
They called on Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) alone not idols
Because they knew a piece of stone could not save them from drowning
Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) said after He saved them from drowning
They returned to worshipping idols
But when they thought they were about to die,
They went back to their natural instincts and prayed to Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) alone

Some of you will say you cannot make takfir on the grave worshippers
Until you have established the hujjah but the hujjah has already been established
Because you will claim that these Pakistanis, Bengalis, Turkish don't know Arabic
Hence they don't know the meaning of the "SHAHADA"
This is a hujjah against them not a hujjah for them
The Shahadah has seven conditions and the first condition is to know the meaning
Even if he doesn't speak Arabic
He is a kaafir if he doesn't know the meaning of the shahada
We say to you that the hujjah has been established

If you don't know the meaning of 1:5, you are a Muslim by culture - not conviction
Muslims by culture dabble in major shirk

You (Alone) we worship, and You (Alone) we ask for help (for each and everything). (Al-Fatihah 1:5)

Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) refers to them as liars and kuffaar in 39:3

Surely, the religion (i.e. the worship and the obedience) is for Allah only. And those who take Auliya' (protectors and helpers) besides Him (say) : "We worship them only that they may bring us near to Allah." Verily, Allah will judge between them concerning that wherein they differ. Truly, Allah guides not him who is a liar, and a disbeliever. (Az-Zumar 39:3)

You make the claim (1:5) 17 times a day, yet you worship the grave
It is haram to pray behind these people

The wicked scholars brought the following Ayah to support their claim

And We never punish until We have sent a Messenger (to give warning). (Al-Isra 17:15)

This ayah is speaking about the people of Noah (ʿalayhi salam)
Who were destroyed by the flood

Secondly, in the Quran Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) made takfir on the Jews and the Christians before you took the hujjah to them

Those who disbelieve from among the people of the Scripture (Jews and Christians) and among Al-Mushrikun, were not going to leave (their disbelief) until there came to them clear evidence. (Al-Baiyinah 98:1)

Abu Yusuf narrated from Imam Abu Hanifah: "Abu Hanifah stated: No servant (abd) has an excuse regarding knowledge of his Rabb due to ignorance. All creatures must know their Rabb and make Tawhid. The reason for this is that they see the created sky, the creation of themselves and all things Allah created. When it comes to the Fardh; regarding those who do not know them and related news had not reached them, means that evidence had not been stable as Hukm (i.e., an Ayah had not been revealed yet, or a Hadith had not been stated yet etc.)." [Badai'u's-Sanai, (7/132)]

Abu Hanifah (rahimahullah) doesn't believe in the excuse of ignorance

THE COUNSEL OF NICAEA http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/First_Council_of_Nicaea

At this counsel the Christians decided to make Isa (ʿalayhi salam) God
This was when they introduced the trinity

God the Father, god the Son and god the holy spirit
There is only one holy spirit - the Angel Gabriel (ʿalayhi salam)
They believe that these three Gods are co-equals
The only reason Allah (ʿalayhi salam) didn't call them pagans in the Quran is
Because He called them People of the Book
This doesn't mean that they are not pagans
This means they can live in the Islamic State,
You can marry their woman and eat their slaughter
Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) used hikma in the Quran by not calling them pagans
The Prophet (Salallahu 'Alayhi wa sallam) called them pagans

It has been narrated on the authority of A'isha, wife of the Holy Prophet (SAW), who said: The Messenger of Allah (SAW) set out for Badr. When he reached Harrat-ul-Wabara (a place four miles from Medina) a man met him who was known for his valour and courage. The Companions of the Messenger of Allah (SAW) were pleased to see him. He said: I have come so that I may follow you and get a share from the booty. The Messenger of Allah (SAW) said to him: Do you believe in Allah and His Messenger? He said: No. The Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: Go back, I will not seek help from a Mushrik (polytheist). He went on until we reached Shajara, where the man met him again. He asked him the same question again and the man gave him the same answer. He said: Go back. I will not seek help from a Mushrik. The man returned and overtook him at Baida'. He asked him as he had asked previously: Do you believe in Allah and His Messenger? The man said: Yes. The Messenger of Allah (SAW) said to him: Then come along with us. [Sahih Muslim (3/1449) No. 1817]

Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) eluded to the fact that they were pagans in 9:31

They (Jews and Christians) took their rabbis and their monks to be their lords besides Allāh (by obeying them in things which they made lawful or unlawful according to their own desires without being ordered by Allāh), and (they also took as their Lord) Messiah, son of Maryam (Mary), while they (Jews and Christians) were commanded [in the Taurāt (Torah) and the Injeel (Gospel)) to worship none but One Ilāh (God - Allāh) Lā ilāha illa Huwa (none has the right to be worshipped but He)[]. Praise and glory be to Him, (far above is He) from having the partners they associate (with Him)." (At-Tawbah 9:31)

Because of the counsel of Nicaea, Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) has made takfir on the Christians

Surely, in disbelief are they who say that Allāh is the Messiah, son of Maryam (Mary). Say (O Muhammad SAW): "Who then has the least power against Allāh, if He were to destroy the Messiah, son of Maryam (Mary), his mother, and all those who are on the earth together?"

And to Allāh belongs the dominion of the heavens and the earth, and all that is between them. He creates what He wills. And Allāh is Able to do all things. (Al-Ma'idah 5:17)

Surely, they have disbelieved who say: "Allāh is the Messiah ['Iesa (Jesus)], son of Maryam (Mary)." But the Messiah ['Iesa (Jesus)] said: "O Children of Israel! Worship Allāh, my Lord and your Lord." Verily, whosoever sets up partners in worship with Allāh, then Allāh has forbidden Paradise for him, and the Fire will be his abode. And for the Zālimûn (polytheists and wrongdoers) there are no helpers. (Al-Ma'idah 5:72)

Surely, disbelievers are those who said: "Allāh is the third of the three (in a Trinity)." But there is no ilāh (god) (none who has the right to be worshipped) but One Ilāh (God -Allāh). And if they cease not from what they say, verily, a painful torment will befall the disbelievers among them. (Al-Ma'idah 5:73)

This is Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) making takfir on the Christians

What if a Christian is a Unitarian Christian? Is he still a kafir?
Yes, because they don't believe in Muhammad (Salallahu 'Alayhi wa sallam)
If you reject Muhammad (Salallahu 'Alayhi wa sallam), you are a 5 star kaafir

"By Him (Allah) in Whose Hand Muhammad's soul is, there is none from amongst the Jews and the Christians (of these present nations) who hears about me and then dies without believing in the Message with which I have been sent (i.e. Islamic Mon otheism), but he will be from the dwellers of the (Hell) Fire." (Sahih Muslim, the Book of Faith, Vol.1, Hadith No.153. S.S.M.H 20).

A Jew is also a Unitarian, yet he is a kafir
The Jews only worship Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala)
The man who dies without hearing about Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) or Islam,
Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) will ask him certain questions on the Day Of Judgement
And based upon the answers he provides, He will give him either Paradise or Hellfire

There are some people in Papua New Guinea
They eat people (cannibals) and worship the spirits and ancestors
Will you call them muslims? Ok marry your daughters to them
Don't call mushrikeen Muslims
Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) asked you a question in 68:35-36

Shall We then treat the (submitting) Muslims like the Mujrimûn (criminals, polytheists and disbelievers, etc.)? (Al-Qalam 68:35)
What is the matter with you? How judge you? (Al-Qalam 68:36)

Question 1: Is a kaafir the same as a mushrik and vice versa? What is the difference? It seems they are all mushrikeen and kuffar.

Answer 1: Every kaafir is a Mushrik and every Musrik is a kaafir
Even though Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) didn't call Jews and Christians mushrikeen in the Quran, it doesn't mean they are not mushrikeen
Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) eluded to the fact that they are mushrikeen
And the Prophet (Salallahu 'Alayhi wa sallam) called them mushrikeen

Go back, I will not seek help from a Mushrik (polytheist). He went on until we reached Shajara, where the man met him again. He asked him the same question again and the man gave him the same answer. He said: Go back. I will not seek help from a Mushrik. The man returned and overtook him at Baida'. He asked him as he had asked previously: Do you believe in Allah and His Messenger? The man said: Yes. The Messenger of Allah (SAW) said to him: Then come along with us. [Sahih Muslim (3/1449) No. 1817]

Question 2: Is Ahmad Musa Jibril (hafidhahullah) a scholar upon haqq in the West?

Answer 2: Yes, he is upon haqq as well as Anwar Al Awlaki (rahimahullah)

Question 3: Salaamu Alaikum Sheikh. What is the best method of studying Islam? Sheikh Anwar Awlaki (rahimahullah) said read the Quran every day and go straight to books of hadith. What do you suggest?

Answer 3: You need a person who is qualified in aqeeda and fiqh to teach you your deen
Because anyone whose book becomes his shaikh, the shaytan becomes his shaikh
The Angel Gabriel (ʿalayhi salam) was the Shaikh of the Prophet (Salallahu 'Alayhi wa sallam)
He taught the Prophet (Salallahu 'Alayhi wa sallam) how to pray and recite the Quran properly
Only Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) has no shaikh

...but over all those endowed with knowledge is the All-Knowing (Allāh). (Yusuf 12:76)

Question 4: Does Sheikh Faisal accept students? Can we travel to meet him and study with him, as he says we need someone qualified in aqeeda and fiqh.

Answer 4: I haven't established an institute to have people sleep over as yet
You are welcome to come for holiday but not long term
Because of modern day technology you can get knowledge on the internet
So you can study with me on Paltalk or listen to my lectures online

Question 5: Which scholars of haqq do you suggest we should listen to? Besides Anwar Al Awlaki (rahimahullah) and Ahmad Jibril (hafidhahullah)? And would this be classed as studying under them or would it need to be personal?

Answer 5: You do not have to be with the shaikh in flesh - technology makes it possible
These are the scholars you should listen to
The former died upon the haqq and the latter is upon it
We pray he dies upon the haqq too
Brothers from Al Muhajeroon are also upon the haqq

Question 6: Asalaaamu alaykum shaikh, can you do a talk on darul harb?

Answer 6: I abstain from this topic because Muslims can’t handle it

Rejecting the Taghoot

Rejecting the Taghoot
By Shaikh Abdullah Faisal

Believing in ALLAH is not enough:
--you **MUST** practice the other part of the Shahadah which is to reject the taghoot

What is the definition of taghoot?
--different scholars have different definitions but they're saying the same thing
--Taghoot is anything which is worshipped instead of ALLAH (man-made isms and schisms)

Jabir ibn Abdullah said they are: soothsayers, fortune-tellers and the palm-readers

Ibn Qayyim al-Jawziyyah said taghoot is:
--anything that causes you to exceed the limits ordained by ALLAH swt is taghoot

To serve Allah tala, you do it w/ 3 things: heart, limbs and tongue
--your Ibaadah can be apostated by those three: heart, limbs and tongue
--if you declare w/ your tongue a declaration ["the Qur'an is corrupt"], you have apostated

Dodgy aqeedah: if you apostate w/ your limbs, you don't need to legitimize your action
--man slept w/ his step-mother and the Rasool (saws) sent someone to kill him
--the man's property was confiscated (he died as a murtad)
--black magic, also = he does kufr akbar and doesn't need to legit it w/ his tongue

Do not marry those [women] whom your fathers married, except what has already occurred. Indeed, it was an immorality and hateful [to Allah] and was evil as a way. (4:22)

--you can apostate by having doubts in your heart, or saying the Qur'an is corrupt,
--or by doing major kufr w/ your limbs
--haraam is either minor kufr or major kufr
--we only make takfir if it's major kufr

And We certainly sent into every nation a messenger, [saying], "Worship Allah and avoid Taghut." And among them were those whom Allah guided, and among them were those upon whom error was [deservedly] decreed. So proceed through the earth and observe how was the end of the deniers. (16:36)

WHAT ARE THE TYPES OF TAGHOOT:
1. Worship of false deities
--Buddha is taghoot but Isa is not taghoot
--because to be classified as taghoot you know must people worship you AND
--agree for them to worship you (Isa didn't agree to this)
--the Barelvis worshiped Muhammad (saws) but he was not seeking to be worshipped

2. Icon of a false religion
--Mother Theresa was an icon of Catholicism
--kuffar media gave her coverage of being a saint so she caused millions to go to their graves:
--believing (a falsehood) Isa was God
--she hid behind charity and used it to spread their false faith

But those who disbelieved - their deeds are like a mirage in a lowland which a thirsty one thinks is water until, when he comes to it, he finds it is nothing but finds Allah before Him, and He will pay him in full his due; and Allah is swift in account. (4:39)

--Louis Farrakhan is a taghoot because he is an icon / stalwart of a false religion
--even if you make up your own religion, you're taghoot

3. The false religion, itself

There shall be no compulsion in [acceptance of] the religion. The right course has become clear from the wrong. So whoever disbelieves in Taghut and believes in Allah has grasped the most trustworthy handhold with no break in it. And Allah is Hearing and Knowing. (2:256)

--any doctrine that takes you away from tawheed is taghoot and the religion, itself

4. False judges in the courthouses
--you're not allowed to go to these judges for judgments
--if you have Shariah in a Muslim country but there is a corrupt man,

--taking bribes to pass dodgy fatwas: he is taghoot

Have you not seen those who claim to have believed in what was revealed to you, [O Muhammad], and what was revealed before you? They wish to refer legislation to Taghut, while they were commanded to reject it; and Satan wishes to lead them far astray. (4:60)

--these judges will pick on one race of people (they are racist)
--Shariah means you use zakah system to uproot poverty from society
--don't marginalize it to cut off heads and hands (the kuffar news media portrays it as one thing)
--they drive fear in the hearts of people
--Shariah4Belgium, Shariah4Australia, Shariah4NewZealand:
--the kuffar feel a shockwave in their society from these organizations

--Asmaa cooked horsemeat for the Rasool (saws) so in Islam, we eat it (its halal)

MUSLIMS COMMIT THIS CRIME BUT THEY DON'T KNOW IT... it is:
--rejecting and ignoring tawheed

When Shaikh Faisal says 99% of people in a country have a false belief, it is the fault of their Imams
--these people often have never even been taught tawheed or al walaa wal baraa
--or even Tawheed Hakimiyya (some call it Shaikh Faisal's tawheed)

Muhammad Ibrahim (the teacher of bin Baz) said:
--Tawheed Hakimiyya is the twin half of Tawheed Ibadah
--fiqh ul waqi = these people never heard about this, either

Everyone is teaching you to believe in Allah (swt)
but no one is teaching you to reject the taghoot

--to believe in ALLAH doesn't make you anyone special
-- Abu Jahl believed in ALLAH (commander of the pagans)
--he prayed for victory against Muhammad (saws)
--your Shahadah has TWO parts -- negation and affirmation

There shall be no compulsion in [acceptance of] the religion. The right course has become clear from the wrong. So whoever disbelieves in Taghut and believes in Allah has grasped the most trustworthy handhold with no break in it. And Allah is Hearing and Knowing. (2:256)

--therefore believing in ALLAH is nothing special: you must reject the taghoot

5. Kaafir army and the armies of the apostate regimes
--Ghadaffi, Mubarak, Australian and British armies = taghoot
--Sadaam Hussein lost the war again the US:
--they didn't have an Islamic army because they were Baathists (Arab Socialism)
--Syria is the same as Iraq w/ Arab Socialism
--Ghadaffi might be hung the way Hussein was .... so why is he disgraced? Taghoot!
--Mubarak's personal wealth is est. to be $80 billion USD
--US gave him $3 mil a year for signing peace treaty w/ Israel

Mad Dogs of the Middle East:
http://www.islampolicy.com/2011/03/shaikh-faisal-mad-dogs-of-middle-east.html

--So honor / iza came to Muslims from Allah 'tala and we're not to seek it from anyone else
--Muhammad (saws) was not even a dictator: he gave his "opinion" on matters
--Only Allah 'tala is our dictator

Allah is al-Jabbar = one and only legitimate dictator

Those who believe fight in the cause of Allah , and those who disbelieve fight in the cause of Taghut. So fight against the allies of Satan. Indeed, the plot of Satan has ever been weak. (4:76)

Sheik Yusuf al-Qaradawi, (Muslim Brotherhood) is thought to pass fatwa allowing Muslims
--to fight alongside kuffar for their purposes
--fight and die for Allah (tala) not democracy
--only die for: La ilaha il Allah, Muhammad-ur-Rasool-Allah

Jabron Hashmi:
http://www.stararticle.com/article_111794_Pakistani-Muslim-dies-for-British-Army-in-Afghanistan.html

A Barelvis is a kaafir
--in their community, tawheed is not taught
--they are not taught kufr bit taghoot
--the topic of tawheed is not taught neither is taught to Deobandi

6. Man-made isms and schisms
--you can not be a male-chauvinist or a woman's liberator
--men and women are garments for each other

They are clothing for you and you are clothing for them. Allah knows that you used to deceive yourselves, so He accepted your repentance and forgave you. (2:187)

--married couples are to provide for each other, as clothing in winter or from the heat of the sun
--if you're stressed in the marriage, then run away and divorce:
--the aim and objective of your marriage was not met
--so why be in a marriage that causes stress for you?

And of His signs is that He created for you from yourselves mates that you may find tranquility in them; and He placed between you affection and mercy. Indeed in that are signs for a people who give thought. (30:21)

--you should have tranquility in your home;
--if there's no love/affection or no mercy: you are in the wrong marriage!!!

Hadith: The prophet said: "Four things bring one joy: a righteous wife, a spacious house, a pious neighbor and a comfortable riding animal." (Reported by Al-Hakim, Abu-Nu`aym and Al-Bayhaqi)

--you need a righteous wife in your marriage
--don't live in poverty (Umar said "poverty leads to kufr")
--Shaikh Faisal gave a speech in Pretoria but his driver's license to drive was expired so:
--not to cause Shaikh to be late, he paid a bribe to the police
--In Pretoria, they told him that he is the 1st Shaikh not to preach poverty
--don't make rich Muslims feel guilty

Don't tell Muslimahs to stay home and not be educated
--yet you want a female specialist when it's needed for your family?
--kuffar institutions, such as NATO Illuminati, Free Masons are taghoot
--you can't join an organization that hates what Allah (swt) has revealed
--you can join an organization w/ Jews and Christians but only if they do work
--to help people (counseling and such)

Indeed, those who reverted back [to disbelief] after guidance had become clear to them - Satan enticed them and prolonged hope for them.

That is because they said to those who disliked what Allah sent down, "We will obey you in part of the matter." And Allah knows what they conceal. (47:25, 26)

7. The kaafir institutions: (The UN, NATO, and IMF)

8. The kaafir governments and the apostate regimes

So do not fear the people but fear Me, and do not exchange My verses for a small price. And whoever does not judge by what Allah has revealed - then it is those who are the disbelievers. (5:44)

--they are oppressive

And whoever does not judge by what Allah has revealed - then it is those who are the wrongdoers. (5:45)

And whoever does not judge by what Allah has revealed - then it is those who are the defiantly disobedient. (5:47)

--the kuffar will allow zina with many women but not nikah with 2 women
--they get paranoid, as they are control freaks
--these kuffar governments allow what Allah (swt) has said is haraam
--these governments want you to use credit cards so they can tell what you bought, where AND when
--to control you

THE TAGHOOT WILL NEVER LET YOU BE FREE
--these people are hypocrites
--they kill people at home, too,
--they kill freedom at home, too

--they will let me you taghoot but not an angel in their country

In the time of Lut:
--they didn't like righteous people around them

But the answer of his people was only that they said, "Evict them from your city! Indeed, they are men who keep themselves pure." (7:82)

--they teach you that homosexuality is normal
--they can refuse you to stay in their country if you don't respect their "values"

Indeed, they who disbelieved among the People of the Scripture and the polytheists will be in the fire of Hell, abiding eternally therein. Those are the worst of creatures. (98:6)

Then We return him to the lowest of the low, (95:5)

--the UK government tries to take away iza (honor) but only Allah (tala) can do that

And to Allah belongs [all] honor, and to His Messenger, and to the believers, but the hypocrites do not know. (63:8)

--they practice mind control and education systems
--they want to brainwash you w/ repetition - constant
--"weapons of mass destruction" is an example of their repetition

KUFFAR SUBLIMINAL MESSAGES
--they use movies and cartoons to subliminally get to your children
--movies such as PRETTY WOMEN glorify prostitution
--movies such as BROKE-BACK MOUNTAINS .... this movie glorifies homosexuality
--the taghoot uses sports as "unaware" societies to divert your attention
--biggest religion in Europe is: soccer
--they fear a FREE THINKING MIND

--say to the taghoot: "your days are numbered"
--while Islam is sleeping, we will promote rand Islam, such as Sufism ....
--setting colleges up to train the Imams themselves
--they don't want the Imams who studied in Saudi or Egypt
--they remove Tafseer Surah Muhammad and Surah Tauba

EXAMPLE

Indeed, they who disbelieved among the People of the Scripture and the polytheists will be in the fire of Hell, abiding eternally therein. Those are the worst of creatures. (98:6)

--the think tanks of the kuffar studied and said if you want to contain Islam, promote Sufism
--they are panicking because the sleeping lion [Islam] is waking up
--Muhammad (saws) death was greatest blow to Islam, but many countries were conquered:
--Islam did NOT die
--greatest successes came after he died
--Islam is based on the Qur'an not men
--Sufis called mujahideen, "terrorists"
--they claim the kaafir who died on nine eleven in fire go to Jannah (even tho they are kaafir)

THE SLEEPING LION IS WAKING UP: THEY ARE AFRAID OF ISLAM WAKING UP

It is He who sent His Messenger with guidance and the religion of truth to manifest it over all religion, although those who associate others with Allah dislike it. (61:9)

Indeed, those who disbelieve spend their wealth to avert [people] from the way of Allah . So they will spend it; then it will be for them a [source of] regret; then they will be overcome. And those who have disbelieved - unto Hell they will be gathered. (8:36)

These taghoot spend billions to fight the Taliban but when they leave
--the Taliban will just come back!
--this war is longer than the Vietnam war
--they can't tell you why they went to Iraq or Afghanistan (which is the graveyard of superpowers)
--the US was told not to put ground troops in

Ibn Taymiyyah said: And it is known from the religion (of Islam) by necessity and by the consensus of all Muslims that whoever legalizes to follow other than the religion of Islam or a Sharia other than the Sharia of

Muhammad (SAW), he is a Kaafir. And his kufr is similar to that of the one who believes in some part of the book (Quran) and reject some of it. Majmua Al-Fataawa: Vol 28, p. 524.

9. Mufti of the Taghut

- **There are many Muslims today who make takfir on the taghut because they dismantle the Shariaah and they use their army and police to kill anyone who demand the Shariah**
- **These same people who make takfir on the taghut love the Mufti of the taghut**
- **According to the teachings of Islam, the Mufti of the taghut is a taghut**
- **It is for this reason, ibn Taymiyyah use to make takfir on the Mufti of the taghut**
- **hence, he said in his fatawa:**

"A scholar who abandons what he has learnt from Quran and Sunnah and follows a ruler who does not rule in accordance with the teachings of Allah and His Messenger is an apostate and a disbeliever who deserves punishment in this world and in the hereafter " Fatawa Ibn Taymiyyah, Volume 35/373

- **The one who refuses to make takfir on the Mufti of the taghut is a kaafir**
- **because he falls into the catagory of the Aathir (the one who refuses to call a kafir a kafir)**

To see more on Aathir link→ http://www.authentictauheed.com/2016/05/audio-devils-deception-of-aathir.html

ISLAM HAS BEEN PROMISED A BRILLIANT FUTURE: the taghoot will fail

It is He who sent His Messenger with guidance and the religion of truth to manifest it over all religion, although those who associate others with Allah dislike it. (61:9)

The Seven (7) Conditions of Shahadah {April 17 2014}

The Seven (7) Conditions of Shahadah.mp3 - (95 MB) {Click Listen & download}

THE 7 CONDITIONS OF THE SHAHADAH

APRIL 17 2014 / 17 JUMADA AL THANI 1435 HIJRI

BY SHAIKH ABDULLAH AL FAISAL

NOTES TAKEN BY: AT19 & AT15

HADITH HUJJAH @AT3 & @AT16

QURAN HUJJAH @AT19 & @AT3

EDITED & FORMATTED BY @ABU HAFIZA & AT6

- The scholars of Islam put the conditions of shahada after studying the conditions meticulously.

Whatsoever is in the heavens and whatsoever is on the earth glorifies Allah. And He is the All-Mighty, the All-Wise.

(As-Saff 61:1)

When the hypocrites come to you (O Muhammad SAW), they say: "We bear witness that you are indeed the Messenger of Allah." Allah knows that you are indeed His Messenger and Allah bears witness that the hypocrites are liars indeed.

(Al-Munafiqun 63:1)

- This surah tells you the hypocrites take shahada.

- The munafiqeen take shahada but it is fake.

- The hypocrites are plastic Muslims.

- This ayah tells you that some shahadas are fake.

- The scholars tell you that there are some conditions on shahada.

- Some of you are very naive.

- Even some mujahideen are naive.

Had they marched out with you, they would have added to you nothing except disorder, and they would have hurried about in your midst (spreading corruption) and sowing sedition among you, and there are some among you who would have listened to them. And Allah is the All-Knower of the Zalimun (polytheists and wrong-doers, etc.).

(At-Tawbah 9:47)

- This ayah is talking about the hypocrite.

- It is also talking about how some mujahideen are naive.

- These conditions of shahada were laid down so that these hypocrites will not slip through the net.

- So they do not get access to our secrets, marry our women, etc.

- When the hypocrites come to the masjid they cannot make wudu properly.

- When the spies come to the masjid, watch how they pray.

- They can't even pray properly.

- They put the left hand over the right hand when they pray.

Wahb ibn Munabbih was once asked, "Isn't the statement of la ilaha illa-llah the key to Paradise?" He answered, "Yes, but every key has ridges. If you come with the key that has the right ridges, the door will open for you. Yet if you do not have the right ridges the door will not open for you."

[Sahih Bukhari, (2/71), al-Asma' wa al-Sifat al-Bayhaqi (1/274), Hilyatul-Awliya Abu-Naeem al-Asbahani (4/66)]

- Ridges mean teeth.

- The scholars use this hadith as their evidence to put the 7 conditions on shahada.

WHAT ARE THE SEVEN CONDITIONS OF SHAHADA

1ST CONDITION: KNOWLEDGE OF WHAT THE SHAHADA MEANS.

except those who bear witness to the truth (i.e. believed in the Oneness of Allah, and obeyed His Orders), and they know (the facts about the Oneness of Allah).

(Az-Zukhruf 43:86)

- If a person recites the shahada and does not know what he is reciting, they are not Muslims.

2ND CONDITION: CERTAINTY

- If you wake up one morning and you have doubts, you are a kaafir.

- The doubt in your heart about the deen is like urine in water - you will never drink that water.

Only those are the believers who have believed in Allah and His Messenger, and afterward doubt not but strive with their wealth and their lives for the Cause of Allah. Those! They are the truthful.

(Al-Hujurat 49:15)

- Allah (SWT) spoke about the people with doubts in the following ayah.

In their hearts is a disease (of doubt and hypocrisy) and Allah has increased their disease. A painful torment is theirs because they used to tell lies.

(Al-Baqarah 2:10)

3RD CONDTION: TO BELIEVE IN YOUR HEART AND TO TESTIFY WITH YOUR TONGUE

Ibn 'Abbas reported: The Prophet (may peace be upon him) said: Among the inhabitants of the Fire Abu Talib would have the least suffering, and he would be wearing two shoes (of Fire) which would boil his brain.

[Sahih Muslim, Book 1, Hadith #0413]

- Abu Talib did not testify so he is in the hellfire, as stated in the above-mentioned hadith.

- Abu Talib, the Prophet's (*(Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)*) uncle did not testify, therefore he is in the hellfire as stated in the above-mentioned hadith.

- Did you know that Allah (SWT) himself testified to the shahada?

Allah bears witness that La ilaha illa Huwa (none has the right to be worshipped but He), and the angels, and those having knowledge (also give this witness); (He is always) maintaining His creation in Justice. La ilah illa Huwa (none has the right to be worshipped but He), the All-Mighty, the All-Wise.

(Aali Imran 3:18)

- Even Allah (SWT) testified. Are you better than Allah (SWT)?

- This is why Abu Talib is in the hellfire.

- It is also haram to make dua for Allah to forgive people who did not take the shahada before death.

It is not (proper) for the Prophet and those who believe to ask Allah's Forgiveness for the Mushrikun (polytheists, idolaters, pagans, disbelievers in the Oneness of Allah) even though they be of kin, after it has become clear to them that they are the dwellers of the Fire (because they died in a state of disbelief).

(At-Tawbah 9:113)

- So the best thing the Prophet (*(Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)*) could do for Abu Talib was to say, "Oh Allah (SWT) give him the lightest punishment in hellfire".

- To make a born Muslim take shahada is considered bid'ah because his tashahhud in salah is enough for his shahada.

- As for a kaafir, he must take the shahada.

- To believe in your heart is not enough for you to become Muslim, you must testify.

And they belied them (those Ayat) wrongfully and arrogantly, though their ownselves were convinced thereof [i.e. those (Ayat) are from Allah, and Musa (Moses) is the Messenger of Allah in truth, but they disliked to obey Musa (Moses), and hated to believe in his Message of Monotheism]. So see what was the end of the Mufsidun (disbelievers, disobedient to Allah, evil-doers, liars.).

(An-Naml 27:14)

- The Pharaoh believed in Islam in his heart, as did his soldiers like Allah (SWT) told us in the above ayah.

4TH CONDITION: TO SURRENDER TO QURAN AND SUNNAH

- This condition in Arabic is called "inqiyaad".

- Therefore a Muslim cannot have one foot in Islam and one foot in Christianity.

- So if you celebrate Christmas than this makes you a kafir.

- Salman al Awdah (ra) said to celebrate personal birthday is not haram; the most you can say is that it is makrooh.

But no, by your Lord, they can have no Faith, until they make you (O Muhammad SAW) judge in all disputes between them, and find in themselves no resistance against your decisions, and accept (them) with full submission.

(An-Nisa 4:65)

It is not for a believer, man or woman, when Allah and His Messenger have decreed a matter that they should have any option in their decision. And whoever disobeys Allah and His Messenger, he has indeed strayed in a plain error.

(Al-Ahzab 33:36)

O you who believe! Enter perfectly in Islam (by obeying all the rules and regulations of the Islamic religion) and follow not the footsteps of Shaitan (Satan). Verily! He is to you a plain enemy

(Al-Baqarah 2:20

- In some countries, Muslim celebrates Christmas with the invalid reason that Jesus (AS) is a prophet in Islam.

- It should be noted first that Jesus (AS) was not born on the 25th of December.

- As for celebrating the birthday of the Prophet (*(Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)*) this is considered bidah and this is difficult to stop.

- There is only one country that doesn't celebrate the birthday of the Prophet (*(Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)*) and that is Saudi Arabia.

But no, by your Lord, they can have no Faith, until they make you (O Muhammad SAW) judge in all disputes between them, and find in themselves no resistance against your decisions, and accept (them) with full submission.

(An-Nisa 4:65)

When they went to 'Umar, the person who won the dispute said, "We took our dispute to the Prophet (SAW) and he decided in my favor, but this man refused to submit to the decision." 'Umar bin Al-Khattab asked the second man and he concurred. 'Umar went to his house and emerged from it holding aloft his sword. He struck the head of the man who rejected the Prophet's decision with the sword and killed him. Consequently, Allah revealed, [فَلا وَرَبِّكَ لَا يُؤْمِنُونَ حَتَّى يُحَكِّمُوكَ فِيمَا شَجَرَ بَيْنَهُمْ] (But no, by your Lord, they can have no Faith, until they make you judge in all disputes between them... (An-Nisa 4:65)).

[Tafseer Ibn Katheer (2/351-352)]

<u>5TH CONDITION:</u> TO CONDEMN ALL SHADES OF FALSEHOOD.

- So as a Muslim you cannot choose which falsehood to condemn, you must condemn all shades of falsehood.

- As for the munafiq, he condemns the shirk of quboor (graves) and not that of qusoor (palaces).

- They condemn the grave worshipper but not the leader who dismantles the shariah.

- It is necessary for a Muslim to hate the munkar in his heart.

عن أبي سعيد الخدري رضي الله عنه قال: سمعت رسول الله صلى الله عليه وآله وسلم يقوم: من رأى منكم منكرا فليغيره بيده، فإن لم يستطع» فبلسانه، فإن لم يستطع فبقلبه، وذلك أضعف الإيمان» . رواه مسلم.

On the authority of Abu Sa'eed al-Khudree (RA) who said: I heard the Messenger of Allah (SAW) say, "Whosoever of you sees an evil, let him change it with his hand; and if he is not able to do so, then [let him change it] with his tongue; and if he is not able to do so, then with his heart — and that is the weakest of faith."

{It was related by Muslim}

- The hadith says a Muslim must stop the munkar with his hand, if cannot then with his tongue and if cannot do that he must hate it in his heart.

- If you have the power to stop it with your hand, then it is deemed necessary before speaking against it.

6TH CONDITION: TO SINGLE OUT ALLAH FOR YOUR DEVOTION

- To single out Allah (SWT) in ibadah, it is to worship Allah {SWT} alone and to shun shirk.

- The grave worshippers do not single out Allah for their ibadah.

Say (O Muhammad SAW) : "Verily, my Salat (prayer), my sacrifice, my living, and my dying are for Allah, the Lord of the 'Alamin (mankind, jinns and all that exists). "He has no partner. And of this I have been commanded, and I am the first of the Muslims."

(Al-An'am 6:162-163)

- As for the grave worshippers, Allah (SWT) called them liars and kafirs.

Surely, the religion (i.e. the worship and the obedience) is for Allah only. And those who take Auliya' (protectors and helpers) besides Him (say) : "We worship them only that they may bring us near to Allah." Verily, Allah will judge between them concerning that wherein they differ. Truly, Allah guides not him who is a liar, and a disbeliever.

(Az-Zumar 39:3)

- They are mainly the Shias, the Barevlis, and the Sufis.

If you invoke (or call upon) them, they hear not your call, and if (in case) they were to hear, they could not grant it (your request) to you. And on the Day of Resurrection, they will disown your worshipping them. And none can inform you (O Muhammad SAW) like Him Who is the All Knower (of each and everything).

(Fatir 35:14)

- There is a Quranic hujjah to use against the grave worshippers, it is surah Faatir verse 14.

- For every deviant group, there is an ayah to be used against their deviancy.

- So why did Allah (SWT) call what they do as "worshipping"?

- It is because du'a is an act of ibadah.

- If you yourself don't label a grave worshipper a kafir then you yourself become a kafir; this principal is known as "chain takfeer".

Nu’man ibn Bashir (RA) narrated the Prophet (SAW) said, “The supplication is itself worship.” Then he recited. And your Lord says, “Call upon Me, and I shall answer you. Surely those who are too arrogant to worship Me, they shall enter Hell, disgraced.” (40: 60)

[Tirmidhi (5/456) No. 3372, Abu Dawud (2/76) No. 1479, Ibn Majah (5/5) No. 3828, Ahmad (4/271) No. 18410]

And (remember) when your Lord brought forth from the Children of Adam, from their loins, their seed (or from Adam's loin his offspring) and made them testify as to themselves (saying) : "Am I not your Lord?" They said: "Yes! We testify," lest you should say on the Day of Resurrection: "Verily, we have been unaware of this."

(Al-A'raf 7:172)

- They cannot use the excuse of ignorance to worship the grave (false deity) because of ayah 7:172.

- Not even the prophet's (*(Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)*) father was given the excuse of ignorance.

Narrated from Anas (RA) that a man said: “O Messenger of Allah, where is my father?” He said: “In Hell.” When he turned away he called him back and said: “My father and your father are in Hell.”

[Sahih Muslim (Vol. 1, pg. 191) No. 203]

And when they embark on a ship, they invoke Allah, making their Faith pure for Him only, but when He brings them safely to land, behold, they give a share of their worship to others.

(Al-'Ankabut 29:65)

- Some kuffar were in the boat and were about to shipwreck and they only called upon Allah (SWT) alone as mentioned in the above ayah.

It has been narrated on the authority of Anas that the Quraish made peace with the Prophet (may peace be upon him). Among them was Suhail b. Amr. The Prophet (may peace be upon him) said to 'Ali: Write "In the name of Allah, most Gracious and most Merciful." Suhail said: As for "Bismillah," we do not know what is meant by "Bismillah-ir-Rahman-ir-Rahim" (In the name of Allah most Gracious and most Merciful). But write what we understand, i.e. Bi ismika allahumma (in thy name. O Allah). Then, the Prophet (may peace be upon him) said: Write: "From Muhammad, the Messenger of Allah." They said: If we knew that thou welt the Messenger of Allah, we would follow you. Therefore, write your name and the name of your father. So the Holy Prophet (may

peace be upon him) said: Write "From Muhammad b. 'Abdullah." They laid the condition on the Prophet (may peace be upon him) that anyone who joined them from the Muslims, the Meccans would not return him, and anyone who joined you (the Muslims) from them, you would send him back to them. The Companions said: Messenger of Allah, should we write this? He said: Yes. One who goes away from us to join them-may Allah keep him away ! and one who comes to join us from them (and is sent back) Allah will provide him relief and a way of escape.

{SAHIH AL MUSLIM: BOOK 19, CHAPTER 33 HADITH 440}

7TH CONDITION: AL WALAA WAL BARAA (TO LOVE AND HATE FOR THE SAKE OF ALLAH)

O you who believe! Take not My enemies and your enemies (i.e. disbelievers and polytheists, etc.) as friends, showing affection towards them, while they have disbelieved in what has come to you of the truth (i.e. Islamic Monotheism, this Qur'an, and Muhammad SAW), and have driven out the Messenger (Muhammad SAW) and yourselves (from your homeland) because you believe in Allah your Lord! If you have come forth to strive in My Cause and to seek My Good Pleasure, (then take not these disbelievers and polytheists, etc., as your friends). You show friendship to them in secret, while I am All-Aware of what you conceal and what you reveal. And whosoever of you (Muslims) does that, then indeed he has gone (far) astray, (away) from the Straight Path.

(Al-Mumtahinah 60:1)

Indeed there has been an excellent example for you in Ibrahim (Abraham) and those with him, when they said to their people: "Verily, we are free from you and whatever you worship besides Allah, we have rejected you, and there has started between us and you, hostility and hatred for ever, until you believe in Allah Alone,"except the saying of Ibrahim (Abraham) to his father: "Verily, I will ask for forgiveness (from Allah) for you, but I have no power to do anything for you before Allah." Our Lord! In You (Alone) we put our trust, and to You (Alone) we turn in repentance, and to You (Alone) is (our) final Return,

(Al-Mumtahinah 60:4)

You (O Muhammad SAW) will not find any people who believe in Allah and the Last Day, making friendship with those who oppose Allah and His Messenger (Muhammad SAW), even though they were their fathers, or their sons, or their brothers, or their kindred (people). For such He has written Faith in their hearts, and strengthened them with Ruh (proofs, light and true guidance) from Himself. And We will admit them to Gardens (Paradise) under which rivers flow, to dwell therein (forever). Allah is pleased with them, and they with Him. They are the Party of Allah. Verily, it is the Party of Allah that will be the successful.

(Al-Mujadilah 58:22)

O you who believe! Take not as (your) Bitanah (advisors, consultants, protectors, helpers, friends, etc.) those outside your religion (pagans, Jews, Christians, and hypocrites) since they will not fail to do their best to corrupt you. They desire to harm you severely. Hatred has already appeared from their mouths, but what their breasts conceal is far worse. Indeed We have made plain to you the Ayat (proofs, evidences, verses) if you understand.

(Aali Imran 3:11)

Anas bin Malik (RA) reported: The Prophet (SAW) said, "There are three qualities whoever has them, will taste the sweetness of Iman (faith): To love Allah and His Messenger (SAW) more than anyone else; to love a slave (of Allah) only for (the sake of) Allah; and to abhor returning to infidelity after Allah has saved him from it as he would abhor to be thrown into the fire (of Hell)."

[Al-Bukhari (21) and Muslim (43)]

- These are the seven conditions of the shahada.

The 4 Pillars Of Qadr
By Shaikh Abdullah Faisal
Wednesday 12th November 2014

Download: https://archive.org/details/The4PillarsOfQadr

NOTES TYPED LIVE BY AT19
EDITED AND FORMATTED BY AT38

This is one of the six pillars of Imaan (Faith)
The angel Gabriel (as) came to the Prophet Muhammad (saw) and asked him 5 questions

He asked "O Muhammad, what is faith"? He said, "It is to believe in Allah, His angels, His Books, His Messengers (peace be upon them all), in the Last Day and in Predestination of good and evil." [Bukhari 47, Muslim 4, Tirmidhi 2619, Abu Dawud 4695, Nisai 5005, Ibn Majah 63, Ahmed 184]

WHAT IS THE DEFINITION OF QADR?

Qadr is Allah's (swt) secret knowledge of the future
And His documentation of that knowledge
And everything will happen according to how Allah (swt) documented the knowledge
We say Allah's secret knowledge because knowledge of the future belongs to Him ALONE
Not even the Prophet (saw) had knowledge of the future
Allah gave him some knowledge only
In order to convince us that he was a real Prophet

Say (O Muhammad SAW) : "I possess no power of benefit or hurt to myself except as Allah wills. If I had the knowledge of the Ghaib (unseen), I should have secured for myself an abundance of wealth, and no evil should have touched me. I am but a warner, and a bringer of glad tidings unto people who believe." (Al-A'raf 7:188)

To prove to you that only Allah knows the ghaib:

Verily, Allah! With Him (Alone) is the knowledge of the Hour, He sends down the rain, and knows that which is in the wombs. No person knows what he will earn tomorrow, and no person knows in what land he will die. Verily, Allah is AllKnower, AllAware (of things). (Luqman 31:34)

WHAT ARE THE 4 PILLARS OF QADR?

Everything has pillars, prerequisites and orders

Islam has 5 pillars:

- **Shahadah**
- **Salah**
- **Zakat**
- **Sawm**
- **Hajj**

Imaan has 6 Pillars:

- **To believe in Allah (swt)**
- **His Angels**
- **His Book**
- **His Messengers**
- **Judgement Day**
- **Destiny**

Qadr has 4 Pillars:

1. Ilm - Allah's perfect knowledge of what is to come
2. Kitaba - Allah's documentation of that perfect knowledge
3. Mashee'a - Allah willed the thing to happen
4. Khalq - Allah creates the action

The ummah is divided up into three categories where Qadr is concerned
Two extremes and the middle path

1. JABRIYYAH - THE FATALIST

They believe that we cannot escape Qadr
Man cannot escape his Qadr
Ex: you cannot punish me for cheating on my wife because it was Qadr
The kuffaar of Quraish had this ideology

They said they worshipped idols because it was predestined for them to do so

Those who took partners (in worship) with Allah will say: "If Allah had willed, we would not have taken partners (in worship) with Him, nor would our fathers, and we would not have forbidden anything (against His Will)." Likewise belied those who were before them, (they argued falsely with Allah's Messengers), till they tasted of Our Wrath. Say: "Have you any knowledge (proof) that you can produce before us? Verily, you follow nothing but guess and you do nothing but lie." (Al-An'am 6:148)

It is reported that a man stole, he said to Umar: "I stole because this was the Qada' of Allah (Divine Will of Allah)." Umar said to him: "I am going to chop off your hand because it was the Qada' of Allah (Divine Will of Allah)." [Ibn Taymiyyah in 'Minhaj as-Sunnah an-Nabawiyyah' (3/234)

These people misunderstand Qadr because no one defined it for them
The Jabriyyah say there is no need to beg Allah for anything
No need for dua because everything is predestined
We say to them, everything is already predestined
And the dua which you make is a part of Qadr
At the battle of Badr the Prophet (saw) raised his hands and begged Allah for victory
Are you suggesting that the Prophet wasted his time?
Allah answered his dua and sent 1000 angels to fight alongside him (saw) during this battle

Allah encourages us to make dua as well:

And when My slaves ask you (O Muhammad) concerning Me, then (answer them), I am indeed near (to them by My Knowledge). I respond to the invocations of the supplicant when he calls on Me (without any mediator or intercessor). So let them obey Me and believe in Me, so that they may be led aright. (Al-Baqarah 2:186)

The Jabriyyah will ask:
Why do people make dua and sometimes not get what they asked for?
There are many reasons why your dua is not accepted

1: Maybe you have a bad idea about Allah (swt)
2: You have no sabr
3: Maybe you asked for something haram
4: Maybe you ate haram food
5: Maybe your drink is haram (alcohol) or you do drugs
6: Maybe your clothing is haram
7: Maybe your aqeeda is haram

8: Maybe you are a fake Muslim
9: Maybe you are not hygienic
10: Maybe you refuse to be of help to others

On the authority of Abu Hurairah, who said : the messenger of Allah said : "Allah the Almighty is good and accepts only that which is good. Allah has commanded the faithful to do that which he commanded the messengers, and the Almighty has said: "O ye messengers ! Eat of the good things and do right". And Allah the Almighty has said : "O ye who believe! Eat of the good things wherewith We have provided you" Then he mentioned [the case of] a man who, having journeyed far, is dishevelled and dusty and who spreads out his hands to the sky [saying] : "O Lord! O Lord!" - while his food is unlawful, his drink unlawful, his clothing unlawful, and he is nourished unlawfully, so how can he be answered !" related by Muslim

Allah can refuse to answer your dua because of many reasons

O you who believe! If you help (in the cause of) Allah, He will help you, and make your foothold firm. (Muhammad 47:7)

HOW TO CHECKMATE THE JABRIYYAH

The shayateen will say if you cannot beat them, you join them.
The Jabriyyah quotes an Ayah from the Quran to support their belief

You killed them not, but Allah killed them. And you (Muhammad SAW) threw not when you did throw but Allah threw, that He might test the believers by a fair trial from Him. Verily, Allah is All-Hearer, All-Knower. (Al-Anfal 8:17)

Allah (swt) is talking about the 70 kuffaar that were killed
In the battle of Badr (in the above ayah)
Before the battle began, the Prophet (saw) threw up sand in the air
It fell into the eyes of the 1000 kuffaar that come to fight the Muslim
So Allah said in the above Ayah that the Prophet (saw) did not throw, Allah did.
The Jabriyyah misunderstand the cause of revelation
The act of throwing came from Muhammad (saw) but the reach came from Allah
The miracle is in the reach
Because the sand reached into the eyes of 1000 kuffaar

It is worthy of mentioning that the first thing that Allah created was the pen

Narrated by Ibn Abbas who related "The first thing which Allah created was the Pen, and He said to it, 'Write.' It responded, 'What should I write?' He said, 'Write everything that will occur until the Day of Resurrection.' (Abu Dawood 4700)

Abdullah ibn Amr (RA) reported having heard from Allah's Messenger (SAW) who said, "Allah decreed the destinies before He created the heavens and earth by fifty thousand years." [Tirmidhi 2163, Ahmed 6590, Muslim 2653]

Even the pagans of Makkah had a better understanding of Allah than them

And when they embark on a ship, they invoke Allah, making their Faith pure for Him only, but when He brings them safely to land, behold, they give a share of their worship to others. (Al-'Ankabut 29:65)

The kuffaar in the above ayah called upon Allah in the hour of need
But they broke their promise when they reached safety
That is the nature of man
He uses you and then dumps you

Ali reported that Allah's Messenger (SAW) said, "The pen has been raised for three persons (meaning they are not held accountable for what they do): one who is sleeping until he gets up, a child until he reaches the age of puberty, and an insane person until he becomes sane." [Musnad Ahmad (1/154) No. 1327, Sunan Abu Dawud (4/140) No. 4402, Sunan Tirmidhi (4/32) No. 1423, Sunan Ibn Majah (3/198) No. 2041, al-Sunan al-Kubra al-Nasa'i (5/265) No. 5596, Mustadrak al-Haakim (2/67) No. 2350]

2. THE QADARIYYAH

The Qadriyyah have also gone astray
They deny Qadr
They say Allah did not predestine anything
Therefore, with this creed they deny one of the six pillars of Imaan
When a person doesn't study aqeeda on its own,
They always end up with a cocktail aqeeda - a mixture of everything
How many of you knew that the Saudi Salafi are murji with the leaders
Khawaarij with the muslims and jabriyyah with the tyrants
Their attitude is "leave the tyrants in power
Because they are in power due to the Qadr of Allah"
This is the creed of the Saudi Salafi
We refute them by saying the Prophet (saw) said:

On the authority of Ubada bin As-Samit the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "...topple the leader if you see clear kufr..." [al-Bukhari (7056) and Muslim (1709)]

We have seen many many layers of their kufr
They have joined a crusade against the dawla
To kill Muslims in Iraq, Afghanistan, Syria, Somalia and Yemen
They kill Muslims in all of these places

Ibn Hazm Stated in Al-Muhalla (11/138): "What is correct is that His statement, the Most High, "And if any amongst you takes them as Auliya', then surely he is one of them." (The Quran 5:51), should be understood on the basis of its apparent meaning. The person being referred to is a disbeliever from the generality of disbelievers, and no two Muslims disagree regarding this." Sheikh Muhammad ibn Abdul Wahab, may Allah have mercy on him, gathered ten actions that negate one's Islam (Nawaqid ul-'Ashr), the eighth one of which states: "Assisting the disbelievers (against the believers) (Mudhaharatul Mushrikeen) and supporting them against the believers (is from the actions that negates of one's faith). The Proof being the statement of Allah, "And if any amongst you takes them as Auliya', then surely he is one of them. Verily, Allah guides not those people who are the Zalimun (polytheists and wrong-doers and unjust). (The Quran 5:51)."

O you who believe! Take not the Jews and the Christians as Auliya' (friends, protectors, helpers, etc.), they are but Auliya' to one another. And if any amongst you takes them as Auliya', then surely he is one of them. Verily, Allah guides not those people who are the Zalimun (polytheists and wrongdoers and unjust). (Al-Ma'idah 5:51)

The Qadriyyah in their defence paint a worst case scenario
They paint a sad scenario to make you feel bad about your aqeeda
E.g. "Did Allah predestine Dr. Harold Shipman killing 500 patients?"
And what about the baby who died from cancer?
How can Allah predestine that?
They always try to make you feel guilty
We say to them, Allah will hold Harold Shipman to account for what he did
Because he was not a madman at the time
He was a free human being exercising his own free will

The Qadriyyah say man creates his own actions
This ideology is shirk
Because they are trying to say people can create
Thus saying there are creators other than Allah (swt)
You are not allowed to believe that man created his own actions

The Quranic verse is proof:

"While Allah has created you and what you make!" (As-Saffat 37:96)

There is reward and punishment even though Allah creates all the actions
Because you have free will

(These Ayat were revealed about some members of my Ummah. They will come before the end of time and deny Al-Qadar.) Ata' bin Abi Rabah said, "I went to Ibn `Abbas and found him drawing water from the well of Zamzam. The bottom of his clothes was wet with the water of Zamzam and I said to him, `They talked about Al-Qadar (some denied it).' He asked, `Have they done this' I said, `Yes.' He said, `By Allah! This Ayah was revealed only about them, ("Taste you the touch of Hell!" Verily, We have created all things with Qadar.) They are the worst members of this Ummah. Do not visit those who fall ill among them or pray the Funeral prayer for those among them who die. If I saw one of them, I would pluck out his eyes with these two fingers of mine." [Ibn Kathir agreed Tirmidhi]

AHLUS SUNNAH WAL JAMAA'A

These are the ONLY ones that have the correct creed with regards Qadr
They shun kufr, shirk and zandaqa (heresy)
They do not take the stance of the jabriyyah
By trying to strip man off his accountability
And blame Qadr for their sins
Neither do they take the stance of the Qadriyyah and deny Qadr
Which is one of the six pillars of Imaan
But they believe in Qadr that Allah has predestined everything
And documented everything
But Allah's documentation of the knowledge did not rob you of your freewill
Therefore, the free human being who is not mad or under duress
Shall be held accountable for everything he said and did in the dunya
Because of that, Allah said:

O My servants, it is but your deeds that I reckon up for you and then recompense you for, so let him who finds good praise Allah, and let him who finds other than that blame no one but himself." Related by Muslim.

WHAT IS THE DIFFERENCE BETWEEN DESTINY (QADR) AND PREDESTINATION (QADAA)

We use these words interchangeably but the difference is huge

Qadr is Destiny but Qadaa is Predestination
The difference is that destiny can be changed,
But predestination cannot be changed
Therefore, destiny is the everyday activities of a person's life
But things like the coming of Jesus (as), the Dajjal, rising of the sun from the west…
All these things cannot be changed

WHAT CHANGES DESTINY?

"Nothing could change the Qadar except Du`a'." (Musnad Ahmad, Vol. 5, Hadith no. 277; Sunan At-Tirmidhi, Vol. 3, Hadith no. 139; and classified as Hasan (good)

The dua of a believer is so powerful that it can change destiny
Yet you underestimate your dua

IS IT INCUMBENT UPON US TO BE PLEASED WITH QADR?

The scholars of Islam asked and discussed this question
They say that there is no Qur'anic verse or hadith
That say we have to be pleased with Qadr
If you are traveling in a car and have an accident losing both legs,
How can you be please with that?
To ask a Muslim to be pleased with Qadr is putting on a Muslim
A burden more than he can bear
You will cause him to apostate

Allah burdens not a person beyond his scope…..(Al-Baqarah 2:286)

However, even though it is not required to be pleased with Qadr,
We have to be patient with Qadr in order not to
Insult Allah or to apostate from Islam
Allah (swt) spoke about those who have no sabr with Qadr

And among mankind is he who worships Allah as it were, upon the very edge (i.e. in doubt); if good befalls him, he is content therewith; but if a trial befalls him, he turns back on his face (i.e. reverts back to disbelief after embracing Islam). He loses both this world and the Hereafter. That is the evident loss. (Al-Hajj 22:11)

Not everyone has the Iman to be patient with Qadr
Some buckle under the pressure

This is why the shaitan uses poverty to make you leave the deen
Because not everyone has sabr to be patient with Qadr

REMINDER:

The 4 Pillars of Qadr are:
1. Ilm - knowledge
2. khitaba - Allah documented His knowledge
3. Mashee'a - Allah willed the thing to happen
4. Khalq - Allah created all of your actions

During the caliphate of Umar Ibn Al Khattab (ra)
He visited Ash-Shaam when there was an outbreak of plague
They following conversation took place between him and Abu Ubaidah (ra)

Abu 'Ubaida bin Al-Jarrah said (to 'Umar), "Are you running away from what Allah had ordained?" 'Umar said, "Would that someone else had said such a thing, O Abu 'Ubaida! Yes, we are running from what Allah had ordained to what Allah has ordained. Don't you agree that if you had camels that went down a valley having two places, one green and the other dry, you would graze them on the green one only if Allah had ordained that, and you would graze them on the dry one only if Allah had ordained that?" At that time 'Abdur-Rahman bin 'Auf, who had been absent because of some job, came and said, "I have some knowledge about this. I have heard Allah's Apostle saying, 'If you hear about it (an outbreak of plague) in a land, do not go to it; but if plague breaks out in a country where you are staying, do not run away from it.'" 'Umar thanked Allah and returned to Medina. [Sahih Bukhari, Vol 7, Book 71, Hadith 625]

QADRIYYAH ... "man creates his own actions"
-this aqeeda is SHIRK because you're believing in others beside Allah
-if you think there are other creators beside Allah,
-you've nullified tawheed rububiyyah
-your aqeeda also contradicts the Quran

"While Allah has created you and what you make!" (As-Saffat 37:96)

DEVIANTS ALWAYS CONTRADICT THE HOLY QURAN
-there is an ayah for each deviant group

WHAT IS OUR AQEEDA IN REGARD TO QADR
-(the aqeeda of Ahlus Sunnah wal Jamm'ah)

-we are between all the extremes of life

Thus We have made you [true Muslims - real believers of Islamic Monotheism, true followers of Prophet Muhammad and his Sunnah (legal ways)], a Wasat (just) (and the best) nation (2:143)

JEWS / CHRISTIANS
MURJI'A [gives you hope - liberal / KHAWARIJJ
-[takes away your hope - puritan]

MATERIALIST / SPIRITUALIST
2:143 says that we are a balanced nation / not lopsided Muslims
-ummatan wasatan (balanced)

Allah turned their hearts away (from the Right Path). And Allah guides not the people who are Fasiqûn (rebellious, disobedient to Allah). (As-Saff 61:5)

QADR and QADAA - we use interchangeably

THE DIFFERENCE BETWEEN DESTINY AND PREDESTINATION
-qadr is changed w/ daily duaa
-qadaa can NOT be changed

"Nothing could change the Qadar except Du`a'." (Musnad Ahmad, Vol. 5, Hadith no. 277; Sunan At-Tirmidhi, Vol. 3, Hadith no. 139; and classified as Hasan (good)

Allah blots out what He wills and confirms (what He wills). And with Him is the Mother of the Book (Al-Lauh Al-Mahfûz) (Ra'd 13:39)

Example:
-if we need our home and traveling in a car,
-and we lose our legs in a car accident but
-if we asked Allah to protect our journey He projects us from injury

Abu Hurayrah (RA) reported that Allah's Messenger (SAW) said, "If anyone prays to Allah then his prayer is answered. It may be granted promptly in this life or stored for him for the Hereafter. Or his sins may he atoned against that to the extent of his prayer provided he does not pray for a sin or severance of ties of relationship, or makes haste. They asked, 'O Messenger of Allah, how does one make haste?' He said, "He may complain that he prayed to his Lord but was given no answer." [Tirmidhi 3618, Ahmed 13007, Muslim 2735, Abu Dawud 1484]

WE GET 3 ANSWERS TO DUAA

1 what we asked for in the dunya
2 a calamity is withheld from us
3 it is saved for us on Judgment day

Narrated By Saud: The Prophet said, "If you hear of an outbreak of plague in a land, do not enter it; but if the plague breaks out in a place while you are in it, do not leave that place." [Sahih Bukhari, Vol 7, Book 71, Hadith #624]

UMAR said he was running from the qadr of disease to qadr of good health

IS IT COMPULSORY ON US TO BE PLEASED W/ QADR?

There is nothing in Qur'an or Sunnah
-that commands us to be pleased w/ qadr
-to ask such puts a burden on us more than we can bear

Put not on us a burden greater than we have strength to bear. Pardon us and grant us Forgiveness. Have mercy on us. You are our Maula (Patron, Supporter and Protector, etc.) and give us victory over the disbelieving people." (Al-Baqarah 2:286)

-a Muslimah has 2 sons (1 obeys her and one who doesn't)
-the one who obeys her was killed in an accident
-do we expect her to be pleased w/ that ?

And among mankind is he who worships Allah as it were, upon the very edge (i.e. in doubt); if good befalls him, he is content therewith; but if a trial befalls him, he turns back on his face (i.e. reverts back to disbelief after embracing Islam). He loses both this world and the Hereafter. That is the evident loss. (Al-Hajj 22:11)

WE MUST BE PATIENT WITH QADR SO WE DO NOT APOSTATE FROM THE DEEN

WE DO NOT HAVE TO BE PLEASED WITH QADR
-if your legs are lost in an accident,
-or you lose a child or calamity, we're not asked to be PLEASED w/ it
-but we're to be patient w/ it

Our Lord! Put not on us a burden greater than we have strength to bear.(2:286)

THE 4 PILLARS OF QADR
1. ILM
2. KITAABA

3. MASHEE'A
4. KHALQ

WE HAVE A FREE WILL TO CHOOSE BETWEEN ISLAM AND KUFR

IF YOU CHOOSE ISLAM, WE'RE REWARDED W/ PARADISE, insh'allah
IF YOU'RE LIKE ABU LAHAB, YOU'RE NOT REWARDED W/ PARADISE

The 4 Branches Of Tauheed (Authentic Tauheed)
By Shaikh Abdullah Faisal
Monday 24th November 2014

Download: https://archive.org/details/The4BranchesOfTauheed

NOTES TYPED LIVE BY AT19
EDITED AND FORMATTED BY AT38

Everything has pillars in Islam
Without the pillars, the foundation will not stand strong
Pillar is that which a structure stands upon
Islam has 5 pillars
Imaan has 6 pillars
Tawbah has 5 pillars
Qadr has 4 pillars
Tauheed has 4 pillars
Tauheed was the message of all Prophets and Messengers because of that, Allah said:

And verily, We have sent among every Ummah (community, nation) a Messenger (proclaiming) : "Worship Allah (Alone), and avoid (or keep away from) Taghut[] (all false deities, etc. i.e. do not worship Taghut besides Allah)." Then of them were some whom Allah guided and of them were some upon whom the straying was justified. So travel through the land and see what was the end of those who denied (the truth). (An-Nahl 16:36)

The Prophet (saw) said:

On the authority of Abdullah ibn Umar (RA), that the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "I have been ordered to fight against the people until they testify that there is none worthy of worship except Allah and that Muhammad is the Messenger of Allah, and until they establish the salah and pay the zakat. And if they do that then they will have gained protection from me for their lives and property, unless [they commit acts that are punishable] in Islam, and their reckoning will be with Allah." [al-Bukhari (25) and Muslim (22)]

This is the evidence that Tauheed was the message of every Prophet and Messenger

Because of this, Allah (swt) said:

And fight them until there is no more Fitnah (disbelief and polytheism: i.e. worshipping others besides Allah) and the religion (worship) will all be for Allah Alone [in the whole of the world[]]. But if they cease (worshipping others besides Allah), then certainly, Allah is All-Seer of what they do. (Al-Anfal 8:39)

What Allah (swt) is saying here is fight them until there is no more shirk
Fitna in the above ayah means shirk

WHAT ARE THE 4 BRANCHES OF TAWHEED?

1. TAWHEED AR RUBUBIYYAH
This means Allah (swt) is the only Lord and Creator

2. TAWHEED ASMAA WA SAFAAT
This means to believe in Allah's 99 Names and Attributes

3. TAWHEED IBADA (ULUHIYYAH)
This means to worship Allah (swt) alone without associating partners
To single Allah out for worship

4. TAWHEED HAKIMIYYAH
To believe that Allah (swt) is the only Law Giver
The Only Legislator

A lot of people want to marginalize tawheed into only 3 categories only
These are done for political motives only

TAWHEED AR RUBUBIYYAH

This branch of tawheed means that Allah (swt) is The Only Creator
Even the pagans of Makkah acknowledged this branch of tawheed.
Allah (swt) said about this branch of tawheed:

And if you (O Muhammad SAW) ask them: "Who has created the heavens and the earth," they will certainly say: "Allāh." Say: "All the praises and thanks be to Allāh!" But most of them know not. (Luqman 31:25)

The Pharaoh of Egypt was famous for denying The Lord and Creator
But he acknowledged Him in his heart

And they belied them (those Ayat) wrongfully and arrogantly, though their ownselves were convinced thereof [i.e. those (Ayat) are from Allah, and Musa (Moses) is the Messenger of Allah in truth, but they disliked to obey Musa (Moses), and hated to believe in his Message of Monotheism]. So see what was the end of the Mufsidun (disbelievers, disobedient to Allah, evil-doers, liars.). (An-Naml 27:14)

There is no real atheist in the world, they only pretend

So set you (O Muhammad SAW) your face towards the religion of pure Islamic Monotheism Hanifa (worship none but Allah Alone) Allah's Fitrah (i.e. Allah's Islamic Monotheism), with which He has created mankind. No change let there be in Khalqillah (i.e. the Religion of Allah Islamic Monotheism), that is the straight religion, but most of men know not. [Tafsir At-Tabari, Vol 21, Page 41] (Ar-Rum 30:30)

Tawheed ar Rububiyyah makes it clear that
The greatest scientist can't even create a house fly
They are able to make test tube babies
But they can't create the sperm or the egg of the women in the test tube baby.
Only Allah (swt) can.

O mankind! A similitude has been coined, so listen to it (carefully) : Verily! Those on whom you call besides Allah, cannot create (even) a fly, even though they combine together for the purpose. And if the fly snatched away a thing from them, they would have no power to release it from the fly. So weak are (both) the seeker and the sought. (Al-Hajj 22:73)

Those false deities who you call upon besides Allah, can't create a house fly
If the fly should take something from you (e.g morsel of food)
You can't even get it back
The universe is controlled by Allah (swt)
Allah alone subdues the Universe
The evidence is 13:2

Allah is He Who raised the heavens without any pillars that you can see. Then, He Istawa (rose above) the Throne (really in a manner that suits His Majesty). He has subjected the sun and the moon (to continue going round)! Each running (its course) for a term appointed. He regulates all affairs, explaining the Ayat (proofs, evidences, verses, lessons, signs, revelations, etc.) in detail, that you may believe with certainty in the meeting with your Lord. (Ra'd 13:2)

Tawheed ar Rububiyyah also means that Allah is the single source of causality
Allah (swt) causes things to happen
We don't believe in omens
Like No 13 can cause bad things to happen
Omen is shirk as mentioned in the hadith below
Because only Allah (swt) can cause things to happen and nothing else can

Abdullah ibn Mas'ood (RA) reported that Allah's Messenger (SAW) said, "Tiyarah (belief in evil omens) is shirk..." [Sunan Tirmidhi (4/160) No. 1614, Sunan Abu Dawud (4/17) No. 3910, Musnad Ahmad (1/440) No. 4194, Sunan Ibn Majah (4/560) No. 3538]

WHO WENT ASTRAY IN REGARDS TO TAWHEED AR RUBUBIYYAH

Many people went astray

1. THE CHRISTIANS

Because they say Allah (swt) said 'let US make man'
Us means to them Jesus (as) and Allah (swt)
They say Jesus took part with Allah in the creation of man
This is the creed of Christians
Allah (swt) is The Only Creator
So for them to say Jesus is partner with Allah means they are astray

And (remember) when your Lord said to the angels: "Verily, I am going to place (mankind) generations after generations on earth." They said: "Will You place therein those who will make mischief therein and shed blood, - while we glorify You with praises and thanks (Exalted be You above all that they associate with You as partners) and sanctify You." He (Allah) said: "I know that which you do not know." (Al-Baqarah 2:30)

2. THE MU'TAZILA

They are called the rationalist
They believe man creates their own actions
Allah (swt) said in the following Ayah that He is the one who creates your actions

"While Allāh has created you and what you make!" (As-Saffat 37:96)

3. THE PEOPLE WHO BELIEVE IN OMENS

Because they believe omens can affect the outcome of events
E.g. If you believe that there might be disaster if you travel on the 13th
That the plane might crash or you will have an accident
They believe 13 is an unlucky number
Allah (swt) has predestined what will occur 50,000 years
Before He created the heavens and earths

Abdullah ibn Amr (RA) reported having heard from Allah's Messenger (SAW) who said, "Allah decreed the destinies before He created the heavens and earth by fifty thousand years." [Tirmidhi 2163, Ahmed 6590, Muslim 2653]

4. THOSE WHO ARE MAGICIANS

They want you to believe that they can create
This means they want you to believe they subdue the Universe
They claim they have the power to turn a handkerchief into a rabbit, a pen or a worm
The magicians of the Pharaoh said they could turn sticks into snakes
Because of this, magic is shirk
The Prophet Muhammad (saw) said:

Jundub (RA) reported that the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "The hadd (prescribed punishment) for the practitioner of magic is a blow with the sword (i.e., execution)" [Sunan Tirmidhi (4/60) No. 1460, Sunan al-Daraqutni (4/120) No. 3204, Mustadrak al-Haakim (4/401) No. 8073, al-Sunan al-Kabir al-Bayhaqi (8/234) No. 16500, al-Mu'jam al-Kabir al-Tabarani (2/161) No. 1665]

A magician is killed as a kaafir not as a faasiq
Because of 2:102

…. Sulaiman did not disbelieve, but the Shayatin (devils) disbelieved, teaching men magic and such things that came down at Babylon to the two angels, Harut and Marut, but neither of these two (angels) taught anyone (such things) till they had said, "We are only for trial, so disbelieve not (by learning this magic from us)."… (Al-Baqarah 2:102)

The two angels did not teach any magic until
They said to them that they are only testing them and that magic was kufr.
Every Islamic scholar use this Ayah to make takfir on the practitioners of black magic

5. THE SHIA

They went astray because they say their Imams are infallible
And their Imams control the Universe
Even to the extent of the atoms of the Universe

Shia Hujjah:
The spiritual status of the imam is the universal divine vice-gerency that is sometimes mentioned by the imams (peace be upon them). It is a vice-gerency pertaining to the whole of creation, by virtue of which all the atoms in the universe humble themselves before the holder of authority (imams). It is one of the essential beliefs of our Shia school that no one can attain the spiritual status of the imams, not even the cherubim or the prophets. Imam Khomeini, Islam and Revolution: Writings and Declarations of Imam Khomeini, (Berkeley: Mizaan Press, 1981)

Shias believe their imams' status is above the Prophets (as)
Many of you want us to unite with the shia
Even though they have gone astray

5. THE NATION OF ISLAM (NOI)

They say a mad scientist called Yaqub created the Whiteman in a science lab
They believe man can create man

Yakub The Mad Scientist - http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Yakub_%28Nation_of_Islam%29

They believe the white man was created in the science lab; that is racism
The Prophet (saw) said the racist is like the dung beetle

Abu Huraira narrated the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "Indeed Allah has removed from you the blind loyalties of jahiliyyah and the pride for ancestry. Either be a pious believer or a miserable sinner. (All of) you are children of Adam, and Adam is from dust. Let some men cease to take pride in others, who are nothing but burning coal for the HellFire, it will be easier for Allah to handle them than a dung beetle driving his nose into filth." [Sunan Abu Dawud (4/331) No. 5116, Musnad Ahmad (2/361) No. 8721]

TAWHEED ASMA WA SIFAAT

This means to believe in Allah's 99 names and Attributes
And to abstain from describing Allah with other names and attributes
The Prophet Muhammad (saw) said:

Abu Huraira narrated the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "Allah has ninety-nine Names, i.e., one hundred minus one, and whoever 'ahsaha' (enumerates them, believes in them, ponders their meanings, worships Allah by them and supplicates with them, and acts by them according to one's belief in them) will enter Paradise." [al-Bukhari (7392) and Muslim (2677)]

Therefore, we believe in Allah's 99 Names and Attributes without 7 flaws:

1. TASHBIH

Tashbih means to make Allah (swt) similar to His creation
To give Allah a co-equal
Allah has no co-equal
To say Allah sees and hears exactly like us is tashbih
so Allah said:

There is nothing like unto Him, and He is the All-Hearer, the All-Seer. (Ash-Shura 42:11)

And Allah also said:

"And there is none co-equal or comparable unto Him." (Al-Ikhlas 112:4)

Because Allah has no co-equal, Allah sees and hears but not like us

2. TAKYEEF

Takyeef is to specify how Allah (swt) sees and hears
We believe in Allah's names and Attributes without takyeef
Takyeef is to specify how Allah descends every night
How He Talks, Sees, Hears etc

3. TAJSEEM

Tajseem is to believe Allah (swt) has a body like a human body

4. TA'TEEL

We believe in Allah's names without ta'teel
ta'teel is to reject Allah's 99 names and attributes
The Mu'tazilites are guilty of this
They believe in one name only, Allah
But they don't believe in the 99 names
Because they say Ar Rahman, Ar Rahem, al Malik, al Qudus etc are Gods besides Allah (swt)
They believe for them to believe in all of those names is shirk
They practice ta'teel

5. TAFWEED

We believe in Allah's names without tafweed
Tafweed is agnosticism
They claim they don't know what Allah's names and Attributes mean
They say Allahu Alam for everything
They are lying because everyone know kareem is kind
And kind is the opposite of someone who doesn't give
Ibn Taymiyyah (rh) debated them and asked them
If they believe Allah's names and attributes are beautiful names
They said Yes.
Ibn Taymiyyah asked how can they arrive at that conclusion
If they do not know the meanings of the names
They were checkmated

6. TA'WEEL

That is to give Allah's names a false interpretation
An example of ta'weel:

(Allah) said: "O Iblis (Satan)! What prevents you from prostrating yourself to one whom I have created with Both My Hands. Are you too proud (to fall prostrate to Adam) or are you one of the highly exalted?" (Sad 38:75)

Allah (swt) said He has two Hands and created Adam (as) with both Hands
Those who practice ta'weel say Hands means Power
Allah (swt) spoke about such people in the following Ayah

And when you (Muhammad SAW) see those who engage in a false conversation about Our Verses (of the Qur'an) by mocking at them, stay away from them till they turn to another topic. And if Shaitan (Satan) causes you to forget, then after the remembrance sit not you in

the company of those people who are the Zalimun (polytheists and wrongdoers, etc.). (Al-An'am 6:68)

A second example of ta'weel is the saying of Prophet (saw) said that
Allah (swt) descends to the first heaven at the last third of every night
A person who practices ta'weel says Allah doesn't descend,
But an Angel descends on behalf of Allah

The Authority Of Abu Hurayrah: The Messenger of Allah (peace be upon him) said : "Our Lord (glorified and exalted be He) descends each night to the earth's sky when there remains the final third of the night, and He says: Who is saying a prayer to Me that I may answer it? Who is asking something of Me that I may give it him? Who is asking forgiveness of Me that I may forgive him?" [Reporters. It was related by al-Bukhari 1145 (also by Muslim 758, Malik 619, at-Tirmidhi 3498 and Abu Dawud 1315)]

They say Allah will never leave His Arsh
They think if Allah descends from His Arsh, the Arsh will be on top of Him
Their problem is they compare Allah to a man
They reject Allah has two Hands, because they think Allah's Hands looks like man's Hands
The clock on the wall has two hands
Why can't Allah have two Hands?
The hands on the clock doesn't resemble your hands

Mujahid narrated Abdullah ibn Umar (RA) said: "Allah created four things with His Hand; 1. The Throne 2. The Pen 3. Aadam and 4. The paradise of 'Adn. He then said to the rest of the creation 'Kun' [Be] and it was." [Adh Dhahabi in 'Mukhtasar al-'Uluw' (p105), Abu al-Shaikh al-Asbahani in 'al-'Adhuma' (5/1555), Tafsir al-Tabari (21/239), 'The chain is authentic according to the conditions of Muslim.']

Allah (swt) created Adam (as) with His two Hands out of respect for him
The shaitan did not take it lightly - he thought Allah gave him a raw deal
The shaitan thought Allah preferred Adam over him

7. TAHREEF

We believe in Allah's names without tahreef
Tahreef means to spell the words wrong in order to change the meaning
To corrupt the name by spelling it wrong
And this is a Jewish quality
These people cannot cope with the hadith that says "Allah Laughs..."

Abu Huraira narrated the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "Allah laughs at two men, one of them kills the other and they both enter Paradise!" They said: 'How can that happen O Messenger of Allah?' He said: "One of them kills the other, so the one who is killed goes to Paradise (a martyr) and then the man who killed embraces Islam, goes and fights in the path of Allah and is killed as a Shaheed and goes to Paradise" [al-Bukhari (2826) and Muslim (1890)]

The hadith is in Bukhari but they don't care.
They cannot believe that Allah laughs
They also can't cope with the hadith that says "Allah became jealous...:

Al-Mughira b. Shu'ba (RA) reported that Sa'd b. 'Ubada (RA) said: If I were to see a man with my wife, I would have struck him with the sword, and not with the flat part (side) of it. When Allah's Messenger (PBUH) heard of that, he said: Are you surprised at Sa'd's jealousy of his honour? By Allah, I am more jealous of my honour than he, and Allah is more jealous than I. Because of His jealousy Allah has prohibited abomination, both open and secret And no person is more jealous of his honour than Allah, and no persons, is more fond of accepting an excuse than Allah, on account of which He has sent messengers, announcers of glad tidings and warners; and no one is more fond of praise than Allah on account of which Allah has promised Paradise. [Sahih Muslim, Book 9, Hadith #3572]

They can't cope with the notion that Allah has Two Eyes
The below hadith is the hujjah Ahmed ibn Hanbal used to prove Allah had two Eyes

Abdullah bin 'Umar (RA) said: One day the Messenger of Allah (SAW) mentioned Al-Masih Dajjal (the Antichrist) in the presence of the people and said, "Verily, Allah is not one-eyed but Al-Masih Ad-Dajjal is blind in the right eye which looks like a swollen grape." [Al-Bukhari (7127) and Muslim (169)]

Also, they can't cope with the verse in surah 68:42
Where Allah says He will expose His Shin

(Remember) the Day when the Shin shall be laid bare (i.e. the Day of Resurrection) and they shall be called to prostrate (to Allah), but they (hypocrites) shall not be able to do so, (Al-Qalam 68:42)

Man will not be able to bow down because in the dunya
He used to bow down to be seen by men

Narrated By Abu Said: I heard the Prophet saying, "Allah will bring forth the severest Hour, and then all the Believers, men and women, will prostrate themselves before Him, but there will remain those who used to prostrate in the world for showing off and for gaining good reputation. Such people will try to prostrate (on the Day of Judgment) but their back swill be as stiff as if it is one bone (a single vertebra)." [Sahih Bukhari, Vol 6, Book 60, Hadith #441]

They say you are giving Allah body parts.
But we say who told you Allah is human?
Why can't you believe Allah has two Eyes but they do not look like our eyes?
Or He has two Hands but they don't look like our hands?

(Allah) said: "O Iblis (Satan)! What prevents you from prostrating yourself to one whom I have created with Both My Hands. Are you too proud (to fall prostrate to Adam) or are you one of the highly exalted?" (Sad 38:75)

Allah said He has two Hands in the above verse
The Shia also don't believe that Allah has two Hands or Eyes
They take their creed from the Mu'tazillites
We don't give Allah body parts because Allah is not human

There is nothing like unto Him, and He is the All-Hearer, the All-Seer. (Ash-Shura 42:11)

So in regards to Allah's Names and Attributes
We read them, we believe them and we leave them
We take the same stance as the sahabah
We don't describe them or deny them
If this is not your stance, you are a deviant or a zindeeq

'Abdur-Rahmaan Ibn Muhammad Ibn Habeeb Ibn Abee Habeeb on the authority of his father, on the authority of his grandfather [who] said: I witnessed Khalid Ibn 'Abdullah Al-Qasree - and he addressed them at Waasit - "Oh People, make sacrifice, may Allah accept it from you. Verily I am sacrificing Al-Ja'd Ibn Dirham, for indeed he claims that Allah did not take Ibrahim as a khaleel (close friend), and [that] He did not speak to Moosa. Most Perfect is He and exalted is He from what Al-Ja'd say." Then he descended and slaughtered him. I say: And the Jahmiyyah and Mu'tazilah speak with this, and they distort the text of the revelation regarding that, and they claim that the Lord is purified of that (i.e. having spoken to Moses and taken Ibrahim as a khalil). [Mukhtasar al-Uluww of adh-Dhahabi, (p.134)]

Be careful with Allah's Names and Attributes, because you might become a zindeeq
If something is known in the Quran, it becomes that which is known by necessity

WHERE IS ALLAH?

There are 4 opinions as to where Allah is

1. ALLAH (SWT) EXIST WITHOUT A PLACE

This is the opinion of the tabligi jama
They believe that if you put Allah in a place, you put a limit on Allah
This is the creed of Tabligi Jama, Berailvis, Sufi, Mu'tazillah and the ashairah
90% of the Muslim are ashairah
The shia, Tabligi, Berailvis are ashairah
They don't believe Allah has two Hands

2. ALLAH IS EVERYWHERE

The Tabligi Jama, Berailvis, Shia... say Allah is everywhere
The Jewish Kabaala also say Allah is everywhere
Also the Ashairah say Allah is everywhere
This opinion is very insulting to Allah (swt)
Because Allah in not in the brothel, the toilet, the pigsty, the disco, casino etc
This is insulting to Allah to say Allah is everywhere
The people who say Allah is everywhere quote a Quranic verse
To convince us that they are right and we are wrong
They quote 2:115

And to Allah belong the east and the west, so wherever you turn yourselves or your faces there is the Face of Allah (and He is High above, over His Throne). Surely! Allah is All-Sufficient for His creatures' needs, All-Knowing. (Al-Baqarah 2:115)

The above verse means the knowledge of Allah is everywhere not Allah Himself
The verse came down when the sahabah were in the desert
And weren't sure if they were facing the qiblah
So they complained to the Prophet (saw)
And Allah sent 2:115 down to comfort them
When you don't know the causes of revelation, you are nothing but a headless chicken
Because you don't know why Allah sent down verses of the Quran
When we refuted them with this Ayah, they came back with another Ayah
We refute their dodgy understanding of the Ayah not the ayah
They came back with 50:16

And indeed We have created man, and We know what his ownself whispers to him. And We are nearer to him than his jugular vein (by Our Knowledge). (Qaf 50:16)

They said because Allah is closer to you than your jugular vein
Therefore Allah is everywhere
However, this means Allah's protection is with us
Allah's Rahma is with us
Allah's knowledge is with us
It doesn't mean Allah is with us in person
Also, we say to them, if you say Allah is everywhere with us
You are saying Allah is with us in the toilet
Don't take it literally
You are a hypocrite
Stop taking the Quran literally when it suits you

A man is in Birmingham and people are afraid to debate him
The salafis ran and hid
When a person is a munafiq, Allah will never give him
Knowledge of the deen and a good character
That's why the salafis couldn't debate him

Abu Huraira (RA) reported that Allah's Messenger (SAW) said: "Two characterstics cannot combine in a hypocrite: good character and an understanding of religion." [Sunan Tirmidhi (5/49) No. 2684, al-Thiqat Ibn Hibban (8/227) No. 13149, al-Mu'jam al-Awsat al-Tabarani (8/75) No. 8010, al-Madkhal ila al-Sunan al-Kubra al-Bayhaqi (pg. 256) No. 357]

3. ALLAH (SWT) IS IN HEAVEN

This is the creed of the Christians
This creed is wrong because Allah doesn't live inside of His creation

4. ALLAH (SWT) IS ON THE ARSH ABOVE THE SEVEN HEAVENS

This is the only correct creed with regards where Allah (swt) is
I have 10 evidences to prove Allah (swt) is above the 7 heavens

Many people differ in this opinion saying Allah is everywhere
They say you are trying to limit Allah

Evidence #1

The Most Beneficent (Allah) Istawa (rose over) the (Mighty) Throne (in a manner that suits His Majesty). (Ta-Ha 20:5)

Evidence #2

Do you feel secure that He, Who is over the heaven (Allah), will not cause the earth to sink with you, then behold it shakes (as in an earthquake)? (Al-Mulk 67:16)

Evidence #3

Narrated By Anas: Zaid bin Haritha came to the Prophet complaining about his wife. The Prophet kept on saying (to him), "Be afraid of Allah and keep your wife." 'Aisha said, "If Allah's Apostle were to conceal anything (of the Qur'an he would have concealed this Verse." Zaynab used to boast before the wives of the Prophet and used to say, "You were given in marriage by your families, while I was married (to the Prophet) by Allah from over seven Heavens." And Thabit recited, "The Verse: 'But (O Muhammad) you did hide in your heart that which Allah was about to make manifest, you did fear the people,' (33.37) was revealed in connection with Zaynab and Zaid bin Haritha." [Sahih Bukhari (9/125) No. 7421]

Evidence #4

it is narrated that the companion Mu`awiyah ibn al-Hakam, (RA) slapped his servant girl who used to tend his sheep, and as a result went to the Prophet (SAWS) and asked what should be done as an atonement for having slapped her. The Prophet replied, "Bring her to me" so Mu`awiyah brought her to the Prophet. The Prophet then asked her, "Where is Allah?" and she replied "Above the Sky" then the Prophet asked her, "Who am I?" and she replied, "You are Allah's Messenger", so the Prophet said, "Free her, for verily she is a true believer." [Sahih Muslim (1/381) No. 537]

Evidence #5

Anas (RA) says, "I went into the presence of Aisha (RA) whilst someone else was seated with her. The person asked, 'O Mother of the believers, relate to us regarding earthquakes (as to their cause)' She turned her face away. I (Anas) asked her, 'Relate to us regarding earthquakes, O Mother of the believers!' She said, "O Anas, if I were to inform you thereof, you will live a sorrowful life and you will die in this state of grief and you will be raised on the Day of Judgment whilst this fear is in your heart." I said, "O Mother, relate to me." She then said, "When a woman removes her clothes in a house other than her husband's (an indication towards adultery), she tears the veil between her and Allah. When she applies perfume to please a male other than her husband, this will be a source of fire and a blemish

for her. When the people then begin to commit adultery, consume alcohol and use musical instruments, Allah becomes enraged above the heavens and orders the Earth to shake them..... [Mustadrak al-Haakim (4/561) No. 8575 and Kitaab Al-Fitan (2/619) No. 1729]

In this hadith Aisha (ra) specify that Allah (swt) became enraged Above the heavens...

Evidence #6

Abu Haneefah (rh) said, when asked of his opinion of the one who says, 'I do not know whether Allah is above the heavens or on the earth.' - "He has disbelieved, because Allah says, "The Most Merciful rose above the Throne," and His Throne is above His seven heavens.' He was then asked, 'what if he said that Allah is above His Throne but he does not know whether the Throne is in the heavens or on the earth?' He said, 'He has disbelieved, because He has denied that He is above the heavens, And whosoever denied that He is above the heavens has disbelieved." ('Sharh Usul I'tiqaad Ahlus Sunnah' of al-Laalikaaee (d.414AH), 'al-Uluww' of adh- Dhahabee, also 'Sharh Aqueedah at-Tahaawiyyah' of ibn Abee al-Izz al-Hanafee)

Evidence #7

Ja'far Ibn Abdullah narrated: We were with Malik Ibn Anas when a man came to him and said: "O Abu Abdullah (Allah said) 'Ar-Rahman upon the Throne Istawa' (20:5), how was His Istiwa? Imam Malik inclined his head and was silent until the sweat of fever covered his brow, then he looked up and said: "Istiwa is not unknown, the Kayf (how) is uncomprehendable, believing in it is wajib (obligatory), and asking about it is bid'ah (innovation), and I do not think that you are anything but an innovator." Then he ordered that the man be expelled. [Abu-Naeem Al-Asbahani in 'Hilyatul-Awliya wa Tabaqat Al-Asfiya' (Vol. 6, pg. 325-326)]

Evidence #8

Imam Shafi'i (rh) said: This is the evidence that Allah the Most High is above the Arsh, without specificity known to us, and He is away from His creation. There is none comparable to His and He is the All-Hearing the All-Seeing. [Tafseer al-Imam ash-Shafi'i (3/1063)]

Evidence #9

Yusuf bin Musa al-Qattan, the Shaikh of Abu Bakr al-Khallal, said: It was said to Abu Abdullah (Ahmad bin Hanbal): "Allah is above the seventh heaven, over His Throne, separate and distinct (ba'in) from His creation, and His Power and Knowledge are in every place?" He

said: Yes, He is over His Throne, and nothing escapes His Knowledge. [related by Adh-Dhahabi in Mukhtasar al-Uluww (p.189)] This al-Qattan is thiqah (trustworthy) from the Shaikhs of al-Bukhari. He died in 253H, al-Khallal heard from him, and the isnaad is sahih.

Evidence #10

So, when you ask Allah (for something), ask for Al-firdaus which is the best and highest part of Paradise." (i.e. The sub-narrator added, "I think the Prophet also said, 'Above it (i.e. Al-Firdaus) is the Throne of Beneficent (i.e. Allah), and from it originate the rivers of Paradise.") [Sahih Bukhari (4/16) No. 2790]

WHO WENT ASTRAY WITH REGARDS TO TAWHEED ASMA WA SIFAAT

1. THE JEWS

Because they describe Allah (swt) with names that He did not describe Himself with
They say Allah is poor and they are rich

Indeed, Allah has heard the statement of those (Jews) who say: "Truly, Allah is poor and we are rich!" We shall record what they have said and their killing of the Prophets unjustly, and We shall say: "Taste you the torment of the burning (Fire)." (Aali Imran 3:181)

Allah (swt) sent the verse down when Abu Bakr As-Saddiq (ra) punched a Jew
For claiming that Allah (swt) is poor and they are rich

Abū Bakr became angry and punched the face of Finḥāṣ with a mighty blow. He then said to him: "By Him in whose Hand is my soul, if it were not for the treaty between us, O enemy of Allah, I would have killed you." Finḥāṣ went to the Messenger of Allah and said: "O Muḥammad! Look at what your companion has done to me." The Messenger of Allah ﷺ asked Abū Bakr: "What has driven you to do what you did?"He said: "O Messenger of Allah ﷺ, this enemy of Allah has said something very serious. He claimed that Allah is poor and they are rich. When he said that I became angry for the sake of Allah and hit his face."Finḥāṣ denied it and said "I did not say that." And so Allah revealed the verse responding to the lie of Finḥāṣ and confirming the words of Abū Bakr: When he said that I became angry for the sake of Allah and hit his face."Finḥāṣ denied it and said "I did not say that." And so Allah revealed the verse responding to the lie of Finḥāṣ and confirming the words of Abū Bakr: Indeed, Allah has heard the statement of those (Jews) who said: "Verily, Allah is poor and we are rich!" We shall record what they have said as well as their unjust killing of the Prophets, and We shall say: "Taste the punishment of the Burning Fire." [3:181] [Asbab Al-Nuzul by Al-Wahidi , trans. Mokrane Guezzou]

This came down from Allah (swt) to prove the Jew was lying
Because he denied that he said Allah is poor and he is rich.

The Jews went astray because they say Allah's Hands are tied
Meaning Allah (swt) is helpless, stingy
And that Allah (swt) cannot stop them from spreading mischief on earth

The Jews say: "Allah's Hand is tied up (i.e. He does not give and spend of His Bounty)." Be their hands tied up and be they accursed for what they uttered. Nay, both His Hands are widely outstretched. He spends (of His Bounty) as He wills. Verily, the Revelation that has come to you from Allah increases in most of them their obstinate rebellion and disbelief. We have put enmity and hatred amongst them till the Day of Resurrection. Every time they kindled the fire of war, Allah extinguished it; and they (ever) strive to make mischief on earth. And Allah does not like the Mufsidun (mischiefmakers). (Al-Ma'idah 5:64)

'Be their hands tied up..'' in the above ayah means
They will be known all over the world as people who are tightfisted and stingy
Allah (swt) gives from His bounties

2. THE CHRISTIANS

They went astray because they claimed that Allah (swt) begot a son
And to beget a son means to impregnate a woman by way of intercourse
Allah said in the verses below:

And they say: "The Most Beneficent (Allah) has begotten a son (or offspring or children) [as the Jews say: 'Uzair (Ezra) is the son of Allah, and the Christians say that He has begotten a son ['Iesa (Christ)], and the pagan Arabs say that He has begotten daughters (angels, etc.)]." (Maryam 19:88)
Indeed you have brought forth (said) a terrible evil thing. (Maryam 19:89)
Whereby the heavens are almost torn, and the earth is split asunder, and the mountains fall in ruins, (Maryam 19:90)
That they ascribe a son (or offspring or children) to the Most Beneficent (Allah). (Maryam 19:91)
But it is not suitable for (the Majesty of) the Most Beneficent (Allah) that He should beget a son (or offspring or children). (Maryam 19:92)

The Christians, like the Jews, have gone astray because
They accuse Allah of doing something He did not do.

Many of you will say, why do you allow the kaafir Christians and Jews
To live in the Islamic State?
It is because they had a heavenly beginning
They are people of the book
Even though their religion has been reduced to paganism
They can pay the jiziya and live in the Islamic State because
They are people of the book unlike the Yazidis

The Christians accuse Allah of resting on the 7th day
They are mortified when they ready exodus 31:17
Their argument is God has the power to do everything, so why can't He beget a son?

It is a sign between me and the children of Israel forever: for in six days the LORD made heaven and earth, and on the seventh day he rested, and was refreshed. (Exodus 31:17) King James Version

We say to them, how can you accuse Allah of this?
It is because they do not understand tawheed asma wa sifaat
To describe Allah (swt) only by His Names and Attributes
Christians are poor at knowledge, they don't understand this
Only you, the Muslim understand this
You, the Muslim, are the only peopel on earth saved from lying on Allah
You are protected because you understand tawheed asma was sifaat
No fatigue touched Allah (swt) when He created the heaven and earth

.....His Kursī extends over the heavens and the earth, and He feels no fatigue in guarding and preserving them. And He is the Most High, the Most Great. [This Verse 2:255 is called Ayat-ul-Kursī.] (Al-Baqarah 2:255)

And it repented the LORD that he had made man on the earth, and it grieved him at his heart. (King James Version 6:6)

In Gen 6:6 they (the Christians) claimed Allah made tawba after He made man
I know the secret code to expose Christianity because I use to be a Christian

3. THE SHIA

They went astray because they accuse Allah (swt) of things He did not do
They said Allah lies and makes mistakes

SHIA HUJJAH: "Allah often lies and does mistakes" [Usool-al-Kafi, page 328, Yacoob Kulayni, Vol. 1]

They predict things, and when it doesn't occur
They say Allah broke His promise or changed His mind
We cannot unite with these people who have this belief!
Nor take jiziya from them
They give Allah's attributes to their Imams
Shia elevate their Imams above Allah (swt)
They say in their books that Allah makes mistakes but their Imams cannot make mistakes

SHIA HUJJAH: All the Imams are infallible just like the prophets. The Shia derives their religion from their immaculate (infallible) Imams" (Usool al Kafi, p. 22)

4. THE SUFI

They say Allah (swt) is everywhere and they don't want to accept 20:5
This is the Surah Umar (ra) read and embraced Islam

The Most Beneficent (Allah) Istawa (rose over) the (Mighty) Throne (in a manner that suits His Majesty). (Ta-Ha 20:5)

They went astray in regards to Allah's Names and Attributes
They deny attributes that Allah has affirmed for Himself
For example they deny ayah 38:75
They don't believe Allah has two Hands

(Allah) said: "O Iblis (Satan)! What prevents you from prostrating yourself to one whom I have created with Both My Hands. Are you too proud (to fall prostrate to Adam) or are you one of the highly exalted?" (Sad 38:75)

We, the Muslim, read it, believe it and leave it
They say two hands mean two powers
The Ashairah, Berailvis and the tabligi jamah are guilty of this as well
They borrowed the aqeeda of two powers from the fire worshippers of Iran
They say you are giving Allah human body parts when you say He has two Hands
To believe Allah is human is Shirk
Allah is not His creation
Therefore, Allah's Hands are not human hands
Because Allah is not human
You deny Allah has hands because you believe Allah is human in your heart

So when you read the verse you dance around the Ayah
Or you put a spin on the Ayah (ta'weel)
Ta'weel means to give a dodgy tafsir to the verse

5. THE MU'TAZILA

They say Allah (swt) didn't predestine anything and man created his own actions
They believe in creators besides Allah (swt) and that is shirk
To believe that man created his own actions is major shirk
When you woke up and prayed fajr, your action was created by Allah
So why do you get baraka?
Because no one made you do it
You did it on your own accord
You were a free human being exercising your free will

TAWHEED IBADA (ULUHIYYAH)

Allah (swt) Alone Deserves to Be Worshipped
La illaha ilallah -your shahada has two parts
Negation and affirmation
la illaha is the first part
It means there is no deity worthy of worship
illalah means except Allah (swt)
And this second part is called affirmation
You affirm that you believe in Allah and Allah alone

It is worthy of mentioning that you cannot be a Muslim until you reject the taghoot
Everyone tells the Muslim to believe in Allah (swt)
But no one tells the Muslim to reject the taghoot
When you believe in Allah (swt) you are only practicing half of your shahada
Many Muslims in the 1970's died as communist
Today in our lifetime, many Muslims died as democrats
Why? Because everyone is telling the Muslims to believe in Allah
But not to reject the taghoot

Muhammad Morsi is rotting away in a prison right now
Allah (swt) disgraced him because he believed in democracy
And democracy is the religion of the shaitan
The way forward is not democracy like Morsi claimed

The way forward is Jihad like the Islamic State showed you
In Democracy it's their rules, their game
Many Muslims win elections, but the western government don't accept the results
The kuffaar of the west are low life scum of the earth
They will never accept the result when you win an election

The purpose of accepting Allah (swt) is tawheed ibada
The purpose of sending Muhammad (saw) on earth
Is to fight against people until they accept tawheed ibada not for tawheed rububiyyah
The people already believe in tawheed ar rububiyyah
Allah (swt) told you in 31:25 that the pagan Arabs already believed in tawheed ar rububiyyah

And if you (O Muhammad SAW) ask them: "Who has created the heavens and the earth," they will certainly say: "Allah." Say: "All the praises and thanks be to Allah!" But most of them know not. (Luqman 31:25)

On the authority of Abdullah ibn Umar (RA), that the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "I have been ordered to fight against the people until they testify that there is none worthy of worship except Allah and that Muhammad is the Messenger of Allah, and until they establish the salah and pay the zakat. And if they do that then they will have gained protection from me for their lives and property, unless [they commit acts that are punishable] in Islam, and their reckoning will be with Allah." [Al-Bukhari (25) and Muslim (22)]

And fight them until there is no more Fitnah (disbelief and polytheism: i.e. worshipping others besides Allah) and the religion (worship) will all be for Allah Alone [in the whole of the world[]]. But if they cease (worshipping others besides Allah), then certainly, Allah is All-Seer of what they do. (Al-Anfal 8:39)

Fight against those who (1) believe not in Allah, (2) nor in the Last Day, (3) nor forbid that which has been forbidden by Allah and His Messenger (4) and those who acknowledge not the religion of truth (i.e. Islam) among the people of the Scripture (Jews and Christians), until they pay the Jizyah[] with willing submission, and feel themselves subdued. (At-Tawbah 9:29)

WHO ARE THE PEOPLE WHO WENT ASTRAY IN REGARDS TO TAWHEED IBADA?

1. THE JEWS

Because they worship their priests and rabbis as their lord besides Allah (swt)

They (Jews and Christians) took their rabbis and their monks to be their lords besides Allah (by obeying them in things which they made lawful or unlawful according to their own desires without being ordered by Allah), and (they also took as their Lord) Messiah, son of Maryam (Mary), while they (Jews and Christians) were commanded [in the Taurat (Torah) and the Injeel (Gospel)) to worship none but One Ilah (God - Allah) La ilaha illa Huwa (none has the right to be worshipped but He)[]. Praise and glory be to Him, (far above is He) from having the partners they associate (with Him)." (At-Tawbah 9:31)

The Rabbis made up a new religion for them called the Talmud
Moses (as) did not bring this
The Talmud is their holy book, in it is a lot of racism and shirk

2. THE CHRISTIANS

They say Jesus (as) is Allah (swt) so Allah made takfir on them

Surely, they have disbelieved who say: "Allah is the Messiah ['Iesa (Jesus)], son of Maryam (Mary)." But the Messiah ['Iesa (Jesus)] said: "O Children of Israel! Worship Allah, my Lord and your Lord." Verily, whosoever sets up partners in worship with Allah, then Allah has forbidden Paradise for him, and the Fire will be his abode. And for the Zalimun (polytheists and wrongdoers) there are no helpers. (Al-Ma'idah 5:72)

Surely, disbelievers are those who said: "Allah is the third of the three (in a Trinity)." But there is no ilah (god) (none who has the right to be worshipped) but One Ilah (God -Allah). And if they cease not from what they say, verily, a painful torment will befall the disbelievers among them. (Al-Ma'idah 5:73)

They claim Allah is the third in a trinity
The Christians have gone astray in regards to all four tawheeds
The Jews gained Allah's anger
The Christians have gone astray

The Way of those on whom You have bestowed Your Grace , not (the way) of those who earned Your Anger (such as the Jews), nor of those who went astray (such as the Christians). (Al-Fatihah 1:7)

After the counsel of Nicea when they gathered together
To give Christianity a pagan identity
Many Christians have never heard of the Council of Nicea
We heard about it because we are disturbed by it
Because that is when they decided to incorporate paganism into Christianity

If you ask your Christian neighbor about the Council of Nicea, he will be clueless
So the Muslim knows about Christianity more than the Christians

3. BERAILVIS

Because they pray to the graves of Muhammad (saw) and other saints
And beg them for things instead of Allah (swt)
They are grave worshippers
Allah said they are liars and kuffaar

Surely, the religion (i.e. the worship and the obedience) is for Allah only. And those who take Auliya' (protectors and helpers) besides Him (say): "We worship them only that they may bring us near to Allah." Verily, Allah will judge between them concerning that wherein they differ. Truly, Allah guides not him who is a liar, and a disbeliever. (Az-Zumar 39:3)

This Ayah is talking about the grave worshipping Berailvis
They recite Surah Fatiha daily in every salah claiming that
'You (Allah) alone we worship and You (Allah) alone we ask for help'

You (Alone) we worship, and You (Alone) we ask for help (for each and everything). (Al-Fatihah 1:5)

Yet they asked the people in the graves and pray to them
They are only Muslim by culture not by conviction
How many of you knew before the Prophet (saw) died,
He begged Allah (swt) not to make his grave into an idol?
Because the grave is an idol
If you don't believe that a Berailvi is an idol worshipper, you have a problem.

The following hadith to refute the grave worshippers is used by the sincere scholars
These grave worshippers pray to Muhammad (saw) and ask for things

"O Allah, do not make my grave an idol to be worshipped after me. Allah was very angry with people who took the graves of their Prophets as places of worship". (Muwatta' Imam Malik No.593, Bukhari No.3765, etc.)

The following Ayah is the knockout punch for the Berailvi

If you invoke (or call upon) them, they hear not your call, and if (in case) they were to hear, they could not grant it (your request) to you. And on the Day of Resurrection, they will

disown your worshipping them. And none can inform you (O Muhammad SAW) like Him Who is the All Knower (of each and everything). (Fatir 35:14)

They can't dance around or put a spin on this Ayah (above)

Nu'man ibn Bashir (RA) narrated the Prophet (SAW) said, "The supplication is itself worship." Then he recited. And your Lord says, "Call upon Me, and I shall answer you. Surely those who are too arrogant to worship Me, they shall enter Hell, disgraced." (40: 60) [Tirmidhi (5/456) No. 3372, Abu Dawud (2/76) No. 1479, Ibn Majah (5/5) No. 3828, Ahmad (4/271) No. 18410]

The moment you pray to somebody else besides Allah, you have become a 5 star kaafir

Narrated By Anas: Whenever drought threatened them, 'Umar bin Al-Khattab, used to ask Al-Abbas bin 'Abdul Muttalib to invoke Allah for rain. He used to say, "O Allah! We used to ask our Prophet to invoke You for rain, and You would bless us with rain, and now we ask his uncle to invoke You for rain. O Allah ! Bless us with rain." And so it would rain. [Sahih Bukhari, Vol 2, Book 17, Hadith #123]

We say to the grave worshippers,
If it were halal to pray to Muhammad (saw) and beg him for things,
Why didn't Umar (ra) pray to the grave of Muhammad and asked for things after he died?
Instead Umar went to Muhammad's (saw) uncle (Al-Abbas) (ra)
And begged him to ask Allah (swt) for rain
This hadith is called the knockout punch for the Berailvis

4. THE SHIA

They didn't hide their kufr
They say their Imams are gods because they have a god complex

SHIA HUJJAH: Imams are God (Jila-ul-Ayoun, Vol. No. 2, Page No. 85)

They worship their imams

5. THE NATION OF ISLAM (NOI)

Started in Chicago in the 1950's
They said Master Farad Muhammad was Allah (swt) in flesh
They have the same creed as the Christians

When Farakhan speaks, he says 'in the name of Allah the Beneficial and Merciful who came in the person of master Farad Muhammad'
They believe he is god

REFUTING THE LIE ABOUT THE EXCUSE OF IGNORANCE

The excuse of ignorance is the argument that some people put forward saying
If a man should worship a false deity due to ignorance
On the day of resurrection, Allah (swt) will let him off
Because he did not know better
This argument is flawed and the argument of the zindeeq
The excuse of ignorance is not an excuse for shirk of worship

A person who is a mushrik cannot be a Muslim
The first argument to use against these people is 7:172
Allah (swt) took away your excuse of ignorance in this ayah

And (remember) when your Lord brought forth from the Children of Adam, from their loins, their seed (or from Adam's loin his offspring) and made them testify as to themselves (saying) : "Am I not your Lord?" They said: "Yes! We testify," lest you should say on the Day of Resurrection: "Verily, we have been unaware of this." (Al-A'raf 7:172)

The other evidence to refute this claim ignorance is 33:67-68

And they will say: "Our Lord! Verily, we obeyed our chiefs and our great ones, and they misled us from the (Right) Way. (Al-Ahzab 33:67)
Our Lord! give them double torment and curse them with a mighty curse!" (Al-Ahzab 33:68)

Evidence from hadith is as follows:

Verily, a person said: Messenger of Allah, where is my father? He said: (He) is in the Fire. When he turned away, he (the Holy Prophet) called him and said: Verily my father and your father are in the Fire. Sahih Muslim : Book 1, Hadith 398

Ignorance is not an excuse if you worship a false deity

"...Suhail said to the Prophet "Please conclude a peace treaty with us." So, the Prophet called the clerk and said to him, "Write: بِسْمِ اللهِ الرَّحْمَنِ الرَّحِيمِ 'Bismillah ir-Rahman ir-Raheem' (In the Name of Allah, the most Beneficent, the most Merciful)." Suhail said, "As for الرَّحْمَنِ'ar-Rahman (Beneficent), by Allah, I do not know what it means. So write: بِاسْمِكَ

اللهُمَّ ` ismika Allahumma' (By Your Name O Allah)..." [al-Bukhari: (3/54) (2731) and Muslim (1784)]

Surah 29:65 is additional evidence

And when they embark on a ship, they invoke Allah, making their Faith pure for Him only, but when He brings them safely to land, behold, they give a share of their worship to others. (Al-'Ankabut 29:65)

This ayah proves that every kaafir knows that
He should worship Allah (swt) alone
It is your natural instinct to worship Allah alone as Allah told you in 30:30

So set you (O Muhammad SAW) your face towards the religion of pure Islamic Monotheism Hanifa (worship none but Allah Alone) Allah's Fitrah (i.e. Allah's Islamic Monotheism), with which He has created mankind. No change let there be in Khalqillah (i.e. the Religion of Allah Islamic Monotheism), that is the straight religion, but most of men know not. [Tafsir At-Tabari, Vol 21, Page 41] (Ar-Rum 30:30)

TAUHEED HAKYMIYYAH

Tauheed Hakymiyyah means Allah (swt) is the only Legislator, The Only Lawgiver
This Tauheed has created a lot of fitna in the ummah
Because most English speaking scholars leave out this branch of Tauheed
When they write books on tauheed
So the vast majority of the English speaking community thinks that
Tauheed has only three branches
They pronounce Tauheed Hakymiyyah a bidah
This claim is ridiculous
A thing becomes a bidah if it is not mentioned in the Quran or Sunnah
But if the thing was made mention of in the Quran or Sunnah
It is haram for you to call it a bidah
The concept that Allah (swt) is the only legislator was made mentioned in the Quran
Example is 18:26

Say: "Allah knows best how long they stayed. With Him is (the knowledge of) the unseen of the heavens and the earth. How clearly He sees, and hears (everything)! They have no Wali (Helper, Disposer of affairs, Protector, etc.) other than Him, and He makes none to share in His Decision and His Rule." (Al-Kahf 18:26)

They say it is a bidah because in the time of the sahabah
We did not hear of this classification
This classification was put together by the scholars of Islam
To make it easy for you to understand Tauheed
If you are going to say Tauheed hakymiyya is a bidah,
Then you have to say Tauheed Asma Wa Sifaat is also bidah

THE FOUR BRANCHES OF TAUHEED WERE MADE MENTIONED OF INSIDE SURAH FATIHA

All the praises and thanks be to Allah, the Lord of the 'Alamin (mankind, jinns and all that exists). (Al-Fatihah 1:2)

The above mentioned Ayah is talking about Tauheed Ar Rububiyyah
Because it speaks about Allah's Lordship
That Allah is the One and Only Lord

The Most Beneficent, the Most Merciful. (Al-Fatihah 1:3)

The above mentioned Ayah refers to Tauheed Asma Wa Sifaat

The Only Owner (and the Only Ruling Judge) of the Day of Recompense (i.e. the Day of Resurrection). (Al-Fatihah 1:4)

The above mentioned Ayah refers to Tauheed Hakymiyyah
Because it says Allah is the Only Judge on the Day of Resurrection

You (Alone) we worship, and You (Alone) we ask for help (for each and everything). (Al-Fatihah 1:5)

The above mentioned Ayah refers to Tauheed Ibaada
Because it says Allah (swt) alone deserves to be worshipped

PROPHET YUSUF (AS) TAUGHT THE FOUR BRANCHES OF TAUHEED IN PRISON

"O two companions of the prison! Are many different lords (gods) better or Allah, the One, the Irresistible? (Yusuf 12:39)

In this Ayah Prophet Yusuf (as) said Allah is the One and Only Lord.
It refers to Tauheed ar Rububiyyah

"You do not worship besides Him but only names which you have named (forged), you and your fathers, for which Allah has sent down no authority. (Yusuf 12:40)

The above mentioned Ayah refers to Tauheed Asma wa Sifaat
Because Prophet Yusuf (as) rebuked the pagans of Egypt
Who served Allah (swt) with names that were forged
You have to worship Allah (swt) with His Names and Attributes that He has revealed
In the Quran or in the hadith only, not names that you forged

..... The command (or the judgement) is for none but Allah....(12:40)

The above mentioned part of the ayah represents Tauheed Hakiymiyyah
Because Prophet Yusuf said the command is for none but Allah

... He has commanded that you worship none but Him (i.e. His Monotheism), that is the (true) straight religion, but most men know not. (Yusuf 12:40)

The above mentioned part of the Ayah represents Tauheed Ibaada
Because Prophet Yusuf told the inmates the worship is for Allah alone

After I brought you the proof of Tauheed Hakymiyyah, how can you doubt your holy book?

ALLAH (SWT) MENTIONED THE FOUR BRANCHES OF TAUHEED INSIDE OF AYATUL KURSI

Allah! La ilaha illa Huwa (none has the right to be worshipped but He),...(2:255)

The above mentioned part of the Ayah represents Tauheed Ibaada
Because it says Allah (swt) alone deserves to be worshipped

.... Neither slumber, nor sleep overtake Him.

This part of the Ayah represents Tauheed Asma Wa Sifaat
Because it is explaining to us Allah's attributes

...To Him belongs whatever is in the heavens and whatever is on earth. (2:55)

This part of the Ayah represents Tauheed Rububiyyah
Because it says Allah is the owner of the heaven and earth
He is the Lord of the heaven and the earth

...Who is he that can intercede with Him except with His Permission? [This Verse 2:255 is called Ayat-ul-Kursi.] (Al-Baqarah 2:255)

This part of the Ayah represents Tauheed Hakymiyyah
Because it says nothing happens on Judgement Day without the permission of Allah
Because Allah is the Master of the Day of Judgement

The four branches of Tauheed are in both Surah Fatiha and Ayah tul Kursi
I beg you to learn this

BEWARE OF SLIDING AND HIDING

Because Al Hakam (The Only Judge) is one of Allah's Names and Attributes,
The hypocrites realise that they cannot deny it successfully,
So out of desperation, they slide it under Tauheed ar rububiyyah
To hide it from the ummah
By doing so they are guilty of making the shaitan a Muslim
Because in Surah 15:36 the shaitan acknowledged Tauheed ar rububiyyah

Only those who hear will respond. But the dead - Allah will resurrect them; then to Him they will be returned. (Al-Hijr 15:36) Sahih International

[Iblis (Satan)] said: "O my Lord! Give me then respite till the Day they (the dead) will be resurrected." (Al-Hijr 15:36)

In the above Ayah the Shaitan declared that Allah (swt) is his Lord
Therefore, when you slide Tauheed hakiymiyyah under Tauheed ar rububiyyah
You are guilty of making the shaitan a Muslim
The two Tauheeds are separate
They don't mean the same thing
It is possible for people to believe in one but not the other
The kuffaar of Makkah believed in Tauheed ar rububiyyah
But they did not believe in Tauheed ibaada because they worshipped idols

And if you (O Muhammad SAW) ask them: "Who has created the heavens and the earth," they will certainly say: "Allah." Say: "All the praises and thanks be to Allah!" But most of them know not. (Luqman 31:25)

The people who claimed that Tauheed hakymiyyah is a bidah
Also claim that to dismantle the shariah is a minor kufr

This ideology of theirs is zandaqa (heresy)
And they went against the ijma of the ummah

We have 8 fataawa from 8 classical scholars
To prove that to dismantle the shariah is major kufr not minor kufr

1) THE FATWA OF IBN TAYMIYYAH (RA)

Shaikhul Islam Ibn Taymiyyah said: And it is known from the religion (of Islam) by necessity and by the consensus of all Muslims that whoever legalizes to follow other than the religion of Islam or a Sharia other than the Sharia of Muhammad (SAW), he is a Kaafir. And his kufr is similar to that of the one who believes in some part of the book (Quran) and reject some of it.(Majmua Al-Fataawa: Vol 28, p.524)

2) THE FATWA OF IBN KATHEER (RA)

Shaikh Ibn Katheer said: "So whoever leaves the clear Shari'ah, which was revealed to Muhammad Ibn Abdullah, the Seal of the Prophets, and takes the Hukm to other than it from the laws of Kufr which are abrogated, he has disbelieved. So what about the one who takes the Hukm to the 'Yasiq' (the law of the Tartars which mixed Shari'ah rulings with invented rulings) and puts it before it?! Whoever does that, he has disbelieved by the Ijmaa' of the Muslims."("Al-Bidaayah wa Nihaayah", Vol. 13/ 119)

3) THE FATWA OF ALLAMA AL-SHINQITI (RH)

Shaikh Allama al-Shinqiti-may Allah be merciful with him-has said: to commit shirk with Allah in judging is of the same meaning as to commit shirk in his worship, there is no difference between the two in any manner. There is no difference in any sense between he who follows a system (nizam) other than Allah's system or law other than Allah's law (sharia) and he who worships an idol or prostrates to a false god. They are the same and both are polytheists [associating others] with Allah.(Adwa' al-Bayan, 7:162)

4) THE FATWA OF AHMAD SHAAKIR (RH)

Shaikh Ahmad Shaakir said: "The matter in these fabricated laws is clear with the clearness of the sun. It is clear Kufr and there is nothing hidden about it and there is no excuse for anyone who attributes themselves to Islaam, whoever they may be, to act according to it or to submit to it or to approve of it. So each person should beware and every person is responsible for himself. So the 'Ulamaa should make the truth clear and tell what they have been ordered to tell without concealing anything."– "Umdaat At-Tafseer Mukhtasar Tafseer Ibn Katheer of Ahmad Shaakir", Vol. 4/ 173-174

5) ALAAMAH MUHAMMAD IBN IBRAAHEEM AAL-ASH-SHAYKH (RH)

Alaamah Muhammad Ibn Ibraaheem Aal-Ash-Shaykh (the first Grand Mufti of Saudi prior to Sh. Abdullah b. Baazsaid: "... The fifth, and it is the greatest and the most encompassing and the clearest opposition of the Shari'ah and stubbornness in the face of its laws and insulting to Allah and His Messenger and opposing the courts of the Shari'ah on their roots and branches and their types and their appearances and judgements and implementations the references and their applications. And these courts are now fully operational in the settlements of Islaam, people entering them one after another, their rulers judge upon them with what opposes the Sunnah and the Book with the rules of that law and they impose that on them and approve it for them. So what Kufr is there beyond this Kufr and what nullification of the Shahaadah ofMuhammadar Rasool-Allah is there beyond this nullification?! [Tah'keem Al-Qawaneen]

6) 'ABDUL-LATEEF IBN 'ABDUR-RAHMAAN (MUHAMMAD IBN 'ABDUL-WAHHAB'S GREAT-GRANDSON

When asked concerning what the Bedouins judge with, according to the customs of their fathers and grandfathers. "Do we label them with Kufr after it is made clear to them (that this is not permissible but still they continue)?" So he answered: "Whoever takes the judgement to other than the Book of Allah and the Sunnah of His Messenger after it is made clear to him (that this is not permissible), then he is a Kaafir. He (Allah), ta'ala said:'And whosoever does not judge by what Allâh has revealed, such are the Kâfirûn. ' (Ma'idah 5, Verse 44)(And He (Allah) ta'ala also said) 'Is it other than the Deen of Allah that they seek? ' (Ma'idah 5, Verse 50)
(And He ta'ala also said)'Have you seen those (hyprocrites) who claim that they believe in that which has been sent down to you, and that which was sent down before you, and they wish to go for judgement (in their disputes) to the Tâghût (false judges, etc.) while they have been ordered to reject them. ' (Nisa 4, Verse 60)

'And the Aayaat with this meaning are many."["Dur'ur As-Saneeyah fi'Al-Ajwibah An-Najdeeyah", Vol. 8/ 231 Published by "Dar Al-Iftaa' bil'Saudeeyah" 1385 H]

7) SHAIKH MUHAMMAD IBN SAALIH AL-'UTHAYMEEN

Shaikh Muhammad Ibn Saalih al-'Uthaymeen said: "The first type is when the Hukm of Allah is removed and replaced with another Taghuutee Hukm, so that the Hukm of the Shari'ah is eliminated between the people and he puts in its place another Hukm from the fabrication of the humans and they remove the laws of the Shari'ah concerning the Mu'amalah (i. e. the general actions between people) and they put in its place fabricated laws and this, without

doubt, is Istib'daal (i.e. replacement) of the Shari'ah of Allah subhaanahuu wa-ta'ala, with other than it. And this is Kufr which removes one from the Milla because this person put himself at the level of the Creator because he shara'a (legislated) for the slaves of Allah that which Allah ta'ala did not give permission for and that is Shirk in His, ta'ala's saying:
: "Or have they partners with Allâh (false gods), who have instituted for them a religion, which Allâh has not allowed?"(Ash-Shu'ara, 21) -"Fiqh Al-'Ebaadaat", #60

8) SHAIKH ABDUL-'AZEEZ IBN 'ABDULLAH IBN BAAZ

Shaikh Abdul-'Azeez Ibn 'Abdullah Ibn Baaz said: "There is no Eeman for the one who believes the laws of the people and their opinions are superior to the Hukm of Allah and His Messenger or that they are equal to it or that they resemble it or who leaves it or replaces it with fabricated laws and institutions invented by people, even if he believes that the laws of Allah are more encompassing and more just."[Wujoob Tah'keem Shari'ah Allah' (pg. 16-17)]

EVERY ERA HAS A FITNA

In the time of Prophet Adam (as) the fitan were envy, jealousy and murder
This was why Cain killed Abel

Abdullah Ibn Masʿud (RA) narrated the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "No soul is killed unlawfully, but there is a share of the sin on the first son of Adam, because he was the first one to set the precedent of killing." [Related by al-Bukhari (3335) and Muslim (1677)]

In the time of Prophet Noah (as) the fitna was idol worshipping
The first people to worship idols were the people of Noah

Ibn 'Abbas (RA) said: "Between Nooh (Noah) and Adam were ten generations, all of them were upon Sharee'ah (law) of the truth, then they differed. So Allah sent prophets as bringers of good news and as warners." Related by Ibn Jareer at-Tabaree in his tafseer (4/275) No. 4048 and al-Haakim (2/596) No. 4009 who said: "It is authentic according to the criterion of al-Bukhari." Adh-Dhahabe also agreed]

In the time of Prophet Shuaib (as) the fitna was cheating with the scales

In the time of Prophet Lut (as) the fitna was homosexuality
Nobody did that before them

And (remember) Lout (Lot), when he said to his people: "Do you commit the worst sin such as none preceding you has committed in the 'Alamin (mankind and jinns)? (Al-A'raf 7:80)

"Verily, you practise your lusts on men instead of women. Nay, but you are a people transgressing beyond bounds (by committing great sins)." (Al-A'raf 7:81)

The so-called muslim gay community try to refute this ayah by saying
They do not practice lust, they practice love.
You say to them Allah (swt) has made takfir on homosexuals in the Quran
Whether you practice love or lust
Love or lust is neither here nor there
Because Allah has made takfir on you in the Quran
The hujjah for this - 51:35-36

So We brought out from therein the believers. (Adh-Dhariyat 51:35)
But We found not there any household of the Muslims except one [i.e. Lout (Lot) and his two daughters]. (Adh-Dhariyat 51:36)

Those of you who say a gay can be a Muslim, you are heretics

In the time of Prophet Musa (as) the fitna was Black Magic

In the time of Prophet David (as) the fitna was they tampered with the sabbath
So Allah (swt) turned them into apes and swine
Allah mentions this in 5:60.

Say (O Muhammad SAW to the people of the Scripture) : "Shall I inform you of something worse than that, regarding the recompense from Allah: those (Jews) who incurred the Curse of Allah and His Wrath, those of whom (some) He transformed into monkeys and swines, those who worshipped Taghut (false deities); such are worse in rank (on the Day of Resurrection in the Hellfire), and far more astray from the Right Path (in the life of this world)." (Al-Ma'idah 5:60)

In the time of Prophet Isa (Jesus) (as) they abandoned the Torah
And followed the elders of Zion

They (Jews and Christians) took their rabbis and their monks to be their lords besides Allah (by obeying them in things which they made lawful or unlawful according to their own desires without being ordered by Allah), and (they also took as their Lord) Messiah, son of Maryam (Mary), while they (Jews and Christians) were commanded [in the Taurat (Torah) and the Injeel (Gospel)) to worship none but One Ilah (God - Allah) La ilaha illa Huwa (none has the right to be worshipped but He)[]. Praise and glory be to Him, (far above is He) from having the partners they associate (with Him)." (At-Tawbah 9:31)

They took their rabbis and priest as lords besides Allah (swt)
Jesus (as) called them hypocrites

In the time of the Prophet Muhammad (saw)
The fitna was worshipping Laat, Uzza, hubal and minat

And fight them until there is no more Fitnah (disbelief and polytheism: i.e. worshipping others besides Allah) and the religion (worship) will all be for Allah Alone [in the whole of the world[]]. But if they cease (worshipping others besides Allah), then certainly, Allah is All-Seer of what they do. (Al-Anfal 8:39)

In the time of Abu Bakr (ra) the fitna was some people refused to pay the zakah
So he made takfir on them and fought them

Abu Hurayra said, "When the Messenger of Allah (SAW), died and Abu Bakr was khalifa and those of the Arabs who were going to reject rejected, 'Umar said, 'How can we fight people when the Messenger of Allah said, "I am commanded to fight people until they say, 'There is no god but Allah.' [al-Bukhari and Muslim]

In the time of Uthman (ra) the fitna was Abdullah ibn Saba
He was the founder of the Shia movement
His shahada was fake
He took the shahada to sow the seeds of discord among the shahabah

In the time of Ali (ra) the fitna was the khawarij
They killed the Muslims and left alone the kuffaar

In the time of Ahmed ibn Hanbal (rh) the fitna was that of the Mu'tazillites
Who claimed the Quran was created

Imam Ahmad ibn Hanbal said,"Whoever says that the Qur'an is created is a kaafir; do not say salam to him, neither pray behind him nor sit with him." Masail ibn Hani Pg 154 Vol.2 fekrah 1863

In the time of Ibn Taymiyyah (rh) the fitna was the Jahmiyyah
Who deny Allah's 99 Names and Attributes
Because of that Ibn Taymiyyah introduced Tauheed Asma wa Sifaat
To refute the Jahmiyyah
Nobody said ibn Taymiyyah did bidah

In our time the fitna is the dismantling of the Shariah

And because of that, Muhammad Ibraheem said:

Muhammad Ibrahim [the shaikh of bin Baaz] said in Page 6 of his book Tahkeen Qawaneen: "Tauheed haakimiyya is the twin half of Tauheed Ibaada."

We close by saying, because Shariah is the fitna of our time
When we deny Tauheed Haakimiyyah
We are not solving the problem
We are aggravating the problem
We deny what is known in Islam by necessity
And when we slide hakymiyyah under rububiyyah
We are guilty of making shaitan a Muslim

Question 1: Who can I listen to in Arabic?

Answer 1: Listen to Dr. Muhammad Al Jazouli (May Allah hastens his release)
Some of his lectures have English subtitles as well
His aqeeda is authentic

Question 2: What is authentic Tauheed vs. non-authentic Tauheed?

Answer 2: Non authentic Tauheed is when they slide one tauheed underneath another
Like sliding Tauheed hakymiyyah under rububiyyah
And claim both Tauheeds mean the same thing
When they do this, they make the shaitan a Muslim

Another example is to say
To dismantle the shariah is minor kufr
Refer to the notes for the 8 fatawa to prove othewise

Another example is when they say if you commit major kufr,
You are not a kaafir unless you make it halal with your tongue
That is irjaa - the creed of the murji (liberal)
This condition is for minor kufr not major kufr

Another example is when they claim ignorance is an excuse
For those who worship a false deity
That is not an excuse - we have already refuted this
Allah (swt) took away this excuse in 7:172

And (remember) when your Lord brought forth from the Children of Adam, from their loins, their seed (or from Adam's loin his offspring) and made them testify as to themselves (saying) "Am I not your Lord?" They said: "Yes! We testify," lest you should say on the Day of Resurrection: "Verily, we have been unaware of this." (Al-A'raf 7:172)

Question 3: Is Tauheed uluhiyya the same as tawhheed ibadah

Answer 3: Yes, there is no difference between these two Tauheeds
Different scholars call them different names
It means Allah (swt) alone deserves to be worshipped

Question 4: Will there be another Tauheed after the 4th branch or is it the seal of Tauheed?

Answer 4: The big secret about Tauheed is Allah (swt) has 99 Names and Attributes
And each name is a Tauheed by itself
There is no need for a 5th Tauheed right now
Because we don't have any fitna as regards to Allah's names

For example, Nation Of Islam (NOI) said the white man was created
By a mad scientist called Yacub
Their ideology contradicts one of Allah's names - Al Khaaliq (The Only Creator)
How can a man create another man

MAD SCIENTIST YAKUB: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Yakub_(Nation_of_Islam)

So whenever anyone comes with anything
We will use the Names and Attributes of Allah (swt) to refute them

Question 5: Can we consider that the fitna of Ali (ra) was the fighting between Muslims?

Answer 5: There is no doubt, it was a fitna
Because when Ali (ra) fought the khawarij, he did not make takfir on them

Question 6: Is tauheed and aqeedah the same thing?

Answer 6: Aqeedah means what you believe in
You are tied to your belief and that is why it's called aqeedah
The aqeedah of the Christians is called trinity for example
The aqeedah of the Muslim is called monotheism

Question 7: Which Shariah did Nuh (AS) follow, did he follow the sharia of Adam (as) or he had a new shariah?

Answer 7: The shariah of Nuh (as) was new
Because the children of Adam (as) married each other
Eve gave birth to twins and they swapped for marriage
Cain killed his brother because he wanted to marry his own twin sister
He thought she was prettier
The first murder was committed over a woman

Question 8: Is it halal to make takfir on a nationalist/patriot?

Answer 8: It's only halal to make takfir on him if he prefers nationalism over shariah
Everybody has an element of nationalism in their heart
Therefore you cannot make takfir of everyone
But you make takfir on the nationalist who prefers it over his Muslim brother

TAWHEED HAAKIMIYYA : Confronting the Evidences

TAWHEED HAAKIMIYYA : Confronting the Evidences

Islamic Monotheism (Tawheed) is divided into 4 categories. These 4 categories appear in the Holy Qur'an on different occasions. Before providing these irrefutable evidences we will first define the meaning of each category of Tawheed.

Tawheed Rububiyyah: to believe that Allah is the only Lord & Creator & Sustainer.

Tawheed Asmaa wa-sifaat: to believe in Allah's 99 Names & Attributes AND to REFRAIN from using names & attributes that Allah (and His Messenger (SAW) did not use.

Tawheed 'Ibaada: to believe that Allah Alone deserves to be worshipped.

Tawheed Haakimiyyah: to believe that Allah Is The Only Lawgiver [implementing the complete Shariah of Allah with the correct MANHAJ (methodology)].

Any Muslim who Allah blesses with sincerity will realize that these principles of the Islamic creed (Aqeeda) is known by necessity; because Allah is the only Creator and He has 99 names & attributes, He Alone deserves to be worshipped and He Alone Is The Lawgiver.

Unfortunately most people have a Tawheed problem. They either misunderstand Tawheed, or they worship others beside Allah. The Christians violate Tawheed Asmaa wa sifaat by describing Allah with names & attributes which He did not use to describe Himself. Thus they claim that Allah beget a son in John 3:16 They claim He rested after creating the universe in Genesis 2:3 They claim Allah repented in Genesis 6:6 They claim that Jacob wrestled with Allah and beat Allah in the wrestling match in Genesis 32:24

All these are examples of Christians violating Tawheed Asmaa wa sifaat by accusing Allah of things which He did not do. This is blasphemy. They also violate Tawheed ibaada by worshipping 3 gods famously known as the TRINITY.

The noble scholar of Islam Abdur Razzaq Ash- shaaji said in page 6 of his book "Broade rAspects of the Salafi Dawa" That: "there is a movement in the ummah today called the salafi dawa; whose sole aim & objective is to destroy the sharia of Muhammad (saw) Hence the Salafis claim that Tawheed Haakimiyyah is not a principle of the deen."

These Salafis claim that to wear the trousers below the ankle is a major issue. But to dismantle the Sharia in its totality is a minor issue. Therefore the salafis may Allah guide them are hereby insinuating that when Allah turned the Jews into apes & swine during the reign of Prophet Dawood (as) He Allah was overreacting. And He Allah was too harsh with His divine punishment because what the Jews did was a minor issue.

The Qur'anicevidences to establish Tawheed Haakimiyyah are His words:

"**And Allah doesnot allow anyone to share with Him in His Rule**."
Surah Al-Kahf 18:26

"**Isn't Allah the Best of Judges?" Surah At-Tin 95:8**

When Prophet Yusuf(as) was in prison he taught the inmates Tawheed and he taught them the 4 branches of Tawheed. Thus he said in **Surah Yusuf 12:39**

"**O you two companions of the prison! Aremany different lords better or Allah the One, the Irresistible?"**

Without a doubt this ayah represents Tawheed Rububiyyah because it speaks of Allah's Lordship.

Then prophet Yusuf said in **Surah Yusuf 12:40:**

"These names and & attributes that you serve besides Him are nothing but names which you forged, you and your fathers fabricated them. Allah did not send down any authority forthese names."

This statement of Yusuf (as) represents Tawheed Asmaa wa sifaat because he rebuked the infidels for attributing to Allah names which they themselves had forged.

Yusuf (as) went on to say in **Surah Yusuf 12:40**

"**There is no lawgiver except Allah."**

Without a doubt this statement of Yusuf (as) represents Tawheed Haakimiyyah because he told the inmates that only Allah has the authority to be the Lawgiver. Then Prophet Yusuf said in the same ayah:

"**He Allah has commanded that you worship none but Him."**

This statement of Yusuf (as) stands for Tawheed Ibaada because he told the inmates that no one has the right to be worshipped except Allah. After reading the above-mentioned Qur'anic evidences concerning our creed,Tawheed we have to wonder why some people still have a Tawheed problem. The answer to this question is clear. These people are hypocrites who are pretending to be Muslims. They don't live by the Deen instead they live off the Deen.

They claim to dismantle the sharia is a minor kufr even though Ibn Kathir & IbnTaymiyyah said it is known of Islam by necessity and it is the ijmaa (agreement) of all the Muslims that if anyone dismantles the sharia such a person is a kafir. See fataawa 28/524 and Tafseer ibn kathirof Maida 5:50

The Saudi Salafis go against the ijmaa of the Ummah. Those who go against the ijmaa of the Muslims are not of us. Hence the Saudi Salafis are heretics (zanaadiqa) and major hypocrites. The noble scholar Ash-

Shaji said: “This group claims that Tawheed Haakimiyyah is not a principle of the deen.” Poor fools! They don’t realize that Allah has 99 names & attributes and one of His name is **AL-HAKAM , TheOnly JUDGE**, hence those who deny Allah’s Haakimiyyah have nullified their shahadah.

Some Salafis realize it is impossible to reject Tawheed Haakimiyya so out of desperation they slide it underneath Tawheed Rububiyyah and claim that both Tawheeds mean the same thing. We the members of ahlus sunnah waljamaa’ah say to the Saudi Salafis, by doing so you have made the shaitaan as Muslims. Because the shaitaan believes in Tawheed Rububiyyah. Thus when he was cast out of heaven he said to Allah in **Surah Hijr 15:36**

“My Lord grant me respite till the Day ofResurrection when man will be raised from the dead.”

The above-mentioned ayah is clear evidence that the shaitaan believes in Tawheed Rububiyyah because he said: MY LORD. But he does not acknowledge Tawheed Haakimiyyah because he refused to obey Allah’s command and bow down to Adam. Its possible for a person to believe in one Tawheed and reject another and this is why Allah separated the Tawheeds in the Qur’an on all occasions. Allah separated the 4 Tawheeds in Surah Fatiha thus He said:

“All praise is due to Allah Lord of the worlds.”

This ayah stands fortawheed Rububiyyah as it mentions Allah’s Lordship.

“The Beneficient the Merciful.”

This ayah stands forTawheed Asmaa wa sifaat as it mentions the two most important attributes of Allah. Only by Allah’s Mercy we will go to jannah on Judgement Day.

“Master of theDay of Judgement.”

This ayah stands for Tawheed Haakimiyyah as it states that Allah is the only Judge on the Day of Judgement.

“You alone we worshipand Thy aid we seek.”
This ayah stands for Tawheed Ibaada because it states that Allah alone deserves to beworshipped. Whenever we quote the ayah “Master of the Day of Judgement” to represent Tawheed Haakimiyyah the Saudi Salafis always say: “Allah is the Judge only in the hereafter not in the dunya. We say to them, if Allah was not the Judge in the dunya why did He turn the Jews into apes & swine during the reign of Prophet Dawood (as) for dismantling the sharia?!

The Saudi Salafis have reinterpreted Islam to cement the thrones of their kafir paymasters. They prefer to offend Allah by denying His Haakimiyyah than to offend their kafir paymasters. Their kafir paymasters are the apostate regimes who have given their allegiance to the crusaders to conquer Afghanistan & Iraq the land of Ibrahim (as) Today 1000's of Muslim women are been brutally raped by the army of the dajjaal in Iraq all because these apostate regimes helped the kuffaar to conquer Iraq.

I close by saying these Qur'anic verses are clear evidences for all those who Allah has blessed with sincerity to understand, believe and accept. ***The Holy Prophet (saw) said:***

"Whenever Allah wants good for a person He makesthem have the right understanding of the Deen."

Its obvious that those who Allah doesn't love will never understand this beautiful Deen. The Saudi Salafis are in this plight today. They went against the ijmaa of the Muslims because Allah doesn't love them so He didn't give them the correct understanding of this wonderful Deen. The first person to rebel against Allah's Haakimiyyah was their mentor Iblees. He Iblees is also their ideologue. Today they are seeking to revive the manhaj of Iblees by claiming Tawheed Haakimiyyah is not an aspect of the Deen.

The Three Principles

The Three Principles

Bismillah…
Which scholar wrote the book Al Usool At Thalatha?
It was written by Muhammad Ibn Abdul Wahhab (rh)
And these 3 principles came from the 3 questions you will be asked in the grave
The life of the barzakh

1. WHO IS YOUR LORD?
2. WHO IS YOUR PROPHET?
3. WHAT IS YOUR RELIGION?

Many scholars did a sharh of these 3 principles
The importance of these 3 principles cannot be over emphasized

FIRST QUESTION: WHO IS YOUR LORD?

The answer is, my Lord is Allah (swt)
If you are asked why do you believe in Allah?
Why do you believe there is a God?
Why aren't there any atheists or agnostics among Muslims?
And why Muslims are very fervent in their love for Allah and they don't allow mocking God?
Why is it that Christians and others allow blasphemy and not Muslims?

They will ask you what if there is no God?
How are you so sure that there is a God?
Whenever you are asked these questions by an agnostic or an atheist you need to debate them

A DEBATE WITH AN ATHEIST

1. THE SUN
The sun is the very first argument you should use to debate them
This is because Allah (swt) Himself spoke about the sun in 41:37

And from among His Signs are the night and the day, and the sun and the moon. Prostrate not to the sun nor to the moon, but prostrate to Allah Who created them, if you (really) worship Him. (Fussilat 41:37)

Say to the atheist if the sun should be too close to us we would all die of heat stroke
And there will be no vegetation
And if the sun should be far away from us we would all freeze
But the sun is accurately positioned in order to sustain life on the earth

2. THE ALTERNATION OF NIGHT AND DAY

Verily! In the creation of the heavens and the earth, and in the alternation of night and day, there are indeed signs for men of understanding. (Aali Imran 3:190)

Those who remember Allah (always, and in prayers) standing, sitting, and lying down on their sides, and think deeply about the creation of the heavens and the earth, (saying) : "Our Lord! You have not created (all) this without purpose, glory to You! (Exalted be You above all that they associate with You as partners). Give us salvation from the torment of the Fire. (Aali Imran 3:191)

If the world had come about by accident we would have 10 years of night alone
Or 15 years of daylight alone but they are alternated
And bad weather makes people frustrated
And bad weather causes people to commit suicide

So the alternation in a systemic order proves that there is a God
If it came about by accident it will continue to be by accident
But we see no discrepancy in Allah's creation

Who has created the seven heavens one above another, you can see no fault in the creations of the Most Beneficent. Then look again: "Can you see any rifts?" (Al-Mulk 67:3)
Then look again and yet again, your sight will return to you in a state of humiliation and worn out. (Al-Mulk 67:4)

3. YOUR ANATOMY
How do you explain the white blood cells in the body
That are responsible for fighting infections in your body
This can only be explained by the intelligent design of Allah

You only catch measles, chicken pox etc only once
This is because you can't trick the white blood cells twice
Allah said:

Verily, We created man of the best stature (mould), (At-Tin 95:4)

Have you ever been in a museum and there is a masterpiece hanging on the wall and guarded?
Allah said mankind is His masterpiece
Can you look at your face and think of a better place your nose or mouth could be
Or your hands and feet
This is because Allah (swt) gave us the best template

4. THE BIG BANG

Have not those who disbelieve known that the heavens and the earth were joined together as one united piece, then We parted them? And We have made from water every living thing. Will they not then believe? (Al-Anbiya 21:30)

The scientist did not tell us anything new because we already read about it in the Quran
Allah described it as coming from Him
He gave us 2 scientific theories in one ayah
The big bang and the creation of living things from water

So if we believe in the big bang as well like Allah said, why do we criticize the kuffaar for it?
We do so because we believe that the big bang was created by Allah
The kuffaar are saying that the big bang came by accident
This is why we are at loggerheads

The kuffaar claim matter cannot be created nor destroyed
The Muslims explained it
We say to them matter cannot be created nor destroyed by man
Because Allah is the Only Creator
So whenever the scientist come with a theory don't dismiss it
Try to understand it then explain it for them according to the Quran

We don't agree with the Christians as to who Jesus (as) is and how he came about
And their concept of Allah and the prophets is totally wrong
They believe prophets can commit incest or adultery
So we don't agree with the kuffaar with regards to anything
You need to give their terms the Islamic explanation

5. WE ALL HAVE A DIFFERENT FINGER PRINT

6. WE ALL HAVE A DIFFERENT DNA
How do you explain we all have a different DNA?

This is used to nail people down in crimes
Every man is unique in their own way
Can't you see we came about by intelligent design?

7. WE ALL HAVE A DIFFERENT IRIS IN THE EYE
People used to borrow passports to travel to the west and the white man couldn't tell
But now they can detect the difference from scanning your eyes and looking at the iris
So how can you say we came about by accident?
What do you mean there is no God?

8. EVERY ZEBRA HAS A DIFFERENT STRIPE
Can't you see this creation?
No 2 zebras have the same stripe
Their designs are different

9. THE HOLY QURAN
How do you explain a book revealed in the 7th century coinciding with all modern day discoveries?
Allah said We sent down the iron - It came from the heavens

And We brought forth iron wherein is mighty power (in matters of war), as well as many benefits for mankind, that Allah may test who it is that will help Him (His religion), and His Messengers in the unseen. Verily, Allah is All-Strong, All-Mighty. (Al-Hadid 57:25)

And We sent down iron, wherein is great military might and benefits for the people, and so that Allah may make evident those who support Him and His messengers unseen. Indeed, Allah is Powerful and Exalted in Might. (Al-Hadid 57:25) Sahih International

How do you explain the embryology in the Quran?

And indeed We created man (Adam) out of an extract of clay (water and earth). (Al-Mu'minun 23:12)
Thereafter We made him (the offspring of Adam) as a Nutfah (mixed drops of the male and female sexual discharge) (and lodged it) in a safe lodging (womb of the woman). (Al-Mu'minun 23:13)
Then We made the Nutfah into a clot (a piece of thick coagulated blood), then We made the clot into a little lump of flesh, then We made out of that little lump of flesh bones, then We clothed the bones with flesh, and then We brought it forth as another creation. So blessed be Allah, the Best of creators. (Al-Mu'minun 23:14)

How do you explain Allah referring to the sun as a lamp?

The sun gives light and the moon reflects it
That is why moon is called a reflector and the sun light

Blessed be He Who has placed in the heaven big stars, and has placed therein a great lamp (sun), and a moon giving light. (Al-Furqan 25:61)

How do you explain the predictions of the holy Quran?

Alif Lam Mim. [These letters are one of the miracles of the Qur'an, and none but Allah (Alone) knows their meanings]. (Ar-Rum 30:1)
The Romans have been defeated. (Ar-Rum 30:2)
In the nearer land (Syria, Iraq, Jordan, and Palestine), and they, after their defeat, will be victorious. (Ar-Rum 30:3)
Within three to nine years. The decision of the matter, before and after (these events) is only with Allah, (before the defeat of Romans by the Persians, and after, i.e. the defeat of the Persians by the Romans). And on that Day, the believers (i.e. Muslims) will rejoice (at the victory given by Allah to the Romans against the Persians), (Ar-Rum 30:4)

The battle took place in Jordan between the Persians who worship fire
And the Romans who worshipped God
The Muslims were devastated by the loss of the Romans
So Allah revealed this verse in surah Rum
The lowest land is Jordan

Narrated Abu Sa'eed: "On the Day of (the battle of) Badr, the Romans had a victory over the Persians. So the believers were pleased with that, then the following was revealed: Alif Lam Mim. The Romans have been defeated..." up to His saying: '...the believers will rejoice. (30:1-4)" He said: "So the believers were happy with the victory of the Romans over the Persians. (Jami At Tirmdhi: (1/43) Hadith 2935)

This was a prediction in the Quran
And the kuffaar of Makkah were teasing the Muslims
But like Allah predicted the Romans made a comeback and defeated the Persians on the day of the battle of Badr
So the Muslims had double reasons to rejoice

How do you explain the discovery of pharaoh's body?
This point was why Maurice Bucauille
He a scientist that embraced Islam

And We took the Children of Israel across the sea, and Fir'aun (Pharaoh) with his hosts followed them in oppression and enmity, till when drowning overtook him, he said: "I believe that La ilaha illa (Huwa) : (none has the right to be worshipped but) He," in Whom the Children of Israel believe, and I am one of the Muslims (those who submit to Allah's Will)." (Yunus 10:90)
Now (you believe) while you refused to believe before and you were one of the Mufsidun (evil-doers, corrupts, etc.). (Yunus 10:91)
So this day We shall deliver your (dead) body (out from the sea) that you may be a sign to those who come after you! And verily, many among mankind are heedless of Our Ayat (proofs, evidences, verses, lessons, signs , revelations, etc.). (Yunus 10:92)

Allah made his body a sign for mankind
It came from the sea where he was perished

How can a kaafir read this Quranic prediction about the body of the pharaoh
Being preserved and yet he rejects faith
The fish did not eat his body and it remained intact for centuries
Fishes eat anything but not his body

I can't believe the kufr of these kuffaar
However this French scientist embraced Islam after seeing this prediction
Though the French are the armpit of humanity
How can you live to witness this prediction and you go to bed and die as a kaafir?

So we have brought forth many evidences to convince people that there is a God
That there is a Being that created us and everything around us

9. THE FOUR SEASONS OF THE YEAR
If no one was governing the universe there would not have been such an organised alternation of the 4 seasons yearly

SECOND QUESTION: WHO IS YOUR PROPHET?

The answer is Muhammad (saw)
People will ask you why you believe in this man and kill for him
What if he is a false prophet like the others who claimed prophethood?
Why is it that you Muslims can kill for him and not care about the consequences?
Allah said:

The Prophet is closer to the believers than their ownselves, and his wives are their (believers') mothers (as regards respect and marriage). And blood relations among each other have closer personal ties in the Decree of Allah (regarding inheritance) than (the brotherhood of) the believers and the Muhajirun (emigrants from Makkah, etc.), except that you do kindness to those brothers (when the Prophet SAW joined them in brotherhood ties). This has been written in the (Allah's Book of Divine) Decrees (AlLauh AlMahfuz)." (Al-Ahzab 33:6)

Narrated By 'Abdullah bin Hisham: We were with the Prophet and he was holding the hand of 'Umar bin Al-Khattab. 'Umar said to Him, "O Allah's Apostle! You are dearer to me than everything except my own self." The Prophet said, "No, by Him in Whose Hand my soul is, (you will not have complete faith) till I am dearer to you than your own self." Then 'Umar said to him, "However, now, by Allah, you are dearer to me than my own self." The Prophet said, "Now, O 'Umar, (now you are a believer)." [Sahih Bukhari, Vol 8, Book 78, Hadith #628]

It was narrated that Anas said: The Prophet (SAW) said: "No one of you truly believes until I am dearer to him than his father, his son, his own self and all the people." [Narrated by al-Bukhari (15) and Muslim (44)]

Whosoever dies rejecting faith in Muhammad (saw) after hearing about him will abide in hellfire forever

It is narrated on the authority of Abu Huraira that the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "By Him in Whose hand is the life of Muhammad, any Christian or Jew who heard about me and died whilst regecting me, such a person is in the hell fire to abide there forever." [Sahih Muslim (1/134) No. 153 and Musnad Ahmad (2/350) No. 8594]

Verily, those who disbelieve (in the religion of Islam, the Qur'an and Prophet Muhammad (Peace be upon him)) from among the people of the Scripture (Jews and Christians) and Al-Mushrikun will abide in the Fire of Hell. They are the worst of creatures. (Al-Baiyinah 98:6)

He is going to say to you 'why do you love the Prophet (saw) so much?'
Why would you kill to protect his name?
A person can be killed for one tweet
There is no other country except Muslim countries that do this
They will ask you 'how do you know he is a real Prophet?'
You say to them, A fake Prophet cannot bring a book that coincides with modern times
Secondly, a fake Prophet doesn't make predictions or is blessed with miracles

THE MANY MIRACLES OF MUHAMMAD (SAW)

1. THE HOLY QURAN
Even though the book was revealed in the 7th century,
It has no scientific or grammatical errors
And the Prophet whom it was revealed to was unlettered
The Quran coincides with modern day scientific discoveries

He has created the heavens without any pillars, that you see and has set on the earth firm mountains, lest it should shake with you. And He has scattered therein moving (living) creatures of all kinds. And We send down water (rain) from the sky, and We cause (plants) of every goodly kind to grow therein. (Luqman 31:10)

Have We not made the earth as a bed, (An-Naba 78:6)
And the mountains as pegs? (An-Naba 78:7)

The ayah regarding the mountain as pegs was brought above

The verses about the two seas:
He has let loosed the two seas (the salt water and the sweet) meeting together. (Ar-Rahman 55:19)
Between them is a barrier which none of them can transgress. (Ar-Rahman 55:20)
Then which of the Blessings of your Lord will you both (jinns and men) deny? (Ar-Rahman 55:21)

Another scientific fact is the verses about the front lobe of the brain used to lie

Nay! If he (Abû Jahl) ceases not, We will catch him by the forelock, (Al-'Alaq 96:15)
A lying, sinful forelock! (Al-'Alaq 96:16)

This is something that the kuffaar discovered only yesterday

2. THE SPLITTING OF THE MOON

The Hour has drawn near, and the moon has been cleft asunder (the people of Makkah requested Prophet Muhammad SAW to show them a miracle, so he showed them the splitting of the moon). (Al-Qamar 54:1)
And if they see a sign, they turn away, and say: "This is continuous magic." (Al-Qamar 54:2)

3. THE MULTIPLICATION OF FOOD

When Jabir's (ra) father died he was trying to figure out how he would pay his debt

Narrated Jabir: My father had died in debt. So I came to the Prophet and said, "My father (died) leaving unpaid debts, and I have nothing except the yield of his date palms; and their yield for many years will not cover his debts. So please come with me, so that the creditors may not misbehave with me." The Prophet went round one of the heaps of dates and invoked (Allah), and then did the same with another heap and sat on it and said, "Measure (for them)." He paid them their rights and what remained was as much as had been paid to them. (Bukhari Volume 4, Book 56, Number 780)

4. THE MULTIPLICATION OF WATER

Narrated `Abdullah: We used to consider miracles as Allah's Blessings, but you people consider them to be a warning. Once we were with Allah's Apostle on a journey, and we ran short of water. He said, "Bring the water remaining with you." The people brought a utensil containing a little water. He placed his hand in it and said, "Come to the blessed water, and the Blessing is from Allah." I saw the water flowing from among the fingers of Allah's Apostle , and no doubt, we heard the meal glorifying Allah, when it was being eaten (by him). BUKHARI Volume 4, Book 56, Number 779:

5. SUPPLICATION FOR RAIN

Narrated Anas: A man came to the Prophet on a Friday while he (the Prophet) was delivering a sermon at Medina, and said, "There is lack of rain, so please invoke your Lord to bless us with the rain." The Prophet looked at the sky when no cloud could be detected. Then he invoked Allah for rain. Clouds started gathering together and it rained till the Medina valleys started flowing with water. It continued raining till the next Friday. Then that man (or some other man) stood up while the Prophet was delivering the Friday sermon, and said, "We are drowned; Please invoke your Lord to withhold it (rain) from us" The Prophet smiled and said twice or thrice, "O Allah! Please let it rain round about us and not upon us." The clouds started dispersing over Medina to the right and to the left, and it rained round about Medina and not upon Medina. Allah showed them (the people) the miracle of His Prophet and His response to his invocation. Bukhari Vol 8, Book 73, No 115

6. THE LIGHT OF THE TWO COMPANIONS

Two of the companions of the Prophet departed from him on a dark night and were led by two lights like lamps (going in front of them from Allah as a miracle) lighting the way in front of them, and when they parted, each of them was accompanied by one of these lights till he reached their (respective) houses. Bukhari, Vol 1, Book 8, No 454

7. THE CRYING OF THE STEM FROM THE DATE PALM TREE

The Prophet used to deliver his sermons while standing beside a trunk of a date palm. When he had the pulpit made, he used it instead. The trunk started crying and the Prophet went to it, rubbing his hand over it (to stop its crying). Bukhari Vol 4, Book 56, No 783

8. HIS MEALS USED TO GLORIFY ALLAH

There is no doubt; we heard the meal glorifying Allah, when it was being eaten (by him). [Bukhari Volume 4, Book 56, Number 783]

9. THE EXPULSION OF A LIAR'S BODY BY THE EARTH

There was a Christian who embraced Islam and read Surat-al-Baqara and Al-Imran, and he used to write (the revelations) for the Prophet. Later on he returned to Christianity again and he used to say: "Muhammad knows nothing but what I have written for him." Then Allah caused him to die, and the people buried him, but in the morning they saw that the earth had thrown his body out. They said, "This is the act of Muhammad and his companions. They dug the grave of our companion and took his body out of it because he had run away from them." They again dug the grave deeply for him, but in the morning they again saw that the earth had thrown his body out. They said, "This is an act of Muhammad and his companions. They dug the grave of our companion and threw his body outside it, for he had run away from them." They dug the grave for him as deep as they could, but in the morning they again saw that the earth had thrown his body out. So they believed that what had befallen him was not done by human beings and had to leave him thrown (on the ground). Vol 4, Book 56, No 814: Bukhari

10. THE SPEECH OF THE WOLF

Narrated Unais bin 'Amr: Ahban bin Aus said, "I was amongst my sheep. Suddenly a wolf caught a sheep and I shouted at it. The wolf sat on its tail and addressed me, saying, 'Who will look after it (i.e. the sheep) when you will be busy and not able to look after it? Do you forbid me the provision which Allah has provided me?' "Ahban added, "I clapped my hands and said, 'By Allah, I have never seen anything more curious and wonderful than this!' On that the wolf said, 'There is something (more curious) and wonderful than this; that is, Allah's Apostle in those palm trees, inviting people to Allah (i.e. Islam).' "Unais bin 'Amr further said, "Then Ahban went to Allah's Apostle and informed him what happened and embraced Islam.)" palm trees or other trees and share the fruits with me." Bukhari:: Vol 3, Book 39, No 517

11. THE PROPHET'S NIGHT JOURNEY TO JERUSALEM (AL ISRAA WAL MI'RAAJ)

Israa means the night's journey to Jerusalem
And Mi'raaj means the Ascension to the Heavens

Glorified (and Exalted) be He (Allāh) [above all that (evil) they associate with Him] [Tafsir Qurtubī, Vol. 10, Page 204] Who took His slave (Muhammad SAW) for a journey by night from Al-Masjid-al-Harām (at Makkah) to the farthest mosque (in Jerusalem), the neighbourhood whereof We have blessed, in order that We might show him (Muhammad SAW) of Our Ayāt (proofs, evidences, lessons, signs, etc.). Verily, He is the All-Hearer, the All-Seer[]. (Al-Isra 17:1)

12. THE SPLITTING OF THE PROPHET'S (SAW) CHEST

Have We not caused thy bosom to dilate, (1) And eased thee of the burden (2) Which weighed down thy back; (3) And exalted thy fame? (4) (Surah 94:1-3)

13. THE CAMEL OF JABIR (RA)

Narrated Jabir: While I was riding a (slow) and tired camel, the Prophet passed by and beat it and prayed for Allah's Blessings for it. The camel became so fast as it had never been before. The Prophet then said, "Sell it to me for one Uqiyya (of gold)." I said, "No." He again said, "Sell it to me for one Uqiyya (of gold)." I sold it and stipulated that I should ride it to my house. When we reached (Medina) I took that camel to the Prophet and he gave me its price. I returned home but he sent for me (and when I went to him) he said, "I will not take your camel. Take your camel as a gift for you." (Various narrations are mentioned here with slight variations in expressions relating the condition that Jabir had the right to ride the sold camel up to Medina). Bukhari, Vol 3, Book 50, No 879

This camel lived for many years; over 24 years

14. THE VOMITING OF THE TWO WOMEN

Ubaid, the freed slave of the Prophet (SAW), reported "Two women were once fasting during the lifetime of Allah's Messenger and they almost died of thirst. This was mentioned to the Prophet (SAW) but he turned away from (allowing) them (to break the fast). Then they were mentioned to him again, so he called for them and ordered them to vomit, i.e. throw up, what was in their stomachs. So they both vomited and filled up a bowl with puss, blood and pieces of flesh. Then the Prophet (SAW) said: 'These two fasted by refraining from what Allah made lawful for them. but they broke their fast by doing what Allah made unlawful for them. One of them sat with the other and they began to eat from the flesh of people.'" [Musnad Ahmad (5/431) No. 23703]

15. CURING THE EYE OF ALI (RA)

Narrated Sahl bin Sad: That he heard the Prophet on the day (of the battle) of Khaibar saying, "I will give the flag to a person at whose hands Allah will grant victory." So, the companions of the Prophet got up, wishing eagerly to see to whom the flag will be given, and everyone of them wished to be given the flag. But the Prophet asked for 'Ali. Someone informed him that he was suffering from eye-trouble. So, he ordered them to bring 'Ali in front of him. Then the Prophet spat in his eyes and his eyes were cured immediately as if he had never any eye-trouble. 'Ali said, "We will fight with them (i.e. infidels) till they become like us (i.e. Muslims)." The Prophet said, "Be patient, till you face them and invite them to Islam and inform them of what Allah has enjoined upon them. By Allah! If a single person embraces Islam at your hands (i.e. through you), that will be better for you than the red camels." Bukhari Volume 4, Book 52, Number 192

16. CURING THE SNAKE BITE OF ABU BAKR (RA) IN THE CAVE

17. HADITH OF UTHMAN BIN HANEEF (RA)

Uthman ibn Haneef (RA) narrated: "A man who was blind came to the Prophet and requested him to pray to Allah that He may cure me of my blindness. He said, 'If you wish, but if you be patient, that is better for you.' He said that the Prophet (SAW) may pray for him. So, the Prophet (SAW) commanded him to make ablution and make it very well and pray in these words, 'O Allah, I ask you and plead to you through your Prophet Muhammad, Prophet of mercy, I plead by your virtue O my Lord, for my need, this one that it be granted to me. O Allah, accept his intercession for me.'" [Tirmidhi 3589, Ibn Majah 1385, Ahmed 17240]

18. RETURNING THE EYE OF QATADA (RA)

....quoting Abd al-Aziz b. Sulaiman b. al-Ghasil, from Asim b. Umar b. Qatada, from his father, from his grandfather Qatada b. al-Numan, that his eye was wounded at Badr and that its pupil came down on his cheekbone. They were about to slice it off, but asked the Messenger of God (SAAS) who said they should not do this. He then said a prayer for him, covering his cheek with his palm. And later you could not tell which of his eyes had been struck!" Ibn Kathirs The Life of the Prophet Muhammad, Al-sira Al-Nabawiyya, Vol 2, reported by Al-Bayhaqi stated, in the Dalail (The Signs), "Abu Sad al-Malini informed us quoting Abu Ahmed b. Adi, quoting Abu Yala, quoting Yahya al-Himmant

19. STONES OF MAKKAH GAVE HIM SALAAM

The Prophet sal Allahu alayhi wa sallam said, "I know a stone in Makkah that used to salute (give salaams) me before I received the revelation, I still know it now." (Muslim)

THE PREDICTIONS OF MUHAMMAD (SAW)

How can a false Prophet have accurate predictions?

1. Ammar ibn Yaaser will be killed by the rebellious group

Umm Salamah (RA) narrated that the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said, "The transgressing party will kill 'Ammar" [Sahih Muslim (4/2236) No. 2916]

Narrated Ibn Abbas (ra). The Holy Prophet (saw) said: "May Allah be Merciful to 'Ammar. He will be killed by a rebellious, aggressive group. He will be inviting them (i.e. his murderers, the rebellious group) to Paradise and they will invite him to Hell-fire." 'Ammar said, "I seek refuge with Allah from affliction." Sahih al-Bukhari, Volume 1, Book 8, Number 438

Ammar was killed by the army of Muawiyyah (ra) (bughaat - the rebellious group)

2. Zainab bint Jahsh (ra) would be the first of the wives of the Prophet (saw) to die.

Narrated 'Aisha: Some of the wives of the Prophet (SAW) asked him, "Who amongst us will be the first to follow you (i.e. die after you)?" He said, "Whoever has the longest hand." So they started measuring their hands with a stick and Sauda's hand turned out to be the longest. (When Zainab bint Jahsh died first of all in the caliphate of 'Umar), we came to know that the long hand was a symbol of practicing charity, so she was the first to follow the Prophet (SAW) and she used to love to practice charity. (Sauda died later in the caliphate of Muawiya).

Longest hand means kindest or most charitable wife

3. Hassan (ra) will bring peace between two groups

Narrated Abu Bakra: I heard the Prophet talking at the pulpit while al-Hasan was sitting beside him, and he (i.e. the Prophet) was once looking at the people and at another time Al-Hasan, and saying, "This son of mine is a Saiyid (i.e. chief) and perhaps Allah will bring about an agreement between two sects of the Muslims through him." [Sahih Bukhari (5/26) No. 3746]

This prediction came to pass when Hassan stepped down

And gave the Caliphate to Muawiyyah.
This brought peace in the ummah
And Muawiyyah was able to conquer the whole of North Africa
And the Prophet (saw) praised what Hassan (ra) did

4. The Prophet used his sword and drew signs in the sand, showing the sahabah where the leaders of Quraysh will die

Thereafter, the Prophet (SAW) traversed the plain and pointed out the spots to his companions where the enemy chiefs were to fall dead. As it was found later on, his predictions proved entirely correct for not a single Quraish chief was found slain at a place different from that indicated by the Prophet of Allah (SAW). When the two contending forces met, the Prophet (SAW) said: "O Allah, here come the Quraish in their vanity and pride: they contend with Thee calling Thy Prophet a liar." This was the night of Friday, the seventeenth of Ramadan. At the first manifestation of the morning, the entire force of the Quraish streamed out into the valley and distributed themselves in the battlefield while the Muslims positioned before them in the foreground. (Zad al-Ma'ad, Vol. pp. 343-344)

5. A woman will give birth to her mistress

The Prophet (SAW) said, "That the slave-girl will give birth to her mistress, and that you will see barefooted, naked destitute shepherds competing in constructing lofty buildings." It was related by Muslim.

6. The Arabs will compete in constructing lofty buildings
Today, the tallest building is in Dubai
And Saudi Arabia is planning to build a higher one

The Prophet (SAW) said, "That the slave-girl will give birth to her mistress, and that you will see barefooted, naked destitute shepherds competing in constructing lofty buildings." It was related by Muslim.

7. The battle of the ditch will be the last campaign against the Muslims by Quraysh

The Battle of the Trench was the last attempt of the Quraysh to destroy Islam and the Muslims. Following their withdrawal in defeat and humiliation, God's Messenger declared: From this moment we will march upon them; they will no longer be able to raid us. [Bukhari, "Maghazi," 29; I. Hanbal, 4.262]

8. He (saw) will die before Fatimah (ra) and that she will be the first to join him

Umm Salamah reported that Allah's Messenger (SAW) called Fatimah (RA) in the year of the conquest and confided something to her. She wept. Then he conversed with her and she laughed. When Allah's Messenger (RA) died, she asked her about her weeping and her laughing, she said, "Allah's Messenger informed me that he would die, so I wept. Then, he told me that I was the chief of the women of paradise, with the exception of Maryam, daughter of Imran, so I laughed. (Tirmidhi 3919)

9. The Muslims will have a navy

Umm Haram added, "I said, 'O Messenger of Allah! Pray to Allah to make me one of them.'" So the Messenger of Allah ((Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)) prayed to Allah for her and then laid his head down (and slept). Then he woke up smiling (again). (Umm Haram added): I said, "What is making you smile, O Messenger of Allah?" He said, "Some people of my Ummah were shown to me (in my dream) campaigning for the sake of Allah." He said the same as he had said before. I said, "O Messenger of Allah! Pray to Allah to make me one of them." He said: "You will be among the first ones." Then Umm Haram sailed across the sea during the time of Mu'awiyah ibn Abi Sufyan, and she fell down from her riding animal after coming ashore, and died. [Al-Bukhari (2877) and Muslim (1912)]

If you think women can't go to Jihad, you know nothing about Islam
A woman can go for jihad if she gets the permission of the Amir

Umm Haram asked, "What is making you smile, O Messenger of Allah?" He said: "Some people of my Ummah were shown to me (in my dream) campaigning for the sake of Allah, sailing in the middle of the sea like kings on thrones."Umm Haram added, "I said, 'O Messenger of Allah! Pray to Allah to make me one of them.'" So the Messenger of Allah ((Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)) prayed to Allah for her and then laid his head down (and slept). Then he woke up smiling (again). (Umm Haram added): I said, "What is making you smile, O Messenger of Allah?" He said, "Some people of my Ummah were shown to me (in my dream) campaigning for the sake of Allah." He said the same as he had said before. I said, "O Messenger of Allah! Pray to Allah to make me one of them." He said: "You will be among the first ones." Then Umm Haram sailed across the sea during the time of Mu'awiyah ibn Abi Sufyan, and she fell down from her riding animal after coming ashore, and died. [Al-Bukhari (2877) and Muslim (1912)]

10. The rightly guided Caliphs will rule for 30 years after him (saw)

Safinah (RA) reported that Allah's Messenger ((Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)) said, "The Khilafah (Caliphate) will last among my ummah for thirty years. Then there will be kingdom after that." [Sunan Tirmidhi (4/503) No. 2226 and Musnad Ahmad (5/221) No. 21978]

11. Umar (ra) and Uthman (ra) will die as shaheed

[Anas ibn Malik narrates: The Prophet (sas) was on Mound Uhud with Abu Bakr, Umar and Uthman when the mountain trembled. He (sas) said: "Stay still, Uhud for upon you are a Prophet, a siddique and two martyrs." As-Siddique, which was a title given to Abu Bakr bys the Prophet (sas) means the greatest in belief or the quickest to believe. BUKHARI

Anas ibn Maalik, narrated that Allah's Messenger (SAW) climbed the (mountain) Uhud, Abu Bakr (RA), Umar and Uthman (RA) were with him. The mountain shook while they were on top of it. So, the Prophet (SAW) said, "Steady, Uhud, For, on you are a Prophet, a Siddiq (truthful), and two shahids." (shahids is martyrs). [Bukhari 3686, Tirmidhi 3717, Ahmed 12107, Abu Dawud 4651]

12. 50 Women for every man
This is because of the many killings

Women will increase in number and men will decrease in number so much so that fifty women will be looked after by one man. [Sahih al-Bukhari Book 3, Hadith 23]

I have 65 predictions, but I will not mention them.

THIRD QUESTION:: WHAT IS YOUR RELIGION?

How do you know that Islam is the truth?
We say to the kaafir, the only religion acceptable to Allah (swt) is Islam

Truly, the religion with Allāh is Islām. Those who were given the Scripture (Jews and Christians) did not differ except, out of mutual jealousy, after knowledge had come to them. And whoever disbelieves in the Ayāt (proofs, evidences, verses, signs, revelations, etc.) of Allāh, then surely, Allāh is Swift in calling to account. (Aali Imran 3:19)

The truth is not relative...

And whoever seeks a religion other than Islām, it will never be accepted of him, and in the Hereafter he will be one of the losers. (Aali Imran 3:85)

Allah refers to those who reject Islam as the worst of created creatures

Verily, those who disbelieve (in the religion of Islām, the Qur'ān and Prophet Muhammad (Peace be upon him)) from among the people of the Scripture (Jews and Christians) and Al-Mushrikûn will abide in the Fire of Hell. They are the worst of creatures. (Al-Baiyinah 98:6)

Islam is the truth because it is impossible to refute it
It coincides with our natural instincts

So set you (O Muhammad SAW) your face towards the religion of pure Islāmic Monotheism Hanifa (worship none but Allāh Alone) Allāh's Fitrah (i.e. Allāh's Islāmic Monotheism), with which He has created mankind. No change let there be in Khalqillāh (i.e. the Religion of Allāh Islāmic Monotheism), that is the straight religion, but most of men know not. [Tafsir At-Tabarī, Vol 21, Page 41] (Ar-Rum 30:30)

It is the fastest growing religion today as Allah predicts in 61:8-9

They intend to put out the Light of Allāh (i.e. the religion of Islām, this Qur'ān, and Prophet Muhammad SAW) with their mouths. But Allāh will complete His Light even though the disbelievers hate (it). (As-Saff 61:8)
He it is Who has sent His Messenger (Muhammad SAW) with guidance and the religion of truth (Islāmic Monotheism) to make it victorious over all (other) religions even though the Mushrikûn (polytheists, pagans, idolaters, and disbelievers in the Oneness of Allāh and in His Messenger Muhammed SAW) hate (it). (As-Saff 61:9)

The kuffaar have a luxurious country that gives you dunya,
Yet teenagers turn their back on their filth and go to the Islamic State
The infidels are puzzled by this

So let the Muslims leave if you don't like them
In the time of the Rasool, they did the same thing.
They hated the Muslims but they didn't want them to leave
History repeats itself
The kuffaar don't want you to migrate because if only kuffaar live in Europe and America,
They will have a disaster like Pompeii in Italy
So they want you to live among them to save them from natural disasters
You are the shield, shielding them from natural disaster

Question 1: Salamun Alaika sheikh. How can we explain natural disasters that happen in Muslim lands?

Answer 1: This is the best Hadith to explain natural disasters

"Anas (RA) says, "I went into the presence of Aishah (RA) whilst someone else was seated with her. The person asked, 'O Mother of the believers, relate to us regarding earthquakes (as to their cause)' She turned her face away. I (Anas) asked her, 'Relate to us regarding earthquakes, O Mother of the believers!' She said, "O Anas, if I were to inform you thereof, you will live a sorrowful life and you will die in this state of grief and you will be raised on the Day of Judgement whilst this fear is in your heart." I said, "O Mother, relate to me." She then said, "When a woman removes her clothes in a house other than her husbands (an indication towards adultery), she tears the veil between her and Allah. When she applies perfume to please a male other than her husband, this will be a source of fire and a blemish for her. When the people then begin to commit adultery, consume alcohol and use musical instruments, Allah becomes enraged above the heavens and orders the Earth to shake them. If they repent and refrain, then it is good for them, otherwise Allah will cause it to fall upon them." I asked, "Is this their punishment?" She said, "It is rather a mercy, means of blessings and admonishment for the believers, and a punishment, display of anger and torment for the unbelievers." [Mustadrak al-Haakim (4/561) No. 8575 and Kitab Al-Fitan (2/619) No. 1729]

It was narrated that 'Abdullah bin 'Umar said: "The Messenger of Allah (SAW) turned to us and said: 'O Muhajirin, there are five things with which you will be tested, and I seek refuge with Allah lest you live to see them: Immorality never appears among a people to such an extent that they commit it openly, but plagues and diseases that were never known among the predecessors will spread among them. They do not cheat in weights and measures but they will be stricken with famine, severe calamity and the oppression of their rulers. They do not withhold the Zakah of the wealth, but rain will be withheld from the sky, and were it not for the animals, no rain would fall on them. They do not break the covenant with Allah and His Messenger, but Allah will enable their enemies to overpower them and take some of what is in their hands. Unless their leaders rule according to the Book of Allah and seek all good from that which Allah has revealed, Allah will cause them to fight one another. [Sunan Ibn Majah (Arabic/English), Vol. 5, pg. 222-223, Hadith #4019]

Question 2: Is there hijra for the one who leaves his family and wives with no provisions?

Answer 2: The person who makes hijra without leaving his wife with provisions, perhaps he did wrong because of the ayah 4:34

Men are the protectors and maintainers of women, because Allāh has made one of them to excel the other, and because they spend (to support them) from their means. Therefore the righteous women are devoutly obedient (to Allāh and to their husbands), and guard in the

husband's absence what Allāh orders them to guard (e.g. their chastity, their husband's property, etc.). As to those women on whose part you see illconduct, admonish them (first), (next), refuse to share their beds, (and last) beat them (lightly, if it is useful), but if they return to obedience, seek not against them means (of annoyance). Surely, Allāh is Ever Most High, Most Great. (An-Nisa 4:34)

He has abandoned his family and that is not a proper hijra

Question 3: Is the debt in our time fard to pay back even if one only has enough means for hijra?

Answer 3: The only debt you pay back is that which you owe to your Muslim brothers and sisters.
Also to a kaafir who is a sympathiser to the deen
He doesn't fight/hate Islam and muslims

Abu Huraira narrated the Prophet (SAW) said: "The one who gets married with the intention not to pay dowry to his wife is a fornicator. And the one who borrows money with the intention not to pay back is a thief." [Ibn Hibban in 'al-Majruheen' (2/261) No. 941]

Question 4: A man finds out after marriage he is not attracted to his wife, what should he do?

Answer 4: Make dua to Allah to put love in your heart for your wife
If it reaches the point where no love allows you to not have an erection
Then you should divorce her
Because the purpose of marriage is to protect yourself from zina
Find out first if magic is on your marriage
Because people use this to make you find your wife ugly
And make you unable to consummate your marriage
They may envy you for your wife.

And from these (angels) people learn that by which they cause separation between man and his wife, but they could not thus harm anyone except by Allāh's Leave...(Al-Baqarah 2:102)

Question 5: as salaamu alakium, I missed a few classes, this question is on the subject of the animals mentioned in the Quran, ayat 4:111 and 5:27 hadith Bukhari vol 9 no 6 thank you.

Answer 5: Check the blog for the notes please
http://www.authentictauheed.com/2015/01/notes-animals-of-holy-quran.html

Audio and Notes for both parts one and two can be found in the above link

Refuting The Lie Concerning Kufr Doona Kufr

Refuting The Lie Concerning Kufr Doona Kufr
By Shaikh Abdullah Faisal
Saturday, 14th March 2015

Download Audio

Download notes

Notes typed live by AT19
Edited and formatted by AT38

What do you understand regarding kufr doona kufr?
Kufr doona kufr means minor kufr
There are two types of kufr: major and minor

What is this lie about?
Whenever a leader dismantles the shariah, what the leader did is a minor kufr.
The leader is not a kaafir, he is a faasiq
When he practices istibdaal (replacing the shariah with man-made laws), it is minor kufr.
The only time he commits major kufr is when he dismantles the shariah and
He believes in his heart that istibdaal is halal.
This is the lie.

The people who promote this believe are the Madkhali
And they claim to follow Bin Baaz, Ibn Taymiyyah (rahimahullah)
This is the creed of the murjia
A murji is a person who refuses to make takfir even when the text is clear
He likes to say I am not knowledgeable enough to make takfir on this person
I will leave it up to the scholars to make takfir
Who told you that you have to be a scholar to make takfir? This is a lie

If you see a woman with a sari and a red dot on her forehead,
You don't have to be a scholar to make takfir on that person.
If a person should draw the Prophet (Salallahu 'Alayhi wa sallam) in a cartoon
You don’t have to be a scholar to make takfr on him
It is a big lie to say we cannot make takfir on people

As for the statement, whenever a person commits major kufr

You are not allowed to make takfir on that person unless
He makes his kufr halal with his tongue - is another big lie
If you are not sincere, you will fall into the web of these wicked scholars

The Prophet (Salallahu 'Alayhi wa sallam) said:

Abu Dhar said, "I was with the Prophet (SAW) one day and I heard him saying: "There is something I fear for my Ummah than the Dajjal." It was then that I became afraid, so I said: "Oh Rasool Allah! Which thing is that?" He (SAW) said; "Misguided and astray scholars." [Musnad Ahmad (5/145) No. 21334 and 21335]

Only the sincere ones will escape the web of these wicked scholars
Who are peddling falsehoods in the deen of Muhammad (Salallahu 'Alayhi wa sallam)

Narrated Muawiya: I heard the Prophet (SAW) saying, "If Allah wants to do good to a person, He makes him comprehend the religion. I am just a distributor, but the grant is from Allah. (And remember) that this nation (true Muslims) will keep on following Allah's teachings strictly and they will not be harmed by any one going on a different path till Allah's order (Day of Judgment) is established." [al-Bukhari (71) and Muslim (1037)]

They claim that they have a hadith of Ibn Abbas (radiyallahu ʿanhuma) regarding kufr doona kufr
What did the ulama say about this hadith?
What is the status of this hadith according to Sulaiman Al Ulwaan (May Allah release him)

What has reached us from Ibn Abbas from his saying "Kufr Duna Kufr" is not reliable. It is narrated in Al-Haakim in his Mustadraaq (Vol. 2/313) by the way of Hisham Ibn Hujaayr on the authority of Tawoos who heard it from Ibn Abbas. However, Hisham is declared Da'eef by Yahya Ibn Ma'een and Imam Ahmad Ibn Hanbal. On the other hand it is narrated to us from Abdur-Razaaq in his Tafseer on the authority of Mu'aamr who heard from Ibn Tawoos that his father said he asked Ibn Abbas about Allah's saying: ("And whosoever does not judge by what Allah has revealed such are the Kafirun.")

It is clear from Ibn Abbas's words that Kufr Al-Akbar is of different classifications, and some forms are more severe than others. For example, the Kufr of the one who doesn't believe in Allah and the Last Day, is more extreme than the Hakim [Ruler] who doesn't rule by what Allah revealed. It is clear that Kufr of the Hakim who 'Rules by other than what Allah revealed' is less severe than the one who doesn't believe in Allah and the Last day. Still, we cannot say that this Hakim remains a Muslim and that his ruling is simply Kufr Al-Asghar. We say he has left the religion because of putting aside and removal of the Sharee'ah, and according to Ibn Katheer, there is Ijmaa about this. See "Al-Bidayah Wa-Nihayah" (Vol.

13/119) [At-Tibyan Sharh' Nawaqidh Al-Islam by Muhammad Ibn Abdul Wahhab; explanation and footnotes by Sulmayman al-Alwaan, Pg. 38]

This hadith formed the basis of their new religion "cementing the thrones of the apostate leaders"
This hadith which the Saudi Salafis quote is not reliable
If something is not reliable, it is haram to take it into your aqeeda
Hisham is declared Da'eef by Yahya Ibn Ma'een (rahimahullah)
And Imam Ahmad Ibn Hanbal (rahimahullah)

Ibn Jareer (rahimahullah) has the following to say about 5:44

...And whoever does not judge by what Allah has revealed - then it is those who are the disbelievers. (Al-Ma'idah 5:44)

Ibn Jareer reported, "Narrated to me, Hunaad and narrated to me, Ibn Wakee'ah who said, 'Narrated to me, my father from Sufyaan from Mu'amr Ibn Rashaad from Ibn Tawoos from his father from Ibn 'Abbas, "and whosoever does not judge by what Allaah has revealed, such are the disbelievers". [He said] 'In it there is Kufr, but not like Kufr in His Angels and His Books and His Messengers' [Tafseer Ibn Jareer, Vol. 6/256]

Comment: I say this isnaad is saheeh, and what is apparent is that all the statement is from Ibn 'Abbas rahimahullah. And many people have fallen for this athar due to its isnaad and have not noticed the idraaj (interpolation) which is made clear by the narration found in the collection of Imaam 'Abdurazzaaq (who said): "We were informed by Mu'amar from Ibn Tawoos from his father: "Ibn 'Abbas was asked about His saying: "and whoever does not rule by what Allaah has revealed, such are the disbelievers", [so] he said: "In it there is kufr" (hiya bihi kufrun). Ibn Tawoos said: "But not like kufr in His angels, and His books and His messengers"'end.

Ibn Abbas (radiyallahu 'anhuma) made takfir on those who do not govern by the sharia
He is saying there are different types of kuffaar and different types of kufr
Examples to make it simple for you:
A man can believe in Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) yet dismantles the sharia
He is an apostate
A Christian and a Hindu are both kuffaar but the Hindu is more extreme
You can marry a Christian girl and eat their slaughter, but not the Hindu
So the one who rejects the sharia is as bad as the Hindu

WHAT IS THE OPINION OF THE SCHOLARS REGARDING THE NARRATOR OF THE HADITH HISHAM IBN HUJAYR

al-Haafith Ibn Nasr said: "Narrated to us Yahya bin Yahya, Sufyaan bin 'Uyaynah informed us, from Hishaam (bin Hujayr), from Tawoos that Ibn 'Abbas said concerning His saying, "...such are the disbelievers", he said 'It is not the kufr which you are going to'.

Comment: And this sanad, its people are trustworthy except Hishaam bin Hujayr al-Makki, for he has been weakened by the great a`immah: Such as 'Ali bin al-Madeenee, Yahya ibn Ma'een. [see: al-Jarh wat-Ta'deel, volume 9/54] 'Abdullaah bin Ahmad said: "I asked Yahya about Hishaam bin Hujayr and he weakened him very much". [See al-'Ilal wa ma'rifat ar-Rijaal, volume 2/30]

And he also said: "I heard my father [Imaam Ahmad] say: 'Hishaam bin Hujayr is a Makki, and he is weak in hadeeth'" [See: Ibid, volume 1/204] And also, al-'Uqayli recalled him in ad-Du'afaa'.

This hadith that they hang on to is considered a weak hadith
It is haram to base your creed on a hadith which is weak
You are only allowed to base your creed on a hadith that is sahih

STATEMENTS OF THE SAHABAH AND THE TABI'EE ABOUT JUDGES WHO TAKE BRIBES TO PASS THE WRONG VERDICT

'Abdullaah bin Mas'ood said, as mentioned by Ibn Katheer in his tafseer, that he was asked about bribery in judgement, so he said: "That is the very kufr (thaak alkufr)", and then he quoted the ayah, this is also mentioned by Ibn Jareer, who has numerous quotes for this, one of which is from the path of Masrooq who said: "I asked Ibn Mas'ood about as-suht (ill-gotten wealth), is it [like] bribery in judgment?" So he said: "No, whoever does not rule by what Allaah has revealed then he is a kaafir, whoever does not rule by what Allaah has revealed then he is a thaalim, whoever does not rule by what Allaah has revealed then he is a faasiq, but as-suht is when you help someone to do something oppressive, so he gives you a gift, so you accept it" [See Tafseer of at-Tabari, 6/240].

And at-Tabaraani collected, with a saheeh isnaad, from Ibn Mas'ood that he said: "Bribery in judgement is kufr, and it is amongst the people ill gotten wealth" [Ibn Hajr al-Makki collected it in az-Zawaajir, volume 2/189, Daar al-Ma'rifah print 1402 AH]

And 'Abd bin Humayd collected from 'Ali, radiAllaahu ta'ala 'anh, that he was asked about as-suht (ill-gotten wealth), he said: "It is bribery", so he was asked, "In rulership", he replied:

"That is the very kufr" (thaak al-kufr)". And al-Bayhaqi collected from Ibn Mas'ood similar to this statement". [See, Tafseer Rooh al-Ma'ani, for al-Aloosee, volume 3, part 6, page 140]

And similar to this has been said by the tabi'een, from them: al-Hasan al-Basri, Sa'eed bin Jubayr, Ibraheem an-Nakh'ee, as-Suddi, Ibn Qudaamah al-Hanbali said: "Allaah ta'ala said: "Akaloona lis-suht" (Takers of ill-gotten wealth), al-Hasan and Sa'eed bin Jubayr explained it to be, "It is bribery", and said: "If the judge takes bribes, then it reaches alkufr". [al-Mughni ma' ash-Sharh al-Kabeer, volume 11/437-438]

al-Qaasimi said regarding its tafseer, as has been mentioned in al-Lubaab, that Ibn Mas'ood, al-Hasan and an-Nakh'iee said: "These ayaat are general regarding the Jews, and regarding this ummah, so whoever takes bribes, and replaces the judgement of Allaah, so he ruled by other than what Allaah has revealed, then he has disbelieved, and oppressed and become evil, and to it went as-Suddi [And this statement of as-Suddi, was recalled by Ibn Katheer, and Ibn Jareer collected with his sanad: "Whoever does not rule by what Allaah has revaled", he [as-Suddi] said: "Whoever does not rule by what I revealed, so he left it intentionally, and trangressed whilst knowing, then he is from the disbelievers". See Tafseer at-Tabari, volume 6/257.], and it is the apparent meaning of the statement [i.e. the ayah, See Mahaasin at-Ta`weel, for al-Qaasimi, volume 6/215, Daar al-Fikr print, 1398 AH]

Are those who take bribes to pass the wrong verdict still Muslim?
No, it is an act of major kufr.

STATEMENTS OF THE ULAMAA REGARDING DISMANTLING THE SHARIAH

Ibn Taymiyyah (rh) said: "And it is known from the religion (of Islam) by necessity and by the consensus of all Muslims that whoever legalizes to follow other than the religion of Islam or a Shariah other than the Shariah of Muhammad (SAW), he is a Kaafir. And his kufr is similar to that of the one who believes in some part of the book (Quran) and reject some of it." [Majmua al-Fataawa (28/524)]

Shaykh al-Islam Ibn Taymiyyah (d. 728H): "Whenever a person makes halal what is haraam by consensus or makes haraam what is halal by consensus or replaces the Sharee'ah that is agreed upon by consensus, then he is a Kaffir by the agreement of the scholars of Fiqh." – "Al-Fataawa", Vol. 3/267

"A scholar who abandons what has learnt from the Quran and the Sunnah and follows a ruler who does not rule in accordance with the teaching of Allah and His Messenger is an apostate and a disbeliever who deserves punishment in this world and in the hereafter " Fatawa Ibn Taymiyyah, Volume 35/373

IBN KATHIR (RAHIMAHULLAH) MAKING TAKFIR ON THOSE WHO DISMANTLE THE SHARIAH

"So whoever leaves the clear Shari'ah, which was revealed to Muhammad Ibn Abdullah, the Seal of the Prophets, and takes the Hukm to other than it from the laws of Kufr which are abrogated, he has disbelieved. So what about the one who takes the Hukm to the 'Yasiq' (the law of the Tartars which mixed Shari'ah rulings with invented rulings) and puts it before it?! Whoever does that, he has disbelieved by the Ijmaa' of the Muslims." – "Al-Bidaayah wa Nihaayah", Vol. 13/118-119.

Ibn Kathir (rahimahullah) didn't say the ijmaa of the scholars but ijmaa of the muslims
So the mere dismantling of the sharia makes you a kafir
You do not have to do istihlaal like the Saudi salafis claim

Ibn Katheer (rh) said: "Thus, it has become in his sons a followed law to which they have been giving precedence over ruling by the book of Allah and the Sunnah of His Messenger (SAW). Whoever does this is a Kaafir who must be fought until he returns to the rule of Allah and His Messenger. So no one other than He should rule neither minorly or majorly." [Tafseer Ibn Katheer (3/131)]

'ALLAMA AL-SHINQITI MAKING TAKFIR ON THOSE WHO DISMANTLE THE SHARIAH

While 'Allama al-Shinqiti-May Allah be merciful with him-has said: To commit shirk with Allah in judging is of the same meaning as to commit shirk in His worship, there is no difference between the two in any manner. While 'Allama al-Shinqiti-May Allah be merciful with him-has said: To commit shirk with Allah in judging is of the same meaning as to commit shirk in His worship, there is no difference between the two in any manner. There is no difference in any sense between he who follows a system (nizam) other than Allah's system or law other than Allah's law (sharia) and he who worships an idol or prostrates to a false god. They are the same and both are polytheists [associating others] with Allah. [Adwa' al-Bayan, (7/162)]

THE STATEMENT OF MUHAMMAD IBRAHIM IN REGARDS TO TAWHEED HAKIMIYYAH AND TAWHEED IBADA

MUHAMMAD IBRAHIM said in page 6 of his book tahkeem qawaaneen (Ruling by the Law) judging to Allah alone is the twin half of worshipping Allah alone.

FATWA OF AHMAD SHAKIR MAKING TAKFIR ON THOSE WHO DISMANTLE THE SHARIAH

"So look, O Muslims, in all of the Islamic countries or the ones which claim to be Islamic, in all the parts of the Earth, to what your enemies from the missionaries and colonists have done to you! They have put upon the Muslims, laws of misguidance, which destroy the etiquettes and the Deen. European laws, which are idols, which were never based upon any Sharee'ah or Deen, rather they were based upon rules that were made by the Kuffar who refused to believe in the Messenger of their era, Isa, alayhi sallam."So whatever complies and whatever contradicts; both are stuck in the mud of misguidance and it leads the one who follows it to the Fire and it is not allowed for a Muslim to be submissive to it or be pleased with it." – "Umdaat At-Tafseer Mukhtaasir Tafseer Ibn Katheer of Ahmad Shaakir", Vol. 3/214-215

SHAIKH UTHAYMEEN MAKING TAKFIR ON ALL THOSE WHO REPLACE THE SHARIAH

Shaikh Muhammad Ibn Saalih al-'Uthaymeen said: "The first type is when the Hukm of Allah is removed and replaced with another Taghuutee Hukm, so that the Hukm of the Shari'ah is eliminated between the people and he puts in its place another Hukm from the fabrication of the humans and they remove the laws of the Shari'ah concerning the Mu'amalah (i. e. the general actions between people) and they put in its place fabricated laws and this, without doubt, is Istib'daal (i. e. replacement) of the Shari'ah of Allah subhaanahuu wa-ta'ala, with other than it. And this is Kufr which removes one from the Milla because this person put himself at the level of the Creator because he shara'a (legislated) for the slaves of Allah that which Allah ta'ala did not give permission for and that is Shirk in His, ta'ala's saying: "Or have they partners with Allâh (false gods), who have instituted for them a religion, which Allâh has not allowed?" (Ash-Shu'ara, 21) – "Fiqh Al-'Ebaadaat", #60

SHAIKH BIN BAAZ MAKING TAKFIR ON ALL THOSE WHO REPLACE THE SHARIAH OF ALLAH

Shaikh 'Abdul-'Azeez Ibn 'Abdullah Ibn Baaz said: "There is no Eeman for the one who believes the laws of the people and their opinions are superior to the Hukm of Allah and His Messenger or that they are equal to it or that they resemble it or who leaves it or replaces it with fabricated laws and institutions invented by people, even if he believes that the laws of Allah are more encompassing and more just." [Wujoob Tah'keem Shari'ah Allah' (pg. 16-17)]

Ibn Baaz says he doesn't care what is in your heart
As long as you dismantle the sharia, you are a kafir
This is why this fatwa is my favorable fatwa concerning this issue

These people who believe the leaders are still Muslims even after they dismantle the sharia
Are quick to call you a khawaarij when you call for the sharia
I brought you seven scholars making takfir on all the people who dismantle the shariah
I brought you 10 fatawa from seven scholars

To believe in Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) is not enough to make you a Muslim
When you believe in Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala), that is half of the shahada
You have to practice the second half which is to reject the taghoot
The evidence is 2:256

There is no compulsion in religion. Verily, the Right Path has become distinct from the wrong path. Whoever disbelieves in Taghut and believes in Allah, then he has grasped the most trustworthy handhold that will never break. And Allah is All-Hearer, All-Knower. (Al-Baqarah 2:256)

You can't be a Muslim until you reject the taghoot
Some 'scholars' believe in democracy or have become palace scholars
Passing fatawa for the palace
Everyone is telling you to believe in Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala),
But who is telling you to reject the taghoot? No one
This is why they are in this plight

Let me remind the murjia, when you claim to dismantle the shariah is minor kufr
You are insinuating that when Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) turned the Jews
Into apes and swine, Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) was overreacting

Say (O Muhammad SAW to the people of the Scripture) : "Shall I inform you of something worse than that, regarding the recompense from Allah: those (Jews) who incurred the Curse of Allah and His Wrath, those of whom (some) He transformed into monkeys and swines, those who worshipped Taghut (false deities); such are worse in rank (on the Day of Resurrection in the Hellfire), and far more astray from the Right Path (in the life of this world)." (Al-Ma'idah 5:60)

Secondly, when you pronounce the Muslim a khawaarij, especially a shaikh
You have to debate him publicly to disgrace him and warn the muslims against him
When the khawaarij emerged in the era of Ali (radiyallahu 'anhu)
They were debated publically
To call someone a khawaarij, it means he is a dog of jahannam
Ali sent Ibn Abbas (radiyallahu 'anhuma) to debate them and many were guided
Back to the fold of ahlu Sunnah wal jamaa

Let me remind the Murjia, who call people khawaarij, the Prophet
(Salallahu 'Alayhi wa sallam) said:

On the authority of Ubada bin As-Samit the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "...topple the leader if you see clear kufr..." [al-Bukhari (7056) and Muslim (1709)]
إلا أن تروا كفرا بواحا

Let me remind you, the murjia, may the curse of Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) be upon you Ibn Hazm has made takfir on all the Muslims who take sides with the kufr in the fatwa below

Ibn Hazm stated "What is correct is that His statement, the Most High, "And if any amongst you takes them as Auliya', then surely he is one of them." (The Quran 5:51), should be understood on the basis of its apparent meaning. The person being referred to is a disbeliever from the generality of disbelievers, and no two Muslims disagree regarding this." [Stated in Al-Muhalla (11/138)]

No two Muslims disagree on the verdict that if you help
The kuffaar against the Muslims you have become a kafir
This is the crime of Saudi Arabia, Jordan, Qatar etc
Who are helping the crusaders to bomb and kill the muslims of the dawla

You claim to follow Muhammad Ibn Abdul Wahhab (rahimahullah),
But he has also made takfir on low life scums of the earth like you

MUHAMMAD IBN ABDUL WAHHAB (RAHIMAHULLAH) MAKING TAKFIR ON ALL THE MUSLIMS WHO TAKE SIDES WITH THE KUFFAR AGAINST FELLOW MUSLIMS

Sheikh Muhammad ibn Abdul Wahab, may Allah have mercy on him, gathered ten actions that negate one's Islam (Nawaqid ul-'Ashr), the eighth one of which states: "Assisting the disbelievers (against the believers) (Mudhaharatul Mushrikeen) and supporting them against the believers (is from the actions that negates of one's faith). The Proof being the statement of Allah, "And if any amongst you takes them as Auliya', then surely he is one of them. Verily, Allah guides not those people who are the Zalimun (polytheists and wrong-doers and unjust). (The Quran 5:51)."

ALLAH (SUBHANAHU WA TA'ALA) MAKING TAKFIR

Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) here is making takfir on people who make a mockery of Islam.
If you see a muslim woman in niqab and you say 'ninja'
You become a kafir and the hujjah is 9:65-66

If you ask them (about this), they declare: "We were only talking idly and joking." Say: "Was it at Allah, and His Ayat (proofs, evidences, verses, lessons, signs, revelations, etc.) and His Messenger (SAW) that you were mocking?" (At-Tawbah 9:65)

Make no excuse; you have disbelieved after you had believed. If We pardon some of you, We will punish others amongst you because they were Mujrimun (disbelievers, polytheists, sinners, criminals, etc.). (At-Tawbah 9:66)

Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) making takfir on people who eat haram meat
This meat is animals that die by themselves

Eat not (O believers) of that (meat) on which Allah's Name has not been pronounced (at the time of the slaughtering of the animal), for sure it is Fisq (a sin and disobedience of Allah). And certainly, the Shayatin (devils) do inspire their friends (from mankind) to dispute with you, and if you obey them [by making AlMaytatah (a dead animal) legal by eating it], then you would indeed be Mushrikun (polytheists) [because they (devils and their friends) made lawful to you to eat that which Allah has made unlawful to eat and you obeyed them by considering it lawful to eat, and by doing so you worshipped them, and to worship others besides Allah is polytheism]. (Al-An'am 6:121)

Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) making takfir on those who dismantle the Shariah

...And whoever does not judge by what Allah has revealed - then it is those who are the disbelievers. (Al-Ma'idah 5:44)

Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) making takfir on Jews and Christians even before the hujjah was brought to them in the ayah below

Those who disbelieve from among the people of the Scripture (Jews and Christians) and among Al-Mushrikun, were not going to leave (their disbelief) until there came to them clear evidence. (Al-Baiyinah 98:1)

Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) is making takfir on those who say Isa (ʿalayhi salam) is Allah and those who believe in the trinity

Surely, they have disbelieved who say: "Allah is the Messiah ['Iesa (Jesus)], son of Maryam (Mary)." But the Messiah ['Iesa (Jesus)] said: "O Children of Israel! Worship Allah, my Lord and your Lord." Verily, whosoever sets up partners in worship with Allah, then Allah has forbidden Paradise for him, and the Fire will be his abode. And for the Zalimun (polytheists and wrongdoers) there are no helpers. (Al-Ma'idah 5:72)

Surely, disbelievers are those who said: "Allah is the third of the three (in a Trinity)." But there is no ilah (god) (none who has the right to be worshipped) but One Ilah (God -Allah).

And if they cease not from what they say, verily, a painful torment will befall the disbelievers among them. (Al-Ma'idah 5:73)

In the next ayah, Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) is making takfir on those who join the kafir army
The only army you can join is the Muslim army

Those who believe, fight in the Cause of Allah, and those who disbelieve, fight in the cause of Taghut (Satan, etc.). So fight you against the friends of Shaitan (Satan); Ever feeble indeed is the plot of Shaitan (Satan). (An-Nisa 4:76)

This is the ayah used by the scholars to say the only army you can join and Die
Is the army of the mujahideen

Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) making takfir on the grave worshippers

Surely, the religion (i.e. the worship and the obedience) is for Allah only. And those who take Auliya' (protectors and helpers) besides Him (say) : "We worship them only that they may bring us near to Allah." Verily, Allah will judge between them concerning that wherein they differ. Truly, Allah guides not him who is a liar, and a disbeliever. (Az-Zumar 39:3)

Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) is also making takfir on the Shia, Sufi and the Berailvis

If you invoke (or call upon) them, they hear not your call, and if (in case) they were to hear, they could not grant it (your request) to you. And on the Day of Resurrection, they will disown your worshipping them. And none can inform you (O Muhammad SAW) like Him Who is the AllKnower (of each and everything)[]. (Fatir 35:14)

They are the grave worshippers of the ummah

Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) makes takfir on those who take their Priest and Rabbis as lord instead of Allah

They (Jews and Christians) took their rabbis and their monks to be their lords besides Allah (by obeying them in things which they made lawful or unlawful according to their own desires without being ordered by Allah), and (they also took as their Lord) Messiah, son of Maryam (Mary), while they (Jews and Christians) were commanded [in the Taurat (Torah) and the Injeel (Gospel)) to worship none but One Ilah (God - Allah) La ilaha illa Huwa (none has the right to be worshipped but He)[]. Praise and glory be to Him, (far above is He) from having the partners they associate (with Him)." (At-Tawbah 9:31)

Question 1: Is it true that the statement of Ibn Abbas "kufr doona kufr" was used to debate the khawaarij when they claimed it was kufr akbar for the sahabah to fight one another in battle?

Answer 1: This is the explanation given by some scholars about the statement
Because he went and debated the khawaarij who made takfir on the sahabah
For fighting and killing each other
So he told them it is not the kufr they think but it is lesser kufr
Meaning, the sahabah fighting each is lesser kufr

Question 2: Can I listen to Sheikh Omar Bakri Muhammad (May Allah release him) and salafi media in UK? Should I read the translation in the Noble Quran or should I read a different translation?

Answer 2: The noble Quran is good, but it has 4 mistakes

Mistakes 1: is 5:44

And whosoever does not judge by what Allāh has revealed, such are the Kāfirûn (i.e. disbelievers - of a lesser degree as they do not act on Allāh's Laws). (Al-Ma'idah 5:44)

There is no such thing as a kafir of a lesser degree

Mistake 2: 15:26 they did not translate the word hama (black mud) properly

Mistake 3: 8:60

And make ready against them all you can of power, including steeds of war (tanks, planes, missiles, artillery, etc.) to threaten the enemy of Allāh and your enemy,...

Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala) said strike terror in the heart of the kaafir.
They said threaten
The Arabic word is turhibboona means to strike terror in the heart of the kaafir

Mistake 4: 42:21 Dr. Ghali translated the word properly to say legislate, but the noble quran used a different word

Or have they partners with Allāh (false gods), who have instituted for them a religion which Allāh has not allowed. And had it not been for a decisive Word (gone forth already), the

matter would have been judged between them. And verily, for the Zālimûn (polytheists and wrong-doers), there is a painful torment. (Ash-Shura 42:21)

Apart from these mistakes, the noble Quran is okay

Sheikh Omar Bakri Muhammad (May Allah release him) and Salafi media are ok
Abu Waleed, Anjem Chaudhry and Abu Barra have no flaws in their aqeeda
They are sincere

Question 3: Can you elaborate on Adam (ʿalayhi salam) & Hawa. When they were in heaven, were they naked and unware of their nakedness and then realized after eating from the tree or were they clothed and then became naked after they ate from the tree?

Answer 3: They were clothed, but when they disobeyed Allah (Subhanahu Wa Ta'ala)
Their clothing was taken away

Question 4: How can you distinguish between a Saudi Salafi and madkhali?

Answer 4: There is no difference between the two; they are the same
There are two types of Salafis: Saudi Salafi and Salafi Jihadi
The Caliph (hafidhahullah) is a Salafi Jihadi
Saudi Salafi and Madkhali are the same Zindeeq

Question 5: Is the general ruling regarding the madkhalis and Saudi salafis that they are kufaar, believing in taghout and worshipping their apostate leaders? Should they be fought like the rawafidh and secularists?

Answer 5: there is no difference between the rawafidh and Saudi Salafi
The shia practice the shirk of quboor (worshipping the grave)
The saudi salafis practice shirk of qusoor (worshipping the palace)
They are the two sides of a sword
Both are bombing the dawla
The Shia and the Salafi are both kuffaar
The Saudi Salafis are in bed with the Taghoot
This is why they are kuffaar
How can you be a Muslim and be in the bed with the taghoot at the same time?

Question 6: Asalaaamu alaykum, Shaikh does a divorced sister need a wali to remarry? Who can be her wali? There is a hadeeth where the prophet (Salallahu 'Alayhi wa sallam) said the one who Marries without a wali is a fornicator can anybody find it?

Answer 6:

Ayshah reported that Allah's Messenger (SAW) said, "If any woman marries without the consent of her guardian then her marriage is void. Her marriage is void. Her marriage is void. If he cohabits with her then for her is the dower with which her immodesty is turned lawful. And if they dispute with one another then the ruler is the guardian of one who has no gurardian". [Tirmidhi 1104, Ahmed 24426, Abu Dawud 2083, Ibn e Majah 1879]

Abu Hanifa (rahimahullah) said a girl doesn't need a wali,
But the other scholars (Malik, Shafi and Hanbali) agreed that she does

If a hanafi girl marries without having a wali, you cannot say that she committed zina
She acted according to her madhab
The only time you can say her marriage is batil is if she married a kaafir, munafiq or zindeeq
If the man is a kaafir, munafiq, zindeeq or apostate than the marriage has to be annulled
A scholar has to examine her husband to pass the verdict

Question 7: I understand you won't do a lecture on dar al 7arb since muslims can't cope with the knowledge. Isn't that withholding knowledge? And isn't it silly for muslims to not be able to deal with knowledge even if its controversial, regardless I am very thirsty for this knowledge. Is it possible I do a one on one with you? If so, how and when? I'm in the process of receiving ahkam ahl al dhimma by Ibn Al Qayim, is that sufficient? I also understand most of the controversial rulings are just from Abu Hanifa, such as the liquor store and such. Would it be wrong to follow Abu Hanifa and ignore the majority fatawa by the scholars? I am living in dar 7arb and it is important to me to know all the information so I can apply it. What should I do? Since a liquor store is selling khamr, can we sell a different kind of khamr? jazakallah khayr.

Answer 7: Abu Hanifa says that it is halal to sell khamr to the kuffaar in darul harb
He also said that you can put your money in the bank and take the interest
You can also place a bet against a kafir if you know for sure that you will win

Anyone who uses their money to fight Islam, you can steal from him.
But if they are not, you cannot steal from them
This is a very controversial topic
You can sell anything to a kafir because when they die, their body and soul are condemned to hell forever

The book, al Mughnee by Ibn Qudaama is a book I studied in the university that included fiqh issues on darul'harb

The 12 Sources for Islamic Shariah (Notes & Audio)

The 12 Sources for Islamic Shariah Part 1
by Shaikh Abdullah Faisal

Notes typed live by AT8
Formatted and Edited by AT19 & Shaikh Faisal

Monday, March 21, 2016

Part 1

Download Audio

Part 2

Download Audio

- The Islamic Shairah is Allah's heavenly revealed laws revealed to guide mankind to the straight path.
- In order to derive the Islamic Shariah we must go to the correct sources
- The Shariah is not derived from whimsical ideas and opinions or arbitrary rituals and customs.
- Neither is it derived from the evil and corrupted desires of men as is the case with man made laws
- In fact the Shariah is derived from 12 specific sources
- As a muslim it is incumbent upon you to prefer the Shariah over man made laws, because Allah said:

Is not Allah the Best of judges? (At-Tin 95:8)

- There are different Shariahs at different times
- Every messenger has been given his own Shariah
- However, tawheed remains unchanged and therefore, tawheed cannot be abrogated with a new tawheed

WHAT ARE THE 5 MOST IMPORTANT REVELATIONS OF ALLAH?

1. The Scrolls of Abraham
2. The Torah of Moses
3. The Psalms of David
4. The Injeel of Jesus
5. The Quran of Muhammad ((saw))

- The Quran abrogated all the previous revelations and laws that came before it
- It is for this reason the Prophet (saw) became angry when he saw Umar reading the Torah
- The Hadith below explains further
- All of the above revelations, except the Quran, were tampered with by evil men.
- Only the Quran has been protected from corruption by Allah, hence Allah said:

Verily, it is We who have sent down the Dhikr (i.e. the Qur'an) and surely, We will guard it (from corruption). (Al-Hijr 15:9)

- The reason Allah made it necessary to protect the Quran, is because it is the final revelation

It was reported that the Prophet (SAW) became angry when he saw that 'Umar had a page with something from the Torah written on it, and he (SAW) said: "Are you in doubt, O son of al-Khattab? Have I not brought you something shining and pure? If my brother Musa were alive, he would have no choice but to follow me." [Musnad Ahmad (3/387) No. 15195 and Sunan al-Darime (1/126) No. 435]

WHAT IS THE FIRST SOURCE FOR ISLAMIC SHARIAH?

- The first source of the Islamic Shariah is the Holy Quran
- The Quran is Holy because the Quran is Kallamullah i.e. the Speech of Allah
- Those who say we are not allowed to describe the Quran as holy are woefully misguided because the speech of Allah is holy

DONT SAY THE "HOLY QURAN" BILAL PHILIPS: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=h1qDf0h6NAM

- Because the Quran is holy, the Prophet (saw) use to say in his khutbahs the best speech is the Book of Allah

Jabir ibn Abdullah (RA) narrated the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said in the Jumu'ah khutbah: "...To proceed. The best of the speech is embodied in the Book of Allah, and the best of the guidance is the guidance given by Muhammad. And the most evil affairs are their innovations; and every innovation is error..." [Sahih Muslim (2/592) No. 867]

- Because the Quran is the best source of Islamic Shariah, the Prophet (saw) said that the best statement and the best speech is the Words of Allah and the best guidance is the guidance of Muhammad (saw)
- Allah mentioned that the Quran is His Hadith

Allah has sent down the best Hadith, a Book (this Qur'an), its parts resembling each other in goodness and truth, oft-repeated. The skins of those who fear their Lord shiver from it (when they recite it or hear it). Then their skin and their heart soften to the remembrance of Allah. That is the guidance of Allah. He Guides therewith whom He pleases and whomever Allah sends astray, for him there is no guide. (Az-Zumar 39:23)

- The word Hadith means statement. Hadith also means News. Quran is the best Hadith because it has no mistakes or fabrications in it.
- The Quran does not contradict itself. The Quran does not checkmate itself. Its parts complement each other; hence, it is the best Hadith
- Some Hadiths are weak. Some Hadiths are fabricated. Ex. Jihad of the Self is the greatest Jihad. Fabricated by the Goofy Sufi.

It was narrated that the Prophet (SAW), said to his companions when they returned from a military campaign, "We have come back from the lesser Jihad to the greater Jihad." They said, "Is there any greater Jihad than Jihad against the kuffaar?" he said, "Yes, Jihad al-nafs (Jihad against the self)."

Ibn Taymiyyah (rh) said: "This Hadith has no sources and nobody whomsoever in the field of Islamic knowledge has narrated it. Jihad against the disbelievers is the most noble of actions and moreover it is the most important action for mankind." [al-Furqan (pg. 56)]

- Evil people fabricate Hadiths to support their nefarious agenda.
- The Hadith below was fabricated by the Shia

I am a city of knowledge and Ali is the gate by which you pass to obtain that knowledge. (Classified fabricated by Imam Bukhari)

- Every dodgy group is fabricating Hadiths to spread their Zandaqa (heresy)
- The gullible muslims who are not learning their deen keep quoting fabricated Hadiths and spreading false statements about the Prophet (saw)
- The two Hadiths below are examples of fabricated Hadiths

The members of my household are like the stars in the sky whichever one you follow you shall he guided. [Related by Abu Na'eem and classified fabricated by Adh-Dhahaabee who said a liar was found in the Isnaad called Ahmad Ibn Ishaaq]

11. My companions are like the stars in the sky. Whichever one you follow you shall be guided. (Related by Ibn Hazm who said a liar was found in the isnad called Salam Ibn Sulayman)

- If a liar or a Shia was found in the chain of Hadith, the Hadith is classified fabricated
- If a person with a weak memory was found in the chain of transmitters, the Hadith is classified as weak
- If the Hadith contradicts the Quran it is classified as batil [false]

THE SECOND SOURCE OF ISLAMIC SHARIAH IS THE SUNNAH

- We did not mention that the second source is Hadith
- We have mentioned that the second source is Sunnah. This is because the Sunnah denotes actions which we were commanded by the Prophet to do.
- Concerning the importance of following the Sunnah, Allah said:

Say, [O Muhammad], "If you should love Allah, then follow me, [so] Allah will love you and forgive you your sins. And Allah is Forgiving and Merciful." (Aali Imran 3:31)

- The Prophet [saw] was from the Quraishi tribe. That is Hadith. The Prophet [saw] loved a specific shoe from Yemen. That is Hadith. The Prophet [saw] rode a camel. That is Hadith
- All of the above are Hadiths. They are not Sunnah. You the Muslim are not commanded to do the above.
- Every Sunnah is Hadith but not every Hadith is a sunnah
- When the Prophet (saw) ate with his right hand, it's fard
- Because the Shaitan eats with his left hand, and we cannot follow the Shaitan
- The Prophet (saw) was allowed nine wives. That is Hadith, but it is not a Sunnah
- Because we cannot marry more than four wives.
- The news about the Prophet (saw) is called Hadith
- The commands of the Prophet (saw) is called Sunnah
- There are some deviants in the Ummah who follow Quran but reject Sunnah

- They are called Quraniyoon
- These people are outside the fold of Islam.
- In fact they are the enemies of Islam
- If one is a follower of Quran he must automatically follow the Sunnah.
- because the Quran commands us to follow Sunnah in the Ayah below

And whatsoever the Messenger (Muhammad SAW) gives you, take it, and whatsoever he forbids you, abstain (from it), and fear Allah. Verily, Allah is Severe in punishment. (Al-Hashr 59:7)

- Allah commanded us to follow the Prophet (saw)
- therefore we have no choice but to follow the Prophet's Sunnah

And We have also sent down unto you (O Muhammad (saw) the reminder and the advice (the Qur'an), that you may explain clearly to men what is sent down to them, and that they may give thought. (An-Nahl 16:44)

- The Prophet's Sunnah explains the Quran to the Muslims.
- Therefore we have absolutely no choice but to follow the Sunnah
- Anyone who rejects the Sunnah is a five star kaafir and is an enemy of the Muslims

EVIDENCES FROM SUNNAH TO PROVE THAT IT IS FARDH TO FOLLOW SUNNAH

- How many Rakahs are there in the Fajr prayer?
- There are two rakahs
- How did you arrive at this conclusion when Allah did not mention that Fajr is two rakahs in the Quran
- How did you find out the units of the rest of the prayers are specific as well.
- None of them are found in the Quran
- The answer is, we found all of these specific details about Salah in the Sunnah of Muhammad (saw)
- Hence, Allah said:

And whatsoever the Messenger (Muhammad saw) gives you, take it, and whatsoever he forbids you, abstain (from it), and fear Allah. Verily, Allah is Severe in punishment. (Al-Hashr 59:7)

- concerning the Eid Salah, we learned from the Sunnah that it has no Adhaan and no Iqama

Jaabir ibn Samurah (RA) said: "I prayed the 'Eid ul-Fitr prayers, with Allah's Messenger many times, without an Adhaan or an Iqama." [MUSLIM 887]

- When we pray Salatul Eid, there is no Adhaan and no Iqama for it. This was taught to us through the Sunnah of Muhammad (saw)
- Another important aspect of Shariah which was taught to us via the Sunnah is that silk and gold are haram for men but halal for the woman

Abu Musa Ash'ari reported that Allah's Messenger (SAW) said, "Wearing silk and gold is forbidden to the men of my Ummah. But (they are) allowed to their women." [Sunan Tirmidhi (4/217) No. 1720, Sunan An-Nasa'i (8/161) 5148]

- Likewise the Sunnah instructed us to take Jizya from the fire worshippers of Persia.

Umar did not take the Jizya from the Magian infidels till 'Abdur-Rahman bin 'Auf testified that Allah's Apostle had taken the Jizya from the Magians of Hajar. [Sahih Bukhari, Vol 4, Book 53, Hadith #384]

- How did you find out that we take Jizya from the Zoroastrians of Persia, as mentioned in the above Hadith. We found out from the Sunnah pf Muhammad
- How did you find out that when you practice polygamy you are not allowed to marry the aunt and the niece simultaneously?
- We found this out from the Sunnah and not from the Quran

Abu Hurayrah narrated (may Allah be pleased with him) that the Messenger of Allah (blessings and peace of Allah be upon him) said: "One should not be married to a woman and her paternal aunt, or a woman and her maternal aunt, at the same time." Bukhari (5109) and Muslim (1408)

Ibn Qudama said: The reason for the prohibition on being married to two sisters at the same time is that it would cause enmity among relatives and lead to severing the sacred ties of kinship, and this reason is also applicable in the case of marriage to a woman and her maternal or paternal aunt at the same time.

If they quote as evidence the general meaning of the words of Allah: "All others are lawful," [al-Nisa' 4:24], then the report we have narrated makes exceptions from that. Al-Mughni, 7/89.

- When you fast in Ramadan you pay Sadaqatul Fitr for each member of your family.
- How did you find out about this important aspect of the Shariah which is fard?
- You found out from the Sunnah of Muhammad (saw) and not the Quran

Ibn 'Umar (may Allaah be pleased with him) said: "The Messenger of Allaah (Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam) made zakaat al-fitr, one saa' of dates or one saa' of barley, obligatory on the Muslims, slave and free, male and female, young and old, and commanded that it should be given before the people went out to pray." (Al-Bukhaari, 1407)

Say (O Muhammad SAW to mankind) : "If you (really) love Allah then follow me (i.e. accept Islamic Monotheism, follow the Qur'an and the Sunnah), Allah will love you and forgive you of your sins. And Allah is Oft-Forgiving, Most Merciful." (Aali Imran 3:31)

- There are hundreds of commandments only to be found in the Sunnah of Muhammad (saw).
- Therefore you must believe in the Sunnah as a primary source of Islamic Shariah

WHAT IS THE THIRD SOURCE TO DERIVE THE ISLAMIC SHARIAH?

- The third source to derive the islamic Shariah is called Ijmaa
- Ijmaa means a total agreement without any differences of opinion among the people
- When the Ijmaa is established everyone agrees without disagreeing on the verdict

The Holy Prophet Muhammad (saw) said: "Allah will never allow my Ummah to unite upon misguidance and incorrect beliefs. Allah's mercy, blessings and protection are with the largest group of Muslims. And he who deviates from this largest group of Muslims will be thrown into Hell." (Tirmidhi)

- The Prophets (saw) mentioned to us that his Ummah will never unite on misguidance

- This means the Ummah, as a community, is infallible
- But one individual Muslim is not infallible
- there are three types of Ijmaa, classified by the scholars
- The first Ijmaa is the Ijmaa of the Sahabas
- An example of the Ijmaa of the Sahabas is that when the Rasool (saw) passed away, Umar r.a. became upset and threatened to kill anyone who claimed that the Prophet (saw) has died.
- however, Abu Bakr took charge of the situation and calmed the people down by making a public statement

Abu Bakr said, "To proceed, if anyone amongst you used to worship Muhammad , then Muhammad is dead, but if (anyone of) you used to worship Allah, then Allah is Alive and shall never die. Allah said: "Muhammad is no more than an Apostle, and indeed (many) apostles have passed away before him...(till the end of the Verse)... Allah will reward to those who are thankful." (3.144) By Allah, it was as if the people never knew that Allah had revealed this Verse before till Abu Bakr recited it and all the people received it from him, and I heard everybody reciting it (then). [Sahih Bukhari, Vol 5, Book 59, Hadith #733]

- When Abu Bakr witnessed the Prophet's death, he publicly announced the death of the Prophet (saw) and all the sahabas present accepted the verdict of Abu Bakr that the Prophet had died
- Umar was corrected and Ijmaa was established by the sahabas that the Prophet had passed away
- The Ayah below was quoted by Abu Bakr to calm the sahabas:

Muhammad (SAW) is no more than a Messenger, and indeed (many) Messengers have passed away before him. If he dies or is killed, will you then turn back on your heels (as disbelievers)? And he who turns back on his heels, not the least harm will he do to Allah, and Allah will give reward to those who are grateful. (Aali Imran 3:144)

- About the death of the Prophet (saw), Allah said:

Verily, you (O Muhammad SAW) will die and verily, they (too) will die. (Az-Zumar 39:30)

- To claim that the Prophet (saw) did not die is to go against the Ijmaa of the Sahabas
- Allah mentioned in the above Ayah that the Prophet (saw) and all his companions will taste death
- The promise of Allah is always true. To go against the words of Allah makes you a Kaafir.
- The Barelvis claim that Muhammad (saw) is still alive in his grave
- This would mean that the Sahabas buried the Prophet (saw) alive.
- They claim that Muhammad is alive in his grave and that he is fully aware of all the affairs of the Ummah and when we celebrate his birthday, he is present in all the masjids of the world simultaneously
- because he, the Prophet (saw), is hazir nazir i.e. everywhere
- If you prove that the Prophet (saw) is dead, they will say you do not love the Prophet.
- So how do you checkmate the evil barelvis?
- The Hadith below is used by ahlus Sunnah wal Jama'ah to prove to the Barelvis that the Prophet is not alive in his grave and is fully aware with all the affairs of his Ummah

Abu Huraira narrated that the Prophet said, "On the Day of Resurrection a group of companions will come to me, but will be driven away from the Lake-Fount, and I will say, 'O Lord (those are) my companions!' It will be said, 'You have no knowledge as to what they innovated after you left; they turned apostate as renegades (reverted from Islam)." [Sahih Bukhari (8/120) No. 6585]

- On the Day of Judgement, the prophet (saw) will be at Lake-Fount and will not understand why his companions will be taken to the hell fire. the above Hadith explains the incident
- they will be denied from drinking from the Lake-Fount because they turned back on their heels as apostates from Islam
- Another example of the Ijmaa of the Sahabas is that they never made Takfir on anyone except if they did not perform the Salah
- The Hadith below explains further:

Says 'Abdullah ibn Shaqiq al-'Aqeely, "The companions of Muhammad (SAW), did not consider the abandonment of any act, with the exception of prayer, as being disbelief." (Related by at-Tirmizhi and al-Hakim, who said it met al-Bukahri's and Muslim's conditions.)

- Therefore if you do not pray, you are a Kaafir. That is the Ijmaa of the Sahaba
- Another Ijmaa of the Sahaba is that you are not allowed to shave your beard
- The second type of Ijmaa is the Ijmaa of the Scholars
- The scholars referred to are the four great imams primarily
- When women menstruate, they make up for the fasting that they missed but not the salah that they missed
- This is the Ijmaa of the Scholars
- The khawaarij women used to make up for the salah that they missed due to their menses.
- This is an innovation and extremism in deen

Narrated By Mu'adha: A woman asked 'Aisha, "Should I offer the prayers that which I did not offer because of menses" 'Aisha said, "Are you from the Huraura' (a town in Iraq?) We were with the Prophet and used to get our periods but he never ordered us to offer them (the Prayers missed during menses)."'Aisha perhaps said, "We did not offerthem." [Sahih Bukhari, Vol 1, Book 6, Hadith #318]

- The khawaarij think it is piety to make the Deen a burden on themselves and others
- but Allah said in the Ayah below He wants for us ease and comfort not hardship

Allah intends for you ease, and He does not want to make things difficult for you. (Al-Baqarah 2:185)

- Another Ijmaa of the scholars is that when you make a Haram matter into a Halal matter, you are a Kaafir

Shaykh al-Islam Ibn Taymiyyah (d. 728H): "Whenever a person makes halal what is haraam by consensus or makes haraam what is halal by consensus or replaces the Sharee'ah that is agreed upon by consensus, then he is a Kaffir by the agreement of the scholars of Fiqh." – "Al-Fataawa", Vol. 3/267

- The third Ijmaa is the Ijmaa of the Muslims
- an example of this Ijmaa is that all Muslims believe that Muhammad (saw) is the last Prophet
- Hence, Allah said:

Muhammad (SAW) is not the father of any man among you, but he is the Messenger of Allah and the last (end) of the Prophets. And Allah is Ever AllAware of everything. (Al-Ahzab 33:40)

- The Qadianis have gone against the Ijmaa of the Muslims by claiming that Mirza Ghulam Ahmed [la'natullah alayhi] was a Prophet after Muhammad
- Hence, they are not inside the fold of Islam
- The Nation of Islam of Chicago claim Elijah Poole [la'natullah alayhi] was a Prophet after Muhammad.
- This man was an illiterate liar who did not go to high school.
- He use to have sex with his secretaries
- When Malcome X exposed him, the Nation of Islam had him killed
- The followers of the Nation of Islam are some of the worst infidels in the world today.
- Anyone who claims that their is a Prophet after Muhammad has gone against the Ijmaa of the Ummah
- Hence, he is a five star kaafir
- About Muhammad (saw) being the last Prophet, the Hadith below explains further:

Abu Hurairah (RA) narrated that the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "My likeness and the likeness of the prophets before me is the likeness of a person who built a house, made it beautiful and made it complete, except the place of a stone in the corner. So people began to go round and to wonder at him and say: 'Why have you not placed this stone?' I am that stone and I am Khatam an-Nabiyyin (the Seal of the Prophets)". [al-Bukhari (3535) and Muslim (2286)]

- If you hear someone claiming that he is a Prophet after Muhammad (saw) and you doubt he is a kaafir, then you (the doubter) becomes a kaafir as well.
- This is because when you refuse to make takfir on a kaafir, you become a kaafir as well
- This hukum [ruling] is applied only when the kufr is clear
- there is Ijmaa among the Muslims that the practitioners of magic are kuffar because of the Ayah below

They followed what the Shayatin (devils) gave out (falsely of the magic) in the lifetime of Sulaiman (Solomon). Sulaiman did not disbelieve, but the Shayatin (devils) disbelieved, teaching men magic and such things that came down at Babylon to the two angels, Harut and Marut, but neither of these two (angels) taught anyone (such things) till they had said, "We are only for trial, so disbelieve not (by learning this magic from us)." (Al-Baqarah 2:102)

- People fear making takfir when it is needed because they fear being labeled as Khawaarij
- Another example of the Ijmaa of the Muslims is that pork is haraam
- Another example of the Ijmaa of the Muslims is that Jumuah is on a Friday
- Another example of the Ijmaa of the Muslims is that Hajj is performed in the month of Dhul Hijjah
- Another example of the Ijmaa of the Muslims is that Eidul Adha is the tenth day of Dhul Hijjah
- Another example of the Ijmaa of the Muslims is that we cannot marry more than four wives
- Anyone who marries five wives is a kaafir for making haram into halal, his punishment is death
- This is because he is claiming to be the legislator by making haram into halal and Allah is the only legislator
- Allah ta ala has threatened anyone who goes against the Ijmaa of the Muslims with the Hell fire. Hence, He said:

And whoever contradicts and opposes the Messenger (Muhammad SAW) after the right path has been shown clearly to him, and follows other than the believers' way. We shall keep him in the path he has chosen, and burn him in Hell - what an evil destination. (An-Nisa 4:115)

- It is worthy of mentioning that anyone who contradicts the Messenger (saw) is a Kaafir
- The scholars of Islam use the above Ayah to prove that it is incumbent on you to follow the Ijmaa of the Muslims and Allah has promised him the Hell fire.
- The man who goes against the Ijmaa of the Muslims is classified as a Zindeeq because he makes up his own religion
- Another example of the Ijmaa of the Muslims is that the Quran is free from corruption because it is eternally protected by Allah
- The Rafida went against the Ijmaa of the Muslims by claiming the Quran is tampered with
- The Ijmaa's of the Muslims are called matters that are known of Islam by necessity [ma'loom min ad-deen bid-daroora].
- Allah promised to protect the Quran in the Ayah below

Verily We: It is We Who have sent down the Dhikr (i.e. the Qur'an) and surely, We will guard it (from corruption). (Al-Hijr 15:9)

- For example, a marriage can only be between a man and a woman.
- This is known of Islam by necessity

Ibn Mas'ud (RA) said, "Whatever the Muslims see as good is good with Allah, Whatever the Muslims see as bad, Allah sees as bad." [Mustadrak al-Haakim (3/83) No. 4465, classed as Sahih by Adh-Dhahabee]

- The companions of the Prophet (saw) saw a funeral procession and spoke well of the dead
- and the Prophet did not say anything because the Muslims are the witnesses of Allah on Earth

Anas Ibn Malik narrated, "A funeral procession passed by and they were praising the dead man. The Prophet (SAW), said, 'It is mandatory.' Then another passed and they were speaking ill of the dead man. He said, 'It is mandatory.' 'Umar ibn al-Khattab said, 'What is mandatory?' He said, 'You praised this one, and so the Garden is mandatory for him and you spoke evil of this one, so the Fire is mandatory for him. You are the witnesses of Allah on the earth.'" [al-Bukhari (1367) and Muslim (949)]

- the Prophet (saw) did not reprimand his companions and say you should not judge the people.
- in fact he reinforced their statements with his agreement
- We the muslims are the witnesses on earth because we have with us the Furqaan gifted by Allah to the believers

O you who believe! If you obey and fear Allah, He will grant you Furqan a criterion [(to judge between right and wrong), or (Makhraj, i.e. making a way for you to get out from every difficulty)], and will expiate for you your sins, and forgive you, and Allah is the Owner of the Great Bounty. (Al-Anfal 8:29)

- People who do not know good from bad due to tha fact that they have no fear of Allah
- you can only be given Furqaan if you put between yourself and the wrath of Allah, a barrier which is taqwa

THE FOURTH SOURCE TO DERIVE THE SHARIAH IS CALLED QIYAAS

- Qiyaas means deductive reasoning and analogy
- Qiyaas is defined as comparing two situations and to issue the same verdict or judgement for both situations because the two scenarios are the same in their nature

- We have four schools of thought in Islam.
- The first scholar who used Qiyaas was Abu Hanifah
- Abu Hanifah is considered to be the father of Ahlus Sunnah wal Jamaa
- You are not allowed to say anything bad about any of the four scholars because they have done for islam what no one else has done
- Imam Ghazaali mentioned that Qiyaas is so important that if you do not use it, you are being sinful
- The Ayah below is an example of how the scholars used Qiyaas

And after the slave girls have been taken in wedlock, if they commit illegal sexual intercourse, their punishment is half that for free (unmarried) women. (An-Nisa 4:25)

- An example of Qiyaas is that the punishment of the slave girl who commits zina.
- She must be given 50 lashes.
- The scholars used Qiyaas to prescribe the same punishment for the slave boy.
- Because Allah kept quiet about the slave boy, the scholars were obliged to use Qiyaas and prescribe the same punishment for the slave boy.
- Another example of Qiyaas is that the Prophet (saw) said that when your wife gives birth, you must sacrifice two sheep for the baby boy and one sheep for a baby girl.
- If you live in a place where you cannot find sheep, you are allowed to sacrifice a goat. This is derived from Qiyaas
- However the Dhaahiriyyah who do not believe in Qiyaas will make the deen a burden on you and say you have no choice but to sacrifice the sheep
- Another example of Qiyaas is found in the purpose for which you can keep a dog

Abu Hurayrah (RA) narrated that the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "Whoever keeps a dog that is not a dog for hunting, herding livestock or farming, two qiraats will be deducted from his reward each day." [Sahih Muslim (3/1203) No. 1575]

- The Prophet (saw) mentioned the hunting dog, the dog to guard your flock and a dog for farming. the scholars used qiyaas to arrive at the permissibility of keeping guard dogs for your home as well
- Another example of Qiyaas is when Allah mentioned not to say 'uff' to our parents.

And your Lord has decreed that you worship none but Him. And that you be dutiful to your parents. If one of them or both of them attain old age in your life, say not to them a word of disrespect, nor shout at them but address them in terms of honour. (Al-Isra 17:23)

- If you are not allowed to say Uff to your parents then you cannot beat your parents.
- This was arrived at by using Qiyaas
- However according to the Dhaahiriyah Madhab you can beat your parents as long as you do no say 'uff' while doing it
- Another example of Qiyaas is taken from the Hadith below:

Thawban (RA) reported that the Prophet (SAW) said, 'The woman who seeks divorce from her husband for no reason will not even smell the fragrance of Paradise."[Sunan Abu Dawud (2/268) No. 2226, Sunan Tirmidhi (3/485) No. 1187, Sunan Ibn Majah (3/207) No. 2055, Sunan al-Darime (2/216) No. 2270, Musnad Ahmad (5/283) No. 22493]

- Because of the above Hadith, the four great Imams said if a woman ask her husband for a divorce without a valid reason, she will not enter Paradise
- however, the Dhaahiriyah claim she will still enter Paradise, but she will not smell it while she is in there.
- The Dhaahiriyah arrive at that conclusion because they don't believe in Qiyaas
- However the correct analogy is that the woman will not enter the paradise at all
- Qiyaas is to take one Shariah ruling and apply to another case because both cases have the same nature
- Even the Prophet (saw) used Qiyaas when teaching his sahabas Islam
- the Hadith below explains further:

Ibn 'Abbaas (RA) reported that a woman came to the Prophet (SAW) and said: "My mother made a vow to perform Hajj but she died before she could do it. Can I perform Hajj on her behalf?" He said, "Yes, perform Hajj on her behalf. Don't you think that if your mother owed a debt you would pay it off?" She said, "Yes." He said, "Then pay off what is owed to Allaah, for Allaah is more deserving of having vows fulfilled." (al-Bukhaari, al-Fath, 7315)

- In the above Hadith the Prophet (saw) told the woman if your dead mother owed someone a debt, you would pay it for her.
- Likewise, Hajj is a debt your mother owe to Allah
- so perform Hajj on her behalf to pay off the debt
- Another example of Qiyaas is when Umar r.a. kissed his wife during fasting

Narrated Umar ibn al-Khattab: I got excited, so I kissed while I was fasting, I then said: Messenger of Allah, I have done a big deed; I kissed while I was fasting. He said: What do you think if you rinse your mouth with water while you are fasting. The narrator Isa ibn Hammad said in his version: I said to him: There is no harm in it. Then both of them agreed on the version: He said: Then what? Sunan Abi Dawud : Book 13, Hadith 2379

- The Prophet (saw) was the greatest teacher and that is why he used Qiyaas to teach his sahabas

WHAT IS THE FIFTH SOURCE TO DERIVE THE SHARIAH?

- The fifth source to derive the Shariah is called Mas'laha
- The arabic word Mas'laha means public interest
- Mas'laha is a law that will bring benefit to the community and there is nothing in Shariah to disallow that law
- Mas'laha is a new law that the Prophet (saw) did no practice himself
- examples of mas'laha include the time when 70 sahabas who were memorizers of Quran got killed at the battle of Yamama fighting against the false Prophet Musaylima [la'natullah alayhi]
- This scenario prompted Umar to plea with Abu Bakr to compile the Quran in book form
- After some hesitation, Abu Bakr accepted the idea and the Quran was compiled into book form for its preservation
- What Abu Bakr did is called Mas'laha

Zayd ibn Thabit (RA) narrated: Abu Bakr (RA) sent for me because so many had been killed at al-Yamaamah, and I found 'Umar ibn al-Khattab with him too. Abu Bakr said: 'Umar came to me and said: Too many of the reciters of the Qur'an were killed on that day of al-Yamaama and I am afraid that many more reciters will be killed in other battles, and much of the Qur'an will be lost. I think

you should issue orders that the Qur'an be compiled. I said to 'Umar: How can I do something that the Messenger of Allah (SAW) did not do? Umar said: By Allah, this is a good thing. He kept pushing the issue until Allah opened my heart to that which He had opened 'Umar's heart, and I thought as 'Umar did. Zayd said: Abu Bakr said: You are a wise young man, and we trust you. You used to write down the Revelation for the Messenger of Allah (SAW), so seek out the Qur'an and compile it. [Sahih Bukhari (6/183) No. 4986]

- Another example of Mas'laha is when people started disputing about the different Quranic recitations in different dialects
- Uthman then complied the Quran in a single dialect for public interest.
- He compiled the Quran in the Quraishi dialect to unite the Ummah of Muhammad and to keep fitna at bay
- this was the greatest accomplishment during the Caliphate of Uthman.

Narrated Anas bin Malik: (The Caliph `Uthman ordered Zaid bin Thabit, Sa`id bin Al-As, `Abdullah bin Az-Zubair and `Abdur- Rahman bin Al-Harith bin Hisham to write the Qur'an in the form of a book (Mushafs) and said to them. "In case you disagree with Zaid bin Thabit (Al-Ansari) regarding any dialectic Arabic utterance of the Qur'an, then write it in the dialect of Quraish, for the Qur'an was revealed in this dialect." So they did it. BUKHARI : Vol. 6, Book 61, Hadith 507

- Another example of Mas'laha is when Umar went to the Masjid and witnessed the people reciting Taraweeh individually.
- Each person's recitation interfered with the other
- Umar used Mas'laha and united the muslims behind one imam reciting the Quran for Taraweeh prayers

Umar said, 'In my opinion I would better collect these (people) under the leadership of one Qari (Reciter) (i.e. let them pray in congregation!)'. So, he made up his mind to congregate them behind Ubai bin Ka'b. [Sahih Bukhari (3/45) No. 2010]

- What Umar did was to unite the Muslims for taraweeh
- and this is one of the greatest accomplishments during the Caliphate of Umar
- because unity is strength
- The evil Shia do not perform taraweeh because they claim its a Bid'ah by Umar.
- They have no memorizers of the Quran due to their hatred of taraweeh and Umar
- Many muslims don't know the difference between Mas'laha and Bid'ah
- they call Mas'laha good Bid'ah
- Another example of Mas'laha is to build the masjid with a minaret so that visitors to the city will recognize the building as a masjid
- When I was in Africa, he found one masjid due to it having a minaret and another masjid was hard to find due to it having no minaret.
- To have every masjid built with a minaret is Mas'laha
- Today we have traffic lights in cities to avoid accidents and killing fellow motorist and pedestrians.
- The traffic light is considered Mas'laha by the scholars of Islam

THE SIX CONDITIONS FOR MAS'LAHA TO BE VALID

1. The Mas'laha must bring good to the community, not harm

- You cannot establish a brothel and claim that it benefits the men who do not have wives.

2. The Mas'laha cannot be used by opportunists to fulfill their evil and corrupted desires

3. The Mas'laha should be real and not hypothetical or imaginary

- Some scholars refuse to answer questions that are hypothetical

4. The Mas'laha should conform with Shariah

5. The Mas'laha should be Kulliyya

- This means it should benefit all the people and not just the elected elite

6. The Mas'laha should be legislated by a panel of sincere Islamic scholars and not by wicked scholars or ignorant people

WHAT IS THE SIXTH SOURCE FOR DERIVING THE SHARIAH?

- The sixth source to derive the Shariah is called Istis'haab
- Istis'haab is called a legal presumption
- Istis'haab is defined as presuming a scenario to be continuous unless we have hard evidence to prove that it is no longer continuous
- An example of Istis'haab is that you are sure you made wudu but cannot remember if you nullified it.
- In this case your wudu is presumed to be still valid
- Another example of Istis'haab is that the meat of Jews and Christians is halal for us to consume
- so we cannot classify their meat as Haram unless we have hard evidence to prove otherwise.

The food (slaughtered cattle, eatable animals, etc.) of the people of the Scripture (Jews and Christians) is lawful to you and yours is lawful to them. (Al-Ma'idah 5:5)

- Because according to Shariah Law, doubt cannot be used to make a verdict on the meat of Jews and Christians haram
- The same Ayah that says we can eat the meat of the Jews and Christians
- is the same ayah that mentions the legality of marrying their women

The food (slaughtered cattle, eatable animals, etc.) of the people of the Scripture (Jews and Christians) is lawful to you and yours is lawful to them. (Lawful to you in marriage) are chaste women from the believers and chaste women from those who were given the Scripture (Jews and Christians) before your time, when you have given their due Mahr (bridal money given by the husband to his wife at the time of marriage), desiring chastity (i.e. taking them in legal wedlock) not committing illegal sexual intercourse, nor taking them as girl-friends. (Al-Ma'idah 5:5)

- Another example of Istis'haab is we cannot pronounce water to be impure unless we see filth dropping into the water
- this is because the original state of the water is purity
- Another example of Istis'haab is when a man leaves for Jihad, he is alive until proven dead.
- Therefore his wife cannot divorce him just because she did not hear from him
- The presumption of a matter stays continuous until we have hard evidence to prove otherwise.

On the authority of Ibn Abbas (RA), that the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: Were people to be given everything that they claimed, men would [unjustly] claim the wealth and lives of [other] people. But, the onus of proof is upon the claimant, and the taking of an oath is upon him who denies. A hasan Hadith narrated by al-Baihaqee and others in this form, and part of it is in the two Saheehs. RELATED BY BAIHAQI

- The Prophet (saw) himself used Istis'haab because he mentioned that every man is innocent until proven guilty in the above Hadith
- In the courts of the Kuffaar you are guilty until proven innocent.
- especially if you are black and living in Europe and America
- However, under Islamic Shariah you are innocent until proven guilty. This is because the Shariah brings justice whereas the Kuffaar system breeds injustice and oppression
- in the Ayah below, Allah told us to stay away from dhann [doubts and conjectures]
- because some conjectures are sins

O you who believe! Avoid much suspicions, indeed some suspicions are sins.. (Al-Hujurat 49:12)

- Allah told us in the Ayah below that a doubt cannot be used as evidence in a Muslim court house, only hard evidences are acceptable

And most of them follow nothing but conjecture. Certainly, conjecture can be of no avail against the truth. Surely, Allah is All-Aware of what they do. (Yunus 10:36)

- The Prophet (saw) also instructed us in the Hadith below to abandon the hudood [legal punishment] when we have doubts that the defendant is guilty

The Prophet (saw) said that if there is doubt abandon the legal punishment Ibn Abbas (RA) narrated the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "Abandon the Hudood when there is doubt." [Musnad Abu Hanifa (Kitab al-Hudood) No. 4]

* * * * * * * * * *

The 12 Sources of Islamic Shariah Part 2

by Shaikh Faisal

Notes typed live by AT19
Formatted and Edited by AT19 & Shaikh Faisal

Wednesday, March 23, 2016

SEVENTH SOURCE BY WHICH WE EXTRACT THE SHARIAH: - ISTIH'SAAN

Istih'saan means to use your discretion. It also means to abandon one hujjah for another hujjah which is better because the preferred hujjah brings ease to the Ummah.

- Example of istih'saan: it is haram to drive with car insurance
- why? because it is money for nothing
- and Allah has forbidden us to eat up the wealth of each other wrongfully. Hence, Allah said:

O you who believe! Eat not up your property among yourselves unjustly.. (An-Nisa 4:29)

- many drive for 20 years and never have an accident

- yet they keep paying insurance for 20 years
- hence, the insurance company is eating up the wealth of people wrongfully
- Allah forbade this in the above ayah
- even life insurance is haram
- people will kill you to claim the insurance money if they know you are insured
- everyday, in Europe and America, people kill their relatives to claim insurance money
- although car insurance is haram
- if you drive without car insurance in darul kufr
- the police will arrest you
- therefore, you can take the least amount of car insurance in order to avoid the humiliation of going to jail in darul kufr
- the Ulama allows this in the name of istih'saan
- another example is share cropping
- meaning a rich land owner allows people to plant on his land
- and when they harvest the crop, they give him a portion of the crop
- share cropping is haram because the poor farmers are exploited by the rich land owners
- however, it can be allowed if there is a shortage of food for the people

- another example for istih'saan
- according to Shariah law, the wali of the girl has to be pious and God fearing
- he cannot be evil and impious
- but in a case where the wali of the girl is her father who is rich, powerful
- but he is a fasiq who drinks and misses his prayers
- it could be that he is the Mayor of a City or Governor of the State
- if the Qadi should stop the marriage on the grounds that the wali is a fasiq, it will cause great fitna in the community because his pride will be hurt
- in this case, the Qadi will allow the marriage to go ahead with a wali who is a fasiq to avert fitna
- this ruling of the Qadi to allow the marriage is called istih'saan
- however, under normal circumstances he would not be allowed to be her wali because he is a fasiq

another example for istih'saan:
- the Muslim cannot look at the private parts of strangers
- someone asked a shaikh if they could look at videos to learn how to make love because he is a virgin.
- the shaikh said no because you cannot look at the private parts of strangers and these videos expose the private parts of strangers
- the shaikh said Adam, the father of mankind, didn't have videos to learn how to copulate with Eve
- if you are a Muslim male gynecologist and need to deliver a breached child
- the Qadi will tell the Muslim doctor that under normal circumstances, this is not allowed
- but because it is your profession, it is allowed
- sometimes there are no female doctors in life saving situations
- a male doctor cannot be an extremist and cause a woman to die because the haram becomes halal under abnormal circumstances

another example for istih'saan:

- a group of Muslim girls go swimming in the sea
- one is about to drown
- you cannot say "let my daughter drown"
- do not touch her because you are a man and a non-mahram for her
- you have to allow the lifeguard to save her
- in Makkah a fire broke out in a girls' school
- I heard some of the girls died because they didn't have niqab or hijab on
- and the school didn't allow them to run out in the street without being covered properly
- they should have run out without hijab and niqad
- Imam Shafi doesn't follow istih'saan
- Abu Hanifa, Imam Malik, and Ahmed allow istih'saan
- Imam Shafi said if istih'saan is used, people will use it to fulfill their evil and corrupted desires and people will use istih'saan to practice Islam according to their personal opinions

Ali (RA) observed, "If the religion was based on opinion, the bottom of the sock would take preference in being wiped to the top of the sock." [Related by Abu Dawud (1/90) No. 162 and ad-Daraqutni (1/378) No. 783 with a hassan or sahih chain.]

- the other Imams refuted Imam Shafi
- they said when Umar was the Caliph he used istih'saan
- Umar abandoned the law of cutting off the hand of the thief during a famine

EIGHTH SOURCE BY WHICH WE EXTRACT THE SHARIAH: IJTIHAAD

- ijtihaad means an independent judgement of the Mufti
- it is called an independent judgement because the issue cannot be found in Quran or Sunnah
- the scholars do not disagree about ijtihaad because of the following Hadith"

Some companions of Mu'adh ibn Jabal said: 'When the Apostle of Allah (SAW) intended to send Mu'adh ibn Jabal to the Yemen, he asked: "How will you judge when the occasion of deciding a case arises?" He replied: 'I shall judge in accordance with Allah's Book.' He asked: "(What will you do) if you do not find any guidance in Allah's Book?" He replied: '(I shall act) in accordance with the Sunnah of the Apostle of Allah (pbuh).' He asked: "(What will you do) if you do not find any guidance in the Sunnah of the Apostle of Allah (pbuh) and in Allah's Book?" He replied: 'I shall do my best to form an opinion and I shall spare no effort.' The Apostle of Allah (SAW) then patted him on the chest and said: "Praise be to Allah Who has helped the messenger of the Apostle of Allah to find something which pleases the Apostle of Allah."' [Sunan Abu Dawood (3/303) No. 3592]

- an example of ijtihaad
- artificial insemination
- if the sperm is from the husband to his wife, it is halal
- if the sperm is from a stranger it is haram
- sperm banks are haram
- women may go to the sperm bank and ask for specifics in the donor
- black, white, asian, blond hair, blue eyes, tall, smart... this is eugenics
- in Germany Hitler use to force ugly women to be sterilized

- if you are not intelligent you can not give birth in Germany
- Hitler believed in Eugenics
- the father of Eugenics, Francis Galton, is a cousin of Charles Darwin
- who believed the whiter you are the more intelligent and more hansom you are
- both men were breathtakingly racist
- artificial insemination is halal only if the sperm is from a husband to his wife
- the worst thing is for a man to ejaculate into a woman who is haram for him
- abortion is permissible if it is before six weeks
- this is the Hanbali view, they are very lenient in regards to abortion
- example: a girl is 12 years old with a perverted step-father who pins her down and impregnates her
- some will say it is Qadr for her to get pregnant so she should keep the baby, but there is nothing in Quran and Sunnah that says we have to be pleased with Qadr so abortion is allowed for this 12 year old girl in this case because you cannot impose Qadr on someone

- another example: if you lose your feet in an accident, how can you be pleased with that even though it is Qadr?
- we are not obliged to be pleased with Qadr; however, it is incumbent on us to be patient with Qadr
- because if you are not patient with Qadr, you will apostate from Islam

- another example: can a woman rent the womb of another woman to carry her baby?
- only if the woman is your co-wife, otherwise being a surrogate mother is haram
- plastic surgery is permissible if there are no side effects
- what about a 50 year old who wants to beautify herself for her husband? This is halal because she is not changing the creation of Allah. She is beautifying it
- to change from a man to a woman is changing the creation of Allah
- female genital mutilation [fgm] is also changing the creation of Allah, so it is haram
- fgm has nothing to do with Islam
- the Prophet (saw) had four daughters and never mutilated any of them
- the Ulama used the verse below to pronounce fgm haram:

Verily, I will mislead them, and surely, I will arouse in them false desires; and certainly, I will order them to slit the ears of cattle, and indeed I will order them to change the nature created by Allah." And whoever takes Shaitan (Satan) as a Wali (protector or helper) instead of Allah, has surely suffered a manifest loss. (An-Nisa 4:119)

- not everyone is born normal, some people were born deformed
- kids who were born deformed will be bullied in school if they don't have plastic surgery
- a hermaphrodite is a person born with both private parts
- if the hermaphrodite has an erection, he has to have surgery to become a man
- if the hermaphrodite cannot have an erection, she has to become a woman because erection is your manhood
- the door of ijtihad is open until Day of Judgement to make Islam workable in all time and place

- another example of ijtihad is the matter of GM crops

- GM crops are permissible to eat if they do not cause tumor or cancer
- the scholars disagree regarding stock markets, this is because at the stock markets people sell goods that do not exist and call it invisible assists
- for example, they sell oranges that are not yet on the tree
- when Umar was the Caliph he prohibited selling fruits that did not appear on the tree
- the concept of invisible assets is a capitalist concept from the West
- because the system in the West is unfair and oppressive
- buying things online is also differed on by the scholars because before you can buy something you have to see what you are buying
- people sell counterfeit items online everyday
- buying things online is only permissible if you can reclaim your money in case of a fraud or deception or if you have a way of knowing the item is not fake

THE RULES OF IJTIHAD

1. Ijtihad is open until the Day of Judgement to make Islam workable and applicable for all time and place

- if you close the door of ijtihad, Islam will become outdated
- we have modern day discoveries everyday
- therefore, to close the door of ijtihad will make the religion become obsolete
- Muslims embrace modernity so we cannot close the door of ijtihad

2. Only a sincere scholar who is firmly grounded in knowledge can make ijtihad

- the ignoramus or the munafiq is not allowed to make ijtihad

3. It is haram to make ijtihad when the text is clear

- A person who ask if they can go to the fortune teller to have their palm read
- how can you make ijtihad on this matter when the Hadith clearly states it is haram?

4. It is haram to make ijtihad in matters of aqeeda
- you only make ijtihad in matters of fiqh

NINTH SOURCE BY WHICH WE EXTRACT THE SHARIAH: DAROORA

Daroora means necessity

- example: you are shipwrecked on an island and all you see are pigs to eat
- in this case you are allowed to eat the pig to save your life

He has only forbidden to you dead animals, blood, the flesh of swine, and that which has been dedicated to other than Allah. But whoever is forced [by necessity], neither desiring [it] nor transgressing [its limit], there is no sin upon him. Indeed, Allah is Forgiving and Merciful. (2:173)

- a person is considered under daroora when he fears losing his life, family or property
- Ammar ibn Yaasir's mother and father were killed by the pagan Arabs
- the pagan Arabs were going to kill him next

- so he apostated with his tongue to save his life
- so Allah revealed the following for him:

Whoever disbelieves in Allah after his belief... except for one who is forced [to renounce his religion] while his heart is secure in faith. But those who [willingly] open their breasts to disbelief, upon them is wrath from Allah, and for them is a great punishment; (16:106)

- if you are choking an found alcohol only, you are allowed to drink it to clear your throat
- a person is under daroora if you fear losing your family
- if a person left Islam under taqiyyah you are not suppose to hold it against him because Ammar ibn Yaasir did it to save his life
- taqiyyah is allowed to use against the enemy
- taqiyya means to hide your belief
- you are allowed to lie to the kuffar by using taqiyya
- it is allowed in darul harb because darul harb is the land of the enemy and the Hadith says war is deception:

Narrated Ka'b ibn Malik: When the Prophet (SAW) intended to go on an expedition, he always pretended to be going somewhere else, and he would say: "War is deception". [Abu Dawud 2629, Tirmidhi 1681, Ahmed 14312]

TENTH SOURCE BY WHICH WE EXTRACT THE SHARIAH: THE AMAL OF MADINAH

The Amal of Madina means the practices of the people of Madina

- This source is used by Imam Malik only
- he was living in Madina and established his madhab in Madina
- Imam Malik believed since the Prophet (saw) established the Islamic State in Madina, the best people to learn Islam from is the people of Madina because they were living in the land of the revelation
- in the Muwatta of Imam Malik he said you should pray with your hands on your chest
- when the Imam recites Fatiha, those who pray behind the imam say "AMEEN" loudly
- because this was the practice of the people of Madina
- the people of Madina were closest to the Prophet (saw) so they understand Islam best according to Imam Malik
- Abdullah ibn Zubayr was the first child to be born in Islam because he was born after the hijra in Madina
- he was called the first child born in Islam because he was born after Shariah was implemented
- this means there is no Islam without Shariah
- it is worthy of mentioning that Islam should not be confined to books, but it should be practiced in order to give meaning to the religion

ELEVENTH SOURCE BY WHICH WE EXTRACT THE SHARIAH: QUAL SAHABA

The fatwas and tafsir of the sahabas are called Qual Sahaba
- in regards to the fatwas of the sahahbas, the Prophet (saw) said:

Prophet (SAW) said: “I urge you to adhere to my Sunnah and the way of the Rightly-Guided Caliphs after me; cling tightly to it.” [Majmoo’ al-Fataawa (22/234-235)]

- the above mentioned Hadith is clear evidence that Qual Sahaba is hujjah
- if Qual Sahaba was not hujjah, why did the Prophet Muhammad command us to follow his Sunnah and the Sunnah of the rightly guided Caliphs?
- when the Rasool (saw) died, there was a difference of opinion where to bury him
- some said bury him in Makkah because he was born there and the kaaba is there.
- others said bury him in Madina because he established the Islamic State there.
- and others said bury him in Jerusalem because he led the other Prophets in salah there and he went to the seven heavens to speak to Allah from Jerusalem
- but Abu Bakr said bury in Madina because a Prophet is buried where he died

Yahya related to me from Malik that he had heard...Abu Bakr as-Siddiq came and said, "I heard the Messenger of Allah (SAW), say, 'No prophet was ever buried except in the place where he died.' [Maliks Muwatta, Book 16, Hadith #027]

- Qual Sahaba is hujjah because it is assumed that they got the verdict from the Prophet (saw) himself like the Hadith of Abu Bakr above

WHO IS A SAHABA?

- A shahaba is a Muslim who met the Prophet and died believing in him
- therefore, we cannot call Abdullah ibn Ubayy a sahaba because he was the most famous hypocrite of Madina
- the definition says a Muslim who met the Prophet
- it did not say a munafiq who met the Prophet
- secondly, the definition says “he died believing in him”
- so those who apostated from Islam after the death of the Prophet cannot be called his sahabas
- some people became apostates after the death of the Prophet by refusing to pay Zakah
- while others became apostates by following the false Prophet Musaylima [la’natullah alayhi]
- the fuqaha do not except this definition for a sahaba
- they say a sahaba is a Muslim who met the Prophet and became firmly grounded in knowledge due to spending a long time in the company of the Prophet and died upon Islam
- they say how can you meet the Prophet for one hour and call yourself a sahaba?
- they believe a sahaba has to be a scholar like the four rightly guided Caliphs and Abu Hurairah, Ibn Umar, Ibn Abbas , Talha Zubair, Aisha, Umm Salima, etc.
- another example of Qual Sahaba was when Abu Bakr Saddiq pronounced the Prophet Muhammad (saw) as dead, but Allah is alive and cannot die

Abu Bakr said, "To proceed, if anyone amongst you used to worship Muhammad , then Muhammad is dead, but if (anyone of) you used to worship Allah, then Allah is Alive and shall never die. Allah said: "Muhammad is no more than an Apostle, and indeed (many) apostles have passed away before him...(till the end of the Verse)... Allah will reward to those who are thankful." (3.144) By Allah, it was as if the people never knew that Allah had revealed this Verse before till Abu Bakr recited it and all the people received it from him, and I heard everybody reciting it (then). [Sahih Bukhari, Vol 5, Book 59, Hadith #733]

- if Qual Sahaba wasn’t hujjah, why all the sahabas accepted the verdict of Abu Bakr Saddiq and his verdict became an ijma among the sahabas?

- another example: Qual Sahaba becoming hujjah is when Abdur-Rahman bin Auf testified in the Hadith below that the Prophet (saw) took Jizya from the Zoroastrians

Umar did not take the Jizya from the Magian infidels till 'Abdur-Rahman bin 'Auf testified that Allah's Apostle had taken the Jizya from the Magians of Hajar. [Sahih Bukhari, Vol 4, Book 53, Hadith #384]

- another example of Qual Sahaba becoming hujjah was when Umar increased the punishment for drinking alcohol from 40 lashes to 80 lashes
- 40 lashes for drinking alcohol was done by Ali when he was the Caliph
- however, Umar gave 80 lashes when he was the Caliph and this is considered Qual Sahaba
- to make the tawareeh behind one Imam is under Quad Sahaba
- to bring about two adhan for salatul Jumuah is Qual sahaba
- Anas bin Malik says menses does not last for more than 10 days and this is also Qual sahaba
- any day over that is considered a sickness, not menses
- Qual Sahaba is better than Qiyas according to Imam Malik and Ahmed
- concerning Qual Sahaba we say it is accepted if he pass a fatwa and no other sahaba appose the fatwa
- Ibn Abbas allowed Mut'a marriage and eating of donkey meat and this is not accepted because it wasn't ijma among the sahabas

TWELTH SOURCE BY WHICH WE EXTRACT THE SHARIAH: URF

Urf means the prevailing custom of the people

- the Prophet (saw) retained some custom of the pagan Arabs because they did not contradict Shariah
- example: if you are running after a man to kill him and he ran until he reached the kaaba and holds onto the cloth of the kaaba, you are not allowed to kill him out of respect for the kaaba because the kaaba is Allah's house
- this was the prevailing custom of the Pagan Arabs, yet the Prophet (saw) retained that aspect of their custom

- if you killed a man who is innocent, the male members of the family has to pay the blood money (dia)
- his father, grandfather, uncle, brother... the entire tribe has to come up with the blood money equivalent to 100 camels or 200 cows
- this figure of 100 camels was set by the pagan Arabs long before the Prophet (saw) was born
- yet Islam retains that aspect of their custom
- the Urf impacts on the Shariah as a source for extracting the Shariah
- when Umar conquered territories, he allowed the people to keep their religion and customs and to continue to conduct trading transactions according to their customs
- if you buy a lemon car, and a man takes you to court to get his money back because the car broke down, the Qadi may decide to make the seller give your money back if it was within the 30 day warranty
- this is so because in the Urf of many people, when you buy a used car you have 30 days to take it back if it breaks down
- people that sell used cars are often dodgy and they hide the faults of the cars and lie to sell as many cars as possible
- therefore, to protect the customers, the Urf says you have one month to change your mind and get your money back

- to hire Quranic teachers and pay wages to him is the Urf of many countries
- this is because the Prophet (saw) gave a woman away in marriage to a man and the mahr was for him to teach her what he knows of the Quran

Sahl bin Sa'd As-Sa'idi narrated that: A woman came to the Messenger of Allah and said: "I present myself to you (for marriage)." So she stood for a long time. Then a man said: "O Messenger of Allah! Marry her to me if you have no need of her." So he said: "Do you have anything to give her as a dowry?" He said: "I have nothing except this Izar." So the Messenger of Allah said: "If you give her your Izar then you will have no Izar, so search for something." He said: "I did not find anything." He said: "Search for something, even if it just an iron ring." He said: So he searched but he did not find anything. The Messenger of Allah said: "Do you have any Qur'an (memorized)?" He said: "Yes. This Surat and that Surat." And he named the Surat. So the Messenger of Allah said: "I marry her to you for what you have (memorized) of the Qur'an." TIRMIDHI Vol. 2, Book 6, Hadith 1114

- today you rent cars, correct?
- long before the Prophet (saw) was born, people rented horses and an integral part of their custom
- and Islam retained this aspect of their custom
- when Islam enters a city or village, it retains the custom of the people because if you take away the custom of the people, they will find Islam oppressive and too restrictive
- however, if the custom is haram, you have to take away that custom
- a man in some African countries with two wives will give one wife to his guest to sleep with
- this Urf is haram because it is zina and is against Shariah
- when Umar conquered large sections of the world he found an Urf there
- people would tax the traders who come from other countries to buy and sell in their countries
- they told Umar this is their Urf in their country and they were not willing to give it up
- so Umar continued the practice of taxing foreigners who come to their country to do business

The 15 People Killed by Shariah

The 15 People Killed by Shariah
by Shaikh Abdullah Faisal

Notes Typed Live by AT8
Formatted and Edited by AT19 & Shaikh Faisal

Saturday, March 12, 2016

Download Audio

The Shariah is the law which was revealed by our Creator for all of mankind. Mankind must prefer the law of Allah (i.e. the Shariah above and over man made law) above manmade laws. In this regard, Allah ask us a crucial question in the Quran. Hence, Allah said:

Is not Allah the Best of judges? (At-Tin 95:8)

- If a human being does not prefer the Shariah over manmade law, this human being is a kaafir.
- Even though the topic states 15 people are killed by Shariah, the total number is in fact 16

WHO ARE KILLED BY THE SHARIAH

1. THE APOSTATE FROM ISLAM

On the authority of Ibn Abbas (RA) narrated the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "If somebody (a Muslim) discards his religion, kill him." [Sahih Bukhari (4/61) No. 3017, Musnad Ahmad (1/322) No. 2968, Sunan al-Nasa'i (7/104) No. 4059, Sunan Ibn Majah (3/574) No. 2535, Sunan Abu Dawud (4/126) No. 4351, Sunan Tirmidhi (4/59) No. 1458]

- The person who apostates from Islam is the first person killed by the Shariah
- Even if an apostate discards Islam and does not start believing in another religion, he is still punishable by death
- According to the modernist, the apostate is not to be killed
- the modernists quote the Ayah below to support their view

There is no compulsion in religion. Verily, the Right Path has become distinct from the wrong path. Whoever disbelieves in Taghut and believes in Allah, then he has grasped the most trustworthy handhold that will never break. And Allah is All-Hearer, All-Knower. (Al-Baqarah 2:256)

- The modernists use the above verse and twist it to their own liking
- They claim that Allah says: ***"let there be no compulsion in religion"*** therefore a person can apostate from Islam if he wants to do so
- However Shaikh bin Baaz explained this Ayah for us
- He mentioned that Allah is referring to the Jews and Christian in the Ayah.
- We are not allowed to force Jews and Christians to embrace Islam because they are people of the Book and the people of the Book have the option of paying jizya and live under the protection of the Islamic State and remain in their religion
- However a kaafir who practices any other religion has only two options

- Believe in his Lord or die by the sword.
- Below is the well known fatwa of Shaikh bin Baaz (ra)

The scholars explained that this verse, and other similar verses, have to do with those from whom the jizyah may be taken, such as Jews, Christians and Magians (Zoroastrians). They are not to be forced, rather they are to be given the choice between becoming Muslim or paying the jizyah. Other scholars said that this applied in the beginning, but was subsequently abrogated by Allaah's command to fight and wage jihad. So whoever refuses to enter Islam should be fought when the Muslims are able to fight, until they either enter Islam or pay the jizyah if they are among the people who may pay jizyah. The kuffaar should be compelled to enter Islam if they are not people from whom the jizyah may be taken, because that will lead to their happiness and salvation in this world and in the Hereafter. Obliging a person to adhere to the truth in which is guidance and happiness is better for him than falsehood. Just as a person may be forced to do the duty that he owes to other people even if that is by means of imprisonment or beating, so forcing the kaafirs to believe in Allaah alone and enter into the religion of Islam is more important and more essential, because this will lead to their happiness in this world and in the Hereafter. This applies unless they are People of the Book, i.e., Jews and Christians, or Magians, because Islam says that these three groups may be given the choice: they may enter Islam or they may pay the jizyah and feel themselves subdued. Majmoo' Fataawa wa Maqaalaat li'l-Shaykh Ibn Baaz, 6/219

- The above fatwa was passed because all of mankind owe their Creator a debt by worshipping Him alone without associating partners with Him in worship.
- Secondly, by forcing the kuffaar to embrace Islam, you save them from the destruction of the Hellfire and by embracing Islam you save them from mental depression in this world
- People quote the above Verse and give their own evil spin on it
- because they are not sincere scholars of Islam.
- We cannot take our religion from modernists
- Today the Egyptian modernists want to ban the books of the scholars who preach the correct Aqeeda
- They want scholars who ignore kufr bit taghoot, tawheed hakimiyyah, al walaa wal baraa, Shariah, Khilafa and Jihad
- The fatwa above clearly states that you can force a kaafir who is not from the people of the Book to embrace Islam.
- If we are allowed to force a man to pay his debt which he owes to another man and punish him with incarceration if he refuses to pay, similarly we are allowed to force a man to embrace Islam. Because the debt he owes to his Lord is greater than the debt he owes to a human.
- The Ayah below is clear evidence that we are allowed to kill apostates:

But if they turn back (from Islam), take (hold) of them and kill them wherever you find them, (An-Nisa 4:89)

- The Verse above clearly states that in Islam we are obliged to kill the apostates
- The Prophet (saw) has commanded us to follow his Sunnah and the Sunnah of the rightly guided Caliphs in the Hadith below

.."Adhere to my Sunnah and the Sunnah of the rightly guided caliphs. All of you should hold that firmly with your teeth." [Tirmidhi 2685, Ahmed 17145, Abu Dawud 4607, Ibn Majah 42]

- During the Caliphate of Abu Bakr, some of the Muslims decided to stop paying the Zakah
- claiming they would only pay it to the Prophet (saw) and not to Abu Bakr.
- Therefore, they regard Zakah as something which was abrogated with the death of the Prophet

- Abu Bakr called for a shura meeting and made a decision to fight these people as apostates
- When Abu Bakr fought and killed these people, the war was called Huroob ar-Ridda i.e. War Against the Apostates.
- What Abu Bakr did is clear evidence that in Islam, we kill apostates

Hold fast to my Sunnah and the Sunnah of the rightly guided Khalifa (Caliphs) [Bukhari & Muslim]

- Finally the Muslims fought and killed the people who refused to follow the commands of Allah
- committed major kufr by refusing to pay zakat
- the Muslims took their women as concubines
- We do not take Muslim women as concubines
- this is clear evidence that these people were fought and killed as apostates.
- to deny one of the Five Pillars of Islam is apostasy
- the Shariah gives the Muslims permission to take women who they acquire as war booty as their concubines
- the Ayah below is the evidence that we take the women of the kuffaar and apostates as concubines

And those who guard their chastity (i.e. private parts, from illegal sexual acts) Except from their wives or (the captives and slaves) that their right hands possess, for then, they are free from blame;) But whoever seeks beyond that, then those are the transgressors; (Al-Mu'minun 23:5-7)

- The concubines are described as your right hand possessed
- Even the Holy Prophet (saw) had a concubine called Maria
- The modernists want us to follow the UN, not the Shariah
- The human devils in Europe and America want us to give up our blessed Shariah for evil manmade laws and human authority
- The only authority Muslims accept and respect is Shariah law

2. THE MURDERER

- The second person who is killed by the Sharia is the murderer
- Societies who do not kill the murderer have a problem with large death tolls
- The Prophet (saw) mentioned in the Hadith below that in the last days killing will become rife

It was narrated from ‘Abdullah that the Messenger of Allah (?) said: “Just before the Hour, there will be days when knowledge will disappear, ignorance will become widespread and there will be much Harj. And Harj means killing.” [Sunan Ibn Majah Vol. 1, Book 36, Hadith 4050 Sahih]

- Murder has become so rife that people kill each other all over the world to claim insurance benefits
- Allah said in the Ayah below when you carry out Qisas, i.e. capital punishment against murderers, you save the lives of your citizens

And there is (a saving of) life for you in Al-Qisas (the Law of Equality in punishment), O men of understanding, that you may become Al-Muttaqun (the pious - see V.2:2). (Al-Baqarah 2:179)

- However the Shariah told us to value life
- Allah told us to save lives by killing the murderer

- the following Hadith is an example of how the Prophet (saw) dealt with murderers

**Narrated Anas: The climate of Medina did not suit some people, so the Prophet (ﷺ) ordered them to follow his shepherd, i.e. his camels, and drink their milk and urine (as a medicine).
So they followed the shepherd that is the camels and drank their milk and urine till their bodies became healthy. Then they killed the shepherd and drove away the camels. When the news reached the Prophet (ﷺ) he sent some people in their pursuit. When they were brought, he cut their hands and feet and their eyes were branded with heated pieces of iron. Bukhari Vol. 7, Book 71, Hadith 590**

3. THE ADULTERER

- The third person who is killed by the Shariah is the adulterer
- People have diseases in their hearts.
- The hypocrites like to commit adultery
- They like to sleep with married women because they think it is the safest way to commit zina since the married woman will not tell others about the affair
- The Ayah below tells us that hypocrites like adultery

O wives of the Prophet! You are not like any other women. If you keep your duty (to Allah), then be not soft in speech, lest he in whose heart is a disease (of hypocrisy, or evil desire for adultery, etc.) should be moved with desire, but speak in an honourable manner. (Al-Ahzab 33:32)

- To safeguard the Muslim women from the advances of the evil hypocrites,
- Allah commanded the Muslim women to speak with a firm voice and not to beautify their voice
- The Shariah kills the adulterers because Islam protects six sacred things
- One of the sacred matters protected by Islam is your lineage
- In Islam, a wife cannot open the door to a strange man
- Even her own brother-in-law because the Hadith says the brother-in-law is death

It was narrated from ‘Uqbah ibn ‘Aamir that the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: “Beware of entering upon women.” A man from among the Ansar said: “O Messenger of Allah, what about the brother-in-law?” He said: “The brother-in-law is death.” [al-Bukhari (5232) and Muslim (2172)]

- Women are weak in emaan and in intellect
- Safeguard your wives by teaching them the Shariah
- In the West, one in every ten children was given the wrong father
- because adultery has become rife in these kuffaar societies
- the lineage is sacred in Islam; therefore, Shariah combats adultery
- by killing the adulterer

4. THE RAPIST

- The fourth person killed by the Shariah is the rapist
- The Shariah allows you to kill and crucify the rapist.
- We can crucify the rapists because he spreads great fitnah on earth
- The woman holds a very sacred place in the Shariah
- A woman is our daughter. A woman is our sister. A woman is our mother.
- In Islam we give the utmost respect to the womb that bore us, so we kill the rapist

- The Qadi (Judge) in the courthouse is the one who must make a decision on the punishment of the rapists
- This is because if the victim is a prostitute, the rapists cannot be killed
- However, if the victim was a decent woman, the rapist must be killed or crucified

5. THE PEDOPHILE

- The fifth person to be killed by the Shariah is the pedophile
- The pedophile is a person who has sexual relations with a minor.
- A minor is a girl who has not reached the age of puberty
- However a person who has sexual relations with any other who is above the age of puberty is a fornicator and not a pedophile
- Do not listen to the western civil code who declared anyone having sexual relations with a minor according to their definition of a minor to be a pedophile.
- According to the kuffaar a 15 year old girl is a minor
- However, according to Shariah she is not a minor because she is at the age of puberty
- They allow two men to get married but will not allow a woman below the age of 16 to do so
- When Imam Shafi went to study his deen in Yemen, he met a 21 year old grandmother

Imam Al-Bayhaqi in Sunan Al-Bayhaqi Al-Kubra, Volume 1, p. 319 narrated that Imam Al-Shafi'e said: "I have seen in the city of Sana'a a grandmother while she was twenty one. She menstruated at the age of nine and gave birth at the age of 10"

- The correct definition of a pedophile is a person who has sexual relations with a person below the age of puberty.
- There are many countries around the world who set the age of consent at 14
- and we cannot call the men who marry these 14 year old girls pedophiles.
- Killing the pedophile is a decision made in the Islamic Courthouse by the Qadi.
- This is because killing a pedophile is a decision made by ijtihad
- If a person molests his own family member, he is killed because he is a pedophile and is committing incest
- If a man molests a boy and commits sodomy he has to be killed because he is a pedophile and a gay
- If a man commits pedophilia and the child died in the act, he has to be killed because he is s pedophile and a murderer
- The issue becomes complicated when a man commits pedophilia with a stranger, but does not commit sodomy;
- he may be spared based on the evidence brought forward in court to the Qadi
- However, the pedophile will be obliged to pay cash compensation for the virginity of the girl which he deflowered.
- In Islam virginity of a woman is very valued and precious
- but in the West, virginity is not important because promiscuity is the culture of the West.

6. THE HOMOSEXUAL

- the sixth person who is killed by the Shariah is the homosexual
- However we cannot kill the lesbian because lesbian sex is fake and not real
- the strap on that lesbians wear makes their intercourse fake
- the fatwa below of Ibn Qudamah explains further

Ibn Qudamah said: "If two women engage in lesbian sexual relations, then they are guilty of zina and are cursed, because it was narrated that the Prophet (SAW) said: "If a woman has sexual relations with another woman, then they are both guilty of zina." There is no hadd punishment for them because they did not have intercourse, rather it is likened to intimate relations that are less than intercourse, and they are to be subjected to a ta'zeer punishment." [al-Mughni (9/61)]

- in the Hadith below of ibn Abbas the Holy Prophet (saw) has commanded us to kill all homosexuals who are caught in the act

Ibn 'Abbas (RA) said: The Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "Whoever you find doing the action of the people of Loot, execute the one who does it and the one to whom it is done." [Sunan Tirmidhi (4/57) No. 1456, Sunan Abu Dawud (4/158) No. 4462, Sunan Ibn Majah (3/594) No. 2561, Musnad Ahmad (1/300) No. 2732]

- if a person confess to being a homosexual he is asked to make tawbah from his lifestyle and his beliefs
- if he refuses to make tawbah he is killed as an apostate because there is no gay Muslim in Islam
- The word gay Muslim is an oxymoron
- There is no such thing as a gay Muslim
- a gay cannot be a Muslim
- Allah made takfir on the homosexuals in the Ayah below

So We brought out from therein the believers. But We found not there any household of the Muslims except one [i.e. Lout (Lot) and his two daughters]. (Adh-Dhariyat 51:35-36)

- Allah said in the above Ayah the only Muslim home which was found in sodom and gomorrah is Prophet Lut and his two daughters
- This means the gay men in the city were not considered Muslims by Allah
- The modernists want to change the deen of Allah so they claim a gay can be a Muslim
- The gays rub their hands in glee upon hearing this fatwa
- and so they established their gay temples and call it the gay mosques
- the word gay mosque is an oxymoron because a gay cannot be a Muslim

"I marry women. Whoever turns away from my Sunnah is not of me." (Trans Sahih al Bukhari (Arabic/English) Vol 7 Book 67 hadith 5063. Sahih-Muslim, English translation Vol 2 pg 703 No.3236)

- The Caliph's, Abu Bakr and Ali, killed the homosexuals by burning them and never prayed janaza over the evil-doer

The following are the opinions that were mentioned by Imam Ash-Shawkani in "Nayl Al-Awtar" about the punishment for gays, Vol. 7/p122-124.

There is a difference of opinion concerning the punishment for the one who commits sodomy.

1. **That he is killed with the sword, then burnt. This is narrated from Abu Bakr and 'Ali Ibn Abi Talib.**
2. **That a wall should be collapsed upon him. This was the opinion of 'Umar and 'Uthman.**
3. **That he should be thrown from the highest building in the city, then that should be followed up with him being pelted with rocks. This was the opinion of Ibn 'Abbas.**

4. **That he is stoned. This is narrated by Al-Bayhaqi from 'Ali Ibn Abi Talib, Ash-Sha'bi, Az-Zuhri, Malik, Ahmad, Is'haq, and Ash-Shafi'i.**

5. **That they are burned. This was narrated by Al-Bayhaqi, that Abu Bakr gathered the Sahabah and 'Ali mentioned this, and the Sahabah agreed upon it. It was also mentioned by Al-Munthiri that it was done by Abu Bakr, 'Ali, 'Abdullah Ibn Az-Zubayr, and Hisham Ibn 'Abdil-Malik.**

6. **That he is stoned, then burnt with fire. This is narrated from the Sahabah agreeing upon it in the time of Abu Bakr.**

7. **That the punishment is the same as Zina, in that if he is a virgin, he is whipped, and if he is not, then he is stoned.**

8. **That there is no prescribed punishment, rather it is left up to the Imam to perform Ta'zir, and this was narrated from Abu Hanifah, and one narration from Ash-Shafi'i, and others.**

Ash-Shawkani refutes the opinion of the punishment being the same as Zina, as well as the opinion that there is only Ta'zir, and supports the opinion that he is killed, but does not appear to specify which way of killing is the strongest.

Imam Ash-Shawkani in "Nayl Al-Awtar", Vol. 7/p122-124.

7. THE PERSON WHO COMMITS BESTIALITY

- The seventh person killed by the Shariah is the person who commits bestiality
- In parts of Columbia people commit this horrific act with donkeys as a pass time.
- May Allah protect us
- Humans are not allowed to have sex with animals because animals transmit viruses to humans
- The Prophet (saw) commanded us to kill both the human and the animal who were involved in the sexual act

Narrated By Abdullah ibn Abbas: The Prophet (SAW) said: "If anyone has sexual intercourse with an animal, kill him and kill it along with him." I (Ikrimah) said: I asked him (Ibn Abbas): 'What offence can be attributed to the animal?' He replied: 'I think he (the Prophet) disapproved of its flesh being eaten when such a thing had been done to it.' [Sunan Abu Dawud (4/159) No. 4464, Sunan Tirmidhi (4/56) No. 1455, Musnad Ahmad (1/269) No. 2420]

8. THE PERSON WHO COMMITS INCEST

Ibn Abbas reported that the Holy Prophet (saw) said, “Any man who commits the crime of incest must be put to death and any man who cohabits with an animal both him and the animal must be put to death”. (Sunnan Ibn Majah No.2564 also Naylul Awthaar Vol. 7 pg.118)

- The eighth person killed by the Shariah is the person who commits incest
- The relatives who commit incest are all to be killed if they reach puberty, were not forced to do the act, sane and not mad.

9. THE ZINDEEQ

- The ninth person killed by the Shariah is a zindeeq (the heretic)
- A heretic is a person who makes up his own Islam
- The story below is one of the many cases in Islamic history where a zindeeq was killed publicly

'Abdur-Rahmaan Ibn Muhammad Ibn Habeeb Ibn Abee Habeeb on the authority of his father, on the authority of his grandfather [who] said: I witnessed Khaalid Ibn 'Abdullah Al-Qasree - and he addressed them at Waasit - "Oh People, make sacrifice, may Allah accept it from you. Verily I am sacrificing Al-Ja'd Ibn Dirham, for indeed he claims that Allah did not take Ibrahim as a khaleel (close friend), and [that] He did not speak to Moosa. Most Perfect is He and exalted is He from what Al-Ja'd says." Then he descended and slaughtered him. I say: And the Jahmiyyah and Mu'tazilah speak with this, and they distort the text of the revelation regarding that, and they claim that the Lord is purified of that (i.e. having spoken to Moses and taken Ibrahim as a khalil). [Mukhtasar al-Uluww of adh-Dhahabi, (p.134)]

10. THE BLASPHEMER

- The tenth person killed by Shariah is the blasphemer
- The blasphemer is the person who insults holy things
- For example, he insults Allah, the Holy Prophet (saw) or the Holy Quran by claiming it's a false book.
- We are not allowed to insult the previous prophets as this is blasphemy
- The Hadith below is the hujjah

Hussain ibn Ali related from his father Ali Ibn Abi Talib that the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "Whoever curses a Prophet, kill him. Whoever curses my Companions, beat him." [al-Mu'jam al-Awsat al-Tabarani (5/35) No. 4602]

- The infidels of France use gay cartoons to insult the Prophet Muhammad (saw) and claim they are a democracy so they are free to blaspheme
- Bill Donahue, who is the leader for the Catholics in America, was appalled by the evil behavior of the French and said in a TV interview "If the French cartoonist were not such narcissists they would still be alive today

Bill Donahue regarding statement: http://insider.foxnews.com/2015/01/08/megyn-kelly-takes-bill-donohue-over-charlie-hebdo-comments

- Islam and democracy are not compatible because in a democracy the infidels insult Allah and His Rasool (saw) in the name of democracy and freedom of speech.
- Also, in a democracy the infidels are masochists
- Hence, they like to hurt Muslims physically, verbally and mentally
- In the demonic system called democracy a human has more rights and honor than Allah and His Messenger (saw)
- because you are not allowed to call a black man a ni**er
- but you are allowed to call Muhammad (saw) a false Prophet
- the infidels in the West even call Allah the satan with impunity and immunity
- a Muslim is not allowed to sit in a gathering where Allah and His Rasool (saw) are ridiculed
- the Ayah below explains further

And it has already been revealed to you in the Book (this Qur'an) that when you hear the Verses of Allah being denied and mocked at, then sit not with them, until they engage in a talk other than that; (but if you stayed with them) certainly in that case you would be like them. Surely, Allah will collect the hypocrites and disbelievers all together in Hell, (An-Nisa 4:140)

- The white kuffar of Europe and America are the worst because they are competing with the Prophet (saw) in regards to fame
- they are very vocal in their hatred of Allah and His Rasool (saw)

- In a Democracy you are allowed to establish your own evil religion
- There are churches of the satan in America and gay churches
- In the Islamic State you will be killed if you try to change the deen
- Even if you are told to insult the Prophet (saw) and did not think of it by yourself you will still be killed because you insulted the Prophet (saw) and he is not here to forgive you, so we can't forgive you
- Because in a democracy a person can establish their own religion, you will find in a democracy a lot of doomsday satanic cults like the Jim Jones cult of Guyana South America. Jim Jones killed 970 people with kool-aid poison in 1978

JIM JONES : http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Jim_Jones

- the other doomsday cult of our modern day era was David Koresh of Waco Texas
- he use to impregnate the married women in his cult
- and claim he has to right to do so because he was their leader

DAVID KORESH : http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/David_Koresh

- the leaders of doomsday cults have two thing in common
- they are all liars and they suffer from a narcissistic personality disorder
- these men normally predict when is Judgement Day
- and then kill everyone on the compound in a mass murder to prove that Judgement Day did occur
- whenever a spiritual leader tries to have total control over the wealth and sexuality of his flock, then this is clear evidence that his movement is a satanic cult which he uses to minipulate people

11. THE ARMED ROBBER

- The eleventh person killed by the Shariah is the armed robber
- If you are a petty thief you will get your hand chopped off
- However, if you are an armed robber we will chop off your evil head

12. THE DRUG SMUGGLER/DEALER

- The twelfth person killed by the Shariah is the drug smuggler and dealer
- The Ayah below is used by the Islamic scholars to kill the rapist, murderer, armed robber, drug smuggler and dealer

The recompense of those who wage war against Allah and His Messenger and do mischief in the land is only that they shall be killed or crucified or their hands and their feet be cut off on the opposite sides, or be exiled from the land. That is their disgrace in this world, and a great torment is theirs in the Hereafter. (Al-Ma'idah 5:33)

- These people spread mischief in the land and cause great evil
- The worst invasion a country can suffer is the drug invasion
- because when the drug smuggler and dealer spread drugs throughout the land
- the women who are addicted to drugs will become prostitutes, and
- the men will become thieves and burglars
- the drug trade will cause killing to become rife in the land
- because drug dealers settle scores by killing each other

The Six Sacred Things in Islam are life, wealth, honor, intellect, lineage, and deen. Only the Islamic Shariah can protect these six sacred things, hence:

- We kill the murderer to protect your life
- We kill the armed robber to protect your wealth
- We give 80 lashes to the slanderer to protect your honor
- We kill the drug smuggler and dealer to protect your intellect
- We kill the adulterer to protect your lineage
- We kill the zindeeq to protect your deen

13. THE MAGICIAN

- The thirteenth person killed by Shariah is the magician
- This is because a magician claims to have Allah's names and attributes

Jundub (RA) reported that the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "The hadd (prescribed punishment) for the practitioner of magic is a blow with the sword (i.e., execution)" [Sunan Tirmidhi (4/60) No. 1460, Sunan al-Daraqutni (4/120) No. 3204, Mustadrak al-Haakim (4/401) No. 8073, al-Sunan al-Kabir al-Bayhaqi (8/234) No. 16500, al-Mu'jam al-Kabir al-Tabarani (2/161) No. 1665]

- We kill the magician to protect the deen of the people
- This is because the magician claims to have powers that only belong to Allah
- the magician is a fitna for Muslims who are weak in iman
- these weak Muslims will start to believe that the magician has supernatural powers that belong only to Allah

14. THE ACCOMPLICE TO MURDER

- The fourteenth person killed by the Shariah is the accomplice to murder
- If you are an accomplice to drug dealing, you can be killed as well
- The following Hadith tells us that Umar killed seven people in Yemen who conspired to kill one man

**Ibn Umar narrated: 'Umar Ibn al-Khattab (RA) killed seven people because they had collaborated in killing one man. (People questioned Umar why he did this) and he answered:
"Had all the people of Sana'a (Yemen) conspired to kill a Muslim, I would have killed them all."'
[Sunan al-Kubra al-Bayhaqi (8/73-74) No. 15975, Muwatta Imam Malik (2/871) No. 13, Musannaf Ibn Abi Shaybah (5/429) No. 27695]**

- To aide and abet any of the above crimes which designates your death, you will be killed as well
- If you conspire to do a crime and the punishment is death, then you the conspirator will be punished by death as well

15. THE SPY

- The fifteenth person killed by the Shariah is the spy
- This is because you declare war on Allah and his Messenger (saw) by being a spy
- some people go to Jihad with their smart phones and tweet the location of the mujahideen to be targets of kuffar bombings
- We kill the spies because spying is an act of apostasy

16. THE KIDNAPPER

The recompense of those who wage war against Allah and His Messenger and do mischief in the land is only that they shall be killed or crucified or their hands and their feet be cut off on the opposite sides, or be exiled from the land. That is their disgrace in this world, and a great torment is theirs in the Hereafter. (Al-Ma'idah 5:33)

- The sixteenth person killed by the Shariah is the kidnapper
- There is no difference between the kidnapper and the armed robber in terms of punishment
- The people who spread mischief in the land are all punished by death
- The worst kind of mischief is ideological mischief
- and this is why Khalid ibn Abdullah al Qasree chopped off the head of the zindeeq Ja'd ibn Dirham who denied Allah's 99 names and attributes.

Q & A SESSION BEGINS

Q: I understand that a rapist is punished by death. Is the victim of rape permitted to kill her rapist?

- There is nothing in Quran and Sunnah that says the victim cannot carry out the execution of the rapist herself if the Islamic State allows her to do so

Q: if a woman is sexually groped by another woman, would the other woman receive the same punishment as a man?

- women will receive 10 lashes for groping but we cannot give her more than 10 lashes because groping is not the same as zina. Please bear in mind that in Islam we dont kill lesbians because lesbian sex is fake and not real

Q: what if the victims of bestiality were forced upon them by the U.S army in Iraq towards the Iraqi prisoners are they too to be killed?

- you cannot kill the person who was forced to do an act of indecency
- you only kill the person if they intended to do the act willingly

Q: can the victim kill the rapist after the act whether a day or year later?

- There is nothing in Quran and Sunnah that says the victim cannot carry out the execution of the rapist herself
- However it is always better that the matter be handled by the Islamic State because a woman can cry rape and kill an innocent man
- Some women have mental health issues and they cry rape when no one raped them; therefore, a woman can only kill her rapist if the Islamic State gives her the permission to do so.

THE APPLICATION OF REVELATION

(Pt.1 -The 5 Ahkam Of Shariah & Pt.2 – The 15 Sources Of Shariah)

(PART 1)

By Shaikh Abdullah El-Faisal

20 RAJAB 1434 / 29th MAY 2013

Notes by AT8 & AT10

Edited by Abu Hafiza & Jansep2001

Application of Revelation June 09 2013 {Mp3 Audio Click Me}

Application of Revelation (THE 15 SOURCES OF SHARI'AH)-02 June 06-08 2013 {Click Me}

- This topic is important: We will be looking at Usool ul Fiqh.

- We are talking about how to implement & apply Revelation.

WHAT IS THE REVELATION?

The Revelation is Quran and Sunnah.

The Hadith which is the revelation; is divided into two categories:

Hadith NABAWI and Hadith QUDSI

The Hadith Qudsi is called the Sacred Hadith.

WHAT IS THE DEFINITION OF THE HADITH QUDSI?

- The hadith Qudsi is a hadith in which the meaning came to the prophet (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*) from Allah, by way of inspiration and revelation.

- Which the Prophet expressed the Hadith in his own words.

Hadith-e-Qudsiis a term used which signifies that the meaning of the hadith is from Allah (SWT) Subhanah, and the words are related from the Messenger of Allah (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*), unlike the Quran where the meaning and the words are both from Allah (SWT).

Hadith-e-Qudsiis not a separate book or Revelation of Allah Subhanah like the Quran, and the exact same science and investigation that is needed to determine the authenticity of any hadith will be used to determine if the Hadith-e-Qudsi narrated by the narrator from the Messenger of Allah (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*) is indeed authentic or not.

WHAT ARE THE DIFFERENCES BETWEEN THE HADITH QUDSI AND THE QURAN?

There are four differences:

DIFFERENCE 1: - With the Quran, the words and the meanings are both from Allah (SWT)

- However, with the Hadith Qudsi, the meaning is from Allah;

- But the Prophet (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*) expressed with words.

DIFFERENCE 2: **- We recite the Quran in Salah; - However we cannot recite Hadith Qudsi in Salah**

DIFFERENCE 3: **- The Holy Quran is Mutawaatir,**

-While not every Hadith Qudsi is Mutawaatir.

DIFFERENCE 4: **- To read and recite the Quran is an act of Ibadah,**

- Each letter you recite gives you ten barakah

- You do not get ten barakah for each time you each letter in a hadith Qudsi.

There is no doubt that you get barakah for reading hadith,

- But not on the same level as reading Quran.

All these things are called Mustalah Hadith and Usul al Fiqh

Some examples of Hadith Qudsi:

Allah (SWT) Has Forbidden oppression, For Himself and the Muslims:

On the authority of Abu Dharr Al-Ghafari, of the prophet is that among the sayings he relates from his Lord is that He said: "O MY servants, I have forbidden oppression for Myself and have made it forbidden amongst you, so do not oppress one another....

[Related by Muslim.]

Verily My Mercy Prevails Over My Wrath:

Abu Huraira reported Allah's Messenger (SAW) as saying: Allah, the Exalted and Glorious, said: "My Mercy prevails over My Wrath."

[Al-Bukhari (7553), Muslim (2751), Tirmidhi (3543), Ahmad (7297)]

I Am As My servant thinks of Me:

On the authority of Abu Hurayra (RA), who said that the Prophet (SAW)said: "Allah the Almighty said: 'I am as My servant thinks I am. I am with him when he makes mention of Me. If he makes mention of Me to himself, I make mention of him to Myself; and if he makes mention of Me in an assembly, I make mention of him in an assembly better than it. And if he draws near to Me an arm's length, I draw near to him a fathom's length. And if he comes to Me walking, I go to him at speed."

[Al-Bukhari (7405) also by Muslim (2675), at-Tirmidhi(2388) and Ibn Majah (3822)]

Mankind abuses Me by abusing time:

On the authority of Abu Hurayra (RA), who said that the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "Allah said: 'Sons of Adam inveigh against[the vicissitudes of] Time, and I am Time, in My hand is the night and the day.'" As the Almighty is the Ordainer of all things, to inveigh against misfortunes that are part of Time is tantamount to inveighing against Him.

[Bukhari (also by Muslim)]
An Example of cursing time:

- You look at yourself in the mirror; and you notice how your beard has become white and your skin is wrinkled and you are 60 years old.

- You say: "Look what time has done to me".

- You start to curse the time.

THE FIVE MOST IMPORTANT REVELATIONS OF ALLAH -

Revelation 1: The Scrolls of Abraham (AS).

Revelation 2: The Psalms of Dawud (AS).

Revelation 3: The Torah of Musa (AS).

Revelation 4: The Injeel of ISA (AS).

Revelation 5: The Quran of Muhammad (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)*.

From all these five revelations, only the Quran remains intact

The others have been corrupted, or fallen into oblivion.

To prove to you that the Quran is protected:

Allah (SWT) Said:

Verily We: It is We Who have sent down the Dhikr (i.e. the Qur'ān) and surely, We will guard it (from corruption).

(Al-Hijr 15:9)

The other verse to prove that the Quran is protected:

Allah (SWT) Said:

Falsehood cannot come to it from before it or behind it (it is) sent down by the All-Wise, Worthy of all praise (Allāh).

(Fussilat 41:42)

Allah (SWT) has promised to protect the Quran; So those who believe that the Quran is corrupted, are accusing Allah (SWT) of breaking His Promise.

They are accusing Allah (SWT) of breaking His promise of protecting the Quran.

To prove to you that the previous books have been corrupted:

Allah (SWT) Said:
Then woe to those who write the Book with their own hands and then say, "This is from Allāh,"to purchase with it a little price! Woe to them for what their hands have written and woe to them for that they earn thereby.

(Al-Baqarah 2:79)

The Prophet (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*) said do not believe the people of the book and do not reject them

HADITH:

Narrated Abu Huraira: "The People of the Book (Jews) used to read the Torah in Hebrew and then explain it in Arabic to the Muslims. Allah's Apostle said (to the Muslims). "Do not believe the People of the Book, nor disbelieve them, but say, 'We believe in Allah and whatever is revealed to us, and whatever is revealed to you.' "

[Sahih Bukhari Volume 9, Book 92, Number 460]

The Prophet (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*) saw Umar (RA) reading the Torah, and he became upset

HADITH:

It was reported that the Prophet (SAW) became angry when he saw that 'Umar had a page with something from the Torah written on it, and he (SAW) said: "Are you in doubt, O son of al-Khattab? Have I not brought you something shining and pure? If my brother Musa were alive, he would have no choice but to follow me."

[Musnad Ahmad (3/387) No. 15195 and Sunan al-Darime (1/126) No. 435]

He became upset because what he was reading was a corrupted text.

The reason Allah (SWT) is protecting the Quran, is because the Quran is the final Revelation.

Allah (SWT) protected the Quran, because the previous books are obsolete.

We were created to apply Allah's Revelation.

Allah (SWT) Said:

And I (Allāh) created not the jinns and humans except they should worship Me (Alone).

(Adh-Dhariyat 51:56)

WHAT IS THE PURPOSE OF LIFE?

The whole purpose of our creation is to Apply Allah's Revelations

This is the purpose of life:

Allah (SWT) Said:

And I (Allāh)created not the jinns and humans except they should worship Me (Alone).
(Adh-Dhariyat 51:56)

Allah (SWT) Mentioned the Jinn first, because they were on earth 2000 years before Man was created.

The whole purpose of creating man is for you to worship Allah (SWT).

Whatever Shariah you practice is your deen:

Allah (SWT) Said:

He could not take his brother by the law of the king (as a slave), except that Allāh Willed it.

(Yusuf 12:76)

'Deen al-malik' here: Means the Shariah of the king.

The Kuffar practice democracy because that is their deen

Allah (SWT) Said:

Do they then seek the judgement of (the Days of) Ignorance? And who is better in judgement than Allāh for a people who have firm Faith.

(Al-Ma'idah 5:50)

Allah (SWT) is Asking you a question in above surah Al Mai'dah Verse 50

Allah (SWT) is asking us if the system of Jahiliyya (Ignorance) is what we are seeking.

This ayah is telling you that Only Allah (SWT) Has The Authority To Legislate your Deen for you.

Ibn Kathir used this ayah to make takfir on those who implement man made laws,.

Ibn Kathir (rh) said: "So Whosoever abandons the wise Shariah which was revealed upon Muhammad ibn Abdullah, the seal of the prophets, and goes to other abrogated Shariah for judgment, he becomes a Kaafir. So how about the one who goes to al-Yaasiq (man-made law) for judgment and gives it precedence (over the Shariah of Muhammad (SAW). Whosoever does this has become a Kaafir by the Ijma of the Muslims." [Al-Bidayah Wan-Nihayah, (Vol. 13, p119)]

Allama Shinqiti (RA) used this ayah to make takfir on those who go to the kaafir courthouse for judgement.

'Allama al-Shinqiti-May Allah be merciful with him-has said: To commit shirk with Allah in judging is of the same meaning as to commit shirk in His worship, there is no difference between the two in any manner. There is no difference in any sense between he who follows a system (nizam) other than Allah's system or law other than Allah's law (sharia) and he who worships an idol or prostrates to a false god. They are the same and both are polytheists [associating others] with Allah. [Adwa' al-Bayan, (7/162)]

Do you want the laws of Jahhiliya to judge for you?

Only Allah (SWT) Has The Authority To Legislate your Deen for you.

And Allah (SWT) Said:

Or even do they have associates (with Allah) who have legislated for them as the religion that which Allah has not given permission? And had it not been for the Word of Verdict, indeed it would have been decreed between them, and surely the unjust will have a painful torment.

(Ash-Shura 42:21) [Dr. Ghali translation]

- No priests, rabbis or shaikhs can give you a deen.

- Historically, there has always been a tug of war: between those who want to apply Allah's (SWT) Revelation, and those who want to apply abomination.

-Abomination = Haram things, (Evil and corrupt desires)

EVEN IN THE TIME OF THE PROPHET:

- The best generation was the generation of the companions (RA) of the Prophet ((SWT)).

-They tried to get the prophet to compromise in applying Allah's Revelation.

- A woman from the Makhzumiya tribe borrowed the expensive jewellery of other women and refused to give it back.

- The Makhzumiyah tribe were a very powerful tribe.

- The Prophet (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*) commanded the Sahaba to cut off her hand.

- So they asked Usama, because they knew that the prophet loved Usaama,

-To go and ask the Prophet (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*) to relax the punishment for her.

'A'isha reported that Quraysh were concerned with the case of a Makhzumi woman who had stolen something and they said, "Who will speak to the Messenger of Allah (SAW) about her?" They said, "Who is bold enough to do it except Usama ibn Zayd, the beloved of the Messenger of Allah?" Usama spoke to him and the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said, "How can you intercede when it is a case of one of the legal punishments of Allah Almighty?" Then he stood up and spoke and said, "Those before you were destroyed because when a noble among them stole, they let him be, but when the weak among them stole, they carried out the legal punishment on them. By Allah, if Fatima the daughter of Muhammad were to steal, I would cut off her hand."

[A-Bukhari (3475) and Muslim (1688)]

- Even though the sahaba were the most noble and pious;

- They approached the prophet and asked him to relax the application of the law.

- This proves that people always have problems applying the Revelation of Allah (SWT).

- Historically people struggled to keep up with the rules.

Evidence for cutting the hand of the thief:

Allah (SWT) Said He is the Legislator:

Cut off (from the wrist joint) the (right) hand of the thief, male or female, as a recompense for that which they committed, a punishment by way of example from Allāh. And Allāh is All Powerful, All Wise.

(Al-Ma'idah 5:38)

FIVE REASONS WHY ALLAH IS THE ONLY LEGISLATOR

REASON 1 - HE IS THE WISEST OF JUDGES

Is not Allāh the Best of judges?

(At-Tin 95:8)

REASON 2 - HE IS THE MOST MERCIFUL.

- A country governed with man-made laws has no mercy in its legal system

- They will tell you that ignorance of the law is no excuse.

- you do the crime, you pay the fine, or you do the time.

- Where as Allah (SWT) Has Made His Mercy Prevail His Wrath:

Abu Huraira reported Allah's Messenger (SAW) as saying: Allah, the Exalted and Glorious, said: "My Mercy prevails over My wrath."

[A-Bukhari (7553), Muslim (2751), Tirmidhi (3543), Ahmad (7297)]

REASON 3 - HE IS THE MOST JUST.

Allah Said:

Allāh is never unjust to (His) slaves.

(Aali Imran 3:182)

Allah (SWT) is not tyrannical to His servants.

He has made oppression Haram on Himself and Haram among us:

HADITH:

On the authority of Abu Dharr Al-Ghafari, of the prophet is that among the sayings he relates from his Lord is that He said: "O My servants, I have forbidden oppression for Myself and have made it forbidden amongst you, so do not oppress one another

[Related by Muslim]

- You think haram is upon you only.

- There are a lot of things that Allah (SWT) Has Made Haram for Himself:

- It is Haram for Allah (SWT) to oppress,

- It is Haram for Allah (SWT) to lie,

- It is Haram for Allah (SWT) to create another creation and give him the same power as Himself

- If Allah (SWT) created another god like himself, there would be fitnah.

Allah (SWT) Said:

if there had been many gods), behold, each god would have taken awaywhat he had created, and some would have tried to overcome others! Glorified be Allāh above all that they attribute to Him!

(Al-Mu'minun 23:91)

- Each god would want to seize his own Creation.

- Each god would want to run away with what he created, there would be fitnah.

- It is haram for Allah (SWT) to beget a son, He Has no wife:

Allah (SWT) Said:

How can He have children when He has no wife? He created all things and He is the All-Knower of everything.

(Al-An'am 6:101)

- The Christians say Allah (SWT) committed suicide, he begot a son, he had an affair.

- The Christians say Allah (SWT) came down on earth and died for Mankind.

- They accuse Allah (SWT) of committing Suicide.

- It is Haram for Allah (SWT) to break a Promise.

Allah (SWT) Said:

"Our Lord! Grant us what You promised unto us through Your Messengers and disgrace us not on the Day of Resurrection, for You never break(Your) Promise."

(Al Imran 3:194)

- Those who believe the Quran is corrupted are kuffar.

-When you refuse to call a kaafir a kaafir you become a kaafir yourself.

- It's a principle of Takfeer

Abu al-Husain Muhammad Ibn Ahmad al-'Asqalani said: «The Mu'tazila of Baghdad and Basra, and all of ahl al-Qibla, there is no ikhtilaf between them concerning, that the one who doubts regarding the kafir then he himself is a kafir, because the doubter (sakk) concerning kufr there's no 'iman for him, because he don't know kufr from 'iman. So there's no dispute between the Umma, the Mu'tazila and other than them; that the doubter concerning the kafir is kafir!"Taken from

(Kitab al-Tanbih wa al-Radd 'ala ahl al-Ahwa' wa al-Bida', by Muhammad Ibn Ahmad al-Malati)

REASON 4 - ALLAH (SWT) IS OBJECTIVE NOT SUBJECTIVE.

REASON 5 - HE HAS NOTHING TO GAIN FROM THE LAW

- Allah (SWT) is independent from the law

- Allah (SWT) has absolutely nothing to gain from us.

- Even if we were to become the righteous people on Earth:

- It would not increase anything in Allah's Bounty.

HADITH QUDSI:

On the authority of Abu Dharr Al-Ghafari, of the prophet is that among the sayings he relates from his Lord is that He said: "O My servants, I have forbidden oppression for Myself and have made it

forbidden amongst you, so do not oppress one another. O My servants,all of you are astray except for those I have guided, so seek guidance of Me and I shall guide you.

O My servants, all of you are hungry except for those I have fed, so seek food of Me and I shall feed you. O My servants, all of you are naked except for those I have clothed, so seek clothing of Me and I shall clothe you. O My servants, you sin by night and by day, and I forgive all sins, so seek forgiveness of Me and I shall forgive you. O My servants, you will not attain harming Me so as to harm Me, and you will not attain benefiting Me so as to benefit Me.

O My servants, were the first of you and the last of you, the human of you and the jinn of you to become as pious as the most pious heart of any one man of you, that would not increase My kingdom in anything. O My servants, were the first of you and the last of you, the human of you and the jinn of you to be as wicked as the most wicked heart of any one man of you, that would not decrease My kingdom in anything.

O My servants, were the first of you and the last of you, the human of you and the jinn of you to rise up in one place and make a request of Me, and were I to give everyone what he requested, that would not decrease what I have, any more than a needle decreases the sea if put into it O My servants, it is but your deeds that I reckon up for you and then recompense you for, so let him who finds good praise Allah, and let him who finds other than that blame no one but himself"

[Related by Muslim.]

- When you take out insurance:

- You sign the document, but you forgot to read the small print.

-So the insurance company will not give you any money.

-They will make an excuse, i.e. we do not cover against natural disasters,

-The law giver cannot be a person who has something to gain from the law.

-THE ICC: The Hague: The Africans are making a stink about the court.

-They say they are coming after the Africans, but Bush and Blair are above the law.

-But they want to arrest Sudanese president.

-Why don't they arrest Bush and Blair?

-The ICC makes its own laws and prosecutes people they don't like or who are in their way. They are racists.

-Bush and Blair are given red carpet wherever they go.

In the Islamic State: NOBODY IS ABOVE THE LAW:

Allah (SWT) Said: I Created you therefore I command you:

His is the Creation and Commandment. Blessed be Allāh, the Lord of the 'Alamīn (mankind, jinns and all that exists)!

(Al-A'raf 7:54)

-Allah (SWT) Knows your needs, He Knows how you think.

-Allah (SWT) Knows man more than any psychologist, He Knows our natural instincts.

Allah (SWT) Said:

So do not fear the people but fear Me, and do not exchange My verses for a small price. And whoever does not judge by what Allah has revealed - then it is those who are the disbelievers.

(Al-Ma'idah 5:44) (Pickhtall)

- Therefore those who do not govern what by Allah (SWT) has revealed are AL-KAFIRUN

- The Wicked Scholars claim that this ayah is talking about Jews

- The sincere scholars say that when you say this is for the Jews, you are insulting Muhammad (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)*.

- And the Islamic Shariah.

http://millatibraheem.wordpress.com/2008/10/29/takhrij-of-athar-kufr-duna-kufr-of-ibn-abbas/

- Because you are saying, to dismantle the Sharia of Moses makes you a kaafir;

- But to dismantle the Sharia of Muhammad (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*) does not make you a kaafir

- So you are claiming that the Shariah of Musa is better than the Shariah of Muhammad (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*).

- These wicked scholars try to put a spin on the Ayah

-Historically there has always been a struggle between Hizbullah and Hizbushaytan

-Hizbu-Allah = Those who apply Allah's Revelation

-Hizbu-shaytan = Those who apply abomination.

HOW DO WE APPLY ALLAH'S REVELATION?

- The Scholars gave us twelve methods of applying Allah's Revelation:

- This is called USUL AL FIQH - The principles of Fiqh

1) THE FIRST SOURCE FOR UNDERSTANDING OUR DEEN: THE QURAN.

Jabiribn Abdullah (RA) narrated the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said in the Jumu'ah khutbah: "...To proceed. The best of the speech is embodied in the Book of Allah, and the best of the guidance is the guidance given by Muhammad. And the most evil affairs are their innovations; and every innovation is error..."

[Sahih Muslim (2/592) No. 867]

- There is no difference of opinion that the Quran is the first source.

2) THE SECOND SOURCE: THE HADITH

-There are people who call themselves 'Quraniyoon';

-They reject hadith as the second source of applying Allah's Revelation.

-They have the audacity to quote the Quran to give evidence to reject the hadith.

The Ayah they use is Surah 6: Verse 38

We have neglected nothing in the Book, then unto their Lord they (all)shall be gathered.

(Al-An'am 6:38)

-Then they claim that the word HADITH linguistically means GOSSIP.

-They say: "So why should I take my DEEN from Gossip?"

-These people are called the Parvezis - They are the followers of Ghulam Pervez

-They claim that we have Kitaab Allah (SWT), why should I follow hadith.

-We will now use Quran and Sunnah to flush their dodgy ideology down the drain.

-If you were believers in the Quran, then you would consequently believe in hadith,

- because we were commanded by Allah (SWT) in the Quran to follow hadith:

We say to them:

Allah (SWT) Said:

Say (O Muhammad SAW to mankind): "If you (really) love Allāh then follow me (i.e. accept Islāmic Monotheism, follow the Qur'ān and the Sunnah), Allāh will love you and forgive you of your sins. And Allāh is Oft-Forgiving, Most Merciful."

(Aali Imran 3:31)

The second proof we use against the Parvezis is 55:3-4

Allah (SWT) Said:

Nor does he speak of (his own) desire. It is only an Inspiration that is inspired.

(An-Najm 53: 3-4)

- The Quran is 'wahi' [revelation] and the hadith is also 'wahi'.

-The hadith carries the same power as the Quran in making things fardh (compulsory) on you; and making things haram (forbidden/prohibited) on you.

- Another example. It is haram for men to wear gold and silk:

Abu Musa Ash'ari reported that Allah's Messenger (SAW) said, "Wearing silk and gold is forbidden to the men of my Ummah. But (they are)allowed to their women."

[Sunan Tirmidhi (4/217) No. 1720, SunanAn-Nasa'i (8/161) 5148]

- Example. Sadaqatul Fitr was made fardh by hadith.

- Also we have to recite Surah Fatihah in every single rakah of salah

- This was made fardh by hadith:

NarratedBy 'Ubada bin As-Samit: The Messenger of Allah (SAW) said, "Whoever does not recite Al-Fatiha in his prayer, his prayer is invalid."

[Al-Bukhari (756) and Muslim (394)]

-It is haram to marry two sisters and live with them simultaneously,

-This is found in the Quran.

- But in the hadith we find that you cannot marry the aunt and the niece simultaneously.

Narrated Um Habiba: I said, "O Allah's Apostle! Marry my sister, the daughter of Abu Sufyan." He said, "Do you like that?"I said, "Yes, for even now I am not your only wife; and the most beloved person to share the good with me is my sister." The Prophet said, "But that is not lawful for me (i.e., to be married to two sisters at a time.)" I said, "O Allah's Apostle! By Allah, we have heard that you want to marry Durra, the daughter of Abu Salama." He said, "You mean the daughter of Um Salama?" I said, "Yes." He said, "By Allah !Even if she were not my stepdaughter, she would not be lawful for me to marry, for she is my foster niece, for Thuwaiba has suckled me and Abu Salama; so you should neither present your daughters, nor your sisters to me."

[Sahih Bukhari, Volume 7, Book 62, Number #43]

- Another example: We take Jizya from fire worshippers, this is only found in the Hadith

'Umar did not take the Jizya from the Magian infidels till 'Abdur-Rahmanbin 'Auf testified that Allah's Apostle had taken the Jizya from the Magians of Hajar.

[Sahih Bukhari, Vol 4, Book 53, Hadith #384]

-The Hadith is also considered to be REVELATION, because Muhammad (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam)* did not speak from his hawaa (desires).

Another Ayah we use:

Allah (SWT) Said in Surah Al Hashr verse 7:

And whatsoever the Messenger (Muhammad SAW) gives you, take it, and whatsoever he forbids you, abstain (from it), and fear Allāh. Verily, Allāh is Severe in punishment.

(Al-Hashr 59:7)

THE KNOCK-OUT PUNCH:

Allah (SWT) Said in Surah An Nahl Verse 44:

that you may explain clearly to men what is sent down to them, and that they may give thought.

(An-Nahl 16:44)

-that you may explain clearly to men what is sent down to them

-For you Muhammad (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*) to use the Hadith to explain the Quran clearly to the people

-So Allah Told you to pray five times a day, But Muhammad (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*) taught you how to pray.

-During Tashahhud, you must recite AS SALAM ALAN NABI and NOT AS SALAMALAIKA NABI

-grave worshippers say "asalam alayka" in tashahud to worship Muhammad (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*)

3) THE THIRD SOURCE - IJMA'A

Ijma'a = Consensus, Agreement.

- Ijamaa means consensus. A total agreement. It is derived form the word Jama'a

- The four great Imam's believe in Ijma'a

- The Dhahiriyyah don't believe in Ijma'a,

- They say that Ibn Abbas keptquiet about many things because he was afraid of Umar.

- There are three type of Ijma'a:

Ijma'a 1 - THE IJMA'A OF THE SAHABAS:

-Example 1: To grow the beard is fardh.

-Example 2: If you abandon Salah you are a Kafir

Abdullah ibn Shaqiq Uqayli (RA) reported, saying "The companions of Muhummad (SAW) did not regard neglect of any of the deeds as disbelief as they did (neglect) of Salah."

[Sunan Tirmidhi (5/14) No. 2622 and Mustadrak al-Haakim (1/48) No. 12 who said it met the conditions of al-Bukhari and Muslim]

Jabir (RA) reported that Allah's Messenger (SAW) said, "Between a man (Muslim) and shirk and disbelief lies neglect of salah."

[Sahih Muslim (1/88) No. 82, Sunan Tirmidhi (5/13) No. 2620, Sunan Abu Dawud(4/219) No. 4678, Sunan Ibn Majah (2/181) No. 1078, Sunan An-Nasa'i(1/232) No. 463, Musnad Ahmad (3/370) No. 15021]

Ijma'a 2 - THE IJMA'A OF THE FOUR GREAT IMAMS:

-Imam Malik (RA), Imam Sha'fi (RA), Imam Ahmad Ibn Hanbal (RA), Imam Abu Hanifah (RA).

- They all agreed that a woman does not make up her missed salah due to menstruation.

Example 1: When a woman menstruates she makes up the fast she missed but not the salah she missed, - all the four Imams agreed on this.

-Only the Khawaarij women would make up the Salah if they missed it due to menstruation, because they think themselves to be very pious.

Narrated By Mu'adha: A woman asked 'Aisha, "Should I offer the prayers that which I did not offer because of menses" 'Aisha said, "Are you from the Huraura' (a town in Iraq?) We were with the Prophet and used to get our periods but he never ordered us to offer them (the Prayers missed during menses)." 'Aisha perhaps said, "We did not offer them."

[Sahih Bukhari, Vol 1, Book 6, Hadith #318]

Ijma'a 3 - THE IJMA'A OF THE UMMAH

- The Ijma'a of the Ummah is so powerful.

-Example: There is no prophet after Muhammad (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*).

-Example: Hajj is only compulsory only once in your lifetime.

-The prophet only made hajj once.

-The best man was Muhammad(*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*).

Allah (SWT) Warned those who went against the Ijma'a of the Ummah: 4:115

Allah (SWT) Said:

And whoever contradicts and opposes the Messenger (Muhammad SAW) after the right path has been shown clearly to him, and follows other than the believers' way. We shall keep him in the path he has chosen, and burn him in Hell - what an evil destination.

(An-Nisa 4:115)

and follows other than the believers' way and burn him in Hell -

What an evil destination.

If you go against the Ijma'a of the Ummah, your destiny is in the Hell-fire

Whatever the Muslims see as good, Allah (SWT) Sees it as good, and Whatever the Muslims see as evil,

Allah (SWT) also Sees it as evil:

HADITH:

Ibn Mas'ud (RA) said, "Whatever the Muslims see as good is good with Allah, Whatever the Muslims see as bad, Allah sees as bad."

[Mustadrak al-Haakim (3/83) No. 4465, classed as Sahih by Adh-Dhahabee]

Ibn Mas'ud (RA) said, "Indeed Allah looked into the hearts of the servants and found the heart of Muhammad (SAW) to be the best of the hearts of His servants and so He chose him for Himself and sent him as a Messenger. Then He looked into the hearts of His servants after Muhammad and found the hearts of the Companions to be the best of the hearts of the servants. So He made them ministers of His Messenger fighting for His Deen. So whatever the Muslims see as good is good with Allah, Whatever the Muslims see as bad, Allah sees as bad."

[Musnad Ahmad (1/379) No. 3600]

EXAMPLES OF THOSE WHO GO AGAINST THE IJMA'A OF THE SAHABAS OR THE IJMA'A OF THE UMMAH

EXAMPLE 1 - THE SUFIS:

- They deny what is known of Islam by necessity.

- They claim to follow Imam Malik (RA), but;

- Imam Malik (RA) said: It is known of Islam by necessity that Allah (SWT) Is Above His Arsh.

- But the Sufis say Allah (RA) is everywhere.

Ja'far Ibn Abdullah narrated: We were with Malik Ibn Anas when a man came to him and said: "O Abu Abdullah (Allah said) 'Ar-Rahman upon the Throne Istawa' (20:5), how was His Istiwa? Imam Malik inclined his head and was silent until the sweat of fever covered his brow, then he looked up and said: "Istiwa is not unknown, the Kayf (how) is uncomprehendable, believing in it is wajib (obligatory), and asking about it is bid'ah (innovation), and I do not think that you are anything but an innovator." Then he ordered that the man be expelled.

[Abu-Naeem Al-Asbahani in 'Hilyatul-Awliya wa TabaqatAl-Asfiya' (Vol. 6, pg. 325-326)]

EXAMPLE 2 - THE BREVALIS:

- They say Muhammad (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*) is alive in his grave, and he hasn't lost any of his faculties.

-Abu Bakr (RA) said: Muhammad (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*) is dead:

Abu Bakr said, "To proceed, if anyone amongst you used to worship Muhammad, then Muhammad is dead, but if (anyone of) you used to worship Allah, then Allah is Alive and shall never die. Allah said:"Muhammad is no more than an Apostle, and indeed (many) apostles have passed away before him...(till the end of the Verse)... Allah will reward to those who are thankful." (3.144) By Allah, it was as if the people never knew that Allah had revealed this Verse before till Abu Bakr recited it and all the people received it from him, and I heard everybody reciting it (then).

[Sahih Bukhari, Vol 5, Book 59, Hadith 733]

EXAMPLE 3 - THE SAUDI SALAFIS:

- They went against the Ijma'a of the Ummah:

- They claim to follow Ibn Kathir and Ibn Taymiyyah, but;

- Ibn Kathir and Ibn Taymiyyah said;

Ibn Kathir (rh) said: "So whosoever abandons the wise Shariah which was revealed upon Muhammad ibn Abdullah, the seal of the prophets, and goes to other abrogated Shariah for judgment, he becomes a Kaafir. So how about the one who goes to al-Yaasiq (man-made law) for judgment and gives it precedence (over the Shariah of Muhammad (SAW).Whosoever does this has become a Kaafir by the Ijma of the Muslims."

[Al-Bidayah Wan-Nihayah, (Vol. 13, p119)]

- It is known out of necessity that if you dismantle the Shariah you are a kaafir.

Ibn Taymiyyah (rh) said: "And it is known from the religion (of Islam)by necessity and by the consensus of all Muslims that whoever legalizes to follow other than the religion of Islam or a Shariah other than the Shariah of Muhammad (SAW), he is a Kaafir. And his kufr is similar to that of the one who believes in some part of the book (Quran) and reject some of it."

[Majmua al-Fataawa (28/524)]

They say to dismantle the Shariah is minor kufr.

They say it doesn't take one out of the fold of Islam.

EXAMPLE 4- THE SHI'ITES:

They say the Quran is a corrupted text:

SHIA HUJJAH: The present Quran is in an altered, corrupted and distorted form..
(Fatuhat-e-Shia, p. 129)

They also claim that their Imams know when they are going to die; they choose when they are going to die and they don't die unless it is their will.

SHIA HUJJAH: The Imams know when they will die, and they only die by their choice.

(Al Kafi vol.1 p.25)

ONLY ALLAH KNOWS WHEN YOU ARE GOING TO DIE:

Allah (SWT) Said:

No person knows what he will earn tomorrow, and no person knows in what land he will die. Verily, Allāh is All Knower, All Aware (of things). (Luqman 31:34)

-Their pathetic ideology contradicts the Quran.

EXAMPLE 5 - THE QADIYAANIS:

-They say Mirza Ghulam Ahmad was a prophet after Muhammad (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*) .

EXAMPLE 6 - THE 'NATION OF ISLAM'

They said Elijah Pole was a prophet after Muhammad (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*) .

-Elijah Pole was a pervert; he impregnated many 13 year old girls.

The proof that Muhammad (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*) is the last messenger and prophet:

Allah (SWT) Said:

Muhammad (SAW) is not the father of any man among you, but he is the Messenger of Allāh and the last (end) of the Prophets. And Allāh is Ever All Aware of everything.

(Al-Ahzab 33:40)

HADITH:

Abu Hurairah (RA) narrated that the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "My likeness and the likeness

of the prophets before me is the likeness of a person who built a house, made it beautiful and made it complete, except the place of a stone in the corner. So people began to go round and to wonder at him and say: 'Why have you not placed this stone?' I am that stone and I am Khatam an-Nabiyyin (the Seal of the Prophets)".

[al-Bukhari (3535) and Muslim (2286)]

EXAMPLE 7 - THE ASHAA'IRA:

- They say Allah (SWT) is everywhere.

-70 % of the people who claim to be Muslim are Ashaari

-They don't believe Allah (SWT) Is Above His Arsh.

-They claim Allah (SWT) is everywhere and you cannot restrict Allah

-They believe Allah (SWT) is everywhere with His Dhaat = [person]

-But if you say Allah (SWT) Is Everywhere with His Knowledge, we accept that from you.

- But if you say that Allah (SWT) is everywhere with His Dhaat, we will make takfir on you,

- Because Allah (SWT) is not in the toilet, the brothel or the pigsty.

THE APPLICATION OF REVELATION

<<< HOW TO APPLY ALLAH'S REVELATION >>>

DAY 3 - BY SHAIKH ABDULLAH FAISAL

23 RAJAB 1434 / JUNE 2nd 2013

We are going to include one more hadith on the issue of IJTIHAD.

IJTIHAD means independent judgement.

Some companions of Mu'adh ibn Jabal said: 'When the Apostle of Allah (SAW) intended to send Mu'adh ibn Jabal to the Yemen, he asked: "How will you judge when the occasion of deciding a case arises?" He replied: 'I shall judge in accordance with Allah's Book.' He asked: "(What will you do) if you do not find any guidance in Allah's Book?" He replied: '(I shall act) in accordance with the Sunnah of the Messenger of Allah (SAW).' He asked: "(What will you do) if you do not find any guidance in the Sunnah of the Messenger of Allah and in Allah's Book?" He replied: 'I shall do my best to form an opinion and I shall spare no effort.' The Messenger of Allah (SAW) then patted him on the chest and said: "Praise be to Allah Who has helped the messenger of the Messenger of Allah to find something which pleases the Messenger of Allah."' [Sunan Abu Dawood (3/303) No. 3592, Sunan Tirmidhi (3/608) No. 1327, Musnad Ahmad (5/230) No. 22060]

This takes place when we cannot find a direct answer in Quran and Sunnah, the Qadi uses his independent judgement to arrive at a conclusion.

The Messenger (Saws) was pleased with the answer of Mu'adh Ibn Jabal, on whose account the Scholars agree to the acceptance of IJTIHAD.

However, it is HARAM to use IJTIHAD if the TEXT is CLEAR.

We use IJTIHAD as the last option out of sincerity to the QURAN and SUNNAH.

Note: A Madhkhali will say to you that Shaikh Bin Baaz used IJTIHAD when he allowed the Kuffar in to Muslim lands.

Say to him, you cannot use IJTIHAD when the text is clear.

They think you are ignorant and they want to con you in regards to your DEEN.

Only if you cannot find an answer in the TEXT, do you resort to using your AQL.

THE SIXTH SOURCE OF APPLICATION OF REVELATION

SOURCE # 6 = MASAALIH / MURSALA

Maslaha means to legislate or pass a verdict of public interest in order to benefit the public.

Maslaha is also termed as Masaalih/Mursala in some books of FIQH.

For Ex. - To establish a police force and prisons for the sake of keeping the peace.

For Ex. - To allow different forms of currency to facilitate transfer of goods and ease of business transactions.

For Ex. - To impose tax on those who trade in the Islamic State.

For Ex. - To tax those who come for hajj.

The Saudi regime started charging tax for HAJJ due to the infrastructure and water they provide the pilgrim.

THE CONDITIONS FOR THE MASLAHA TO BE VALID

The Saudi Regime said that because the infrastructure is good, they charge tax for hajjis.

FIRST CONDITION:

CONDITION # 1 - The Maslaha should be used to bring good to the community and not harm to the community

This is because the whole purpose of the Shariah is to bring goodness to the community.

You can't use maslaha to fulfil corrupt and evil desires.

CONDITION # 2: You can't use maslaha to fulfil corrupt and evil desires.

So that people can do Haram and give the excuse of Maslaha.

People cannot use the argument of maslaha for haram.

CONDITION # 3 - The Maslaha should be genuine and not imaginary

You cannot pass a fatwa on imaginary scenarios.

The situation has to be real and genuine.

Allah Said:

CONDITION # 4 - The Maslaha should uphold the principles of the SHARIAH

It has to coincide with the Shariah; it cannot contradict Quran and Sunnah.

Or have they partners with Allah (false gods), who have instituted for them a religion which Allah has not allowed. And had it not been for a decisive Word (gone forth already), the matter would have been judged between them. And verily, for the Zalimun (polytheists and wrongdoers), there is a painful torment. (Ash-Shura 42:21)

The Scholars say that the Maslaha that is legislated cannot contradict the DEEN; it has to be in conformity with the DEEN.

CONDITION # 5: The Maslaha should be "kulliyyah" (it has to benefit all the Muslims)

The word KULLIYAH means that it has to benefit all the Muslims and not just the elite with the exclusion of the poor.

CONDITION # 6: The Maslaha has to be legislated by a panel of Islamic Scholars who are qualified, not by the ignoramus.

To legislate the maslaha; it is a matter of ijtihad.

Allah Said: **And We sent not (as Our messengers) before thee other than men whom We inspired - Ask the followers of the Remembrance if ye know not! - [16:43] [Picthall]**

You should ask those who know.

Do not go to the ignorant just because you feel comfortable with the ignorant. You must go to the scholars who know.

A lot of people go to a jaahil for fatawah, but if they want to have surgery they go to the best doctor.

Don't take your DEEN for granted to your own detriment.

'The Ahlul Dhikr' are the people of knowledge.

And before thee, also the messengers We sent were but men, to whom We granted inspiration: if ye realise this not, ask of those who possess the Message. [16:43] [Yusuf Ali]

If a man wants to get fillings on his teeth, he wouldn't go to a shoe-maker; he would go to a dentist.

The ignorant Muslims go to the ignoramus; it is a trend of today.

Only a KAFIR takes his Deen from the KAFIR.

One of the seven conditions of the shahadah is Yaqeen (certainty).

'Abdur Rahman bin 'Abdul Qari said, "I went out in the company of 'Umar bin Al-Khattab one night in Ramadan to the mosque and found the people praying in different groups. A man praying alone or a man praying with a little group behind him. So, 'Umar said, 'In my opinion I would better collect these (people) under the leadership of one Qari (Reciter) (i.e. let them pray in congregation!)'. So, he made up his mind to congregate them behind Ubai bin Ka'b. Then on another night I went again in his company and the people were praying behind their reciter. On that, 'Umar remarked, 'What an excellent Bid'a (i.e. innovation in religion) this is; but the prayer which they do not perform, but sleep at its time is better than the one they are offering.' He meant the prayer in the last part of the night. (In those days) people used to pray in the early part of the night." [Sahih Bukhari (3/45) No. 2010]

Ibn Taymiyyah said (when refuting the view of those who quoted 'Umar's words "What a good innovation this is" as meaning that innovation (bid'ah) is permissible): "With regard to qiyaam in Ramadan, the Messenger of Allah (SAW) introduced this to his ummah, and he led them in prayer for a number of nights, because at his time they used to pray in congregation and individually. But he did not persist in leading them in one congregation, lest that be made obligatory for them. When the Prophet (SAW) died, shariah was established (and would not change after that). When 'Umar (RA) became caliph, he united them behind one imam, Ubayy ibn Ka'b, who united the people in one congregation on the orders of 'Umar ibn al-Khattab (RA). 'Umar (RA) was one of the Rightly-Guided Caliphs, of whom the Prophet (SAW) said: "I urge you to adhere to my Sunnah and the way of the Rightly-Guided Caliphs after me; cling tightly to it." So what he did was Sunnah but he said, "What a good innovation this is," because it was an innovation in the linguistic sense, as they were doing something that they had not done during the life of the Messenger of Allah (SAW), i.e., gathering to do this, but it is Sunnah in the shar'i sense." [Majmoo' al-Fataawa (22/234-235)]

لمحدثات من الأمور ضربان: أحدهما ما أحدث مما يخالف كتابا أو سنة أو أثرا أو إجماعا، فهذه البدعة الضلالة، والثانية: ما أحدث من الخير لا خلاف فيه لواحد من هذا، وهذه محدثة غير مذمومة

al-Bayhaqi relates in Manaqib al-Shafi'i (1/469) with his isnad that Imam al-Shafi'i said: The newly-invented matters are of two types: The first of them is that which has been introduced from that which opposes [something from] the book, or [something from] the sunnah, or a narration, or [a matter of] consensus. This is the misguided innovation. And the second is that which has been introduced of goodness and there is no opposition to anyone of these things [qur'an, sunnah, athar, ijmaa']. This is the newly-invented matter which is not blameworthy. [Marifat al-Sunan wa al-Athar (4/408) No. 6634 and al-Madkhal ila al-Sunan al-Kubra (1/206) No. 253]

Ex. Umar (RA) went to the masjid, he heard people reciting salatul taraweeh.

They were arguing about whether to pray 12 or 8 rakat.

There was chaos in the masjid, people were praying different numbers of rakah.

Umar (RA) organized the Taraweeh under one Imam and made it 20 rakat.

This is one of the greatest achievements of Umar (RA) during his Caliphate.

The people said it was bidaah.

However, what Umar (RA) did was MASLAHA and not bidaah.

One man said it was biddah: Umar (RA) replied that it was a wonderful bidaah.

The Shia do not pray taraweeh in their temples.

They preach KUFR, SHIRK & ZANDAQA.

We do not call the shia place of worship a masjid, it is a temple.

We have million of hafith all over the world because they are preparing themselves every RAMADAN to lead the people in TARAWEEH.

When Uthman (RA) compiled the Quran in one dialect, what he did was maslaha.

This uprooted Fitna in the Muslim world in regards to the Quran.

When 70 hafith died at the battle of Yamaama, Umar (RA) approached Abu Bakr (RA) to compile the Quran in book form.

Abu Bakr (RA) finally agreed, this is another example of Maslaha.

The Maslaha that is legislated should be for the benefit of our six sacred things.

We have six sacred things: Whenever the maslaha is legislated it should be for one of the six sacred things.

THE SIX SACRED THINGS ARE ::: LIFE, WEALTH, HONOUR, INTELLECT, LINEAGE and YOUR DEEN

Ex. If you should buy a church in London and then you convert it into a masjid.

Ex. If you buy a cinema and you build a minaret on top of the cinema for people to realise that it is a masjid.

This is an example of maslaha, this Minaret that you built on top of the cinema comes under the category of Maslaha, because it benefits the Muslims.

Ex. Traffic lights:

The traffic light has become part and parcel of the Islamic Sharia

The traffic light is a part of the Shariah: Because it is used to preserve lives.

You cannot say it is bidaa.

You are not allowed to say you will not stop at the traffic lights.

It helps to preserve one of the six sacred things i.e. life

In the Islamic State if you jump the traffic light, you can be arrested.

The recompense of those who wage war against Allāh and His Messenger and do mischief in the land is only that they shall be killed or crucified or their hands and their feet be cut off on the opposite sides, or be exiled from the land. That is their disgrace in this world, and a great torment is theirs in the Hereafter. (Al-Ma'idah 5:33)

Ex. To chop off the heads of those who smuggle drugs into the Islamic State.

When a panel of Ulema pass legislation for the benefit of the public, they need to take into consideration the SIX SACRED things to use MASLAHA.

The scholars use 5:33 as their hujjah.

When you have drugs in the Islamic State you are going to have murder, prostitution and other illness.

It is only for A Class drugs; heroin, crack, cocaine, opium.

Not cannabis, it is a C class drug.

To chop off the head of those who smuggle drugs is maslaha.

Or to kill a prostitute, she will spread STDs into society.

She falls into the category of those who spread FASAD in the land

Ex. To kill an armed robber, it is maslaha.

When Ali (RA) killed the khawaarij at the battle of Nahruwaan.

He did it for the sake of Maslaha because the Khawaarij were killing the Muslims and leaving alone the Kuffar.

And they had a dodgy ideology and they were corrupting the ummah.

'Abdur-Rahmaan Ibn Muhammad Ibn Habeeb Ibn Abee Habeeb on the authority of his father, on the authority of his grandfather [who] said: I witnessed Khaalid Ibn 'Abdullah Al-Qasree - and he addressed them at Waasit - "Oh People, make sacrifice, may Allah accept it from you. Verily I am sacrificing Al-Ja'd Ibn Dirham, for indeed he claims that Allah did not take Ibrahim as a khaleel (close friend), and [that] He did not speak to Moosa. Most Perfect is He and exalted is He from what Al-Ja'd says." Then he descended and slaughtered him. I say: And the Jahmiyyah and Mu'tazilah speak with this, and they distort the text of the revelation regarding that, and they claim that the Lord is purified of that (i.e. having spoken to Moses and taken Ibrahim as a khalil). [Mukhtasar al-Uluww of adh-Dhahabi, (p.134)]

Khaalid Ibn Abdullah Al Qasree (RA): Killed a man who said that Allah did not take Abraham as his friend, and Allah did not speak to Musa.

This was his Maslaha. He would have been held accountable on the Day of Judgement if he allowed the person to spread his false ideology.

We ahlul sunnah wa jamaah, are texualists and not rationalists who go along with the AQL.

You follow the text, you are a textualist; but the jahmiyyah use the aql, they are rationalists.

Even the stones of MAKKAH used to give SALAAMS to the Prophet (Saws) and the stones have no tongue.

You see how easy it is to refute them?

How can you say Allah cannot speak.

To kill the zanaadiqa is maslaha because they are corrupting the people.

ZINDEEQ = Singular, ZANAADIQA = plural

They are fitnah for the people, the jaahil Muslims will follow them.

To exterminate them is called Maslaha, in order to protect the DEEN of the Muslims.

WHAT IS THE SEVENTH SOURCE FOR THE APPLICATION OF REVELATION

SOURCE # 7 = ISTISHAAB = To presume that a scenario is continuous unless we have evidence to prove otherwise.

The presumption that the state of affair, which is known to exist, will continue to exist (until we have hard evidence to prove otherwise).

It can also be defined as the legal presumption of a state of affair that is known to exist, continues to exist until we have evidence to prove it has ceased to exist.

[Legal presumption]

A crucial aspect of the Shariah which is used in the courthouse every day.

For ex. You are absolutely sure you made Wudu but are doubtful about breaking it, therefore according to Istishaab, you are still in a state of WUDU.

Ex. The water is pure: You have no evidence that any najis was dropped in the water, the water is still pure.

So where did the Ulema get this ruling of Istishaab from? They got it form the Prophet (Saws) himself.

Ex. Every man is innocent until proven guilty.

HADITH:

The burden to provide the evidence is on the claimant.

On the authority of Ibn Abbas (RA), that the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: Were people to be given everything that they claimed, men would [unjustly] claim the wealth and lives of [other] people. But, the onus of proof is upon the claimant, and the taking of an oath is upon him who denies. A hasan hadith narrated by al-Baihaqee and others in this form, and part of it is in the two Saheehs.

This is another example of Istishaab. Since the burden to provide the evidence is on the man who is lodging the claim.

For Ex. A woman's husband left home to go for Jihad, and does not return for a period of 6 months.

She then goes to the courthouse and applies for permission to move on.

Ex. A Muslim goes off to fight Jihaad. - His wife didn't hear from him, she goes to a Qaadi and says she thinks he is dead. The Qaadi uses istihaab.

The Qadi tells her, you need to first provide me with HARD EVIDENCE to prove that he is dead.

Only then can you move on, distribute his property and remarry another man.

This is because we have courts that are SHARIA COURTS and not KANGROO COURTS.

She has to provide a death certificate or hard evidence that her husband is dead.

The burden to provide the proof is upon the claimant.

You cannot use 'dhan' = doubt.

We cannot use DHAN = DOUBT to make a verdict on a case in the courthouse. THIS IS HARAM.

We need HARD EVIDENCE. Because Allah said in the Quran that some DHAN is SIN

You cannot pronounce a man dead, or a man a thief etc.. on dhan = doubt or suspicion.

Allah Said:

O you who believe! Avoid much suspicions, indeed some suspicions are sins.

(Al-Hujurat 49:12)

The Kaafirs in the West, they arrive at their verdicts based on hearsay. This is how evil they are.

The kuffar invaded Iraq, claiming Iraq had WMD.

They killed over a million innocent Muslims on the account of suspicion.

- HADITH:

عن ابن عباس رضي الله عنهما، قال: قال رسول الله صلى الله عليه وسلم: ادرءوا الحدود بالشبهات

Ibn Abbas (RA) narrated the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "Abandon the Hudood when there is doubt." [Musnad Abu Hanifa (Kitab al-Hudood) No. 4]

According to Sharia law it is better to let a man get away with adultery then to stone him for adultery that he did not commit.

Because the Prophet (Saws) said: "Abandon the Hudood when there is doubt."

Allah Said:

Certainly, conjecture can be of no avail against the truth. Surely, Allāh is All-Aware of what they do. (Yunus 10:36)

To prove to you that the Qaadi in the courthouse cannot pass verdicts based on dhan.

Suspicion can never replace the TRUTH. So do not take it to the SHARIA courthouse.

They are so evil in the west, they follow hearsay.

They killed a million Muslims based on dhan, (That Iraq had WMDs).

What if a woman is married and her husband went missing.

This is not an imaginary scenario. It took place at the time of the pious predecessors

Yahya related to me from Malik from Yahya ibn Said from Said ibn al-Musayyab that Umar

ibn al-Khattab said, "The woman who loses her husband and does not know where he is, waits for four years, then she does idda for four months, and then she is free to marry."

Malik said, "If she marries after her idda is over, regardless of whether the new husband has consummated the marriage or not, her first husband has no means of access to her."

Malik said, "That is what is done among us and if her husband reaches her before she has remarried, he is more entitled to her."

Malik said that he had seen people disapproving of someone who said that one of the people (of knowledge) attributed to Umar ibn al-Khattab that he said, "Her first husband chooses when he comes either her bride-price or his wife."

Malik said, "I have heard that Umar ibn al-Khattab, speaking about a woman whose husband divorced her while he was absent from her, and then he took her back and the news of his taking her back had not reached her, while the news of his divorcing her had, and so she had married again, said, 'Her first husband who divorced her has no means of access to her whether or not the new husband has consummated the marriage.'"

Malik said, "This is what I like the best of what I heard about the missing man."

[Muwatta Malik (1/635) No. 1653]

Her husband disappeared, she moved on. Then the first husband turned up.

Asking for his wife back, It was ruled that she had to stay with her second husband.

This is because the first husband could have contacted his wife

WHAT IS THE EIGHT SOURCE ~ USED BY THE ULEMA ~ FOR THE APPLICATION OF REVELATION

SOURCE # 8 = ISTIHSAAN

Usool ul Fiqh made easy

1) To deem/consider something appropriate.

Istihsaan is derived from the root word HASAN in Arabic. HASAN means good

2) To abandon a hujjah for a better hujjah.

3) For the Qadi to use his discretion.

Three definitions of Istihsaan.

In many FIQH books when they translate Istihsaan into English they use the word discretion.

If a scholar should go to a country, and he sees the people doing something he has never seen before.

He applies istihsaan.

If he considers it good, he applies the ruling of istihsaan of their culture.

According to Shariah: Everything is halal until proven haraam.

This is because in SHARIA LAW everything is HALAL until proven HARAM

Allah Said:

TāHā. We have not sent down the Qur'ān unto you (O Muhammad SAW) to cause you distress,

(Ta-Ha 20:1-2)

THE KHAWAARIJ (puritans) on the other hand believe everything is HARAM until proven HALAL.

Their Fiqh is upside-down and around and becomes a burden on the Muslims.

Some scholars say: Istihsaan means to abandon the hujjah in favour for custom of the people, to benefit the people and make life easy on the people.

Shaikh in Nigeria:

For Ex. The women demanded a meeting with SHAIKH in the Masjid with the condition that no men will be present. These women did not wear socks and exposed their ankles

According to the Hanbali Madhab, a women must cover her feet because a feet of a woman can turn on a man

In the Hanbali fiqh: The feet of the woman is awrah.

Shaikh was obliged whatever hujjah he had, in favour of their custom.

Shaikh had to use his discretion.

In order not to make the deen a burden of the people.

Since Shaikh was Hanbali, he was obliged to abandon his Hujjah about covering feet since they were MALIKI. He did this not to burden the people

Shaikh in South Africa:

The people were celebrating the prophet's (Saws) birthday.

People there celebrate the Prophets (Saws) birthday.

Shaikh could not say they couldn't celebrate, it was his voice against 3000 people.

Shaikh had to abandon the Hujjah in favour of their custom in order to make life easy for the people.

There was no kufr and shirk in the celebration.

Shaikh gave them a speech on the 'Merits of the Prophet (Saws)'

Another example:

If you are a Muslim scholar you know that it is Haram to look at the private parts of people.

A Muslim gynaecologist approached the scholar saying that he has to look at the private parts of many women.

The Muslim scholar uses his discretion, consider the facts on the ground and then pass a Fatwa on the issue.

He will have to abandon the hujjah in favour of another hujjah which is better:

It is haram to look at the private parts of each other.

However, he will allow the male gynaecologists to continue his practice due to the lack of female's doctors in the city.

When the prophet (Saws) was sending Muadh Ibn Jabl (RA) to Yemen:

On the authority of Anas bin Malik: The Prophet said, "Facilitate things to people (concerning religious matters), and do not make it hard for them and give them good tidings and do not make them run away (from Islam)." [al-Bukhari (6125) and Muslim (1734)]

This is istishaan.

Another example:

According to the IJMAA of the SAHABAS if you do not pray you are a KAFIR.

You have a Muslim father who is rich and powerful, however he does not pray.

He only prays eid.

Instead he sits and drinks alcohol with his friends on the weekends.

His one and only daughter reaches puberty and she wants to get married.

She approaches a Muslim scholar, saying: "My father does not care for religion, can he be the wali to give me away?"

In this case the Muslim judge will use Istihsaan.

He will take everything into consideration:

If the father is replaced as wali, it will cause many problems.

According to the scholars a kaafir cannot be a wali, the hujjah is 4:141

Allah Said:

And never will Allāh grant to the disbelievers a way (to triumph) over the believers.

(An-Nisa 4:141)

However, this man in question, is supposed to be a Muslim, however he does not pray.

His one and only daughter who is his pride and joy wants to get married.

If the daughter replaces her father as wali, it could cause blood-shed.

Because he is rich and powerful.

The Scholar is obliged to abandon the Hujjah and allow him to be the Wali in order to protect the peace.

Another example:

A man is a governor of a province, he is rich and powerful.

He has girlfriends and he doesn't pray.

Even when he prays, he puts his left hand over the right hand.

This man died: His family called an Imam to pray over him.

But if they repent, perform As-Salāt (Iqāmat-as-Salāt) and give Zakāt, then they are your brethren in religion.

(At-Tawbah 9:11)

This is Hujjah that the one who does not pray is not a Muslim.

The Imam whose political power is weaker than the man who died, might open a can of worms if he refuses to pray over the father.

The Imam is obliged to abandon the hujjah: If the imam does not pray over this man there will be fitnah, his sons are rich and powerful.

They have political power, and the imam is weak.

The Imam abandons the Hujjah in favour of custom to make life easy and to avoid Fitna, this is called Istihsaan.

Imam Sha'afi (RA) does not agree with Istishaan:

He says, you are opening a pandoras box if you practise Istihsaan.

He said it is opening doors for people to fulfil their evil and corrupted desires.

How do we answer Imam Sha'fi (RA)?

How do we answer Imam Shafi'I (RA) who wrote an entire chapter in his book AL UMM to condemn Istihsaan

We say that the Prophet (Saws) said: Follow my sunnah and the sunnah of the rightly guided caliphs

HADITH:

"I advise you all to fear Allaah and to listen to and obey (your leaders), even if he may be a slave from Habashah; For indeed, whoever from you is alive after I am gone will see many disputes and contradictions. You must therefore, stick to my Sunnah and the Sunnah of the Rightly-Guided Caliphs.

[Related by Aboo Daawood (no. 4607) and by at-Tirmidhi (no. 2676)]

Umar Ibn Khattab (RA) used Istihsaan.

Cut off (from the wrist joint) the (right) hand of the thief, male or female, as a recompense for that which they committed, a punishment by way of example from Allāh. And Allāh is All-Powerful, AllWise. (Al-Ma'idah 5:38)

This is hujjah to chop off the hands of the thief.

When Umar was Caliph he abandoned the chopping off the hands of thieves during a famine. This is called Istihsaan.

Even Umar who was the most rigid of the four Caliphs applied Istihsaan.

QUESTION AND ANSWER SESSION BEGINS :::

QUESTION 1: Sheikh, since we know it is the obligation of Muslims to make hajj, by the Saudi government charging so much, would there be sin on them for the Muslims who cannot afford to make hajj in their lifetime because it is so expensive and if so, why do their Sheikhs not speak out against this? JZK

ANSWER 1:

Hajj is not compulsory if you cannot afford it.

QUESTION 2: assalamu alaikum shaikh, if the husband is missing, how long does she have to wait until she can move on?

ANSWER 2:

This is left up to the ijtihad of the qadi.

If he is contactable by cell phone, email etc, then he goes missing without a word.

She can move on, because he didn't make contact.

Every case is different.

He might be a trader, a mujahid, a student. So the variables change.

The qadi will ask many questions before making judgement.

How much contact do you have, and what was the contact before you lost contact? etc.

QUESTION 3: ASCWR Sheikh, In Somalia (recently), They started practicing Mother's day. Allahu'Alim if this is even allowed and this is the manhaj of the kuffar in the west (such as father's day, halloween, memorial day, etc). some sheikh (Allahu'Alim) put his stamp of approval on this predicament on the national STV (Somali television). He said "if the people find a practice permissable then it becomes halaal." Based on what your saying, I think he

made a judgement call, is this permissable? Can you use discretion to make a kafir practice halaal. These kuffar are so oppressive, I work with a kafir who said he didn't associate with his mother becuase he was mad at her and come Mother's day he takes her out to eat. Subhan'Allah. I don't agree with the sheikh, that is my opinion.

ANSWER 3:

Mothers day is not shirk, it has nothing to do with religion.

To celebrate Christmas is shirk.

It is apostasy.

To celebrate the prophet's (Saws) birthday is not shirk, it is bidah, a cursed innovation.

Question: What is the ruling on celebrating birthdays?

Answered by Sheikh Salman al-Oadah

If you mean celebrating the likes of the birthday of Prophet Muhammad (peace be upon him) or Prophet Jesus (peace be upon him), then this is clearly unlawful. Such festive days are newly contrived innovations that conflict with the dictates of Islamic Law.

Such rites are from the traditions of the People of the Book. They have a devotional purpose and are carried out seeking nearness to Allah. This is the reason I view such occasions to be unlawful and prohibited.

If, on the other hand, you mean celebrating personal birthdays, then this is something different, since it is not intended as a devotional act or an act of worship. Therefore, it is not as serious a matter. Still, I tend to regard it as something disliked for people who are not already accustomed to celebrating this event in their culture, but do so merely to blindly ape cultural practices that are outside of their own experience.

Question: I would like to know if it is permissible in Islam for a married couple to celebrate their wedding anniversary.

Answered by Sheikh Sami al-Majid

After a careful study of the rulings pertaining to unlawful festivals and holidays, it appears to me that these rulings concern those occasions that have a single date for all the people in society – like all of the people residing in the country or who are attributed to it – so that the day that is specified for the festival is a conspicuous, public event where the people make a public show of joy and celebration. Such festivals and holidays resemble the 'id days in Islam, and such are the holidays that are prohibited, in my opinion.

the prohibition of such days is evidenced by the hadith where the Prophet (peace be upon him) arrived at Madinah and found that they had two festive days wherein they would play and enjoy themselves. The Prophet (peace be upon him) said: "Allah – Most Blessed and High – has replaced them with what is better: 'Id al-Fitr and 'Id al-Adha." [Sunan Abi Dawud (1134) and Sunan al-Nasa'i (1556)]

It is only such festivals that are celebrated by everyone on a particular day that have the qualities that resemble the 'id celebrations.

As for a person celebrating the occasion of his wedding anniversary with his wife, I do not see this as coming under the ruling of prohibited festivals. Its day is different for different couples. Therefore, it is in no way comparable to the ʻid days of Islam. Each couple celebrates their marriage on a different day.

The difference between general public festivals and such particular, personal days is that with respect to the personal days, the days themselves are generally not sanctified and considered sacrosanct and there is not a wholesale public display of festivity.

Therefore, I tend to the view that there is nothing wrong with a couple celebrating their wedding anniversary as long as they do not copy the particular practices of the non-Muslims in doing so, like lighting candles for each year that they were married.

And Allah knows best.

THE APPLICATION OF REVELATION -- PART 4 -- by SHAIKH ABDULLAH FAISAL <<<<

The Revelation is QURAN and SUNNAH.

It is incumbent on you to precise the revelation.

However, this requires knowledge of Usool al Fiqh.

Usool is the root of the matter.

You must be able to classify knowledge and understand what is HARAM, HALAL, MAKROOH, and so fard.

Your knowledge needs to be classified and defined.

You must be able to classify knowledge and understand what is HARAM, HALAL, MAKROOH, and what is FARD.

The whole purpose of usool is to help you be a Muslim.

The Aqeeda tells you who to worship and the Fiqh tells you how to worship.

The Aqeeda tells you to worship Allah alone, without associating any partners with him.

When you establish Salah and recite Surah Fatihah in it, but before you start you must make your intention. This is part of Fiqh.

AQEEDA = WHO TO WORSHIP

FIQH = HOW TO WORSHIP

You cannot separate these two sciences of Islam.

The Aqeeda affects the Fiqh, so they are naturally inter-related.

When Mamoon was the Caliph, his Aqeeda was the Quran was created and beat people who did not accept his Aqeeda.

This is why he persecuted Imam Ahmad Ibn Hanbal.

THE EXPLATION OF ISTIHSAAN CONTINUES

Istihsaan is defined as a legal preference, i.e. to prefer one proof over the other because of its superiority.

SOURCES OF APPLICATION OF REVELATION

SOURCE # 8 - ISTIHSAAN

Imam Shafi'i opposed Istihsaan, and wrote a book called Al Umm, clarifying his views on the matter.

He said it has not basis in the religion and is used by people to fulfil their corrupt desires.

We refute Imam Shafi'i because Umar Ibn Khattab implemented Istihsaan.

He abandoned the Hujjah of cutting the hand of the thief during a famine in the holy land.

He was the most rigid in implementing the Sharia, yet he used Istihsaan to abandon the Hujjah out of necessity.

Sharecropping is business agreement between the land owner and a farmer working his land to share the produce form the land.

The land owner provides the tools, and the land.

The Sharia does not allow this because the farmer can be exploited.

However, if you take it to the Qadi, he will use Istihsaan and allow it in times of food shortage.

Infect he will allow it before a food shortage occurs in order to avert it.

By making it Haram in such circumstances, he would make it a burden on the community and cause hardship.

Therefore the Qadi used Istihsaan and abandoned the Hujjah for a better Hujjah.

Another example of Istihsaan, a man find his wife committing adultery with another man, and he ends up killing both his wife and the man.

If the case goes to a Sharia court, the Qadi will take the case and throw it out, telling the man to go home.

He will use his discretion and give a verdict of a crime of passion.

However in Sharia the life must be taken for a life, bt in this case the Qadi abandons the Hujjah for another Hujjah. This is Istihsaan.

Shaikh Abdullah Tuwayjiri has given this Fatwa to Shaikh Faisal.

Another example of Istihsaan, is a girl went to university, committed adultery and came home pregnant.

The father finds out and kills his own daughter because she disgraced the honour of his family.

The Qadi will use his discretion in this case and let the father go home, because it was a crime of passion.

The father was only protecting his honour.

In Sharia law, a Muslim cannot be killed for a Kafir.

If a father killed his own child, you cannot kill him according to Sharia law. However, the killing must have done to protect his honour.

Because of this law, a Saudi girl will think twice before getting into prostitution, because she knows that the Qadi will let him go without trial.

According to Sharia law, a Muslim boy will think twice before becoming a gay, because if his father kills him or even his uncle there is nothing they can do about it.

Since a man is allowed to protect the honour of his Family.

WHAT IS THE NINTH SOURCE OF THE APPLICATION OF REVELATION

SOURCE # 9 - DAROORA

Daroora means necessity knows no law.

Shaikh Bin Baaz, used this aspect of Usul al Fiqh to allow the Kafir troops into the Muslim lands.

He cleaimed Saddam Hussein was a Kafir and Baathist who had a million man army and we had no other choice but to allow the Kafirs to help us.

Where did this principle of Daroora come from?

Daroora has been permitted by ALLAH and HIS Messenger.

The Messenger (Saws) said Allah has forgiven my Ummah for things they did by mistake, for things.

Ibn 'Abbas (RA) the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "Verily Allah has pardoned [or been lenient with] for me my Ummah : their mistakes, their forgetfulness, and that which they have been forced to do under duress." [Sunan Ibn Majah (3/200) No. 2045, al-Mu'jam al-Kabir al-Tabarani (11/133) No. 11274, al-Sunan al-Kubra al-Bayhaqi (7/584) No. 15094, Sunan al-Daraqutni (5/300) No. 4351]

The Messenger (Saws) said Allah has forgiven my Ummah for things they did by mistake, for things they did due to forgetfulness and for things they did under duress.

Daroora can be translated as Duress in English.

This principle has been facilitated in many verses in the Holy Quran.

An example of Daroora is, a Muslim is allowed to eat pork under duress.

He has forbidden you only the Maytatah (dead animals), and blood, and the flesh of swine, and that which is slaughtered as a scrifice for others than Allah (or has been slaughtered for idols, etc., on which Allah's Name has not been mentioned while slaughtering). But if one is forced by necessity without wilful disobedience nor transgressing due limits, then there is no sin on him. Truly, Allah is Oft-Forgiving, Most Merciful. (Baqarah 2:173)

If you are on a journey and you are starving, you are allowed to eat pork to keep yourself alive, however, you must not fill your belly with it.

The Ayah above clearly states that pork is haram, however, it is allowed only to save your life.

The concept of Darrora came from Allah Himself.

But as for him who is forced by severe hunger, with no inclination to sin (such can eat these above-mentioned meats), then surely, Allāh is OftForgiving, Most Merciful. (Al-Ma'idah 5:3)

According to Sharia law we have six sacred things.

When you are protecting one of these six sacred things, it is classified as DAROORA.

SIX SACRED THINGS = LIFE, WEALTH, HONOUR, INTELLECT, LINEAGE, and YOUR DEEN

Another example of Darrora is, In the time of the Rasool (Saws) Ammar Ibn Yasir (RA) apostate with his tongue, after the Kuffar murdered his parents and were torturing him.

Even though the punishment for apostasy is death, yet Ammar Ibn Yasir was not punished for what he said.

Allah revealed an Ayah to classify Ammar Ibn Yasir's action as Daroora.

Whoever disbelieved in Allah after his belief, except him who is forced thereto and whose heart is at rest with Faith but such as open their breasts to disbelief, on them is wrath from Allah, and theirs will be a great torment. (16:106)

Therefore if a Kafir was to hold a gun on your head and forced you to say Muhammad (Saws) was a false prophet.

You will not be thrown out of the fold of Islam due to Daroora.

Abother example is, praying behind a wicked leader.

PRAYING BEHIND AN EVIL DOER AN OPEN SINNER ???

Praise be to Allaah.

Hajjaj ibn Yusuf ath-Thaqafi was a very evil ruler who came from Taif. He used to kill the Sahabas.

Firstly:

Shaving the beard in whole or in part is a sin which is not permissible to do. The prayer of one who commits a sin such as shaving the beard and the like is valid if he does it as prescribed by Allaah, according to scholarly consensus. The prayers of those who pray behind him, if he leads the prayer, are also valid, according to the more correct of the two scholarly opinions.

Tuhfat al-Ikhwaan, p. 114, by Shaykh `Abd al-`Azeez ibn Baaz.

The fact that his leading of the prayer is valid is indicated by the fact that the Sahaabah (may Allaah be pleased with them) prayed behind unjust leaders and ruler. `Abd-Allaah ibn

‘Umar and Anas (may Allaah be pleased with him) prayed behind al-Hajjaaj al-Thaqafi. Al-Shaafa’i said: And he – meaning al-Hajjaaj – was bad enough (as an evildoer).

Once this is established, there is no point in saying, “I will not pray behind this imam.” Rather you should pray behind him if not doing so will lead to evil consequences, division or conflict, because conflict is worse.

Shaykh Ibn Baaz (may Allaah have mercy on him) said: If by not praying behind him the worshipper will miss out on Jumu’ah and prayers in congregation, then no one does that except an innovator who is differing from the Sahaabah (may Allaah be pleased with them). Similarly, if the imam has been appointed by those in authority and there is no shar’i purpose to be served by not praying behind him, then you should not refuse to pray behind him, rather it is better to pray behind him.

Majmoo’ Fataawa al-Shaykh Ibn Baaz, 9/388.

Al-Nawawi (may Allaah have mercy on him) said – concerning one who leads people in prayer when they do not like him: Our companions said: His leading the prayer is makrooh if they dislike him because of something that is condemned in sharee’ah, such as an oppressive ruler or one who attains the position of imam by force and does not deserve it, or one who does not take precautions to avoid naajis (impure) things… If no such thing applies then it is not makrooh. … Then he said: When we say that it is makrooh, that is limited to the imam; as for the members of the congregation who do not like him, it is not makrooh for them to pray behind him.

Al-Majmoo’, 4/172-173

Secondly:

With regard to replacing him, if you are able to replace him with another imam who is more religiously committed and doing so will not result in a greater evil, then it is better to do that, otherwise it is better to leave him.

The evidence that an imam who commits sin openly should not be allowed to lead the prayers is to be found in the report narrated by Abu Dawood (481), which says that a man led some people in prayer and he spat in the qiblah (of the mosque) when the Messenger of Allaah (peace and blessings of Allaah be upon him) was looking on. The Messenger of Allaah (peace and blessings of Allaah be upon him) said, when he had finished praying: “He should not lead you in prayer.” After that he wanted to lead them in prayer again, but they did not let him, and they told him what the Messenger of Allaah (peace and blessings of Allaah be upon him) had said. He mentioned that to the Messenger of Allaah (peace and blessings of Allaah be upon him) and he said: “Yes.” And I (the narrator) think that he said: “You have offended Allaah and His Messenger.” Classed as hasan by al-Albaani in Saheeh Abi Dawood.

This is so long as preventing him from leading the prayers will not lead to a greater evil; if that is the case, then you should pray behind him, and it is not permissible to refrain from praying in congregation because of the evildoing of the imam, as stated above

Shaykh Ibn Baaz (may Allaah have mercy on him) said: If it is possible for a person to prevent a person who commits evil openly from leading the prayer, then he has to do that; but if he has been appointed by someone else and it is not possible to stop him leading the prayers or it is only possible to stop him by means of a greater evil that is more harmful than the evil of the imam who commits evil openly, then it is not permissible to ward off a lesser

evil by means of a greater one. Islam came to achieve and complete what is in people's best interests and to wipe out and reduce evil as much as possible.

Majmoo' Fataawa al-Shaykh Ibn Baaz, 9/377

- If you are unable to remove the evil leader, you are allowed to pray behind him, because you have no other choice and can do it out of Daroora.

- Therefore when you go to Makkah and Medina and pray behind the Imams, who were appointed by the Taghoot Saud, you Salah is VALID.

Walid continued in his non-Islamic way for the rest of his life. Once after Uthman had appointed him as the governor of Kufa, Walid led a congregational prayer in the morning and performed four Rakats in drunkan state and on the top of that, he turned around and asked the followers: "Shall I (lead) you more (Rakats)?". (Al-Bidayah wal-Nihayah, Volume 7 page 155).

Whether the Imams of Makkah and Medina practise Al Wala Wal Bara, is not your business, you pray behind him out of Daroora because you don't have the power to remove them from office.

Abdullah Ibn Masood prayed behind Walid Ibn Uqba, who was drunk, out of Daroora.

The scholars mentioned these things in their books, to prove to you that if you go to a Masjid, whose Imam is Evil, and you are unable to travel far to another Masjid.

Your salah is valid and the evil Imam's salah is not.

This is because they might kill you, because if you don't pray behind them you are making Takfeer on them.

Another example of Daroora, is living in Dar Ul Harb, and taking out a loan to go to university to study medical science or engineering, you did not do Haram.

This is because you must educate yourself, and since you did not find any other source of finance, it is allowed to take the loan out of Daroora.

Education in the modern world is a necessity.

You cannot expect every Muslim to work as a Janitor.

Therefor if you take out a student loan, you did not do Haram, it is called Daroora.

Muslim brothers are unable to get married, because they have bo education, therefore a low paying job, and therefore they cannot feed their wives.

It has been narrated by Abd al-Razak, Ibn Sa'd, Ibn Jarir, Ibn Abi Hatim, Ibn Mardawayh, al-Bayhaqi in his book "al- Dala-il," and it was corrected by al-Hakim in his book "al-Mustadrak" that: "The nonbelievers arrested `Ammar Ibn Yasir (RA) and (tortured him until) he (RA) uttered foul words about the Prophet (PBUH&HF), and praised their gods (idols); and when they released him (RA), he (RA) went straight to the Prophet (PBUH&HF). The Prophet (PBUH&HF) said:"Is there something on your mind?" `Ammar Ibn Yasir (RA) said: "Bad(news)! They would not release me until I defamed you (PBUH&HF) and praised their gods!" The Prophet (PBUH&HF) said: "How do you find your heart to be?" `Ammar (RA) answered: "Comfortable with faith." So the Prophet (PBUH&HF) said: "Then if they come back for you, then do the same thing all over again." Allah (SWT) at that moment revealed the verse: "....except under compulsion, his heart remaining firm in faith...[16:106]"

According to Sharia law if you don't feed your wife, you lose your conjugal rites.

Another example of Daroora, is buying your first house on Mortgage because you could not find a Muslim bank to lend you the money.

You do not expect Muslims to live under a tree.

Another example of Daroora is, your child is sick and needs an emergency operation. The only way to help the child was to operate on the child, paying cash.

If you take a loan on interest due to your circumstances, because all the Muslims refuse to lend you money, you did not do Haram.

Remember - Necessity knows no Law.

THE CONDITION FOR DAROORA TO TAKE EFFECT

CONDITION # 1 - THE PERSON UNDER DAROORA (DURESS) SHOULD FEAR THE LOSS OF WEALTH, HIS LIFE OR FEARS SEVERE BODILY HARM. FOR EX. AMMAR IBN YASIR

Ammar (RA) feared for his life because he feared for his life after the Kafir's murdered his parents.

CONDITION # 2 - - THE PERSON UNDER DURESS CANNOT BE SOMEONE WHO IS A LEADER AND HAS POWER, THE PERSON HAS TO BE WEAK AND HELPLESS.

Therefore Al-Saud does not have the facility of DAROORA. However, they have opened up Riba banks in the Holy Land.

They claim they are doing it out of duress. However, according to Sharia, leaders cannot use Daroora.

The Saudi Salafis have succeeded in developing a new religion. Its called the religion of the kings. They are known as the MADHKHALI's.

These Madhkhali's consider you to be ignorant of your Deen and give you false excuses to promote and fortify their Shirk.

CONDITION # 3 - THE DANGER AND HARM TO THE PERSON UNDER DURESS MUST BE IMMINENT.

Ammar Ibn Yasir's (RA) death was imminent and so Daroora applied to him. However, you cannot assume that there is going to be danger.

There has to be a sense of Immediacy.

CONDTION # 4 - THE QADI IN THE MUSLIM COURTHOUSE HAS TO THROW THE CASE OUT OF THE COURT AND CANNOT PUNISH THE VICTIM OF DAROORA

CONDITION # 5 - IF YOUR CIRCUMSTANCES CHANGE THE DAROORA IS AUTOMATICALLY LIFTED

Therefore you cannot continue to eat pork once you have something else available to eat.

Another example of Daroora is, to pay a bribe in Dar Ul Harb, in order to avert an act of oppression that is imminent.

Even though giving a bribe is Haram, out of Daroora you may do so in Dar ul Harb. However, you must then make Hijra from the country.

Another example of Daroora is, if you are in a country and a crime is committed, however the witnesses are not of good character.

Since the Muslim judge cannot find any other witnesses, then their testimony is accepted. However, they must not contradict each other under cross examination.

Another example of Daroora is, you are sick and end up having a wet dream. You are allowed to make Tayammum instead of Ghusl.

HEAD CRACKED / TAYAMMUM / THEY KILL HIM / YOU HAVE KILLED HIM / MAY ALLAH KILL THEM

Narrated By Jabir: 'We set out on a journey. One of our people was hurt by a stone, that injured his head. He then had a wet dream. He asked his fellow travellers: Do you find concession for me to perform tayammum? They said: We do not find any concession for you while you can use water. He took a bath and died. When we came to the Prophet (SAW), the incident was reported to him. He said: "They killed him, may Allah kill them! Could they not ask when they did not know? The cure of ignorance is inquiry. It was enough for him to perform tayammum and to pour some drops of water or to bind a bandage over the wound (the narrator Musa was doubtful); then he should have wiped over it and washed the rest of his body."' [Sunan Abu Dawood (1/93) No. 336, Sunan al-Daraqutni (1/349) No. 729, al-Sunan al-Kubra al-Bayhaqi (1/347) No. 1075]

If you are in the winter season and cannot find warm water to make Ghusl, you are allowed to make Ghusl.

Do not kill yourselves with a dodgy Fatwa. If you knowledge of Fiqh is weak, do not pass Fatwas. It is very dangerous.

Another example of Daroora is, if KAfirs are killing Mulsim children and the only way to make them stop killing our children is to kill their children, then that is permissible.

Verily, the number of months with Allah is twelve months (in a year), so was it ordained by Allah on the Day when He created the heavens and the earth; of them four are Sacred, (i.e. the 1st, the 7th, the 11th and the 12th months of the Islamic calendar). That is the right religion, so wrong not yourselves therein, and fight against the Mushrikun (polytheists, pagans, idolaters, disbelievers in the Oneness of Allah) collectively, as they fight against you collectively. But know that Allah is with those who are Al-Muttaqun (the pious - see V.2:2). (At-Tawbah 9:36)

We are supposed to fight the Musrikeen until we dominate them. A life of a Muslim kid is more precious than the life of a Kafir kid.

If you cannot handle this Fatwa, you are a Hypocrite, because you love the Kafir kid more than the Muslim child.

Another example to Daroora is, the Mujahideen hikacking a plane of civilians in order to win the release of a Muslim. For ex Moulan Masood Azhar.

If the Kafirs know that their lives will be in danger if they arrest Muslims, they will stop doing it when we apply Daroora.

The Philosophy of Islamic Jurisprudence

The Philosophy of Islamic Jurisprudence
by Shaikh Abdullah Faisal

Notes Typed Live by AT8 & AT19
Formatted and Edited by Shaikh Faisal & AT19

Saturday, March 19, 2016

Download Audio

Islamic Jurisprudence is the Shariah

- **a Qadi of a courthouse needs to know the legal arguments of the Shariah**
- **these legal arguments are called the philosophy of the Islamic jurisprudence**
- **they are also referred to as maxims**
- **the experts of fiqh have gathered over 100 maxims**
- **today we will cover 14 of these maxims**
- **these 14 were chosen because they happen to be the most popular among the fuqaha**

WHAT ARE THESE LEGAL ARGUMENTS

1. ACTIONS ARE JUDGED BY INTENTION

Imam Ahmad (bin Hanbal) said that "The principles of Islam are based on three hadith: The hadith of 'Umar that "deeds are judged only by intention," the hadith of 'A'isha, "Whoever introduces into our affairs that which does not belong, it is rejected," and the hadith of al-Nu'man b. Bashir, "The halal is clear and the haram is clear." [Jami' al-Uloom wa al-Hikam, Ibn Rajab (1/61)]

1. **Actions are judged by intention**
2. **Anyone who introduces anything new into the deen not of it shall have it rejected**
3. **What is Halal is Clear and What is Haram is Clear**

some scholars mention a 4th Hadith which is:

4. **Part of being a good Muslim is minding your own business**

The importance of niyyah in Islam

- **All of our actions are judged by our niyyah**
- **therefore, our niyyah determines whether our actions are accepted or rejected**
- **our niyyah also determines whether or not we are guilty of a crime**
- **an example of this is the story of Hatib ibn Abi Balta'a**
- **who wrote a letter to tip off Quraish that the Muslims were coming to conquer Makkah**
- **the Hadith is mentioned below:**

Narrated By 'Ali: Allah's Apostle sent me, Az-Zubair and Al-Miqdad saying, "Proceed till you reach Rawdat Khakh where there is a lady carrying a letter, and take that (letter) from her." So we proceeded on our way with our horses galloping till we reached the Rawda, and there we found the lady and said to her, "Take out the letter." She said, "I have no letter." We said, "Take out the letter, or else we will take off your clothes." So she took it out of her braid, and we brought the

letter to Allah's Apostle. The letter was addressed from Hatib, bin Abi Balta'a to some pagans of Mecca, telling them about what Allah's Apostle intended to do. Allah's Apostle said, "O Hatib! What is this?" Hatib replied, "O Allah's Apostle! Do not make a hasty decision about me. I was a person not belonging to Quraish but I was an ally to them from outside and had no blood relation with them, and all the Emigrants who were with you, have got their kinsmen (in Mecca) who can protect their families and properties. So I liked to do them a favor so that they might protect my relatives as I have no blood relation with them. I did not do this to renegade from my religion (i.e. Islam) nor did I do it to choose Heathenism after Islam." Allah's Apostle said to his companions." As regards him, he (i.e. Hatib) has told you the truth." 'Umar said, "O Allah's Apostle! Allow me to chop off the head of this hypocrite!" The Prophet said, "He (i.e. Hatib) has witnessed the Badr battle (i.e. fought in it) and what could tell you, perhaps Allah looked at those who witnessed Badr and said, "O the people of Badr (i.e. Badr Muslim warriors), do what you like, for I have forgiven you. "Then Allah revealed the Sura: "O you who believe! Take not my enemies And your enemies as friends offering them (Your) love even though they have disbelieved in that Truth (i.e. Allah, Prophet Muhammad and this Quran) which has come to you... (to the end of Verse)... (And whosoever of you (Muslims) does that, then indeed he has gone (far) astray (away) from the Straight Path." (60.1) [Sahih Bukhari, Vol 5, Book 59, Hadith #572]

- **Hatib sent a letter to Quraish, not because he wanted to spy for the enemy**
- **his intention was for Quraish to protect his family because he was from a weak tribe**
- **if he had doubts about Islam, he would've been convicted as a spy and killed**
- **because his intention was for Quraish to protect his family**
- **his intention saved him from execution**
- **another example to prove that our intention determines whether we are guilty of a crime**
- **is a father buying a fast car for his son as a gift**
- **and the son speeds and killed a pedestrian**
- **the son is a killer, but not a murderer**
- **because it was an accident**
- **and it was not his intention to use his car as a weapon to kill his Muslim brother**
- **also, the man who said to his wife if you leave this home we are finished as a couple**
- **would be asked by the Qadi if his intention was divorce**
- **if he said NO my intention was to scare her**
- **then his words would not be counted divorce**
- **whenever we do pious deeds**
- **it has to be for the sake of Allah**
- **if we do pious deeds to show off**
- **it becomes shirk ar-riyah'**
- **i.e. the shirk of showing off**
- **the Prophet (saw) feared this shirk for his Ummah**
- **the Hadith below explains further**

Prophet (pbuh) said: "The thing I fear for you most is ash-Shirk al-Asghar (minor shirk). The Companions asked O' Messenger of Allah, what is minor shirk? He replied, 'ar-Riya' (showing off), for verily Allah will say on the Day of Resurrection when people are receiving their rewards, 'Go to those for whom you were showing off in the material world and see if you can find any reward from them." (Reported by al-Imaam Ahmad, at-Tabaraani, and al-Bayhaqee)

- **whenever we pray a salah**

- we need to make an intention for the salah
- in order for the salah to be accepted
- for example, we need to make intention for fajr
- in order for fajr to be accepted
- we need to make intention for dhuhr
- in order for dhuhr to be accepted
- the intention is silent and it is in the heart
- it is bid'ah to recite the intention out loud
- the only intention we are allowed to recite out loud
- is hajj and umrah
- as for fasting in Ramadhan
- we need to form an intention before fajr
- in order for the fasting for that day to be accepted
- the following Hadith explains further:

Hafsah (RA) reported the Prophet (SAW) as saying, "He, who has not formed an intention (to fast) before dawn, has not fasted". [Sunan Tirmidhi (3/108) No. 730, Sunan Abu Dawud (2/329) No. 2454, Sunan al-Nasa'i (4/196) No. 2331, Sunan Ibn Majah (2/598) No. 1700, Sunan al-Darime (2/12) No. 1698, Musnad Ahmad (6/287) No. 26500]

- however, if the fast is sunnah
- we have until dhuhr for form an intention

Why does Islam demand intention before every ibaada?

- in order to keep hypocrisy at bay
- if Islam did not demand sincere intention
- for every act of ibaada
- people would do good deeds to show off
- and expect Allah to accept it
- and hypocrisy will become rife in the Muslim community
- in this regard, Allah said:

Say (O Muhammad SAW) : "Verily, my Salat (prayer), my sacrifice, my living, and my dying are for Allah, the Lord of the 'Alamin (mankind, jinns and all that exists). He has no partner. And of this I have been commanded, and I am the first of the Muslims." (Al-An'am 6:162-163)

- even your dying has to be for Allah
- like the Prophet (saw) said in the following Hadith:

The Prophet (SAW) said, 'He who fights to make Allah's word (i.e. Islam) be superior is fighting in Allah's cause." [Saheeh ul-Bukhaari]

2. THE PREREQUISITE OF A WAJIB IS ALSO WAJIB

- for example, the salah is wajib
- and the prerequisite of the salah is the wudo
- therefore the wudo is also wajib
- the person who doesn't perform wudu properly
- will be in the Hellfire
- like the Prophet (saw) said in the following Hadith:

On the authority of ‘Abdullah ibn ‘Amr (RA) who said: The Prophet (SAW) stayed behind us on a journey and then caught up with us, and we were late in praying ‘Asr. We started doing wudoo’ and wiping out feet (not washing them properly), and he called out at the top of his voice: “Save your heels from the fire” two or three times. [al-Bukhari (163) and Muslim (241)]

- Another example is
- to stay away from zina is wajib
- the only way to avoid zina is to do nikah
- therefore the nikah is wajib
- another example is
- you are not allowed to cheat each other with trading transactions
- therefore it is compulsory on the Islamic State to teach the traders
- the rules and regulations for buying and selling

3. ISLAMIC RULINGS CHANGE ACCORDING TO THE CHANGING OF TIMES

- someone may ask a Qadi if they can divorce by text
- the Qadi will have to keep up with the modern times
- so the Qadi will accept a divorce done by text
- Shaikh bin Baaz even allowed marriage over skype
- if no tampering took place
- and provided that the husband and wife are in the same room at the time of the nikah
- with their witnesses
- divorce over skype is also allowed
- Imam Shaafi wrote a book call Al Umm
- sometimes you will find two fatwas in this book
- because sometimes he was in one country where a different fatwa was needed for another issue
- you have to example who is asking the question before passing a fatwa
- the Prophet (saw) told an old man he can kiss his wife while fasting during Ramadhan
- but he (saw) didn’t allow the young man to kiss his wife while fasting during Ramadhan
- this is called hikmah
- and hikmah is a gift from Allah
- hence Allah said:

He grants Hikmah to whom He pleases, and he, to whom Hikmah is granted, is indeed granted abundant good. But none remember (will receive admonition) except men of understanding. (Al-Baqarah 2:269)

4. CERTAINTY CANNOT BE OVERRULED BY DOUBT

- an example for this maxim is
- the meat of the ppl of the book is halal
- because their slaughtering is accepted by Shariah
- we cannot use doubt to pronounce their meat haram
- another example is water
- the water is pure and will be deemed pure
- because we didn’t see any filth drop in the water

- a person who makes wudu
- is considered to be in wudu
- because he cannot remember breaking his wudu
- this maxim also means
- everyman is innocent until proven guilty
- we are not allowed to use doubt
- to punish a defendant
- we have to abandon punishment
- when there is doubt
- the Hadith below explains further:

Ibn Abbas (RA) narrated the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "Abandon the Hudood when there is doubt." [Musnad Abu Hanifa (Kitab al-Hudood) No. 4]

- you have to be sure before you punish someone
- if you are a Qadi and people give different testimonies
- you cannot demand for the person on trial to be killed for murder
- the family of the victim will have to accept blood money
- there are two types of dalil: dhanne and Qat'ee
- Dhanne is doubtful dalil
- Qat'ee is dalil which is certain
- you are only allowed to punish a person when the dalil is certain [qat'ee]
- because Allah said we should avoid doubts because some doubts are a sin
- also, Allah said a doubt cannot take the place of the truth

Certainly, conjecture can be of no avail against the truth. Surely, Allah is All-Aware of what they do. (Yunus 10:36)

- conjecture means a doubt
- a conjecture cannot be used as the truth
- the story below about Mughirah bin Shu'bah is clear evidence that we are obliged to abandon the hudood when there is doubt

The case of Mughirah bin Shu`bah, in which `Umar punished Abu Bakrah and the other two eye-witnesses on the charge of false accusation. A critical study of the entire case shows that this precedent is not applicable to every case where the crime is not proved by proper evidence. The facts of the case are that Mughirah bin Sh u`bah, the Governor of Basrah, did not have good relations with Abu Bakrah, whose house was opposite to his house across the same street. One day the windows of the two houses were opened by a strong current of wind. When 'Abu Bakrah got up to close his window, he saw through the opposite window across the street Mughirah in a state of actual sexual intercourse. He asked three of his friends (Naf`i bin Kaladah, and Shibl bin Ma`bad) who were also sitting with him to stand up and witness what Mughirah was doing. The friends asked him who was the woman. Abu Bakrah. said that she was Umm Jamil. The next day a complaint to this effect was sent to `Umar, who immediately suspended Mughirah and appointed Abu Musa Ash`ari as Governor of Basrah. Mughirah along with the witnesses was called to Al-Madinah. When they were asked about the case, Abu Bakrah said that they had seen Mughirah actually committing sexual intercourse with Umm Jamil, but Ziad said that the woman was not clearly visible and that he could not say definitely whether it was Umm Jamil or not. During the cross examination, Mughirah proved that they could not have seen the woman distinctly from the

place where they were standing. He also proved that there was a close resemblance between his wife and Umm Jamil. Besides this, circumstantial evidence also showed that during the Caliphate of `Umar, the governor of a province could not have committed this crime in his official residence, especially when his wife was also living with him. Thus the supposition of Abu Bakrah and his companions that Mughirah was having sexual intercourse with Umm Jamil, instead of his own wife, was nothing but a misplaced suspicion. It was for this reason that `Umar not only acquitted the accused but also punished Abu Bakrah, Naf`i and Shibl as slanderers. It is obvious that this isolated decision was based on the specific circumstances of the case and not on the principle that the witnesses must be' punished when they are not able to prove the charge by their evidence. (For details of this case, see Ahkam al-Qur'an, Ibn al-`Arabi, Vol. II, pp. 88, 89).

- **when witnesses contradict each other in court**
- **the Qadi is obliged to throw the case out**
- **if they testify about someone committing zina**
- **the Qadi is obliged to give 80 lashes to each witness as a slanderer**
- **to accuse someone of zina**
- **four witnesses have to see the pen in the ink**

5. THERE SHOULD BE NO HARMING NOR RECIPROCATING HARM

- **example: someone sold you a fake Dell computer**
- **or a fake Gucci watch and charging the original cost of a designer Gucci watch**
- **I saw people sell fake Rolex watches in the streets of Hong Kong while I was there is 1996**
- **if someone buy a fake commodity**
- **they can take the matter to the Qadi and get a refund**
- **because there should be no harming nor reciprocating harm**
- **and the Prophet (saw) said anyone who cheats us is not one of us:**

Abu Hurayra (RA) reported that the Messenger of Allah (SAW), said, "Anyone who carries arms against us is not one of us. Anyone who cheats us is not one of us." [Sahih Muslim, Book 1, Hadith #182]

- **if you want to sell a used car, you have to declare the faults in the car**
- **so as not to cheat your Muslim brother**

6. THE PREVAILING CUSTOM OF THE PEOPLE IS A BASIS FOR JUDGEMENT IN SHARIAH

- **example: if the custom of the people is that verbal contracts are accepted**
- **then you can take a person to court for breaking a verbal contract**
- **likewise, if a person should buy a faulty used car**
- **that breaks down after one week**
- **and the custom of the people is that you have 30 days to return faulty cars**
- **then the buyer can take the matter to court**
- **and ask for a refund**
- **because the prevailing custom of the people**
- **impacts on the Shariah**
- **when Islam enters a village or a city**
- **we do not change the custom of the people**

- unless the custom is haram
- for example, in some African countries
- if a man has two or three wives
- and he has a guest
- he sends one of his wives to go and sleep with the guest
- obviously Islam doesn't accept this aspect of their custom
- because it is adultery

7. EVERYTHING IS HALAL UNTIL PROVEN HARAM

- this maxim makes it easy for people to practice Islam
- because Allah intends for us ease and comfort
- Allah doesn't intend for us difficulties and hardships
- ibn Mas'ud use to say what the Muslims see as good, Allah also sees as good:

Ibn Mas'ud (RA) said, "Whatever the Muslims see as good is good with Allah, Whatever the Muslims see as bad, Allah sees as bad." [Mustadrak al-Haakim (3/83) No. 4465, classed as Sahih by Adh-Dhahabee]

8. HARDSHIP BEGETS EASE

- whenever you suffer hardship, you should relax the rules
- to make it easy for people to practice
- in some countries in Europe, people fasted for 22 hours last year
- there is no need people to fast for 22 hours in Europe
- they are allowed to fast wit the timetable Makkah
- and limit the hours of fasting to 15 or 16 hours
- because hardship begets ease
- this fatwa is 100 years old
- some people who are fasting are ill, old or very young
- so we need to limit the hours of fasting to make the deen easy for them
- about this, Allah said:

Allah intends for you ease, and He does not want to make things difficult for you. (Al-Baqarah 2:185)

And do not kill yourselves (nor kill one another). Surely, Allah is Most Merciful to you. (An-Nisa 4:29)

- the following Hadith is about an incident
- where some people killed a man with the wrong fatwa
- by making the deen a burden on him

Narrated By Jabir: 'We set out on a journey. One of our people was hurt by a stone, that injured his head. He then had a wet dream. He asked his fellow travellers: Do you find concession for me to perform tayammum? They said: We do not find any concession for you while you can use water. He took a bath and died. When we came to the Prophet (SAW), the incident was reported to him. He said: "They killed him, may Allah kill them! Could they not ask when they did not know?

**The cure of ignorance is inquiry. It was enough for him to perform tayammum and to pour some drops of water or to bind a bandage over the wound
(the narrator Musa was doubtful); then he should have wiped over it and washed the rest of his body."' [Sunan Abu Dawood (1/93) No. 336, Sunan al-Daraqutni (1/349) No. 729, al-Sunan al-Kubra al-Bayhaqi (1/347) No. 1075]**

- **we are even allowed to eat pork to save our lives**
- **like Allah told us in the following Ayah**

Say (O Muhammad SAW) : "I find not in that which has been inspired to me anything forbidden to be eaten by one who wishes to eat it, unless it be Maytatah (a dead animal) or blood poured forth (by slaughtering or the like), or the flesh of swine (pork, etc.) for that surely is impure, or impious (unlawful) meat (of an animal) which is slaughtered as a sacrifice for others than Allah (or has been slaughtered for idols, etc., or on which Allah's Name has not been mentioned while slaughtering). But whosoever is forced by necessity without wilful disobedience, nor transgressing due limits, (for him) certainly, your Lord is OftForgiving, Most Merciful." (Al-An'am 6:145)

- **whenever the Prophet (saw) had something to do**
- **he would chose the easiest way out**
- **like Aisha told us in the following Hadith:**

'Aisha (RA) reported: "Whenever the Prophet (SAW) was given a choice between two matters, he would (always) choose the easier as long as it was not sinful to do so; but if it was sinful he was most strict in avoiding it He never took revenge upon anybody for his own sake; but when Allah's Legal Bindings were outraged, he would take revenge for Allah's sake." [al-Bukhari (3560) and Muslim (2327)]

9. THE ORIGIN OF THE SPEECH IS LITERAL

- **Whenever Allah says something**
- **we are obliged to take it literal**
- **unless we have evidence to prove that it is metaphorical**
- **for example: when Allah said He has taken Muhammad (saw)**
- **by night on the journey of Israh wal Miraj**
- **we have to believe that the Prophet (saw) went**
- **to the seven heavens with body and soul**
- **and not in a dream**
- **also, when Allah said He created Adam (as) with His two hands**
- **we are obliged to believe that Allah has two hands**
- **but they do not resemble our hands**
- **because Allah doesn't resemble His creation in any way**
- **about His two hands, Allah said:**

(Allah) said: "O Iblis (Satan)! What prevents you from prostrating yourself to one whom I have created with Both My Hands. Are you too proud (to fall prostrate to Adam) or are you one of the highly exalted?" (Sad 38:75)

- **the clock on the wall has two hands**
- **but they do not resemble the human hands**

- likewise, Allah has two hands
- but they are not like our hands
- because Allah doesn't resemble His creation
- Ahmed Ibn Hanbal used the Hadith below
- as his hujjah that Allah has two eyes

'Abdullah bin 'Umar (RA) said: One day the Messenger of Allah (SAW) mentioned Al-Masih Dajjal (the Antichrist) in the presence of the people and said, "Verily, Allah is not one-eyed but Al-Masih Ad-Dajjal is blind in the right eye which looks like a swollen grape." [al-Bukhari (7127) and Muslim (169)]

10. A COMMAND MEANS FARD

This tenth maxim means whenever Allah or His Rasool (saw) commands us to do something, it means the commandment is fard. Unless we have evidence to prove otherwise.

- the Mutazila are of the opinion that a command means the action is mustahab (recommended)
- and not fard
- however, the ulama use the story of Mughith and Barira to refute the Mutazila
- who claim that an order from Allah or the Prophet
- means the action is only mustahab

Narrated Ibn `Abbas: Barira's husband was a slave called Mughith, as if I am seeing him now, going behind Barira and weeping with his tears flowing down his beard. The Prophet (ﷺ) said to `Abbas, "O `Abbas ! are you not astonished at the love of Mughith for Barira and the hatred of Barira for Mughith?" The Prophet (ﷺ) then said to Barira, "Why don't you return to him?" She said, "O Allah's Messenger (ﷺ)! Do you order me to do so?" He said, "No, I only intercede for him." She said, "I am not in need of him." (Bukhari, Vol. 7, Book 63, Hadith 206)

- in the above Hadith Barira ask the Prophet (saw)
- are you commanding me to stay with him?
- and when the Prophet (saw) said no, she realized she didn't have to stay with him
- if the Prophet (saw) has said this was a command
- she would be obliged to stay with her husband

11. A HARM CANNOT BE REMOVED BY ANOTHER HARM

- exampe: the Egyptians use to live under the brutal dictatorship of Hosni Mubarak
- then he was removed with a popular revolution called the Arab Spring
- what the Egyptians did was haram because
- they replaced Mubarak with democracy
- according to Shariah law, you cannot replace one harm with another harm
- hence, you are not allowed to use
- kufr to place kufr
- nor shirk to replace shirk
- nor oppression to replace oppression
- democracy is the greatest shirk

- **also, if your child is possessed by a jinn**
- **you are not allowed to hire the services of a magician**
- **to chase away the jinn**
- **because his method of driving away the jinn is unislamic**
- **his method is called black magic**
- **his method is to use his jinn to chase away the other jinn**

12. ALWAYS CHOOSE THE LESSER OF THE TWO EVILS

This legal argument means, whenever a Muslim is faced with a choice which contain two evils, he should always choose the lesser of the two evils because Allah said to fear Allah to the best of your ability.

So keep your duty to Allah and fear Him as much as you can (At-Taghabun 64:16)

- **the Prophet (saw) implemented this maxim**
- **when he told his sahabas to migrate from Makkah to Ethiopia**
- **because Makkah was darul harb [controlled by Pagans]**
- **and Ethiopia was darul kufr [controlled by Christians]**
- **and the Muslims were not oppressed in Ethiopia**
- **another example is if a Muslim man cannot find a Muslim woman to marry**
- **and he has the option of marrying a Christian or a Jew**
- **he should marry the Christian and shun the Jew**
- **because Allah said those who hate Muslims the most**
- **are Jews and Pagans**

Verily, you will find the strongest among men in enmity to the believers (Muslims) the Jews and those who are Al-Mushrikun (see V.2:105), and you will find the nearest in love to the believers (Muslims) those who say: "We are Christians." That is because amongst them are priests and monks, and they are not proud. (Al-Ma'idah 5:82)

- **The Muslim in Burma are killed by the 1000's at the hands of the Buddhist**
- **and the Buddhist are pagans**
- **the Muslims in Kashmir are killed by the 1000's at the hands of the Hindus**
- **and Hindus are pagans**
- **the Muslims in Palestine are killed by the 1000's at the hands of the Jews**
- **and Allah said Jews hate Muslims the most**

13. THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE PARENTS TAKES PRECEDENCE OVER THE GUARDIANSHIP OF THE STATE

- **This maxim means the parents have more say concerning the upbringing of a child than the state.**
- **It also means the parents have more rights over the child than the state.**
- **It is for this reason, the Prophet (saw) told a young man to go and look over his parents and that will be his Jihad:**

Narrated `Abdullah bin `Amr: A man came to the Prophet (ﷺ) asking his permission to take part in Jihad. The Prophet (ﷺ) asked him, "Are your parents alive?" He replied in the affirmative. The Prophet (ﷺ) said to him, "Then exert yourself in their service." Sahih al-Bukhari : Vol. 4, Book 52, Hadith 248

14. THE DOOR OF IJTIHAD IS OPEN UNTIL THE DAY OF JUDGEMENT

- Ijtihad means the independent judgement of the Qadi and the Fuqaha
- the scholars apply ijtihad when something is not mentioned in Quran or Hadith
- for example: artificial insemination
- this matter requires ijtihad because
- artificial insemination wasn't done in the time of the Prophet (saw)
- if the sperm was from a man to his wife
- artificial insemination become halal
- but, if the sperm is from a strange man to a strange woman
- artificial insemination becomes haram
- also, the issue of surrogate mothers
- if the surrogate mother is a co-wife of the egg donor
- it is permissible
- the issue of GM crops needs the ijtihad of the scholars
- if GM crops do not cause tumor and cancer
- they are permissible
- otherwise, GM crops are haram
- because the door of ijtihad is open until the Day of Judgement
- Islam is applicable for all time and place
- until the Day of Judgement

Salaf's quotes on kufr of man-made laws

• salaf's • quotes • on • kufr • of • man-made • law •

The following are a list of various scholars accepted by the Salafiyeen, along with their stances towards the issue of those who rule according to other than what Allah (Subhanahu wa-Ta'ala) has revealed. Is it Kufr Akbar or Kufr doona Kufr?

————————

1. Imam Ibn Jareer At-Tabaree (d. 310H):
"Allah ta'ala says, whoever conceals the Hukm of Allah, which He revealed in His Book and made it a law between the slaves – so he hides it and rules with other than it like the Hukm of the Jews concerning the married fornicators with whipping of the guilty and blackening their faces and concealing the Hukm of stoning and like their judging upon some of their murdered with full blood-money and some with half of their blood-money. And concerning the noble people, they would have Qisaas but the commoner would only get the blood money. But Allah made all of them equal in the Tauraat: ...such are the Kafirun. They are the ones who concealed the truth, which was upon them to uncover and make clear. And they hid it from the people and they showed something different to the people and they judged according to that (changed Hukm) because of a bribe they took from them." – "Tafseer Al-Tabaree", Vol. 4/592.
[* It is the opinion of the salaf and 'ulama that these Ayat are general for anyone who does what the Jews did, and such is Al-Kufrul Akbar. This is a clear understanding which was especially strong among the Najdee imams of the Da'wah, including Shaykh Abdul-Lateef ibn Abdur-Rahman Aal ash-Shaykh, may Allah have mercy upon them all.]

————————

2. Imam Ibn Hazm al-Andalusee (d. 456H):
"Whoever rules by the Gospel in issues where there is no text from revelation in the Sharee'ah of Islam, then he is a Kafir Mushrik outside of Islam." – "Ihkaam al-Ahkaam Fee Usool al-Ahkaam", 5/153.
[* If this is the case regarding those who rule by a previously revealed Book, how much more so with those who rule by other than the Revelation?]

————————

3. Shaykh al-Islam Ibn Taymiyyah (d. 728H):
"Whenever a person makes halal what is haram by consensus or makes

haram what is halal by consensus or replaces the Sharee'ah that is agreed upon by consensus, then he is a Kaffir by the agreement of the scholars of Fiqh." – "Al-Fataawa", Vol. 3/267.
"The Sharee'ah revealed from Allah ta'ala, which is the Qur'an and Sunnah that Allah sent His Messenger with, no one from the creation is allowed to leave it. And no one leaves it but a Kaffir." – "Al-Fataawa", Vol. 11/262.
"And it is known by necessity in the Deen of the Muslims and by the agreement of all the Muslims that whoever follows a Sharee'ah other than the Sharee'ah of Muhammad then he is a disbeliever and it is like the Kufr of the one who believes in some of the Book and disbelieves in some of the Book." –"Al-Fataawa", Vol. 28/524.
"A scholar who abandons what has learnt from the Qur'an and the Sunnah and follows a ruler who does not rule in accordance with the teaching of Allah, subhanahu wa-ta'ala, and His Messenger, salla Allahu 'alayhi wa sallam, is an apostate and a disbeliever who deserves punishment in this world and in the hereafter." –"Al-Fataawa", Vol. 35/373.
"If the ruler was religious and yet ruled ignorantly without knowledge, he would end up in Hell-Fire. But if he is aware of the Divine laws and yet he ruled by other than the truth of which he is aware, he would belong to the people of Hell-Fire. And if he rules unjustly and without knowledge, he would be more deserving of Fire. This in case he judges in a case of an individual, but if he judges in a case which concerns the public, and altered the truth into falsehood, and the falsehood into truth, the Sunnah into Bid'ah, or the Bid'ah into Sunnah, and the good into evil and the evil into good, and opposes the commands of Allah and His Messenger and commands what Allah and His Messenger forbid, then this is another type to be judged by Allah, the Rabb of the Worlds, and the Ilaah of the Messengers, the Proprietor of the Day of Judgement, to Whom belongs all the praise in the beginning and the end." – "Al-Fataawa", p. 388.
"There is no doubt that he who does not believe in the incumbency of ruling by what Allah sent to His Messenger is an infidel. So he who deems it lawful to judge between people according to what he deems as justice without adhering to what Allah sent down is an infidel too.
"There is not a nation but enjoins ruling with justice, although justice according to their religion is what their leaders or chiefs consider as such. There are many who claim to be Muslims, [who] rule by their mores and customs which were not revealed by Allah, such as the

customs of the Bedouins, which they inherited from their forefathers who were obeyed rulers. They believe that such customs must be applied, excluding the Book and the Sunnah, and such belief constitutes infidelity.
“There are many people who accept Islam, but do not rule except by the prevailing customs that are commanded by obeyed lords (taghut). Such people know that it is not permissible to rule by other than what Allah revealed, but do not apply them, rather they deem as lawful to rule by other than what Allah sent down, they are infidels.” – “Minhaaj as-Sunnah”.
[* And this is the ruling which the shaykh, the mujaddid of his century, implemented in regards to the Tartars. For they followed Al-Yaasiq, a law which combined elements from various religions with the laws Genghis Khan had fabricated. They did this in exclusion to the Qur'an and Sunnah, whilst claiming to be Muslims. This act of theirs made their blood Halal and Jihad against them an obligation.]
———————
4. Imam Ibn Qayyim al-Jawziyyah (d. 751H):
“(A taghoot is) every one who exceeded his limits (whether he is) worshipped, followed or obeyed. So, the taaghoot of any people is the one who they make as a judge besides Allah and His Prophet, or worship him except Allah, or follow him without taking any consideration of Allah, or obey him in a matter where they do not know it is an obedience for Allah. Whosoever does not judge or turn to what the Messengers of Allah brought for judgement is eventually following a (false) deity.” – “E’laam Al-Muwaaqi’een,” vol. 1/50.
———————
5. Al-Haafidh Ibn Katheer (d. 774H):
“Allah ta’ala makes Inkaar (i.e. vehemently objects to) those who turn away from Allah’s Sharee’ah; the laws that are good for the Muslims; the laws that forbid what is evil. Allah rejects those who follow laws of personal desires and who adopt laws of Kufr such as the laws enforced by the Tartars who were under the control of Genghis Khan, their King. These laws were a mixture of Judaism, Christianity and laws chosen by their King which suited his desires. Should we prefer these laws over the Sharee’ah of Allah and His Prophet (sallallahu ‘alayhi wa sallam)?! Whoever does this is a Kaafir and killing him is Waajib!” – “Tafseer Ibn Katheer”, explanation of Surah Al-Ma’idah, Ayah 50.
“So whoever leaves the clear Shari’ah, which was revealed to Muhammad

Ibn Abdullah, the Seal of the Prophets, and takes the Hukm to other than it from the laws of Kufr which are abrogated, he has disbelieved. So what about the one who takes the Hukm to the 'Yasiq' (the law of the Tartars which mixed Shari'ah rulings with invented rulings) and puts it before it?! Whoever does that, he has disbelieved by the Ijmaa' of the Muslims." – "Al-Bidaayah wa Nihaayah", Vol. 13/118-119.

————————

6. Shaykh al-Islam Muhammad ibn Abdul-Wahhab (d. 1205H):
"Verily those tawagheet, whom people believe, that it is obligatory to obey besides Allah – they are all kaffir apostates from Islam.
"How can you say no?! When they make halal what Allah made haram, and made haram what Allah has made halal, and they seek to corrupt the land with their words, and actions and support? And whoever argues for them, or is critical of the one who does takfeer of them, or claims that this act of theirs – although wrong – still doesn't take them out of Islam to kufr, then the least that one can say of this arguer is that he is a faasiq, because the deen of Islam cannot be upright except by seeking innocence from those people, and doing takfeer of them." – "Ar-Rasaa'il ash-Shakhsiyyah", p. 188.
"The word Taghoot is general. So everything that is worshipped besides Allah, while being pleased with this worship – whether it is something worshipped, someone followed, or someone obeyed in the absence of obedience to Allah and His Messenger, then that is considered Taghoot. The Tawaagheet (pl. of Taghoot) are many, but their heads are five:...
"The Second: The tyrannical and oppressive ruler who changes Allah's rulings. The proof for this is Allah's saying, 'Have you not seen those (hypocrites) who claim to believe in that which has been revealed to you, and that which was revealed before you, and they wish to go for judgement (in their disputes) to the Taghoot, when they have been ordered to reject them? But the Devil wishes to lead them far astray.'(Surah An-Nisaa: 60)." – "Ma'anaa at-Taghoot wa-Ru'oos Anwaa'ihi".

————————

7. Imam Ash-Shawkanee (d. 1250H):
"Now we will make clear to you the condition of the second type and it is the Hukm of the people of the state who aren't under the command of the state....
"from it is that they judge and take the Hukm to the ones who know the Ah'kaam of the Tawagheet in all of the matters that they are in charge of

and they take it to them without making Inkaar and without any shame in front of Allaah or His slaves and they do not fear anyone, rather they can rule with that anyone who they are able to reach from the citizens and those who surround them. And this is a known matter, which no one can deny or reject, and this is well known. And there is no doubt that this is Kufr in Allah, subhanahu wa-ta'ala and His Sharee'ah, which He ordered with upon the tongue of His Messenger and chose for His slaves in His Book and upon the tongue of His Messenger. They even disbelieved in all of the laws from the time of Adam (pbuh) until now and the Jihaad against them and fighting them is Waajib until they accept the laws of Islaam and submit to them and rule among with the pure Sharee'ah and they leave what they were upon of Tawagheet Shaytaaneeyah....
"and it is known from the rules of the pure Sharee'ah and its texts that whoever puts himself to fight those people and seeks the aid of Allah and makes his intention sincere, then he will be from the victorious and he will have the reward because Allah will give victory to whoever supports Him. And: 'And if you give victory to Allah, He will give victory to you and firmly plant your feet. And the reward is for the Muttaqun.
"So if he who was able to fight them, leaves the making Jihad against them, then he is under the threat of punishment descending upon him and deserving of what comes upon him because Allah has placed over the people of Islam certain groups as a punishment for them because they would not leave the Munkaarat and they did not try to adhere to the pure Sharee'ah just like what happened with the conquering of the Khawaarij in the early days of Islaam then the conquering of the Qaramatah and the Batineeyah then the conquering of the Turks until they almost wiped out Islaam and like what occurs often with the conquering of the Europeans and the people like them. So keep and open mind, O people of sight! Verily, there is a lesson in this for whoever has a heart or was given hearing and the gift of sight!" – From his letter "Al-Dawa Al-'Ajaal", which came within "Ar-Rasa'il As-Salafeeyah", pp. 33-35.
———————
8. Shaykh Abdur-Rahman Ibn Hasan Aal ash-Shaykh (d. 1275H):
"So it is made clear with this, that the Ayah (9:31) proves that whoever obeys other than Allah and His Messenger and turns away from taking from the Book and the Sunnah, concerning making Halal what Allah made Haram or making Haram what Allah made Halal or obeys him in the disobedience of Allah and follows him in what Allah did not give

permission for, then he has taken him as a lord and something worshipped and made him a partner with Allaah and that contradicts the Tawheed which is the Deen of Allah that the words of Ikhlaas: La Illaaha il-Allah, have indicated. (This is) because the Ilaah is the thing, which is worshipped, and Allah, ta'ala labeled their obedience as worship towards them and called them lords.
"Like He, ta'ala said: 'And He does not order you to take the angels and the Prophets as lords… ' In other words, '… as partners with Allah in His worship… ' – 'Does He order you to do Kufr after you were Muslims? ' And this is the Shirk because anything which is worshipped is a Lord and all things, which are obeyed or followed concerning other than what Allah or His Messenger have legislated, then he has been taken by the obedient one or the follower as a Lord and a thing to be worshipped.
"Like He, ta'ala said in Surah An'am: 'And if you obeyed them, then you are Mushrikeen. ' And this is the meaning of this Ayah and like this Ayaah in meaning is His, ta'ala's saying: 'And do they have partners who have legislated in the Deen what Allah did not give permission for? ' And Allah knows best." – "Fath Al-Majeed Sharh Kitab Al-Tawhid", Dar Al-Fikr, pp. 110-111.
"Whoever calls towards other than the law of Allah and His Messenger, has departed from what the Messenger (peace and blessings upon him) came with, preferred something else over it, and made to Allah a partner in obedience, and has infringed what the Messenger (saws) came with, of what Allah Most High has commanded him: 'And judge between them with what Allah has revealed and do not follow their whims' (Surah Al-Ma'idah, 49).
"So whoever infringes what Allah has commanded His Messenger (peace and blessings upon him) by ruling with other than what Allah has sent, or demands to follow his own whims has broken the collar of Islam and Iman from his neck, even if he claims to be a Muslim." – "Fath Al-Majeed Sharh Kitab Al-Tawhid", p. 292.
———————
9. Shaykh Abdul-Lateef Ibn Abdur-Rahman Aal Ash-Shaykh (d. 1293H): When asked concerning what the Bedouins judge with according to the customs of their fathers and grandfathers. "Do we label them with Kufr after it is made clear to them (that this is not permissible and when they continue)?"
So he answered, "Whoever takes the judgement to other than the Book of Allah and the Sunnah of His Messenger after it is made clear to him (that

this is not permissible), then he is a Kaafir. He, ta'ala said:
'And whosoever does not judge by what Allâh has revealed, such are the Kâfirûn. '
(And He ta'ala also said) 'Is it other than the Deen of Allah that they seek? '
(And He ta'ala also said)
'Have you seen those (hyprocrites) who claim that they believe in that which has been sent down to you, and that which was sent down before you, and they wish to go for judgement (in their disputes) to the Tâghût (false judges, etc.) while they have been ordered to reject them. ' 'And the Aayaat with this meaning are many." – "Dur'ur As-Saneeyah fi'Al-Ajwibah An-Najdeeyah", Vol. 8/241, Published by Dar Al-Iftaa' bil Saudeeyah, 1385 H.
————————
10. Shaykh Hammad Ibn 'Ateeq an-Najdee (d. 1301H):
"And the Fourteenth Matter is Taking the Hukm to Other than the Book of Allah and His Messenger. " And then he mentions the Fatwaa of Ibn Katheer under the Ayah: "Is it the Hukm of Jahileeyah which they seek?", which we have narrated earlier. Then he said, "And like this is what the general people of the Bedouins and those like them fell into with regards to taking the Hukm to the customs of their forefathers and that which their ancestors established from the accused customs, which they label 'The Sharee'ah of Reefawah' they put it before the Book of Allah and the Sunnah of His Messenger. So whoever does that; then he is a Kaafir and it is Waajib to fight him until he returns to the Hukm of Allah and His Messenger." – "Majmoo'at At-Tawheed ", p. 412.
————————
11. Shaykh Ahmad Shaakir (d. 1377H):
"So look, O Muslims, in all of the Islamic countries or the ones which claim to be Islamic, in all the parts of the Earth, to what your enemies from the missionaries and colonists have done to you! They have put upon the Muslims, laws of misguidance, which destroy the etiquettes and the Deen. European laws, which are idols, which were never based upon any Sharee'ah or Deen, rather they were based upon rules that were made by the Kuffar who refused to believe in the Messenger of their era, Isa, alayhi sallam.
"And he remained upon his paganism with with what he had from Fisq and Fujoor (i.e. oppression). This person was Justinian, the father of the laws and the one who established the basis – so they claim – and an

important man from Egypt who – due to oppression – attributes himself to Islam, and who did not feel too ashamed to translate the laws of that transgressing pagan and he called it 'The Code of Justinian,' insulting 'The code of Maalik,' one of the encyclopedias of Islamic Jurisprudence, which was based upon the Book and the Sunnah, and which is attributed to the Imam of Dar Al-Hijjrah (i.e. Madinah)! So look at the level of absurdity and shamefulness and recklessness of that man!

"These laws, which the enemies of Islam imposed upon the Muslims due to enmity; in reality it is another religion and they made it a Deen for the Muslims in replacement of their pure Deen because they made it obligatory upon them to follow it and obey it. And they put into the hearts, love and adoration for it to the point where you see upon the tongues and the pens, words like, 'The holiness of the judgments,' or 'The holiness of the courts,' or 'The holiness of the laws,' and words like these, which they refuse to describe the Islamic Sharee'ah or the opinions of the Jurists of Islam with! Instead, they describe it (i.e. the Sharee'ah) with words such as, 'Reactionism,' or 'Stagnant,' or 'Priesthood,' or 'the Sharee'ah of the Jungle,' or other than that from the evils that you see in the newspapers or the magazines or modern books, which are written by the followers of those pagans.

"Then they started to label these (fabricated) laws and the studies of those (fabricated) laws with the word, 'Al-Fiqh,' and 'Al-Faqee,' and 'At-Tashree,' and 'Al-Mushaara,' and other words that the 'Ulama of Islam used to describe the Sharee'ah and its 'Ulama. Then they go further and to the degree where they compare the Deen of Islam and its Sharee'ah with their modern Deen, and this modern Deen became the basis which the Muslims take their Hukm to and they judge with it, in most of the Islamic countries whether it is in something that complied with it coincidentally and not out of due to following it and not out of obedience to the command of Allah or the command of His Messenger.

"So whatever complies and whatever contradicts; both are stuck in the mud of misguidance and it leads the one who follows it to the Fire and it is not allowed for a Muslim to be submissive to it or be pleased with it." – "Umdaat At-Tafseer Mukhtaasir Tafseer Ibn Katheer of Ahmad Shaakir", Vol. 3/214-215.

"Have you seen this strong description by Al-Haafidh Ibn Katheer – in the eighth century – about that man-made law, which was fabricated by the enemy of Islam, Genghis Khan? Do you not see that it describes the situation of the Muslims at present, in the fourteenth century? Except for

one difference that we pointed out before, which was that it was within a particular group of rulers, who were destroyed so quickly. Then they were mingled within the Islamic ummah, and the effect of that which they did was removed. Then the Muslims are now in a worse situation and severer in oppression and darkness than them. This is because most of the Islamic ummah are now about to be mingled within the laws which are opposed to the Sharee'ah, and which are similar to that 'Yasiq'.
"The matter in these fabricated laws is clear with the clearness of the sun. It is clear Kufr and there is nothing hidden about it and there is no excuse for anyone who attributes themselves to Islam, whoever they may be, to act according to it or to submit to it or to approve of it. So each person should beware and every person is responsible for himself. So the 'Ulama should make the truth clear and tell what they have been ordered to tell without concealing anything." – "Umdaat At-Tafseer Mukhtaasir Tafseer Ibn Katheer of Ahmad Shaakir", Vol. 4/173-174.
———————
12. Shaykh Muhammad Hamad al-Faqeeh (d. 1378H):
"And like or (even) worse than this are the ones who take the words of the Kuffar as laws, which they judge with in matters concerning blood and wealth and they put that before that which they know and that is has been made clear to them from the Book of Allah and the Sunnah of His Messenger. So he, without a doubt, is a Murtad if he continues upon that and does not return to the Hukm of what Allah revealed and he will not be benefited by any name which he labels himself with and neither by any outward action that he does from Salat or Siyam or anything else!" – From the Hamish (i. e. margins) of "Fath Al-Majeed", p. 406.
"What we can summarize from the words of the Salaf is that Taghoot is all that deviates the slave and turns him from worshipping Allah, being sincere in religion to Allah, and obeying Allah and His Messenger. This is whether that person or thing is a devil from the humans or Jinn, or if that thing is a tree or rock, etc. What is also included amongst Taghoot, without doubt, is ruling by manmade laws which are foreign to Islam in affairs of life, marriage, divorce, and ownership, to invalidate the Laws of Allah, like establishment of the prescribed punishments, prohibition of interest, adultery, fornication, intoxicants, etc. These things which the manmade laws decided to legalize and defend by means of its makers and implementers. So, the laws themselves are Taghoot, as well as those who legalize and make these laws." – From the footnotes of "Fath Al-Majeed".

———————
13. Shaykh Muhammad Ibn Ibrahim Aal Ash-Shaykh (d. 1389H):
“….The fifth, and it is the greatest and the most encompassing and the clearest opposition of the Sharee’ah and stubbornness in the face of its laws and insulting to Allah and His Messenger and opposing the courts of the Sharee’ah on their roots and branches and their types and their appearances and judgements and implementations the references and their applications. So just like the courts of the Sharee’ah there are references, all of them returning back to the Book of Allah and the Sunnah of His Messenger like that, these courts have references, which are laws that are assembled from many legislations and laws like the laws of France and America and England and other laws and from the Metha’haab of some of the innovators who claim to be under the Sharee’ah.
“And these courts are now fully operational in the settlements of Islam, people entering them one after another, their rulers judge upon them with what opposes the Sunnah and the Book with the rules of that law and they impose that on them and approve it for them. So what Kufr is there beyond this Kufr and what nullification of the Shahaadah of Muhammadar Rasool-Allah is there beyond this nullification?!” – “Risalat Tahkeem Al-Qawaneen”.
“As for that which is described as kufr doona kufr, it is when he refers the dispute to other than the Book of Allah knowing that he is disobeying Allah by doing so, and that the ruling of Allah is the truth, and He does it once. Such a person would not be committing major infidelity. As for those who legislate laws and make others obey them, this constitutes kufr, even if they claim that they made a mistake, and that the laws of Allah are more just; such is considered as the kufr which entails riddah (i.e. kufrul-akbar).” – “Al-Fataawa”, Vol. 12/280.
“Verily from the greater and clear kufr is giving the accursed man-made laws, the position of that which the faithful spirit descended upon the heart of Muhammad, sallallahu ‘alayhi wa salam, so that he may be from the warners in the clear Arabic tongue, and judging between the nations, and referring back to it, is in contradiction of, and an obstinate rejection of Allah, ta’ala saying: ‘(And) if you differ in anything amongst yourselves, refer it to Allah and His Messenger, sallallahu ‘alayhi wa salam, if you believe in Allah and in the Last Day. That is better and more suitable for final determination.’(4:59).
“Allah the Most Perfect and High has negated the belief of those who do

not make the Prophet the judge in that about which they differ – strengthening the negation by repeating it and swearing upon it. He says: ‘But no, by your Lord, they can have no belief, until they make you a judge in all disputes between them, and find no resistance in themselves against your judgments, and instead submit wholeheartedly.’(4:65).” – “Al-Fataawa”, Vol. 12/284; and “Risalat Tahkeem Al-Qawaneen”.

————————

14. Shaykh Abdur-Rahman ibn Qaasim al-’Aasimee (d. 1392H):

“Like the ones who rule with the laws of Jahiliyyah and the international laws, rather, even one who rules by other than what Allah revealed, whether he rules with the laws or with something which has been invented that is not from the Shara’ or affirmed in the Hukm, then he is a Taghuut from the greatest Tawagheet.” – From his commentary on “Usool ath-Thalaathah”, p. 96.

————————

15. Shaykh Muhammad Al-Ameen Ash-Shanqeetee (d. 1393H):

“The strange thing is from those who rule by other than the Sharee’ah of Allah, and then thereafter claims Islam. Like Allah ta’ala says, ‘Do you not see those who claim they believe in what was revealed to you and what was revealed before you? They wish to refer to false gods for judgment although they were commanded to reject them? Satan wishes to deviate them very far.’ And He says, ‘Whoever rules by other than what Allah Revealed, then they are the disbelievers.’ And He says, ‘Should I seek someone other than Allah as a judge although it is He who revealed to you the book that is detailed? Those who were given the book by Us know that it was revealed with truth by your Lord, so do not be from the doubters.’” – “Adwaa’ Al-Bayaan”, Vol. 3/441.

“And with these Heavenly texts that we have mentioned, it becomes quite clear that the ones who follow the fabricated laws, which the Shaytaan has legislated upon the tongues of his ‘Auliya and which oppose that which Allah, jala-wa’ala has legislated upon the tongues of His Messengers, peace be upon them, that no one doubts their Kufr and their Shirk except him who Allah has removed his sight and has blinded them to the light of the revelation as they are!

“Take note: Know that it is Waajib to differentiate between the invented institutions, which are Kufr in the Creator of the Heavens and Earth, to judge according to them and between the institutions, which aren’t. As for the legislative institutions, which contradict the legislations of the Creator of the Heavens and the Earth, then judging with these is Kufr in

the Creator of the Heavens and the Earth." – "Adwaa' Al-Bayaan", Vol. 4/82-85, tafseer of Surah Al-Kahf.
"So implementing this kind of system to govern people's lives, wealth, honor, lineage, minds, and religion, constitutes kufr in the Creator of the heavens and the earth, and rebellion against the divine system which was set up by the One Who created all of mankind and Who knows best what is in its interests. Glorified and exalted be He far above having any other legislator alongside Him." – "Adwaa' Al-Bayaan", Vol. 4/93.
————————
16. Allaamah Ibn al-Qayyim (d. 751H) said:
"And it is correct that judging by other than what Allaah has revealed is both types of kufr (disbelief) – kufr asghar (the minor disbelief) and kufr akbar (the major disbelief) – and [which of the two it is] depends on the condition of the ruler. If he believes in the obligation of judging by what Allaah has revealed in this situation but turned away from it – out of disobedience – and while acknowledging that he is deserving of punishment then this is kufr asghar. And if he believes that it is not obligatory and that he has a choice in the matter – along with his firm belief that it is the judgement of Allaah – then this is kufr akbar – and if was ignorant in the matter or made an error then he is one who errs (mukhtee') and his ruling is as the same for those who err. [Madaarij us-Saalikeen 1/337]
————————
17. Imaam Ibn al-Jawzee (d. 596H) said:
"And the decisive speech in this regard is that whoever does not judge by what Allaah has revealed – while rejecting it [in belief] {jahahda) and he knows that it is Allaah who revealed it – as the Jews did – then he is a disbeliever. And whoever does not judge by what Allaah has revealed – inclining to his desires without rejecting it [in belief] then he is a dhaalim, faasiq and it has been reported from Alee bin Abu Talhah from Ibn Abbaas that he said: "Whoever rejects (jahada) what Allaah has revealed then he has disbelieved, and whoever affirms it (aqarra bihi) but does not judge by it – then he is a dhaalim, a faasiq." [Zaad al-Maysir 2/366]
————————
18. Shaikh Muhammad Ameen ash-Shanqeetee (d. 1393H) said:
"Know that the liberating stance in this topic is that kufr, dhulm and fisq, all of them can be used in the legislation with the intent of 'disobedience' at one time and with the intent of 'kufr that ejects from the religion

another time'. And whoever does not judge by what Allaah has revealed, turning away and contradicting the Messenger (sallallaahu alayhi wasallam) and nullifying the rulings (ahkaam) of Allaah, then his dhulm, fisq, and kufr – all of them are disbelief that eject from the religion. And whoever does not judge by what Allaah has revealed, whilst believing that he is committing a forbidden action and doing a reprehensible action, then his kufr, dhulm and fisq does not eject him from the religion. [Adwaa al-Bayaan 2/104]

————————

19. Imaam ibn Abee Izz al-Hanafee (d. 792H) said: "And there is a matter which it is necessary to comprehend well – that ruling by other than what Allaah has revealed can sometimes be kufr that ejects from the religion and sometimes a major or minor sin – or it can be 'metaphorical kufr' (kufran majaaziyyan) or 'minor kufr' – and this is in accordance with the state of the ruler. If he believes that ruling by other than what Allaah has revealed is not waajib and that he has a choice in the matter – or if he disdains/despises it – while having conviction that it is the rule of Allaah, then this is the major kufr. And if he believes in the obligation to rule by what Allaah has revealed and in this [particular] incident [he knows it to be the rule of Allaah] but he turns away from it – whilst acknowledging that he deserves punishment then he is a disobedient person and he is termed a disbeliever with the metaphorical type of kufr or the minor type of kufr. [Sharh Aqeedat it-Tahaawiyyah p. 363]

————————

20. And the Imaam and Mujaddid, Shaikh Muhammad bin Abdul Wahhaab (d. 1206H) said:
"Know that those things which eject from the religion (nawaaqid) are then in number: ...Whoever believes (i'taqada othat a guidance other than that of the Prophet (sallallaahu alayhi wasallam) is more perfect or that the judgement other than his is better – such as the one who gives preference to the hukm of the tawaagheet – then such a one is a disbeliever..." [Mu'allifaat Ash-Shaikh al-Imaam Muhammad bin Abdul-Wahhaab - al-Qismul-Awwal]

————————

21. Shaykh Ibn Taymeeyah. Majmoo' al-Fataawa, Volume 28, pages 501-508
The Shaykh of Islam was asked:
"What do the scholars of the Deen have to say regarding those Mongols who invaded the Muslim lands of Sham in the year 699 Hijri, and who,

as is well-known, killed many Muslims, took captive some of their children, and robbed the Muslims which they found. They violated what is inviolable and sacred in the Deen, by humiliating the Muslims and desecrating the masaajid, especially Masjid al-Aqsa, by taking from the personal wealth of the Muslims and from that of Bayt ul-Maal enormous amounts, and by taking prisoner a great number of Muslims and removing them from their countries. Then, after all this, they claimed that they adhere to the Shahaadatayn, and that it is haraam for anyone to wage war on them, because they claimed to be adherents to the foundation of Islam and because they no longer persecuted the Muslims. Is it lawful to wage war on them, or is it obligatory? If it is either, then what is the reason for it being so? Give us your opinion – may you be rewarded."

He (rahimahullaah) answered:

Alhamdulillaahi Rabbi-l-'Aalameen.

Every group which leaves, changes, or refuses to implement any agreed upon, undisputed law of Islam, whether it is these people or others, must be fought until they adhere to all the laws of Islam. This is the rule even if they pronounce the Shahaadatayn and adhere to some of the Islamic laws, as Abu Bakr as-Siddeeq and the Sahaabah(radiAllahu anhum) waged war on those who withheld the Zakaah.

As well, the scholars who came after the Sahaabah are in agreement about this principle. For, after the initial objection made by 'Umar to Abu Bakr, the Sahaabah (radiAllahu anhum), agreed to wage war for the rights of Islam, and in this, they were adhering to the Qur'aan and Sunnah.

Moreover, the Prophet's hadeeth about the Khawaarij is established by ten chains of narration, and the Prophet, (sallAllahu alayhee wa sallam), said that they were the worst of the people, despite him saying,

"You will look down on your prayers when you compare it with their prayers, and your fasting when you compare it with their fasting."

Thus, it became known that if some people simply cling to the label of Islam without adhering to its laws, then the obligation of fighting them is not cancelled.

Therefore, any group which leaves, changes, or refuses to implement some of the obligatory prayers, or fasting, or the Hajj, or violates the blood and wealth of the Muslims, or engages in consumption of intoxicants, or adultery, or fornication, or gambling, or marrying the mahaarem, or who do not wage war against the Kuffaar, or do not

impose the jizyah on the Jews and Christians, or any other matter from the obligations and prohibitions of the Deen for which there is no excuse for not acting upon, then war must be waged against this group even if they accept that the obligation or prohibition is part of the Deen. And I do not know of any disagreement amongst the scholars in this regard. Where the scholars have disagreed is regarding the group which insists on leaving certain Sunan, such as the rakaatayn before Salaat ul-Fajr, the calling of the adhaan and iqaamah (among those who do not regard it as obligatory), and other such Islamic practices. The scholars have disagreed regarding the question: 'Is the group which leaves these practices fought or not?'...

However, with regard to the undisputed obligations and prohibitions, which we have mentioned before, there is no difference of opinion about waging war on them.

And the group which withholds from Islam is considered by the investigating scholars to have a different status than al-Bughaat (those who rebel against the ruler, or dissent from his obedience). An example of the latter is the people of Sham who rebelled against Ameer ul-Mu'mineen Ali ibn Abi Taalib; people who refused to obey a particular leader, rebelled against him, and tried to remove him. But the first group has dissented from Islam, and has the same position as those who withheld [from paying] the Zakaah, and the same position as the Khawaarij whom Ali ibn Abi Taalib, radiAllahu anhu, fought.

And Ali fought the people of Basra and Sham differently from the people of Nahrawan; his way with the people of Basra and Sham was like that of a brother with his brother, and his way with the Khawaarij was not like that. And the proven ahadeeth of the Prophet, sallAllahu alayhee wa sallam, established the basis for the Sahaabah's consensus on Abu Bakr as-Siddeeq's war against the withholders' of Zakaah and Ali's war against the Khawaarij. And that is unlike the Fitnah with the people of Basra and Sham – the texts of Qur'aan and Ahadeeth confirm about it what they confirm, and the Sahaabah disagreed about it (i.e. the fitnah behind the Battles of Jamal and Siffeen – for it was Believers fighting against Believers).

Some scholars hold that the Ahl al-Baghi (people of rebellion) whom it is obligatory to fight are those who have rebelled against the Imaam after making a palatable misinterpretation of some text of the Qur'aan and ahadeeth to substantiate their actions, and not those who have simply refused to obey him. Others regard both groups as Bughaat.

Nevertheless, there is a clear-cut distinction between the Bughaat and the Mongols, and I know of no difference of opinion regarding the obligation of waging war on those who leave, withhold from, or refuse to implement any of the undisputed laws of Islam.

Now that this principle has been established, it must be said that the army of the people about whom you have asked includes some Kuffaar from amongst the Christians and Mushrikeen, as well as others who affiliate themselves with Islam (and they form the majority). They will pronounce the Shahaadatayn if it is demanded from them, and they will extol the Messenger of Allah (sallAllahu alayhee wa sallam), but only a minority of them prays, and more of them fast during Ramadhaan than pray. The Muslim, in their estimation, is greater than others, and they hold the righteous Believers in esteem. They have some Islam, and differ in the extent to which they adhere to it. But most of them leave aside many or most of the obligatory aspects of the Deen, and this is why they are fought.

Notably, they enjoin Islam, but they do not fight the ones who leave it; indeed, whoever fights for the Maghool state is honoured by them, and they will not challenge him even though he is the enemy of Allah and His Messenger. Likewise, if someone rebels against the Maghool state or attacks it, they will regard it as lawful to fight him, even if he is of the best of Muslims. They do not establish Jihad against the disbelievers, nor do they make Ahl al-Kitaab submissive and force them to pay the Jizyah (as commanded in al-Qur'aan, Ayah 9:29). They do not forbid any of their troops from worshipping whatever they like, be it the sun, the moon, or something else.

What is apparent from their conduct is that the Muslim has – by their reckoning – the same status which Muslims would give to the honest, righteous person, while the Kaafir, in their eyes, has the same status which the Muslims would give to a Faasiq or some Muslim who leaves the voluntary deeds of goodness (nawaafil). Furthermore, the majority of them do not regard the blood and wealth of the Muslims to be inviolable, except when their Sultaan forbids them from it. They do not leave off taking the blood and wealth of the Muslims, and if their Sultaan forbids them from it or from anything else, they will obey because he is the Sultaan, and not because of the Deen. The majority of them do not perform the obligatory duties – not the prayer, nor the Zakaah, nor the Hajj, etc. Similarly, they do not judge amongst themselves by the Laws of Allah, but rather, judge according to rules which agree with Islam on

some points, and disagree on others.
And fighting this type of people is obligatory, by agreement of the Muslims; none who know this Deen of Islam and know the truth about these people will doubt this – because this path which they are on and the true Deen of Islam can never be reconciled. And if it is obligatory to fight those Kurds, Bedouins, and other inhabitants of the desert who do not adhere to the Sharee'ah of Islam, even though their disease has not spread to the cities, then how about the Mongols?...
Yes, it is obligatory to fight them in the manner enjoined by the Sharee'ah, which includes inviting them to adhere to the laws of Islam if the Da'wah to the complete Deen has not reached them, just as al-Kafir al-Harbi would have to first be invited to the Shahaadatayn if the Da'wah has not reached him.
If those who take up arms against this group completely conformed to Sharee'ah in their words, deeds, and niyyah (intention), then this is teh best way to seek Allah's pleasure, establish His Deen, and obey His Messenger. And if those who are fighting against people like the Mongols show some immorality, or transgress against the enemy in some way not sanctioned by Sharee'ah, or have a corrupt intention due to their fighting for leadership, and the harm of not fighting the 'withholding' group has worse consequences for Islam than fighting alongside the corrupt people has, then it is obligatory to fight them to prevent the greater of two harms; and this is one of the Usool (principles) of Islam which must be born in mind.
It is one of the Usool of Ahl us-Sunnah wa-l-Jama'ah to join the military raids with every leader, whether righteous or immoral, because Allah sometimes aids this Deen by the faajir, or worthless and despicable people, as mentioned by the Prophet (sallAllahu alayhee wa sallam). It is also an Usool because to not be able to join the military raids [even] with immoral commanders or with soldiers among whom immorality is widespread could have the consequence of victory and conquest by others who are more harmful to Deen and Dunya. So joining the military expedition with the unrighteous commanders and soldiers prevents the worst of the two choices, and leads to establishing (at least) most of the Laws of Islam, if not all of them.
And this is what is obligatory in this situation, and every situation like it. Indeed, most of the military expeditions which took place after the time of the Khulafaa' ar-Rashidun (Rightly Guided Caliphs) did not take place except in this manner.

The Prophet (sallAllahu alayhee wa sallam), said:
“Tied to the forelocks of the horses is the good until Yawm al-Qiyaamah (Day of Resurrection) – the reward and the booty.”
This authentic hadeeth supports the meaning of a hadeeth narrated by Abu Dawood in his Sunan:
“Military expeditions (al-Ghazw) will persist from the time of my being sent by Allah until the last of my Ummah fights the Dajjaal. They are not annulled by the tyranny of a tyrant, nor by the justice of a just leader.”
Also, it is well-known that the Prophet (sallAllahu alayhee wa sallam), said:
“A group of my Ummah will remain victorious on the Truth. They will not be
harmed by those who differ with them, until Yawm al-Qiyaamah.”
These ahadeeth are just some of the many texts in the Qur’aan and Sunnah which Ahl us-Sunnah wa-l-Jama’ah, alone among all groups, have agreed to adhere to, by joining the leaders, whether righteous or immoral, in Jihad against whoever deserves it; and this is unlike the Raafidhah (Rejectors: i.e. Shi’ah) or the Khawaarij, who are outside the Sunnah and the Jama’ah.
However, the Prophet, sallAllahu alayhee wa sallam, also said:
“There will be unjust, disloyal, and immoral leaders. Whoever believes in them, in spite their lies, and helps them, then he is not of me and I am not of him, and he will not reach the Hawdh (Prophet’s Fountain). And whoever does not believe in them, because of their lies, and does not help them in their injustice, then he is of me and I am of him, and he will reach the Hawdh.”
Thus, if a person knows what the Prophet (sallAllahu alayhee wa sallam), ordered in terms of Jihad to be undertaken with the leaders until the Day of Judgement, and if he also knows that the Prophet (sallAllahu alayhee wa sallam), forbade helping the unjust in their injustice, then he will know [that] the middle way – which is the pure Deen of Islam – is to take part in the Jihad against any people who deserve it, such as these people which I have been asked about, alongside any leader and group that is closer to Islam then they are. And that is [only] if it is not possible to establish Jihad against them in any other way.
One must also avoid helping the group he is with in anything which involves disobeying Allah. He should obey them in obeying Allah, and not obey them in disobeying Allah. For it is not allowed to obey any person in disobedience to the Creator. This is the way of the best of this

Ummah, in old and modern times, and this way is obligatory on every mukallaf (i.e. person who is sound of mind). This is the middle way, between the way of the Harooriyyah (Khawaarij) and their likes – who, due to their deficient knowledge, follow the path of unsound piety – and the way of the Murji'ah and their likes, who follow the path of complete obedience to the rulers, even if they are unrighteous.
We ask Allah to guide our Muslim brothers to whatever He loves and is pleased with, whether it is from words or from deeds. And Allah knows best, and may the Peace and Blessings of Allah be on our Prophet Muhammad and on his family and Companions.

THE IMPORTANCE OF THE SHARIAH"

"THE IMPORTANCE OF THE SHARIAH"
by SHAIKH ABDULLAH FAISAL

23 SHABAAN 1434 / 02 JULY 2013 (evening)
Notes: AT8 / Edit: Z & Abuhafiza4

After exposing Project Ibis - The Satanization Program, it is worthy of covering the Importance of Shariah - This is because everything the SHARIA stands for, the project of Iblis opposes.

THE ISLAMIC SHARIA means THE ISLAMIC LAW THAT GOVERNS THE INDIVIDUAL AND THE SOCIETY
- The SHARIA is derived from QURAN & from SUNNAH.
- It is also derived from QIYAAS and from IJMAA

Note: Please refer to Shaikh's dars on APPLICATION OF REVELATION
-to study where the Islamic Sharia is derived from

WHERE IS THE SHARIA DERIVED?

The ISLAMIC SHARIA COMES FROM THE FOLLOWING:

SOURCE # 1 - QURAN

Application of the revelation
http://authentictauheed.blogspot.co.uk/2013/06/the-application-of-revelation-5-ahkam.html

SOURCE # 2 - SUNNAH

SOURCE # 3 - IJMAA

- Ijmaa means Consensus (that is everyone agrees to the matter)

Ex. Allah said give 50 lashes to the slave girl who commits Zina,

-He did not specify the number for slave boys; in this case the Scholars used Qiyaas

SOURCE # 4 - QIYAAS

Qiyaas means Analogy - to use one situation to judge the other

Allah said give 50 lashes to the slave girl who commits Zina,

-He did not specify the number for slave boys; in this case the Scholars used Qiyaas

The first Creation to use Qiyaas were the Angels

- Because when Allah said I AM ABOUT TO CREATE MAN, the Angels asked,
- will YOU put on Earth those who spread mischief and shed blood

And (remember) when your Lord said to the angels: "Verily, I am going to place (mankind) generations after generations on earth." They said: "Will You place therein those who will make mischief therein and shed blood, - while we glorify You with praises and thanks (Exalted be You above all that they associate with You as partners) and sanctify You." He (Allāh) said: "I know that which you do not know." (Al-Baqarah 2:30)

SOURCE # 5 - IJTIHAAD

- The door of Ijtihaad is open until the DAY of JUDGMENT

Ijtihaad means INDEPENDENT JUDGEMENT

Some companions of Mu'adh ibn Jabal said: 'When the Apostle of Allah (SAW) intended to send Mu'adh ibn Jabal to the Yemen, he asked: "How will you judge when the occasion of deciding a case arises?" He replied: 'I shall judge in accordance with Allah's Book.' He asked: "(What will you do) if you do not find any guidance in Allah's Book?" He replied: '(I shall act) in accordance with the Sunnah of the Apostle of Allah (pbuh).' He asked: "(What will you do) if you do not find any guidance in the Sunnah of the Apostle of Allah (pbuh) and in Allah's Book?" He replied: 'I shall do my best to form an opinion and I shall spare no effort.' The Apostle of Allah (SAW) then patted him on the chest and said: "Praise be to Allah Who has helped the messenger of the Apostle of Allah to find something which pleases the Apostle of Allah."'

[Sunan Abu Dawood (3/303) No. 3592]

When the Scholars cannot find an answer in the Quran and Sunnah,
-they are forced to use their independent judgment to establish SHARIA

SOURCE # 6 - MASLAHA

- Maslaha means PUBLIC INTEREST

Ex. Traffic Lights are a part of Islamic Sharia, it's called Maslaha.
-The Qadi can sentence you if you break a red light,
-causing harm to other people

SOURCE # 7 - ISTISHAAB

Istishaab means a LEGAL PRESUMPTION

Therefore if a woman goes to the court and tells the Qadi
-that she has not heard from her husband since he left for Syria,
-the Qadi will say to her, Your husband is alive unless
-there is hard evidence brought forward to prove he is dead

Ex. Everyman is INNOCENT until proven GUILTY
In case a women moves on if the husband disappears,
-she will stay with the second husband if he shows up again claiming his right over her.
-this happened in the time of the Caliphate of Umar. The ruling helps in damage control

SOURCE # 8 - ISTIHSAAN

-Istihsaan means for the Qadi in the Sharia court to use his DISCRETION
- Imam Shaf'ii opposed this vigorously, and condemned it in his book
- We say to Imam Shaf'i, The holy prophet said follow my Sunnah, and the Sunnah of my Rightly Guided Caliphs.
- Umar who was a rightly guided caliph used Istihsaan, when there was a famine in the Muslim land.
- He froze the punishment of Chopping Off the Hand of the Thief, during the Famine.

Those of you who survive will see many discords. Beware; refrain from innovations in religion, for that is error. So, he of you who encounters that must adhere to my Sunnah and the Sunnah of the rightly guided caliphs. All of you should hold that firmly with your teeth." [Tirmidhi 2685, Ahmed 17145, Abu Dawud 4607, Ibn Majah 42]

Ex. The Prophet said, 'Do no let anyone else except your spouse sees your private parts.'

But if you are in a Muslim country with a shortage of Female Gynecologists,
-the Qadi will use his discretion in order
-to avoid making the Deen a burden on the People
-and will allow in this case a male doctor to treat females

SOURCE # 9 - DAROORA

- Daroora means NECESSITY

Ex. A Muslim can eat Pork to SAVE his life

Ex. If a group of Muslims became shipwrecked and they end up killing a boy and ate him, when the case is taken to the court house, the QADI will examine the characters of the people, and will throw the case out of court on account of Daroora, because the men acted out of Character due to Daroora

SOURCE # 10 - MAFHOOM

- Mafhoom means IMPLIED MEANING
- Mafhoom Mukhaalafa means the opposite meaning

.removal of what is injurious from the path: and modesty is the branch of faith." [al-Bukhari (8) and Muslim (56)]

Ex. - If you remove a harmful thing from the road, it is great barakah.

-Therefore If you put a harmful thing in the road on purpose you will gain the wrath of ALLAH
-The Scholars say HALF of the SHARIA was established with Mafhook Mukhaalafa

"On the authority of Abu Huraira who said that the Messenger of Allah (peace be upon him said), "Every small bone of everyone has upon it a charitable act for everyday upon which the sun rises. Bringing about justice between two is an act of charity. Helping a man get on his mount, lifting him onto it or helping him put his belongings onto it, is a charitable act. A good word is a charitable act. Every step you take toward the prayer is a charitable act. And removing a harmful thing from the path is a charitable act." (Recorded in al-Bukhari and Muslim) "And removing a harmful thing from the path is a charitable act."

Ex. When you go to bed with you wife, both of you get Barakah,
-because you did intercourse in a HALAL way by marriage
- However if you have an affair, which is the opposite, you gain the curse of ALLAH

SOURCE # 11 - THE AMAL OF MADINA

- Amal means PRACTICES
- This is the opinion of IMAM MALIK and his followers.
- The Amal of Madina is HUJJAH

Ex. When the Prophet (SAWS) recited Surah AL FATIHAH,

- the Sahabas would say AMEEN, with a reverberating sound
- today, the Hanafis, whisper the AMEEN.
- you have to go along with the Maliki's because the AMAL of MADINA is considered HUJJAH (evidence)
- this is because the first ISLAMIC KHILAFA was established in Madina

Imam Bukhari in his Sahih in the Chapter: The Imam saying "Amin" aloud: 'Ata' said, "'Amin' is a supplication." Ibn az-Zubayr and those behind him used to say "Amin" until the mosque reverberated. Abu Hurayra used to call out to the Imam, "Do not let me miss the 'Amin'." Nafi' said, "Ibn 'Umar did not neglect to say it and encouraged other people to. I heard him say good things about it." [Sahih Bukhari (1/156)]

The AMAL of MADINA is HUJJAH especially if they did not find any opposition from any of the MUSLIMS

SOURCE # 12 - QAUL SAHABI

- Qual Sahabi means the SPEECH of the SAHABAS

Yahya related to me from Malik that he had heard...Abu Bakr as-Siddiq came and said, "I heard the Messenger of Allah (SAW), say, 'No prophet was ever buried except in the place where he died.' [Maliks Muwatta, Book 16, Hadith #027]

Ex. Abu Bakr (r.a.) said a PROPHET IS BURIED WHERE HE DIES.

- The Sahaba had no other choice but to go along with what Abu Bakr said

'Umar did not take the Jizya from the Magian infidels till 'Abdur-Rahman bin 'Auf testified that Allah's Apostle had taken the Jizya from the Magians of Hajar. [Sahih Bukhari, Vol 4, Book 53, Hadith #384]

The Prophet (SAWS) died in the House of Aisha

Ex. Take Jizya from the Magians (Fire Worshippers);

- treat them like the people of the book
- No Sahaba opposed this verdict and therefore it is considered Hujjah

Narrated By Jabir bin Abdullah: On the day of Khaibar, Allah's Apostle forbade the eating of donkey meat and allowed the eating of horse meat.

[Sahih Bukhari, Vol 5, Book 59, Hadith #530]

-On the other hand Ibn Abbas said it was Halal to eat donkey meat,
-but we do not take it as Hujjah, because the other Sahaba rejected his Fatwa
-Ex. Umar increased the punishment for drinking Alcohol form 40 lashes to 80 lashes
- because when a person gets drunk he also begins to lie
- and is then guilty for both drinking and lying
- The ruling was agreed upon by all the Sahaba and is therefore used as Hujjah

Ex. Umar (ra) changed the law (when you say "I divorce you," 3x you are now divorced 3x)
-he was teaching the people a lesson so you don't joke about divorce
-the verdict of the Sahaba is hujjah if he didn't find opposition from another Sahaba

SOURCE # 13 - THE URF

- The Urf is the PREDOMINANT CUSTOM OF THE PEOPLE
- The predominant custom of the people forms the Sharia

Ex. When shaikh was in Nigeria, the women asked for a day with Shaikh to discuss sensitive matters.

-The Maaliki girls dont cover their feet.
-and Shaikh being a Hanbali could not enforce his opinion on them
-because he had to go along with the Urf of the people. They follow Maalikis fiqh

Ex. In Egypt they have an Urf Marriage,

-i.e. you can get married by word of mouth
-and they do not have to write anything down in writing

The Urf of that society is that when you give your word verbally,

-it is considered a VERBAL CONTRACT.

Therefore if you were to be taken to court for breaking your word,

-the QADI can hold you responsible for breaking the contract

SOURCE # 14 - ACTING UPON THE LESSER OF TWO EVILS

Shaykh Ibn Baaz (may Allaah have mercy on him) said: If it is possible for a person to prevent a person who commits evil openly from leading the prayer, then he has to do that; but if he has been appointed by someone else and it is not possible to stop him leading the prayers or it is only possible to stop him by means of a greater evil that is more harmful than the evil of the imam who commits evil openly, then it is not permissible to ward off a lesser evil by means of a greater one. Islam came to achieve and complete what is in people's best interests and to wipe out and reduce evil as much as possible.

[Majmoo' Fataawa al-Shaykh Ibn Baaz, 9/377

The Prophet (SAWS) practiced it when some of the Sahaba wanted to cut off their testicles

-in order to concentrate on JIHAD,
-instead the Prophet (SAWS) allowed them to do MUTAH.

Ex. Car insurance is haraam

-because the agent would keep your money if you did not have an accident
-it's called 'state extortions'
-however, if you drive in the land of the white man / kaafir countries,
-they will lock you up if you drive w/o insurance
-we're permitted to drive w/ the minimum insurance required
-because this is better than being dumped in prison
-this is 'acting upon the lesser of 2 evils'

SOURCE # 15 – BLOCKING THE MEANS (SADD ADH - DHARAA'I)

The Prophet (SAWS) practiced it when some of the Sahaba wanted to cut off their testicles in order to concentrate on JIHAD, instead the Prophet (SAWS) allowed them to do MUTAH.

-Examples of SADD ADH - DHARAA'I
-Ex. To prevent people from drinking and driving
-by preventing the importation of Alcohol in the country

-Ex. Your wife is alone at home and she does not allow you brother
-into the house in order to block the means to a possible situation of mingling of sexes

THE ISLAMIC SHARIA is all about PREVENTION. PREVENTION IS BETTER THAN CURE

-However, the Kuffaar LAW is all about INTERVENTION.
-They allow everything and then try to force new ways to control their foolishness

It was narrated from 'Uqbah ibn 'Aamir that the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "Beware of entering upon women." A man from among the Ansar said: "O Messenger of Allah, what about the brother-in-law? " He said: "The brother-in-law is death."

[Al-Bukhari (5232) and Muslim (2172)]

-The Sharia does not allow the free mixing of the sexes
-to avoid proliferation of Zina in the community

Narrated Umar ibn al-Khattab: The Prophet said, "...Whenever a man is alone with a woman the Devil makes a third..."

[Musnad Ahmad (1/26) No. 177, Sunan Tirmidhi (4/465) No. 2165, Mustadrak al-Haakim (1/197) No. 387, Sahih Ibn Hibban (12/399) No. 5586, Nasa'i in 'Sunan al-Kubra' (5/387) No. 9219]

-The Kuffaar on the other hand, allow mixing of the sexes,
-then when Zina becomes rife, they distribute CONDOMS
-and open ABORTION CLINICS
-they abort millions of bastard babies
-it's called to CONDOMISE the society.
-if you don't believe in Shariah law, you've become a zindeeq and apostate from Islam
-when you call for and implement Sharia law,
-you demonstrate that you believe in Allah's 99 names and attributes
-one of His names is al-Hakeem (THE ALL-WISE)

Is not Allah the Best of judges?

(At-Tin 95:8)

Have you seen those (hypocrites) who claim that they believe in that which has been sent down to you, and that which was sent down before you, and they wish to go for judgment (in their disputes) to the Taghut (false judges, etc.) while they have been ordered to reject them. But Shaitaan (Satan) wishes to lead them far astray.

(An-Nisa 4:60)

When you implement Sharia in your country or home, you are saying:

"I read Surah 95:8 and I read the Qur'an and I believe Allah is the best of Judges and this is why I am implementing the Sharia"

"O Allah, I am not a kaafir or a munafiqh."

O Allah, I read Surah Nisa verse 60 and I am implementing your Sharia"

"I'm not implementing British or French or American law"

"Here I am, implementing your Sharia"

"I believe in your name, al-Adl (so I believe in Surah 3:182)"

This is because of that (evil) which your hands have sent before you. And certainly, Allāh is never unjust to (His) slaves.

(Al Imran 3:182)

"I believe you are al-Hakim, the one and only Judge"

"I believe you are al-Khalaaq, the One and only Creator" – see 7:54

Indeed your Lord is Allah, Who created the heavens and the earth in Six Days, and then He Istawa (rose over) the Throne (really in a manner that suits His Majesty). He brings the night as a cover over the day, seeking it rapidly, and (He created) the sun, the moon, the stars subjected to His Command. Surely, His is the Creation and Commandment. Blessed be Allah, the Lord of the 'Alamin (mankind, jinns and all that exists)! (Al-A'raf 7:54)

-Ex. When you buy a HP manual the for your labtop has to be from HP and not Dell because the computer was made by HP not from a DELL manual inside your box,
-you will return it to the company and demand an HP manual instead
-ALLAH is OUR MAKER and He revealed for us a manual which is the Holy Quran, therefore whoever implement man made laws shall suffer both in this world and hereafter, therefore understands
-our Natural Instincts better than any scientists, psychologists, psychiatrists, etc.
-the Psychiatrists are held in very high esteem in the western world
-because they claim they understand human nature
-they are looked at like *gods*

When you do not implement Sharia, you will have total chaos and total mayhem in society.
-therefore, you say, 'I DO NOT WANT MAN MADE LAWS, I WANT HEAVENLY REVEALED LAWS'

His Command. Surely, His is the Creation and Commandment. Blessed be Allah, the Lord of the 'Alamin (mankind, jinns and all that exists)! (Al-A'raf 7:54)

Lo! We did reveal the Torah, wherein is guidance and a light, by which the prophets who surrendered (unto Allah) judged the Jews, and the rabbis and the priests (judged) by such of Allah's Scripture as they were bidden to observe, and thereunto were they witnesses. So fear not mankind, but fear Me. And My revelations for a little gain. Whoso judges not by that which Allah hath revealed: <u>such are disbelievers</u>. [5:44] Pickthall

You cannot say to a person you a Kaafir, but do not worry,
-you are a Kaafir of a lesser degree
-this is the Saudi Salafi Manhaj;
-they made it up

Kufr doona kufr – means minor kufr
-dismantling the Sharia is major kufr (kufr Akbar)

To agree w/ the Saudi Salafis that dismantling the Sharia is minor kufr
-make you an unbeliever

For you to say to dismantle the Sharia is Minor Kufr,
-like the Saudi Salafis want you to believe, you are denying the Ayah below.
-the Saudi Salafi will tell you that ALLAH was over reacting
-to turn the Jews into APES and SWINES when they dismantled the SHARIA

You are not allowed to have the GREED of the Saudi Salafi and follow their dodgy ideology

Ibn Taymiyyah (rh) said: "And it is known from the religion (of Islam) by necessity and by the consensus of all Muslims that whoever legalizes to follow other than the religion of Islam or a Shariah other than the Shariah of Muhammad (SAW), he is a Kaafir. And his kufr is similar to that of the one who believes in some part of the book (Quran) and reject some of it." [Majmua al-Fataawa (28/524)]

Say (O Muhammad SAW to the people of the Scripture) : "Shall I inform you of something worse than that, regarding the recompense from Allah: those (Jews) who incurred the Curse of Allah and His Wrath, those of whom (some) He transformed into monkeys and swine's, those who worshipped Taghut (false deities); such are worse in rank (on the Day of Resurrection in the Hellfire), and far more astray from the Right Path (in the life of this world)." (Al-Ma'idah 5:60)

Ibn Kathir (rh) said: "So Whosoever abandons the wise Shariah which was revealed upon Muhammad ibn Abdullah, the seal of the prophets, and goes to other abrogated Shariah for judgment, he becomes a Kaafir. So how about the one who goes to al-Yaasiq (man-made law) for judgment and gives it precedence (over the Shariah of Muhammad (SAW). Whosoever does this has become a Kaafir by the Ijma of the Muslims." [Al-Bidayah Wan-Nihayah, (Vol. 13, p119)]

The Saudi Salafi are also going against the IJMAA of the UMMAH
-when they say to Dismantle the Sharia is Minor Kufr

istihlaal = 'to make haram halal'
The Saudi Salafi's say that a person who dismantles the Sharia
-must confirm that dismantling it is HALAL
-before you can deem them to be a KAAFIR
-they are LYING; this is bid'aa w/ regard to aqeedah

They claim they follow these scholars but their creed contradicts the scholars
-so they target new reverts not born Muslims
-they are 'freshly' (fresh from the church, not knowing Islam)
-their aqeedah is toxic
-they are worse than Shiites because Shiites kufr is blatant

While 'allama al-shinqiti-may Allah be merciful with him-has said: to commit shirk with Allah in judging is of the same meaning as to commit shirk in his worship, there is no difference between the two in any manner. There is no difference in any sense between he who follows a system (nizam) other than Allah's system or law other than Allah's law (sharia) and he who worships an idol or prostrates to a false god. They are the same and both are polytheists [associating others] with Allah. (adwa' al-bayan, 7:162)

Tawheed Hakimiyyah is the twin-half of Tawheed Ibaadah
-so going to the kaafir courts for judgment
-you're like the man who bows down to idols

Saudi Salafis say they follow bin Baaz, so let's see what he says:

Shaikh 'Abdul-'Azeez Ibn 'Abdullah Ibn Baaz said: "There is no Eeman for the one who believes the laws of the people and their opinions are superior to the Hukm of Allah and His Messenger or that they are equal to it or that they resemble it or who leaves it or replaces it with fabricated laws and institutions invented by people, even if he believes that the laws of Allah are more encompassing and more just."

[Wujoob Tah'keem Shari'ah Allah' (pg. 16-17)]

We ask the Saudi Salafi, where did he find his dodgy aqeeda from?

SOURCE # 17 – We have 6 sacred things; only Sharia can protect them

Ex. Allah's name is "al HAAFID," the One who preserves

Our 6 sacred things:
LIFE
WEALTH
HONOR

AQL
LINEAGE
DEEN

****when we take life, we preserve life****

So, we see that Sharia is a barakah from Allah 'taala:

And there is (a saving of) life for you in Al-Qisas (the Law of Equality in punishment), O men of understanding, that you may become Al-Muttaqun (the pious - see V.2:2). (Al-Baqarah 2:179)

Sharia chops off the hand of the thief to protect and preserve wealth:

Cut off (from the wrist joint) the (right) hand of the thief, male or female, as a recompense for that which they committed, a punishment by way of example from Allah. And Allah is All-Powerful, All-Wise. (Al-Ma'idah 5:38)

TOP 10 COUNTRIES FOR MURDER

Honduras	**82.1**	**2010**
El Salvador	**66.0**	**2010**
Cote d'Ivoire	**56.9**	**2008**
Jamaica	**52.1**	**2010**
Venezuela	**49.0**	**2009**
Belize	**41.7**	**2010**
Guatemala	**41.4**	**2010**
Saint Kitts & Nevis	**38.2**	**2010**
Zambia	**38**	**2008**
Uganda	**36**	**2008**

Top Ten Countries with Highest Murder Rates:
http://www.mapsofworld.com/world-top-ten/countries-with-highest-murder-rates.html

Even though Sharia is a barakah from Allah 'taala, He s.w.t. will never give it to us unless we have taqwah because the judges would take bribes and chop off the hands of the wrong people

Our aql is protected by Sharia by executing drug smugglers and armed robbers

The recompense of those who wage war against Allah and His Messenger and do mischief in the land is only that they shall be killed or crucified or their hands and their feet be cut off on the opposite sides, or be exiled from the land. That is their disgrace in this world, and a great torment is theirs in the Hereafter. (Al-Ma'idah 5:33)

Only Sharia can safeguard and protect our 6 sacred things

Only Sharia countries can protect the lives and property of the citizens

Sharia has proven to be a success and is not trial-and-error (it's proven to work)

Even though Sharia is a mercy from Allah 'taala
-we must invite people to TAWHEED before we invite them to Sharia

Only Sharia can fight crime effectively

There is a proliferation of crimes in countries where there is no Sharia

A DIALOGUE WITH AN ATHEIST

By Shaikh Abdullah Faisal Evening Dars: July 01, 2013

A DIALOGUE WITH AN ATHEIST

by SHAIKH ABDULLAH FAISAL

July 01, 2013 (evening)

Notes: AT8/Edit: Z

Bismillah

Yesterday we spoke about "Project Iblis - The Satanization Program"

Pan means "all"

Atheism is a tool used by Satan and therefore is part and parcel of Project Iblis

People today practice Pantheism - To Worship all of Creation,

-because ALLAH is in all His Creation and everything you see is ALLAH

Some people practise Pantheism (to worship all of the creation)

-because Allah is in all His creation and everything you see is ALLAH

-some people are Agnostic

The Agnostics say MAYBE there is a GOD, but I AM NOT SURE

-every Human Being on Earth has a stance towards God,

-either they believe in God, or they do not believe in God

-or they are not Sure about God.

-'theist' - believe in God

We all have a SPIRITUAL STATUS.

-if you believe in GOD, you are a THEIST

-the Shaytaan's aim is to mislead men into worshipping other than ALLAH.

-either he wants you to worship other than ALLAH,

-or he wants you to deny the existence of ALLAH

-the Shaytaan is a SOUL SEEKER, and is on a war path against mankind,

-hoping to get as many SOULS with him into the HELLFIRE

[Iblīs (Satan)] said: "O my Lord! Give me then respite till the Day they (the dead) will be resurrected." (Al-Hijr 15:36)

Even though Shaytaan has mankind believing in other Gods

-besides Allah or No God at all, he, himself does believe in ALLAH

-the Shaytaan believes in DEATH and therefore asked ALLAH for respite

The Shaytaan is not an ATHEIST, but he turns people in to Atheists and then laughs at them

-the Shaytaan believes in the DAY OF JUDGEMENT, as well.

-the Shaytaan also believes in LIFE AFTER DEATH

-therefore if the Shaytaan believes in all the above,

-then why is Shaytaan still a KAAFIR?

QUESTION;

WHY IS SHAYTAAN A KAAFIR?

ANSWER:

SHAYTAAN IS A KAAFIR BECAUSE HE REBELLED AGAINST ALLAH'S HAAKIMIYYAH

- He refused to bow down to Aadam (a.s.)

- The Atheist is in the Shaytaan's WEB, and is part and parcel of THE SATANIZATION PROGRAM - PROJECT IBLIS

- An Atheist believes that the UNIVERSE came about by accident.

- They think all the Planets in the Galaxy and all the wonderful creation

- we witness from EARTH all came about by accident and no ONE created it all

Abu Umamah Bahili (RA) reported that Allah's Messenger (SAW) said: "Surely, Allah, His angels, the inhabitants of the heavens and the earths, even the ants in their holes and even the fish invoke blessings on the teacher of the people about what is good." [Sunan Tirmidhi (5/50) No. 2685]

They say it all came about by a freak of nature, called the BIG BANG THEORY

-we as Muslims are not allowed to DISMISS the BIG BANG THEORY,

-but rather explain it, because the QURAN speaks about the Big Bang

According to Scientists, the Universe was once a single big mass, called the PRIMARY NEBULA

-Then there was an EXPLOSION that caused a secondary separation

-This secondary separation formed multiple GALAXIES

-These galaxies formed the SUN, the MOON, the STARS and all the PLANETS

The Muslims say, 'The ORIGIN of the Universe is UNIQUE'

-and the chances of the Universe coming about by accident or by itself is ZERO.

-the Muslims BELIEVE IN CREATION AND INTELLIGENT DESIGN

The Universe was Intelligently Designed by ALLAH who is AL HAKEEM, THE ALL WISE

-in this Universe there are no Discrepancies, Inconsistencies, Incongruities, or Mistakes.

-so how do you expect us to believe that something that came by accident is PERFECT?

Anything that comes about by accident, continues to exist and evolve by accident,

-but that is not the case with the Universe,

-everything is STRUCTURED

What came about by accident was the TELEPHONE,

-that is why it is constantly upgraded as time moves forward.

-However, the CREATION of ALLAH,

-does not upgrade itself as time moves forward,

-because there is no such thing as TRIAL and ERROR in the CREATION OF ALLAH

ALLAH has CHALLENGED the ATHEIST in many places in the QURAN.

Who has created the seven heavens one above another, you can see no fault in the creations of the Most Beneficent. Then look again: "Can you see any rifts?" (Al-Mulk 67:3)

Then look again and yet again, your sight will return to you in a state of humiliation and worn out. (Al-Mulk 67:4)

You the Atheist, LOOK at the Creation of ALLAH and LOOK AGAIN and AGAIN,

-you will not find any incongruities in the Creation of ALLAH

If the World has come about by accident

-how is it that you cannot find ONE FAULT

-in the wonderful and marvelous creation of ALLAH

ARGUMENTS AGAINST THE ATHEIST

ARGUMENT # 1 - THE HUMAN ANATOMY

Look at yourself in the mirror,

-can you think of a better place for your eyes, ears,

-hands, feet or private parts to be?

-if we came about by accident, how is it that we have a perfect anatomy

It is PERFECT on the LEVEL OF THE CREATION; not at the LEVEL OF THE CREATOR.

Ex. A human cannot hear footsteps of an ant.

ALLAH IS COMPLETELY PERFECT.

-You need light to see in the Dark, not ALLAH,

-he CREATED both light and dark

Your nose is placed over your mouth so you can reject food

-that is unfit for consumption before eating it.

-consider you white blood cells, which perform the function of protecting your body,

-and act as soldiers who attack the bacteria and virus that invade the body

-this is clear evidence that we were intelligently designed.

-we have a predetermined immune system to fight foreign agents.

The Atheist says we evolved from monkeys and no one created us,

-and the white man is therefore fully evolved

Adolf Hitler believed in Atheism, and told his doctors in Germany

-to sterilize any woman who does not have blue eyes and blonde hair.

Darwinism is the most racist ideology under the heavens

Adolf Hitler believed in Darwinism, and Darwinism is the foundation of Nazism.

-they believe in the survival of the fittest,

-and believed that if the world went to war only the white race would survive

-this is why he opened 23 war fronts to prove his false theory

Today, people like Richard Dawkins have written books

-like the GOD DELUSION, to propagate the religion of Atheism.

We say to Atheist, if we came from monkey's how come we cannot use monkey blood or vice-versa?

-Why don't we have the same DNA?

Atheism is included in the agenda of Project Iblis.

-The Atheist will say to you, I do not believe in God because I DON'T SEE GOD

-These evil and corrupted Atheists don't realise they are shooting themselves in the foot,

-when they tell us we evolved from monkeys.

They say SEEING IS BELIEVING

-We say to the Atheists, DID YOU SEE A MONKEY MORPH INTO A MAN OVER TIME?

-This is why the Atheist scores a goal on himself,

-because he did not see a monkey go through metamorphosis to turn into a human

Metamorphosis is when one creation turns into another,

-like the caterpillar that turns into the butterfly

-we also say to the Atheist, you say seeing is believing

-and that you will not believe in anything unless you see it,

-well, DID YOU SEE YOUR GREAT, GREAT GRANDMOTHER?

-NO you did not, so does that mean that you did not have a great-great grandmother

ARGUMENT # 2 - THE SUN

You want us to believe the World came about by a freak of nature and no one created it.

Have not those who disbelieve known that the heavens and the earth were joined together as one united piece, then We parted them? And We have made from water every living thing. Will they not then believe? (Al-Anbiya 21:30)

We the Muslims we do not dismiss the Big Bang Theory,

-in fact we believe in the Big Bang,

-because ALLAH mentioned it in the QURAN. WE EXPLAIN IT.

Many times in the Quran, ALLAH refers the AYAT to the Ones who Believes.

-However in the Ayah above, ALLAH directly addresses the DISBELIEVERS,

-and says to them, YES, the Big Bang Theory is CORRECT, but I CREATED IT.

-The World did not come about by accident. Allah perfected it.

We say to the Atheist that the Sun is above our heads

-precisely at an angle that will allow Earth to sustain life.

-if the Sun was too close to Earth, we would be BAKED to DEATH,

-and if the Sun was too far away, we would FREEZE to DEATH

We ask the Atheists:

Why is the sun meticulously & accurately situated above our heads?

-to sustain life on Earth?

ARGUMENT # 3 - THE HUMAN FINGERPRINT

-how do you explain that 6.5 BILLION people

-each have different sets of fingerprints?

-If we came about by accident, Millions of us would have the same fingerprints

ARGUMENT # 4 - THE HUMAN DNA SEQUENCE

-each person has an exclusive set of DNA that belongs to him/her.

-this is not possible if we came about by accident,

-many of us would have the same DNA if we came about by accident

-this is another proof that we are intelligently designed by ALLAH

ARGUMENT # 5 - THE HUMAN IRIS

We are 6.5 Billion people, how come we all have a different Iris in the Eye.

Why are we so Unique?

-If we came about by accident millions would have the same Iris and there would be CHAOS.

-However we were intelligently designed by ALLAH, and therefore each of us are UNIQUE.

ARGUMENT # 6 - THE ALTERNATION OF NIGHT AND DAY

Verily! In the creation of the heavens and the earth, and in the alternation of night and day, there are indeed signs for men of understanding. (Aali Imran 3:190)

Those who remember Allāh (always, and in prayers) standing, sitting, and lying down on their sides, and think deeply about the creation of the heavens and the earth, (saying): "Our Lord! You have not created (all) this without purpose, glory to You! (Exalted be You above all that they associate with You as partners). Give us salvation from the torment of the Fire. (Aali Imran 3:191)

ALLAH has told us that HE created nothing without PURPOSE

-He created the snake to cut down on the rat population. The king cobra then cuts down on the snake population.

-Every creation has an enemy.

There are animals and insects that you consider to be despicable,

-and you wonder why ALLAH created them.

-ex: mosquitos spread strains of viruses so our blood develops immunity to these new strains.

If we did not have a GOD governing the universe, we would have 10 years of night alone.

-The mere alternation of Night & Day,

-where the Day overtakes the Night and the Night overtakes the Day

-is a clear sign because it is ordered and systematic, is a sign sufficient enough for the Atheist to believe in GOD

ALLAH mentioned it in the QURAN as one of the SIGNS of ALLAH.

-The Satanists who worship the Satan are all atheists as well.

ARGUMENT # 7 - THE FOUR SEASONS OF THE YEAR

-We have four seasons of the year, they are SPRING, SUMMER, AUTUMN and WINTER

-If we had 7-10 years of winter alone,

-people would become depressed and commit suicide.

If no one created the universe and no on governs the creation,

-why do the four seasons, alternate in an orderly fashion year after year.

ARGUMENT # 8 - THE MORAL EDUCATION OF HUMAN BEINGS

-How will we learn morals and ethics if GOD did not teach them to us.

-We cannot learn Morals and Ethics from Atheists

-because History shows us that they were the most EVIL people on EARTH

Ex. Nimrod, who killed an innocent man and let a murderer go free

-to prove he has control of life and death.

Ex. Pharaoh, who had no ethics and morals

-and ordered his soldiers to kill all the boys of Bani Israel and allowed the girls to live

And (remember) when We delivered you from Fir'aun's (Pharaoh) people, who were afflicting you with a horrible torment, killing your sons and sparing your women, and therein was a mighty trial from your Lord. (Al-Baqarah 2:49)

The Atheists have no respect for the Creator,

-denies HIS existence and consequently

-have no mercy in their hearts for the Creation.

-the Pharaoh was a LIAR and a HYPOCRITE.

-when Musa (a.s.) went to Egypt he declared himself to be LORD

Then [Mûsa (Moses)] showed him the great sign (miracles). (An-Nazi'at 79:20)

But [Fir'aun (Pharaoh)] belied and disobeyed; (An-Nazi'at 79:21)

Then he turned his back, striving hard (against Allāh). (An-Nazi'at 79:22)

Then he gathered his people and cried aloud, (An-Nazi'at 79:23)

Saying: "I am your lord, most high", (An-Nazi'at 79:24)

Pharaoh said to the people of Egypt that there is no other God but him,

-this is because he had a God Complex,

-and every atheist has a god complex

And when the punishment fell on them they said: "O Mûsa (Moses)! Invoke your Lord for us because of His Promise to you. If you will remove the punishment from us, we indeed shall believe in you, and we shall let the Children of Israel go with you." (Al-A'raf 7:134)

But when We removed the punishment from them to a fixed term, which they had to reach, behold! They broke their word! (Al-A'raf 7:135)

However, when ALLAH sent Punishment over them, locusts, lice, frogs,

-the Nile turned into blood and the flood, the Pharaoh asked Musa (a.s.)

-to invoke ALLAH to remove the punishment

-but moment ago he claimed to be god himself.

The Pharaoh promised to accept ALLAH and to free Bani Israel,

-but when the Punishment was lifted, they proves treacherous and broke their promise

The reality of the Atheist is the he is a SATANIST.

Another characteristic of the Atheists is that like to bad mouth

-those who preach the truth.

-the Pharaoh bad mouthed Nabi Musa (a.s.)

"Am I not better than this one [Mûsa (Moses)], who is Mahīn [has no honour nor any respect, and is weak and despicable] and can scarcely express himself clearly? (Az-Zukhruf 43:52)

The low life scums of the Earth even bad mouth Nabi Muhammad (SAWS),

-by celebrating, draw Muhammad day and

-falsely accusing THE HOLY PROPHET OF ALLAH of being a pedophile.

The Pharaoh looked down on the Nabi Musa (a.s) and

-laughed at his speech impediment.

-today the SUN NEWSPAPER (UK) laughs at Abu Hamza because he has no hands.

- The Atheists are so evil, and desperate, they laugh at the disabilities of people.

Ex. Pol Pot

Pol Pot – ruled Cambodia in the 1970s

-the population was 8 mil but he killed 2 million

-because they didn't agree w/ his communist ideas

POL POT :: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Killing_Fields

Pol Pot mass murder :: http://www.historyplace.com/worldhistory/genocide/pol-pot.htm

Ex. Joseph Stalin

-in the 1920s he ruled the Soviet Union for 30 years

-and he killed 50 million of his own people

-for not agreeing w/ his communist ideas

We need ALLAH 'TAALA to teach us morality

-as atheists are the most evil people to walk the face of the earth

If you deny the Creator, you have no respect for His Creation

Atheists hang their heads down in shame

-when you speak to them about Joseph Stalin or Pol Pot

Some people say the worst serial killer was DR HAROLD SHIPMAN

-but he only killed 500 old people

-these atheists killed millions

-Pol Pot was in power for 18 years [1979-1997]

-he killed people just for wearing spectacles (glasses)

-Stalin and Pol Pot were short men so

-they became angry because of their anatomy

QUESTION:

HOW DO YOU EXPLAIN THE MASS MURDERS OF ATHEISTS?

ARGUMENT # 9 – HOW DO YOU EXPLAIN THE SCIENTIFIC FACTS IN THE HOLY QUR'AN?

-The Qur'an was written in the 17th Century, 1400 yrs ago

-yet this book coincides w/ all modern-day scientific discoveries

FACT # 1 - Europeans used to believe the SUN did not move, that it was stationary

-Nicolas Copernicus wrote a book in 1512 C.E. (he claimed the Sun is static)

-but Allah 'taala said the Sun swims along a course

And He it is Who has created the night and the day, and the sun and the moon, each in an orbit floating. (Al-Anbiya 21:33)

It is not for the sun to overtake the moon, nor does the night outstrip the day. They all float, each in an orbit. (Ya-Sin 36:40)

Whenever ALLAH described the Sun in the Quran, Allah used a different word

-to describe the Sun and the Moon.

FACT # 2 - Allah refers to the Sun as WAHAAJ or SIRAAJ

-Allah said the Sun is a LAMP. But the Moon is not a Lamp, only a reflector.

Blessed be He Who has placed in the heaven big stars, and has placed therein a great lamp (sun), and a moon giving light. (Al-Furqan 25:61)

This scientific fact in the Quran is proven today,

-that the Sun runs on a course and produces its own light and heat

-so the Sun is a LAMP but the Moon is just a REFLECTOR of Sunlight

FACT # 3 - Allah called the Mountains PEGS,

-they are made to keep the EARTH from wobbling

And We have placed on the earth firm mountains, lest it should shake with them, and We placed therein broad highways for them to pass through, that they may be guided. (Al-Anbiya 21:31)

Have We not made the earth as a bed, (An-Naba 78:6)

And the mountains as pegs? (An-Naba 78:7)

And the mountains He has fixed firmly; (An-Nazi'at 79:32)

FACT # 4 – There are two sets of water, the SALT WATER and the SWEET WATER

He has let loosed the two seas (the salt water and the sweet) meeting together. (Ar-Rahman 55:19)

Between them is a barrier which none of them can transgress. (Ar-Rahman 55:20)

FACT # 5 - Allah has placed a barrier between these two waters so that they do not mix

Is not He (better than your gods) Who has made the earth as a fixed abode, and has placed rivers in its midst, and has placed firm mountains therein, and has set a barrier between the two seas (of salt and sweet water).Is there any ilāh (god) with Allāh? Nay, but most of them know not. (An-Naml 27:61)

FACT # 6 – The Embryonic Stages

And indeed We created man (Adam) out of an extract of clay (water and earth). (Al-Mu'minun 23:12)

Thereafter We made him (the offspring of Adam) as a Nutfah (mixed drops of the male and female sexual discharge) (and lodged it) in a safe lodging (womb of the woman). (Al-Mu'minun 23:13)

Then We made the Nutfah into a clot (a piece of thick coagulated blood), then We made the clot into a little lump of flesh, then We made out of that little lump of flesh bones, then We clothed the bones with flesh, and then We brought it forth as another creation. So blessed be Allāh, the Best of creators. (Al-Mu'minun 23:14)

Dr. Keith Moore – leading scientist of embryology

The Qur'an and Science ::

http://www.quranandscience.com/human/135-dr-keith-moore-confirms-embryology-in-quran.html

FACT # 7 - is the Lying Sinful Forehead

-the section of the brain used to concoct a lie is the frontal lobe (forehead)

A lying, sinful forelock! (Al-'Alaq 96:16)

QUESTION:

WHY DO PEOPLE OPT TO BE AN ATHEIST?

ANSWER:

Reason 1 - THEY ARE HOPELESSLY ADDICTED TO THEIR EVIL AND CORRUPTED DESIRES; THEY CAN'T SURRENDER TO ALLAH'S LAWS, so they say I'D RATHER BE AN ATHEIST

****expect most homosexuals to be atheists**

Reason 2 – They want to appear trendy and intelligent in front of their peers

Atheism is a false concept of intelligence

-it's a poor excuse for intelligence

Reason 3 – they have a god-complex, they want to believe they are gods,

-so they deny the only true God, Allah 'taala

-they try to compete w/ Allah 'taala for his Lord-ship (Rububiyyah)

-and His Uluhiyyah = God-ship

-they want people to worship them and talk about them,

-saying that they have superpowers

Reason 4 – to rebel against all religious authorities

-so none of them can tell him / her what to do

There are no real Atheists in the world because Allah ‘taala said

-even the Pharaoh, in his heart believed,

And they belied them (those Ayāt) wrongfully and arrogantly, though their ownselves were convinced thereof [i.e. those (Ayāt) are from Allāh, and Mûsa (Moses) is the Messenger of Allāh in truth, but they disliked to obey Mûsa (Moses), and hated to believe in his Message of Monotheism]. So see what was the end of the Mufsidûn (disbelievers, disobedient to Allāh, evil-doers, liars.). (An-Naml 27:14)

ARGUMENT # 10 =- THE MANY PREDICTIONS OF THE QUR’AN THAT HAVE ALREADY COME TO PASS

AlifLāmMīm. [These letters are one of the miracles of the Qur'ān, and none but Allāh (Alone) knows their meanings]. (Ar-Rum 30:1)

The Romans have been defeated. (Ar-Rum 30:2)

In the nearer land (Syria, Iraq, Jordan, and Palestine), and they, after their defeat, will be victorious. (Ar-Rum 30:3)

Within three to nine years. The decision of the matter, before and after (these events) is only with Allāh, (before the defeat of Romans by the Persians, and after, i.e. the defeat of

the Persians by the Romans). And on that Day, the believers (i.e. Muslims) will rejoice (at the victory given by Allāh to the Romans against the Persians), (Ar-Rum 30:4)

Ex. The victory of the Romans over the Persians

Perish the two hands of Abû Lahab (an uncle of the Prophet), and perish he! (Al-Masad 111:1)

Ex. The final resting place of Abu Lahab, the Hellfire.

All it would have taken for Abu Lahab to prove that Islam

-was a false religion and the Qur'an was a false book

-was to come forward and accept ISLAM,

-but he could never do so

ARGUMENT # 11 – THE MANY PREDICTIONS OF MUHAMMAD (peace be upon him)

1) The first person to die from his family would be Fatimah
2) Jaynab bint Jaysh would be the first wife to join him
3) Amr ibn Yasir would be killed by Mu'waiya (the Rebellious Group)
4) Ali ibn Abi Talib- Would one day have his title scratched out
5) Arabs would compete in building the tallest buildings

    --they do this now in Dubai

The Prophet (SAW) said, "That the slave-girl will give birth to her mistress, and that you will see barefooted, naked destitute shepherds competing in constructing lofty buildings." It was related by Muslim.

6) The deserts would become green again

7) Kids will be in power, the parents will be the slaves

--laws now protect the kids not to discipline them

Narrated Anas: The Prophet said, "Whoever possesses the following three qualities will have the sweetness (delight) of faith: 1. The one to whom Allah and His Apostle becomes dearer than anything else. 2. Who loves a person and he loves him only for Allah's sake. 3. Who hates to revert to Atheism (disbelief) as he hates to be thrown into the fire." (Book #2, Hadith #15) Sahih Bukhari

Changing The Goalpost

Changing The Goalpost
By Shaikh Abdullah Faisal
Saturday, 28th February 2015

Download Audio

Notes typed live by AT19
Edited and formatted by AT38

What is the meaning of this topic?
Today I will expose the hypocrisy of the West
Today I will be exposing the double standards of the West
There is an all-out war that is declared by the infidels
Launched against the Ummah of Muhammad (saw)
It doesn't matter if the infidel is a Jew, Hindu, Christian etc
They are all united in this war

This war comes in various forms:

PROPAGANDA WARFARE - MEDIA
It is fought vocally through the media
The media war is called propaganda warfare
BBC, CNN, FOX NEWS etc fight this war for them

POLITICAL WARFARE
This war is fought politically
So the UN is used politically to fight this war
They are against Islam

ECONOMIC WARFARE
The war is fought economically
Sanctions and embargos are levied on Muslim countries
To destroy the economy of Muslim countries that doesn't comply with their resolutions

CULTURAL WARFARE
This war is fought culturally
They want to give you their satanic culture
Allah said:

Never will the Jews nor the Christians be pleased with you (O Muhammad Peace be upon him) till you follow their religion…..Al-Baqarah 2:120)

I won't be surprised if some Muslims want the ulama to say a gay can be a Muslim

IDEOLOGICAL WARFARE

This war is fought ideologically
This is a crucial aspect of the war
This is aimed at turning Muslims into infidels without them realizing it

Many Muslims today believe in democracy
Even though democracy is the greatest shirk
Democracy is the religion of the satan
Because they successfully waged this war against Muslims

MILITARY WARFARE

This war is also fought militarily
Before you kill a dog you need to give it a bad name
Therefore, they use the media (CNN etc) for propaganda in which they give you a bad name
After that, they put on you embargo and sanctions through the UN
Then they wage on you military warfare through NATO

These are the different warfronts the Ummah of Muhammad (saw) is facing today
We are here to expose the double standards of the infidels today
They have one law for the infidels and a different law for the Muslims

THE FRENCH REVOLUTION

This started in 1789 and finished in 1799
Its purpose was to get rid of the kingship in France and to bring in democracy
They claimed it was a dictatorship
They said the purpose of this was to protect human rights
Liberty, equality and fraternity were their slogans during the revolution
Equality meaning we are all equal
Liberty meaning freedom of expression and to practice whatever religion you want

The hero of that revolution was Napoleon
The mutineers killed King Louis XVI
They claim that this revolution was what led to the abolition of slavery
Because they preached equality and fraternity

Fraternity means "we are all brothers"

According to the rules of democracy
You are not supposed to take away people's human rights
But we have seen in France the human rights of the Muslims are trampled over
They treat the Muslims of France like 3rd class citizens
They call the places where they live ghettos
The hijab is banned in France but not in the UK

A Muslim girl won $20,000 in damages against an employer
Who rejected her because of her hijab
She sued and won the case
This was in USA

Muslim Girl Awarded $20,000 after lawsuit:: http://moonbattery.com/?p=438

Jury awards $20,000 in Muslim woman's employment lawsuit::: http://www.tulsaworld.com/news/courts/jury-awards-in-muslim-woman-s-employment-lawsuit/article_8de6ac57-ad46-5664-bba2-810aa700b3b7.html

Why don't they ban the hijab in the UK or US?
Because it goes against their rules of democracy
But the French went against their own principles

According to democracy you are not allowed to discriminate against people
Because of their race or religion
They are willing to go against their own principles
If Muslims are the ones to suffer

France goes against their own democratic rules and ban the hijab
If they believe in equality in France, why do they poke fun at the Muslims in France?
If Muslims are your brothers, why do you use cartoons to ridicule them?
We have White, Chinese and Indians here in Jamaica and we don't poke fun at them
Westerners are spiritually empty, morally bankrupt and ethically perverse
They don't know right from wrong

Democracy means freedom to practice your religion,
This is why the girl won her case in US
But in France, they go against their own rules if it means oppressing the Muslims
You cannot win this case in France
You would not get a red cent

Because the French went against their own doctrines
When it means oppressing a Muslim, they will break their own laws
But the British and the Americans are more civilized
The French are a very poor excuse for human beings

In every European country, men marry men and women marry women
Because they are spiritually empty
Allah said:

Or do you think that most of them hear or understand? They are only like cattle; nay, they are even farther astray from the Path. (i.e. even worse than cattle). (Al-Furqan 25:44)

The cattle can procreate, but the gay cannot.
Allah (swt) said they are below the level of the cattle

Allah also said they are the worst of created creatures:

Verily, those who disbelieve (in the religion of Islam, the Qur'an and Prophet Muhammad (Peace be upon him)) from among the people of the Scripture (Jews and Christians) and Al-Mushrikun will abide in the Fire of Hell. They are the worst of creatures. (Al-Baiyinah 98:6)

THE APARTHEID STATE OF ISRAEL

The state of Israel was founded on racism, nationalism and terrorism

Jimmy Carter: Israel's 'apartheid' policies worse than South Africans: http://www.haaretz.com/news/jimmy-carter-israel-s-apartheid-policies-worse-than-south-africa-s-1.206865

Jimmy Carter wrote a book of his findings stating the state of Israel
Is more brutal than the apartheid state of South Africa
But the infidels say they support Israel because it is a democracy
This is hypocrisy
Democracy and apartheid are oxymoron
These words oppose each other
When a person is a hypocrite, they speak with oxymoron
And they have selected amnesia – they choose to remember what they want to remember
They will say Islam is a democracy but there is no such thing

The Israelis are murderers

It is the worst apartheid in human history

The countries of the West brought down the apartheid of South Africa
Saying it is unacceptable
Many companies pulled out their businesses from there
They forced South Africa to stop its apartheid system
They pat themselves on the shoulder for doing this

Why did you bring down the apartheid of South Africa but support Israel?
You support it financially, morally, militarily

International isolation and pressure for change in South Africa - See more at: http://www.c-r.org/accord-article/international-isolation-and-pressure-change-south-africa#sthash.fBXtlIDN.dpuf::: http://www.c-r.org/accord-article/international-isolation-and-pressure-change-south-africa

Because the victims in South Africa were Christians, it was unacceptable
But because the victims in Israel are Muslim, it is kosher
And this have radicalized millions of Muslims
Because they see through their hypocrisy

DEMOCRATIC ELECTIONS IN MUSLIM COUNTRIES

The infidels say democracy means the government of the people,
For the people and by the people
Therefore, we have to respect the people
We have to respect the government the people vote for
Therefore we have to respect the choice of the people
If the people vote for the Republicans, we have to give them that
If the people vote for the Democrats, we have to give them that
Because Democracy is the government of the people, for the people and by the people

We say to the infidels, in 1991 the Algerians voted for FIS
The Islamic Salvation Front (FIS)

Military cancelled election in Algeria and staged a coup: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Algerian_legislative_election,_1991

But you cancelled the election, brought the army in and started to kill the Muslims
I thought you said that democracy means

The government of the people, for the people and by the people
Why is it that when the Muslims voted for FIS in Algeria this happened
When the government is supposed to be by the people, for the people and of the people?

If the people in UK should vote for the Conservatives party or Labour party
You won't call in the army to stage a coup

Another example is Palestine
In 2006 Hamas won the election by a landslide
But you said you would never accept the result and put an embargo on the community

Embargo placed on Hamas after winning the election in Palestine: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Governance_of_the_Gaza_Strip

Because they did not like whom they voted for
Where is the respect for people's choice?
The Palestinians were punished because they voted for the party
That the Freemason didn't approve of
When they unleased the embargo, many Muslims had to eat rats to survive
Because the International community put an embargo on them to punish the Muslim
They considered them (HAMAS) a terrorist organization
They want their choice to be of the freemason and illuminati

THE EGYPTIAN COUP

The people of Egypt voted for Muhammad Morsi to rule over them
He belonged to a party called Ikwanu Muslimeen (Muslims Brotherhood)
On 3rd July, 2013 the army staged a coup
They dumped Morsi in prison on trumped up charges

Morsi forced from office: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/2013_Egyptian_coup_d%27%C3%A9tat

So whenever the Muslims vote for a party that the kuffaar don't approve of
They will punish the Muslims for that

The Muslims got bitten in Algeria in 1991
The leaders were put in prison for 10 years
Their names were Ali ibn Hajj and Abbas al Madeny

Then you got bitten a second time in 2006 in Palestine

But this time they punished the entire population of Palestine with an embargo
Not just the leaders like in Algeria

Then you got bitten a 3rd time in 2013 with Morsi in Egypt
Because Morsi won the election, they dumped him in prison
And killed many innocent Muslims and also imprisoned many more
Because they didn't approve of him

All these can be explained by the following hadith:

Abu Huraira (RA) narrated the Prophet (ﷺ) said: "A believer is not bitten from the same hole twice." [Related by al-Bukhari: (8/83) Hadith: 6133) and Muslim (2998) & (42/13) Hadith 7137) & Book 55, Hadith 81]

You got a kick in the teeth three times!
When a believer is not bitten in the same hole twice
This shows that these democrats aren't believers

The coup in Egypt is called deja vue because it happened in Algeria in 1991
Some 22 years before
Israel didn't approve of him and his policies and hence they ordered for him to be toppled

So why is it that when the Muslims vote for a party, the west rejects the result?
And plant NGOs in the country, to stage a coup?
The infidels act this way and refuse to accept the election results in Muslim lands
Because democracy is an aristocracy that practices the most vile form of hypocrisy
The way forward is the bullet, not the ballet
The dawla have shown you how to do it
They didn't use the democratic process

The kuffaar say that enemies of democracy can't benefit from it
Muslims are enemies of democracy
Why do you use Muslim money to campaign to win these elections?
Why don't you use the money for weapon for jihad?
The kuffaar will never give you power through the ballot
If you beat them in an election, they will dump you in prison and then you will be killed
To die by hanging or a firing squad

When a man asked the prophet (saw) to tell him what can replace Jihad
He replied that he can't find it

THE UN

The UN claims they are the main body to legislate for mankind
This is shirk, you can't join the UN
If you do, you become a kaafir because Allah (swt) is The Only Legislator

Verily, those who have turned back (have apostated) as disbelievers after the guidance has been manifested to them, Shaitan (Satan) has beautified for them (their false hopes), and (Allah) prolonged their term (age). (Muhammad 47:25)
This is because they said to those who hate what Allah has sent down: "We will obey you in part of the matter," but Allah knows their secrets. (Muhammad 47:26)

This is the evidence to prove to you to join the UN is haram
So if you join the UN and obey their judgement (resolutions)
You become a kafir
Even if you only follow some and leave some
This is what the ayah specifies: ”We will obey you in part of the matter,"

Additional evidence is below:

Have you seen those (hypocrites) who claim that they believe in that which has been sent down to you, and that which was sent down before you, and they wish to go for judgement (in their disputes) to the Taghut (false judges, etc.) while they have been ordered to reject them. But Shaitan (Satan) wishes to lead them far astray. (An-Nisa 4:60)

You cannot go to the UN and ask for a judgement on a matter
They are the taghoot

Why is the UN a big joke?
Israel doesn’t obey any UN resolution
Every time it tells Israel not to build settlements
She sticks her middle finger at the UN and continues to build homes
They continue to build home in occupied territories
They continue to defy, disobey and continue to build
They have already gone against 60 resolutions

ISRAEL DEFIES UN AND BUILDS HOMES ON OCCUPIED TERRITORY: http://www.independent.co.uk/news/world/middle-east/israel-defies-un-after-vote-on-palestine-with-plans-for-3000-new-homes-in-the-west-bank-8372494.html

The UN is responsible for killing 1 million children in Iraq
They are there to commit genocide against the Muslim
Where was the UN when the genocide was taking place in Bosnia, Kosovo, Gaza, Burma, CAR
They fold their arms and watch Muslims being slaughtered
They are a big joke
They are a genocide machine
Because of this, the USA and Israel don't obey them

Where were they when they starved 1 million Iraqi children?
They said it was only 500,000 but it is 1 million
But they put on this embargo because they did not comply with UN resolutions
Israel disobeyed 60 resolutions, where is the embargo on Israel?!
They forever shift the goalpost

MADELEINE ALBRIGHT SAYS IT'S WORTH IT TO KILL 500,000 IRAQI CHILDREN: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=omnskeu-puE

Madeline Albright, we consider her to be half bright
You will vomit when you hear what this woman has to say
Her evil hypocrisy is nauseating
She said it is justified to kill 500,000 innocent Iraqi children
Because Saddam Hussein didn't comply to their resolutions

The Islamic State did not kill 500,000 children; the UN did
Why do you point a finger at them?
They provide food, free electricity and housing for their people
They deliver the food to their doorsteps
The UN didn't do this; they did the opposite
Who is the real satan? The UN, not the Islamic State

THE ISSUE OF ATOMIC BOMBS

Israel has built 200 atomic bombs and the infidels turn a blind eye
Because they know the victims will be Muslims if they use it
Whenever a Muslim country wants to build a bomb,
The media calls it an Islamic Bomb and they put sanctions on that Muslim country
So Israel is allowed to have 200 atomic bombs, but no Muslim country is allowed.
When you ask why you allow Israel and not the Muslims?
They say it is because Israel is a democracy
This is bull crap!!
Iran is your brother in kufr, democrats like you.

India has bombs, why didn't you put sanctions on the Hindus?
Because the hearts of the kuffaar are alike.

Their hearts are alike,..... (Al-Baqarah 2:118)

North Korea has bombs, and they are communist. Why don't you put sanctions on them?
You have appetite to kill Muslims because your hatred for them is huge

Hatred has already appeared from their mouths, but what their breasts conceal is far worse. Indeed We have made plain to you the Ayat (proofs, evidences, verses) if you understand. (Aali Imran 3:118)

THE ISSUE OF KILLING JOURNALIST

You say the dawla is barbaric because they kill journalists
But they learnt it from you; You set the precedence for this
What did you in 1999? You bombed the Serbian TV station on April 23, 1999
You killed 10, wounded 18 and 20 were buried under the rubble never to be found

BOMBED OUT SERBIAN TV STATION: http://www.c-span.org/video/?122769-1/bombedout-serbian-television-station

Tony Blair said it was a legitimate target
He was correct, they were doing ethnic cleansing
But I brought up this point to prove to you that
The dawla is not the only ones that killed journalist
The Serbs are low life scums of the earth, they did deserve to be bombed, I agree.
Throughout history, journalists have always been killed
Don't lie and say it was started by the dawla

In November 2001 America bombed Al Jazeera head office in Kabul

THE US BOMB AL JAZEERA OFFICE IN KABUL: http://www.theguardian.com/media/2001/nov/17/warinafghanistan2001.afghanistan

Because they didn't like the way Al Jazeera was reporting the news
You started this, not the Dawla
Killing journalists has been the norm during wars
The first casualty of war is the truth

What about the Russian woman ANNA POLITKOVSKAYA
She was reporting the war in Chechnya
She was murdered by the Russians (Putin)
She was a local and international celebrity
They didn't like the way she was reporting
Anna predicted her own death:

THE WORDS OF ANNA POLITKOVSKAYA: We are hurtling back into a Soviet abyss, into an information vacuum that spells death from our own ignorance. All we have left is the internet, where information is still freely available. For the rest, if you want to go on working as a journalist, it's total servility to Putin. Otherwise, it can be death, the bullet, poison, or trial—whatever our special services, Putin's guard dogs, see fit.

Putin wasn't criticized like they are criticizing the dawla

Israel killed a Reuter's journalist in 2009

ISRAEL KILLS REUTERS JOURNALIST: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=m9FP7VKGlc8

Israel killed a UK citizen called Tom Hurndall in Jan 2004
He was a peace activist

TOM HURNDALL MURDERED BY IDF (ISRAELI DEFENSE FORCE): https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=CtXlMShtbhE

He was given one shot in the head because they didn't like what he was doing
He was exposing what the Israelis were doing
Where is the outcry?!

Israel killed Rachel Corrie with a bulldozer, she was an activist
She was protesting against the demolition of the homes of the Palestinians

ISRAEL KILLED AMERICAN PEACE ACTIVIST RACHEL CORRIE WITH A BULLDOZER: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Rachel_Corrie

Peace activists, where is the outcry?! They are more brutal than the dawla
Why keep changing the goalpost?
Why do you criticise the Dawla but not Israel?
Israel practices collective punishment and that is against the Geneva convention
Bulldozing to the ground people's houses is collective punishment

THE ISSUE OF KILLING AID WORKERS

May 31, 2010 the flotilla ship was travelling in international waters, not Israeli waters
Israel used helicopters and speed boats to enter the ship
They were only traveling to bring food and medicine to Gaza
They killed 10 aid workers

GAZA FLOTILLA RAID: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Gaza_flotilla_raid

What about the 10 aid workers killed by Israel?
Why do you criticise only the dawla and not Israel
The ones killed by dawla were in their territory not like Israel
Some aid workers were found in the Dawla tweeting the location of the Mujahideen.
Some were fake aid workers
These aid workers killed by Israel were genuine aid workers

Swiss aid worker criticised for tweeting location of ISIL target: http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/worldnews/islamic-state/11131349/Swiss-aid-worker-criticised-for-tweeting-location-of-Isil-target.html

9 aid workers died immediately, one died 4 years later because he was in a coma
It's called shifting the goalpost, hypocrisy
Why is it that the international community didn't call Israel barbaric,
Uncivilized, cruel and savages?
You use these words against the Dawla
I am sure the dawla didn't kill 10 aid workers but Israel did
It is called the hypocrisy of the kuffaar
Every kaafir is a hypocrite and every hypocrite is a kaafir

Allah spoke about the Jews in 17:4
He told you to expect this behavior from the Jews

And We decreed for the Children of Israel in the Scripture, that indeed you would do mischief on the earth twice and you will become tyrants and extremely arrogant! (Al-Isra 17:4)

What they did on the flotilla raid shows you that
Jews have total contempt for non-Jewish lives

The first mischief they committed was after the death of Sulayman (as)
They killed Prophets and did black magic
They killed Zakaria (as) and his son Yahya (as)
The second mischief was when they established the state of Israel in 1948
And started to kill Muslims with impunity and immunity

It is impossible for a Jew who believes in the Talmud to be a good person
Because the Talmud is the most racist book under the heavens
It preaches and promotes Jewish supremacy

THE ISSUE OF FREEDOM OF SPEECH

In the democratic society of the West, when you insult a black man they say you are a racist
If you call a black man a nigger, your career is finish
The worst word in the English language is the word nigger
If you insult a Hindu they say you are intolerant
If you insult an Asian person with the word Paki,
They say you are a hater who incites racial hatred
You can get 7 years in prison for calling someone a Paki.
They say you are preaching bigotry
If you insult a gay, they say you are homophobic
If you insult a Sikh they say you are insensitive and you are not conducive to this society
If you insult democracy they say you are a fascist and you are barbaric
If you insult a Jew they say you are anti-Semitic
If you insult Muhammad (saw), they say it is FREEDOM OF SPEECH

All the groups are protected with anti-defamation laws, but not the Muslims
Because of this, everyone picks on Muslims and abuse them
And hence, the Muslims take matters in their hands and defend themselves
The Charlie Hebdo incident happened because of this

There is no such thing as freedom of speech in the Islamic State
Your Neighbor has rights, you can't slander your neighbor
You will get 80 lashes as a slanderer
Allah (swt) and Muhammad (saw) have rights
Even in the kuffaar countries, there is no such thing as human rights
A man painted Putin in panties and had to leave the country to save his own life

ARTIST OF PAINTING OF PUTIN IN PANTIES FLEES RUSSIA: http://www.huffingtonpost.com/2013/08/28/artist-putin-in-lingerie_n_3830773.html

The Nazis of Germany used cartoons to poke fun at the Jews, then they killed them
So when the kuffaar began to poke fun at the Muslim with cartoons
They are preparing their people for what is about to come
It's called history repeating itself
The ethnic cleansing of Muslims in Europe is coming

So the Muslims are being attacked from many fronts
Vocally, militarily, politically, ideologically and economically
If there was freedom of speech in Europe, why did Charlie Hebdo fire
Their staff for drawing cartoons about the Jews?

Charlie Hebdo Fired 'Anti-Semitic' Cartoonist For Ridiculing Judaism In 2009:::: http://anonhq.com/charlie-hebdo-fired-anti-semitic-cartoonist-ridiculing-judaism-2009/

When the French preach liberty and freedom, they went too far
Most men in France have sex with their daughters,
They allow incest in their constitution
They say they are two consenting adults

THE ISSUE OF POW (PRISONERS OF WAR)

According to the Geneva Convention you are not allowed to torture or humiliate POWs
You have to treat them with humanity
They tortured and humiliated the Muslims in Abu Ghuraib
They stripped them naked and used dogs to bite them
They will play very loud music in Guantanamo Bay to torture the Muslims
Donald Rumsfeld said he did not need to abide by the Geneva Convention
When dealing with Muslims saying that they were illegal combatants
And not proper soldiers
What Donald Rumsfeld did is called shifting the goalpost
Kuffaar will forever shift the goalpost
Because every kaafir is a hypocrite and every hypocrite is a kaafir

The Muslim countries (regimes) helping the kuffaar against the Ummah have apostatised
Regimes like Saudi Arabia, Jordan, UAE, Egypt etc

The kuffaar have launched a crusade against the Muslim
This is called Deja vu because these same countries
Helped the Lawrence of Arabia to kill the Turks and destroy the caliphate
He was a bastard child and a homosexual
According to the fatawa of Ibn Hazm (rh) and Muhammad Ibn Abdul Wahaab
These regimes are kuffaar regimes

Ibn Hazm Stated in Al-Muhalla (11/138): "What is correct is that His statement, the Most High, "And if any amongst you takes them as Auliya', then surely he is one of them." (The Quran 5:51), should be understood on the basis of its apparent meaning. The person being referred to is a disbeliever from the generality of disbelievers, and no two Muslims disagree regarding this."

Sheikh Muhammad ibn Abdul Wahab, may Allah have mercy on him, gathered ten actions that negate one's Islam (Nawaqid ul-'Ashr), the eighth one of which states: "Assisting the disbelievers (against the believers) (Mudhaharatul Mushrikeen) and supporting them against the believers (is from the actions that negates of one's faith). The Proof being the statement of Allah, "And if any amongst you takes them as Auliya', then surely he is one of them. Verily, Allah guides not those people who are the Zalimun (polytheists and wrong-doers and unjust). (The Quran 5:51)."

THE ISSUE OF TERRORISM

Whenever a Muslim carries out an outrage, they say he is a Muslim and it is Islamic terrorism
And the Zionist media portray every Muslim as a terrorist
But whenever a Whiteman carries out an outrage, they say it is not terrorism
It is an isolated individual act and always say he has mental issues
For example:
The Whiteman who killed 88 people in Norway
The white man who killed three young Muslims in Chapel Hill,
They say it was an isolated incident regarding parking space
Many white people are killing Muslims in America
And the kuffaar will never call it terrorism
But if a Muslim should carry out an outrage, they say he is Muslim
And it is Islamic terrorism because he is Muslim

They want peace yet they don't have justice
If there is no justice; there is no peace

Question 1: Can there be qisas in darul harb for the Muslims that were killed in darul harb?

Answer 1: You can carry out qisas (retaliation)
If you can do it without being persecuted by the taghoot

Question 2: With everything going on with the ummah what should I do living in the West; I have a wife and 3 children?

Answer 2: If you don't like living in the West, you should migrate to the Dawla
Your answer can be found in 4:97

Verily! As for those whom the angels take (in death) while they are wronging themselves (as they stayed among the disbelievers even though emigration was obligatory for them), they (angels) say (to them): "In what (condition) were you?" They reply: "We were weak and oppressed on earth." They (angels) say: "Was not the earth of Allāh spacious enough for you to emigrate therein?" Such men will find their abode in Hell - What an evil destination! (An-Nisa 4:97)

We don't want you do lone wolf attacks if you are fed-up in the West
I don't believe in doing lone wolf attacks
Don't stay in the West and bomb the UK or USA; migrate to the dawla

Question 3: Asalaaamu alaykum shaikh, what is the difference between a Shia and a rawfidha Shia?

Answer 3: There is no difference
Rafidha is the twelver who believe in the 12 imams
There is no difference between the Rafida and the Shia
They are the same person
As for the Zaidis in Yemen, they have become Rafida because they are funded by Iran

History Repeats Itself (Notes & Audio)

Check this out on Chirbit

بسم الله الرحمن الرحيم

HISTORY REPEATS ITSELF

APRIL 14 2014 / 14 JUMADA AL AKHIRAH 1435 HIJRI

BY SHAIKH FAISAL

Notes Taken By @AT15

Hadith Hujjah @AT3
Quran Hujjah @AT16

Edited & Formatted By @Abu Hafiza

No one can deny that history repeats itself.

This is why Allah (SWT) tells us stories of the prophets.

They are lessons for you.

Many Quranic verses point to the fact that history repeats itself.

And thus do We explain the Ayat (proofs, evidences, verses, lessons, signs, revelations, etc.) in detail, that the way of the Mujrimun (criminals, polytheists, sinners), may become manifest.

(Al-An'am 6:55)

The above ayah is one of many verses that tells you that history repeats itself.

The ways of the criminals don't change.

All the crimes that have been committed yesterday are being repeated today.

And thus, We have set up in every town great ones of its wicked people to plot therein. But they plot not except against their ownselves, and they perceive (it) not.

(Al-An'am 6:123)

So every town has great ones of its wicked people that plot against the deen of Allah (SWT) whether you are in London, New York, Cairo, etc.

And so We have appointed for every Prophet enemies - Shayatin (devils) among mankind and jinns, inspiring one another with adorned speech as a delusion (or by way of deception). If your Lord had so willed, they would not have done it, so leave them alone with their fabrications. (Tafseer Qurtubi, Vol.7, Page 67)

(Al-An'am 6:112)

So they inspire each other with their waswasa.

These Quranic verses show that the battle between truth and falsehood is a never-ending battle.

The battle between truth and falsehood is happening constantly.

O you who believe! Take not the Jews and the Christians as Auliya' (friends, protectors, helpers, etc.), they are but Auliya' to one another. And if any amongst you takes them as Auliya', then surely he is one of them. Verily, Allah guides not those people who are the Zalimun (polytheists and wrongdoers and unjust).

(Al-Ma'idah 5:51)

Bush spoke the truth when he said he is there to fight a crusade against Islam.

The above ayah tells you that when you join the crusaders to fight against Islam, you become a crusader yourself.

When you refused to call such crusader a kafir, you become a kafir yourself; this principal is called "chain takfeer".

Sheikh Muhammad ibn Abdul Wahab, may Allah have mercy on him, gathered ten actions that negate one's Islam (Nawaqid ul-'Ashr), the eighth one of which states: "Assisting the disbelievers (against the believers) (Mudhaharatul Mushrikeen) and supporting them against the believers (is from the actions that negates of one's faith). The Proof being the statement of Allah, "And if any amongst you takes them as Auliya', then surely he is one of them. Verily, Allah guides not those people who are the Zalimun (polytheists and wrongdoers and unjust). (The Quran 5:51)."

Ibn Hazm Stated in Al-Muhalla (11/138): "What is correct is that His statement, the Most High, "And if any amongst you takes them as Auliya', then surely he is one of them." (The Quran 5:51), should be understood based on its apparent meaning. The person being referred to is a disbeliever from the generality of disbelievers, and no two Muslims disagree regarding this."

The statement of Ibn Hazm clearly says, "no two Muslims disagree regarding this ruling".

So helping the kuffar against the Muslims makes you a kafir.

Because the battle between truth and falsehood is a never-ending battle, there is two hizb (group): hizbullah and hizbul shaytaan.

And whosoever takes Allah, His Messenger, and those who have believed, as Protectors, and then the party of Allah will be the victorious.

(Al-Ma'idah 5:56)

Shaitan (Satan) has overtaken them. So he has made them forget the remembrance of Allah. They are the party of Shaitan (Satan). Verily, it is the party of Shaitan (Satan) that will be the losers!

(Al-Mujadilah 58:19)

So in the above ayahs, Allah (SWT) talks about hizbullah and hizbul shaytaan.

Those who believe, fight in the Cause of Allah, and those who disbelieve, fight in the cause of Taghut (Satan, etc.). So fight you against the friends of Shaitan (Satan); Ever feeble indeed is the plot of Shaitan (Satan).

(An-Nisa 4:76)

So it is must for you to make up your mind about which side you would like to join.

So the only army you can join as stated in the above ayah is the mujahideen.

And the only flag you can plant after victory is the flag of "la ilaha illallah".

Many groups in Syria have sold out and are currently fighting against sharia and khilafa.

In this battle against truth and falsehood, only the strong survive.

Narrated By Abu Musa: A man came to the Prophet and asked, "A man fights for war booty; another fights for fame and a third fights for showing off; which of them fights in Allah's Cause?" The Prophet said, "He who fights that Allah's Word (i.e. Islam) should be superior, fights in Allah's Cause."
[Sahih Bukhari, Vol 4, Book 52, Hadith #65]

THREE REASONS WHY HISTORY REPEATS ITSELF

A) THE HUMAN NATURE DOESN'T CHANGE

So you see people chasing money and girls nowadays; it was the same during the time of prophet (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*).

So set you (O Muhammad SAW) your face towards the religion of pure Islamic Monotheism Hanifa (worship none but Allah Alone) Allah's Fitrah (i.e. Allah's Islamic Monotheism), with which He has created mankind. No change let there be in Khalqillah (i.e. the Religion of Allah Islamic Monotheism), that is the straight religion, but most of men know not. [Tafsir AtTabari, Vol 21, Page 41]

(Ar-Rum 30:30)

People live for their belly and private parts; this was the same situation as in the time of the prophet (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*).

B) ALLAH'S SUNNAH WILL NEVER CHANGE

Allah's (SWT) way of dealing with the people will never change.

Then, can they expect anything (else), but the Sunnah (way of dealing) of the peoples of old? So no change will you find in Allah's Sunnah (way of dealing), and no turning off will you find in Allah's Sunnah (way of dealing).

(Fatir 35:43)

C) THE PLOT OF THE SHAYTAAN WILL NEVER CHANGE.

The biggest fitnah for men is women.

Usama Ibn Zayd (RA) narrated the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: “I have not left behind me any fitnah (temptation) more harmful to men than women.”

[Reported by al-Bukhaari (5096) and Muslim (2740)]

The prophet (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*) said this was the same for Bani Israel and his ummah.

Abu Sa'id Al-Khudri (May Allah be pleased with him) reported:
The Prophet (ﷺ) said, "The life of the world is sweet and green. Allah makes you generations succeeding one another so that He may try you in respect of your actions. So beware of the beguilement's of the world and those of women. The first trial of Banu Israel was through women".

(Muslim: Book 1 Hadith 70) Muslim: Book 36 Chapter 1 Hadith: 6606)

So the plot of the shaytaan does not change.

Did I not ordain for you, O Children of Adam, that you should not worship Shaitan (Satan). Verily, he is a plain enemy to you. And that you should worship Me [Alone Islamic Monotheism, and set up not rivals, associate-gods with Me]. That is a Straight Path. And indeed, he (Satan) did lead astray a great multitude of you. Did you not, then, understand?

(Ya-Sin 36:60-62)

Why do you think the scholars write about "satan's web"?

Because the plot of the shaytaan never changes.

And those who have no knowledge say: "Why does not Allah speak to us (face to face) or why does not a sign come to us?" So said the people before them words of similar import. Their hearts are alike, We have indeed made plain the signs for people who believe with certainty.

(Al-Baqarah 2:118)

All diseases of the heart such as tribalism, racism, and others existed in the time of the prophet (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*) and still exist today.

And Allah {SWT} says the heart of the kufar are alike.

There were many empires in the past that are in the dustbin of history.

Where is the Babylonian empire?

Where is the Coptic empire in Egypt?

And every nation has its appointed term; when their term is reached, neither can they delay it nor can they advance it an hour (or a moment).

(Al-A'raf 7:34)

Where is the Byzantine empire?

All these empires are in the dustbin of history.

As promised by Allah {SWT} in the above ayah.

THE SEVEN REASONS WHY ALL EMPIRES COLLAPSE

1. They were antagonistic against the truth.

Sheikh Ibn Taymiyyah said, "Allah supports the just state even if it is unbelieving, but He does not support the unjust state even if it believes."

[Ibn Taymiyyah, Majmu' Al-Fatawa 28/63]

And thus, We have set up in every town great ones of its wicked people to plot therein. But they plot not except against their ownselves, and they perceive (it) not.

(Al-An'am 6:123)

In 1979, the Soviet Union invaded Afghanistan to push communism down the throat of people.

However, Allah (SWT) says the kufar plots but Allah (SWT) plans.

Allah planned too. And Allah is the Best of the planners.

(Aali Imran 3:54)

So this is the very first reason why Allah {SWT} destroys an empire; that is because of its hostility against the truth.

The proper translation of the above ayah is of Muhsin Khan.

The kufar plots but Allah {SWT} plans.

This is a perfect example why you should learn Arabic because some ayahs are translated poorly.

{40 Hadith: No: 38}

On the authority of Abu Hurayrah (RA) who said: The Messenger of Allah (SAW) said, "Verily Allah ta'ala has said: 'Whosoever shows enmity to a wali (friend) of Mine, then I have declared war against him.

[It was related by al-Bukhari]

So when the kuffar invaded Iraq, they are only planning their own demise.

Iraq is the land of Ibrahim (AS).

The Mongolians invaded Iraq in 1258 C.E., look at their situation today.

They can hardly feed themselves.

Because history repeats itself.

2. They rule people with tyranny and oppression.

Countries like the USA have organizations such as the NSA that spy constantly on people.

It is a police state.

They use September 11th to tyrannize its people.

They take away all your civil liberty.

Oppression is worse than slaughter.

And Al-Fitnah is worse than killing.

(Al-Baqarah 2:191)

Sheikh Ibn Taymiyyah said, "Allah supports the just state even if it is unbelieving, but He does not support the unjust state even if it believes."

[Ibn Taymiyyah, Majmu' Al-Fatawa 28/63]

Ibn Taimiyyah (RH) said if a nation rules with justice, it will live even though it is a kafir country.

As for a tyrannical country even though it is an Islamic country, it will be destroyed.

3. Because of debauchery and degeneracy.

It means no moral.

You have sex with anything that moves even animals.

Anytime a civilization gives in to debauchery and degeneracy, it means you are doomed.

Have you seen him who takes his own lust (vain desires) as his ilah (god), and Allah knowing (him as such), left him astray, and sealed his hearing and his heart, and put a cover on his sight. Who then will guide him after Allah? Will you not then remember?

(Al-Jathiyah 45:23)

This is the plight of the satanic west.

In Canada, they have naked women reading the news.

In France, a father dates his daughter.

In Spain, brothers and sisters have sex, which is lawful in their country.

In Denmark, they have animal brothels.

In the UK, a man can marry a man.

In the USA, you can marry an animal.

Or do you think that most of them hear or understand? They are only like cattle; nay, they are even farther astray from the Path. (i.e. even worst than cattle).

(Al-Furqan 25:44)

It was narrated that 'Abdullah bin 'Umar said: "The Messenger of Allah (SAW) turned to us and said: 'O Muhajirin, there are five things with which you will be tested, and I seek refuge with Allah lest you live to see them: Immorality never appears among a people to such an extent that they commit it openly, but plagues and diseases that were never known among the predecessors will spread among them.

[Sunan Ibn Majah (Arabic/English), Vol. 5, pg. 222-223, Hadith #4019]

4. Due to civil wars.

These civil wars are caused by oppression.

When you oppress people, they rebel.

These internal wars can cause an empire to collapse.

Narrated By Ibn Abbas: The Prophet sent Mu'adh to Yemen and said, "Fear the supplication of the oppressed, for there is no barrier between it and Allah."

[Al-Bukhari (1496) and Muslim (19)]

The Messenger of Allah (SAW) said; Three supplications will not be rejected (by Allah (SWT)), the supplication of the parent for his child, the supplication of the one who is fasting, and the supplication of the traveller. [Al-Bayhaqi, at-Tirmidhi - Sahih]

5. Due to natural disasters

(They took to flight because of their) arrogance in the land and their plotting of evil. But the evil plot encompasses only him who makes it. Then, can they expect anything (else), but the Sunnah (way of dealing) of the peoples of old? So no change will you find in Allah's Sunnah (way of dealing), and no turning off will you find in Allah's Sunnah (way of dealing).

(Fatir 35:43)

Natural disasters such as hurricane Katrina.

Anas (RA) says, “I went into the presence of Aishah (RA) whilst someone else was seated with her. The person asked, ‘O Mother of the believers, relate to us regarding earthquakes (as to their cause)’ She turned her face away. I (Anas) asked her, ‘Relate to us regarding earthquakes, O Mother of the believers!’ She said, “O Anas, if I were to inform you thereof, you will live a sorrowful life and you will die in this state of grief and you will be raised on the Day of Judgement whilst this fear is in your heart.” I said, “O Mother, relate to me.” She then said, “When a woman removes her clothes in a house other than her husbands (an indication towards adultery), she tears the veil between her and Allah. When she applies perfume to please a male other than her husband, this will be a source of fire and a blemish for her. When the people then begin to commit adultery, consume alcohol and use musical instruments, Allah becomes enraged above the

heavens and orders the Earth to shake them. If they repent and refrain, then it is good for them, otherwise Allah will cause it to fall upon them."I asked, “Is this their punishment?” She said, “It is rather a mercy, means of blessings and admonishment for the believers, and a punishment, display of anger and torment for the unbelievers.”

[Mustadrak al-Haakim (4/561) No. 8575 and Kitab Al-Fitan (2/619) No. 1729]

Cities like Ephesus were destroyed by natural disasters.

The above hadith is clear evidence that Allah's way of punishing a corrupt nation is by natural disasters.

6. They refuse to follow the advice of the wise.

Countries like the USA will never follow the wise who tell them to change their foreign policy.

"And turn not your face away from men with pride, nor walk in insolence through the earth. Verily, Allah likes not each arrogant boaster.

(Luqman 31:18

You cannot advise people like the Pharaoh.

They have a god complex.

This leads to their destruction.

Allah (SWT) doesn't like the proud, the arrogant, and the boastful.

One of Allah's 99 names is al Mutakabbir (the Proud).

So if you are proud and arrogant and boastful, you are competing against Allah (SWT).

And you shall be disgraced by Allah (SWT).

As long as you use the toilet, you are not allowed to be proud.

As long as you will be old and feeble, you are not allowed to be proud.

Only Allah (SWT) is allowed to be Proud.

7. They open too many war fronts.

When the prophet (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*) signed the treaty of Hudaibiyyah, Allah (SWT) revealed Surah 48:1 because it is not wise to open too many war fronts.

Napoleon was a victim of opening too many war fronts.

Hitler was victim to this also.

So were the Russians.

Every nation, which is at war with the Muslims, shall be destroyed.

In the time of the prophet (*Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam*), there were two superpowers: the Romans and the Persians.

Alif Lam Mim. [These letters are one of the miracles of the Qur'an, and none but Allah (Alone) knows their meanings].The Romans have been defeated. In the nearer land (Syria, Iraq, Jordan, and Palestine), and they, after their defeat, will be victorious. Within three to nine years. The decision of the matter, before and after (these events) is only with Allah, (before the defeat of Romans by the Persians, and after, i.e. the defeat of the Persians by the Romans). And on that Day, the believers (i.e. Muslims) will rejoice (at the victory given by Allah to the Romans against the Persians),

(Ar-Rum 30:1-4)

The Romans were defeated by the Persians initially.

The Quran predicted that the Romans will come back and defeat the Persians.

The Muslims use to cheer for the Romans because they were Christians.

Quraish use to cheer for the Persians because they were both pagans.

However, the Muslims defeated both the Romans and the Persians

We had two superpowers in our times, the USSR and the USA.

The Muslim defeated USSR and they shall defeat USA because history repeats itself.

Afghanistan is the graveyard of all superpowers.

They fight not against you even together, except in fortified townships, or from behind walls. Their enmity among themselves is very great. You would think they were united, but their hearts are divided, that is because they are a people who understand not.

(Al-Hashr 59:14)

The above ayah, Allah (SWT) says that the kuffar are disunited even though you might think they are united.

The kuffar say that Muslims hate them because they have democracy.

Well Iceland has democracy, why don't the Muslims hate Iceland?

We hate them because they steal our natural resources and support the Jews in killing the Palestinians.

As for martyrdom operations, many scholars have allowed it.

Shaykh Bin Baaz allowing matyrdon operations: http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=TJFVZ1VjuLk

Shaykh al-Albaani allowing martyrdom operations: http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ZvFhaJh7FHU

Shaykh Uthaymeen allowing killing the children of the kuffar if they are killing your childrens: http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=WGFqUVoUXIg

And if you punish (your enemy, O you believers in the Oneness of Allah), then punish them with the like of that with which you were afflicted. But if you endure patiently, verily, it is better for As-Sabirin (the patient ones, etc.).

(An-Nahl 16:126)

If the infidels use chemical weapons against the ummah then the ummah is allowed to return the favor.

Because of the above ayah, you can use chemical weapons against the kuffar if they used it against you.

Is the New Caliphate Valid

IS THE NEW CALIPHATE VALID?

by Shaikh Abdullah Faisal

Download: https://archive.org/details/IsTheCaliphateValid

Part 1

18th July 2014 / 20th Ramadan 1435 (Evening)
NOTES typed LIVE by Objective_Investigator and AT6
Edited and Formatted by AT5

Bismillah..

The reason we are doing this topic, is because there are many people casting doubts on the Khilafah
- this Khilafah has caused the hypocrites to come out the woodwork like worms
- to cast doubts
- this includes the Wicked Scholars who line-up to cast doubts on the khilafah also
- such wicked scholars are referred to by Allah (SWT) as Donkeys & Dogs

The example of those who were entrusted with the Torah and then did not take it on is like that of a donkey who carries volumes [of books]. Wretched is the example of the people who deny the signs of Allah. And Allah does not guide the wrongdoing people. (Al-Jumu'ah 62:5)

And recite to them, [O Muhammad], the news of him to whom we gave [knowledge of] Our signs, but he detached himself from them; so Satan pursued him, and he became of the deviators. And if We had willed, we could have elevated him thereby, but he adhered [instead] to the earth and followed his own desire. So his example is like that of the dog: if you chase him, he pants, or if you leave him, he [still] pants. That is the example of the people who denied Our signs. So relate the stories that perhaps they will give thought. (Al-A'raf 7:175-176)

The Kuffaar like these scholars
- because they are horrified, petrified, and terrified!
- the sad thing about it is; that they make up LIES about the Khilafah
- anytime you debate with a Munafiq; they always lie their way out!

I put it to you that Allah (SWT) Has Blessed you to see one of the Prophecies of Muhammad (SAW)

- to make you witness it come to pass in front of your very eyes
- if you were blessed to witness this prophecy, you should have had tears of joy
- as opposed to jumping on the bandwagon of the munafiqeen, and insulting the Mujahideen

Al-Nu'man b. Bashir, who said: "We were sitting in the masjid of the Messenger of Allah (SAW), and Bashir was a man who did not speak much, so Abu Tha'labah Al-Khashnee came and said: 'Oh, Bashir bin Sa'ad, have you memorized the words of the Messenger of Allah (SAW) regarding the rulers?' Huthayfah replied, 'I have memorized his words'. So Abu Tha'labah sat down and Huthayfah said, 'The Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "There shall be Prophethood (nubuwwa) among you for as long as Allah wishes it to be among you. Then it shall be lifted up when Allah wishes to lift it up. Then there shall be successorship (khilâfa) on the pattern (minhâj) of Prophetship for as long as Allah wishes it to be. Then it shall be lifted up when Allah wishes to lift it up. Then there shall be a trying kingship (mulkan 'âddan) for as long as Allah wishes it to be. Then it shall be lifted up when Allah wishes to lift it up. Then there shall be a tyrannical kingship (mulkan jabriyyatan) for as long as Allah wishes it to be. Then it shall be lifted up when Allah wishes to lift it up. Then there shall be successorship on the pattern of Prophetship." [Musnad Ahmad (4/273) No. 18430 with a sound chain and as indicated by al-Haythami in 'Majma al-Zawaid' (5/341) No. 8960]

- Tyranical Kingship = those who have dismantled the Shariah
- but the Prophet (SAW) stated that there will be light at the end of the tunnel
- by way of the return of Khilafah
- Yet so many 'Muslims' did not find it in themselves to say 'Al-Hamdulillah'!
- after seeing a Prophecy coming to pass!

..."And when is the Hour?" He said, "The one who is questioned does not know more about it than the one who asks." He asked, "Then what are its Signs?" He said, "That a maid-servant will beget her mistress and that you see barefooted, naked-bodied, helpless shepherds construct tall buildings."... [al-Bukhari (4777) and Muslim (8)]

- Ironic how the above hadith (about tall buildings) triggers Muslims to say 'Al-Hamdulillah'..

THERE ARE 3 CONDITIONS TO MAKE THE KHILAFAH VALID:

1. The Caliph has Muslim Land to establish the Dawla (state)
- it CANNOT be established on the land of the infidels

2. The Caliph implements the Shariah (NOT man-made laws)

[And they are] those who, if We give them authority in the land, establish prayer and give zakah and enjoin what is right and forbid what is wrong. And to Allah belongs the outcome of [all] matters. (Al-Hajj 22:41)

- Tafseer = They establish the Shariah

3. The Caliph has an army to protect the Islamic State AND to carry out Jihad until Judgement Day
- because of the following:

And fight them until there is no fitnah and [until] the religion, all of it, is for Allah. And if they cease - then indeed, Allah is Seeing of what they do. (Al-Anfal 8:39)

- Tafseer: Fitnah = SHIRK

Fight those who do not believe in Allah or in the Last Day and who do not consider unlawful what Allah and His Messenger have made unlawful and who do not adopt the religion of truth from those who were given the Scripture - [fight] until they give the jizyah willingly while they are humbled. (At-Tawbah 9:29)

O Prophet, fight against the disbelievers and the hypocrites and be harsh upon them. And their refuge is Hell, and wretched is the destination. (At-Tawbah 9:73)

These above Quranic verses are evidences; that Jihad has to be continuous against the infidels!
- no Caliph is allowed to hang up his sword

Narrated By Muawiya: I heard the Prophet saying, "A group of people amongst my followers will remain obedient to Allah's orders and they will not be harmed by anyone who will not help them or who will oppose them, till

Allah's Order (the Last Day) comes upon them while they are still on the right path." [Sahih Bukhari (4/207) No. 3641]

Imraan ibn Hussain (RA) narrated the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said, 'A group of people from my Ummah will continue to fight for the sake of the truth until the last of them fights the Dajjal (anti-Christ) [Sunan Abu Dawud (3/4) No. 2484, Musnad Ahmad (4/437) No. 19934, Mustadrak al-Haakim (2/81) No. 2392]

It has been narrated on the authority of Jabir bin 'Abdullah who said: I heard the Messenger of Allah (SAW) say: A group of people from my Ummah will continue to fight in defence of truth and remain triumphant until the Day of Judgment. [Sahih Muslim (3/1524) No. 1923]

On the authority of Jabir the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "...Jihad is compulsory on you until Judgment Day..." [al-Mu'jam al-Awsat al-Tabarani (5/95) No. 4775 and Abu Naeem al-Asbahani in 'Hilyatul Awliya' (3/73)]

It was narrated that Salamah bin Nufail al-Kindi said: "I was sitting with the Messenger of Allah (SAW) when a man said: 'O Messenger of Allah! The people have lost interest in horses and put down their weapons, and they say there is no Jihad, and that war has ended.' The Messenger of Allah (SAW) turned to face him and said: 'They are lying, now the fighting is to come. There will always be a group among my Ummah who will fight for the truth, for whom Allah will cause some people to deviate, and grant them provision from them, until the Hour begins and until the promise of Allah comes. Goodness is tied to the forelocks of horses until the Day of Resurrection. It has been revealed to me that I am going to die and will not stay long, and you will follow me group after group, striking one another's necks. And the place of safety for the believers is Ash-Sham.'" [Sunan al-Nasa'i (6/214) No. 3561]

THE QUESTIONS OF THE DOUBTERS

QUESTION 1: *WHAT ABOUT MULLAH OMAR?*
- "He was the Caliph, therefore Abu Bakr al-Baghdadi is an imposter!

Answer 1: At no time did Mullah Omar CLAIM to be the Caliph for ALL the Ummah - Mullah Omar is more focused on the Afghani people,

- he did not make the claim of being Amirul-Mu'mineen for All Muslims around the world

THE WORDS OF MULLAH UMAR (HA) ABOUT AFGHANISTAN

"As for the political future for the country, then I say again: we do not think about keeping power to ourselves. We do not imagine a civil war after the withdrawal of the occupation. Rather our single effort will be to make the political future of the country in the hands of the Afghans themselves far away from the interference of the superpowers of the world, and far away from the interference of neighboring countries. The effort will be purely Afghani Islamic in nature. [...] After the liberation of the land, we will enjoy the victory of Allah ta'ālā with this shar'ī and national system that will strive to achieve a government free of all racist tribalism and fanaticism. The matters will be handed over to those worthy. The system will strive to preserve the unity of the nation's land. It will also provide security, implement the Sharī'ah, and guarantee rights to all individuals of the country whether they are men or women. It will work to build the economic infrastructure of the country. It will also strengthen the social institutions of the country, provide educational facilities for all the nation in accordance with the Islamic principles and national interests. This government will work to point scientific and cultural affairs in the right direction. With the help of our proud nation, it will stand as a strong wall in the path of those who want to achieve sinister goals and ignite a civil war to divide the country. [...] We will preserve good relations with every entity that respects Afghanistan as an independent Islamic state and does not have relations and dealings of an authoritarian and colonial nature with Afghanistan. I see that this is the request and hope of every free Afghani Muslim. As for dealing with the foreign forces, then I say: We will continue our political struggle as well as our military work to achieve our Islamic and national goals and hopes. We have set up a specific body within the framework of a political office to pursue this political path" [Congratulation on Eid al-Adha 1433H]

- what he's basically saying is; that he's NOT an expansionist
- he's the Amir-ul-Mu'mineen for the Afghan People
- so to say: *'that he is the first caliph'*;
- you are giving him a title that he himself did not assume!

- a Libyan brother also attested to this:-
- Atiyyatullah al-Libi also recognised Mullah Omar to be exclusive to the Afghan people

STATEMENT OF ATIYYATULLAH AL-LIBI

He said in an answer to a question he received: "The question concerning you and all other Muslims today is do you have to give this specific bay'ah to anyone of the Muslim leaders existing now? What is apparent is that this is not an obligation because of the absence of an imām who was given a shar'ī bay'ah of al-imāmātul-'udhmā (the top imām). As for Amīrul-Mu'minīn Mullā 'Umar (hafidhahullāh), if we were to hypothetically say that he had the ruling of al-imām al-a'dham (the top imām), then that would only be inside his country, district, and expanse of authority. Wallāhu a'lam. As for Sh. Usāmah (hafidhahullāh) and others like him from amongst the major leaders of the mujahidin, then their matter is even more obvious. None of them is imām a'dham (the khalīfah or top imām)" [Ajwibat Liqā' Muntadayāt Shabakat al-Hisbah – Answers from the Interview with al-Hisbah Network Forums]

- so why they say to you: *'What about Mullah Omar?'*
- always bring them the above statement
- how do you refute them when they say: *'what about Mullah Umar?'*
- you say Mullah Umar is not from Quraish

Narrated by Ibn Umar: the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said, "This matter (caliphate) will remain with theQuraish even if only two of them were still existing." [al-Bukhari (3501) and Muslim (1820)]

... I have heard the Messenger of Allah (SAW) saying: "This matter (rule) will remain with the Quraish, and none will rebel against them, but Allah will throw him down on his face, as long as the Quraish uphold the Deen." [Sahih Bukhari (9/62) No. 7139]

Mullah Umar is not from Quraish; so it is not possible for him to be the caliph
- because the ummah will not receive his caliphate with acceptance
- the other reason why he can't be the caliph is because he's a ghost figure
- we don't know if he's alive and we don't know what he looks like
- you cannot give your bay'ah to a ghost figure
- we do not even know what his aqeedah is
- giving your bay'ah to a ghost is not valid

QUESTION 2: *WHAT ABOUT AYMAN AL-ZAWAHIRI?*
- ***"The mujahideen of Al-Qaeda all over the world have given their bay'ah to Ayman al-Zawahiri"***

Answer 2: You refute them by saying Ayman al-Zawahiri does not fulfil the conditions of a caliph
- he's not from Quraish
- he's not a scholar and has aqeedah issues
- he has issues with al-wala wal-bara
- e.g. when Abu Mus'ab al-Zarqawi was killing the shiites because they were pagans,
- Ayman al-Zawahiri reprimanded and rebuked him
- he thinks the shiites are our brothers

(D) The collision between any state based on the model of prophecy with the Shia is a matter that will happen sooner or later. This is the judgment of history, and these are the fruits to be expected from the rejectionist Shia sect and their opinion of the Sunnis. These are clear, well-known matters to anyone with a knowledge of history, the ideologies, and the politics of states.

Indeed, questions will circulate among mujahedeen circles and their opinion makers about the correctness of this conflict with the Shia at this time. Is it something that is unavoidable? Or, is it something can be put off until the force of the mujahed movement in Iraq gets stronger? And if the attacks on Shia leaders were necessary to put a stop to their plans, then why were there attacks on ordinary Shia? Won't this lead to reinforcing false ideas in their minds, even as it is incumbent on us to preach the call of Islam to them and explain and communicate to guide them to the truth? And can the mujahedeen kill all of the Shia in Iraq? Has any Islamic state in history ever tried that? And why kill ordinary Shia considering that they are forgiven because of their ignorance? And what loss will befall us if we did not attack the Shia? And do the brothers forget that we have more than one hundred prisoners - many of whom are from the leadership who are wanted in their countries - in the custody of the Iranians? And even if we attack the Shia out of necessity, then why do you announce this matter and make it public, which compels the Iranians to take counter measures? https://www.ctc.usma.edu/wp-content/uploads/2013/10/Zawahiris-Letter-to-Zarqawi-Translation.pdf

Imam Ahmad says - he was asked about who had cursed Abu Bakr, 'Umar, and 'A'isha, (RA) - "I do not see him within Islam." Imam Malik says, "He who curses the Companions of the Prophet (SAW), has no share or part in Islam." [As-Sunnah Abu Bakr al-Khallal (3/493) No. 779]

Al-Faryabi says, "I do not see the Shi`a except as atheists." [Sharh usul i'tiqad ahl al-Sunnah wa-al-jama'ah al-Lalika'i (8/1544-1545) No. 2812]

And when Ibn Hazm brought evidence and proofs against the Jews and Christians for distorting the Torah and the Gospel, they found no retort except to say that the Shi'a among them spoke of distortions to the Qur'an. He said, God's mercy! When they speak of the claim of the Shi'a that substitution has occurred, the Shi'a are not Muslims. They are a sect that follows the path of the Jews and Christians in lying and infidelity." [al-Fasl fi al-Milal wal-ahwah wal-Nihal Ibn Hazm (2/65)]

Ibn Taymiyyah said, "With this, it becomes clear that they are more evil than the sectarians and more deserving of being fought than the Kharijis. This is the reason for the general opinion that circulates that the Shi'a are people of heresy. The populace spreads around that Shi'i is the opposite of Sunni because they show resistance to the sunnah of the Messenger of Allah (SAW), and to the Laws of Islam. [Majmu'a al-Fatawa (28/482)]

And he said, "If the sunnah and ijma' are in agreement that -- if [the spirit of] the Muslim attacker could [only] come out by killing, then he should be killed, even if the property that he took was [but] a fraction of a dinar --how could it be with regard to fighting those who deviate from the Laws of Islam and fight Allah and His Messenger?" [Majmu'a al-Fatawa (28/540-541)]

- he doesn't practise kufr bit taghoot (rejecting the taghoot)
- he doesn't make bara from the democrats,
- he made dua for Mursi
- he thinks the democrats are our brothers and they are people of qibla
- he thinks the rafida are our brothers;
- even though they make takfeer on the Sahabahs and say the Qur'an is corrupted
- so Ayman al-Zawahiri has aqeedah issues that needs to be sorted out
- he has the personality because he did jihad, but that's not enough

QUESTION 3: *WHY ABU MUHAMMAD AL-MAQDISI AND ABU QATADA ISSUE STATEMENTS AGAINST THE CALIPHATE?*

Answer 3: You say to them; it is haraam to take political fatwas from Abu Muhammad al-Maqdisi and Abu Qatada because they are in prison
- they'll say: *'I'm sorry Shaikh Faisal, you don't know fiqh-ul-waqi; they are out of prison.'*
- I put it to you, the country Jordan itself is one of the worst countries in the world for human rights violations

- they are so brutal with their tyranny even the UK government is embarrassed by them
- because of their human rights violations
- therefore Jordan itself is a prison
- before they sent back Abu Qatada, the Jordanians had to promise the UK government
- that they are going to relinquish their culture of torture

FOR YOU TO TAKE POLITICAL FATWAS FROM A SHAIKH: 3 CONDITIONS HAVE TO BE MET:

1. SHOULD HAVE KNOWLEDGE OF THE BOOK (QUR'AN) AND SUNNAH
2. SHOULD KNOW FIQHUL-WAAQI (knowledge of current events on the ground)
3. SHOULD BE FREE, NOT IN PRISON

Abu Qatada and Abu Muhammad al-Maqdisi don't fulfil the third condition

- because Jordan itself is a prison

Jordan is an agent of the Israeli Mossad

- King Hussain of Jordan cried at the janazah of Ishaq Rabin
- Ishaq Rabin slaughtered thousands of Muslims
- yet King Hussain of Jordan cried at his funeral
- Benjamin Netanyahu went to the funeral of King Hussain and said we have lost our king
- the leaders of Jordan are apostates
- they have given their wala to Zionism
- so it is not permissible to take political fatwas about the dawlah from Abu Qatada and Abu Muhammad al-Maqdisi

The dawlah said they are coming for Jordan next

- the reason why they said they are coming for Jordan
- is because the way to Israel to liberate masjid al-Aqsa - is through Jordan

These two Shaikhs, their similitude is like the scholar who lived in the time of the wicked king

- Allah spoke about the wicked king in Surah Burooj
- this scholar realised if he should speak against the hierarchy; he will be incarcerated or killed
- so he separated himself and lived in seclusion away from the hierarchy
- because Abu Muhammad al-Maqdisi and Abu Qatada are living in an evil country,
- it would have been appropriate for them to take the stance of the scholar mentioned in Surah Burooj

By the sky containing great stars And [by] the promised Day And [by] the witness and what is witnessed, Cursed were the companions of the trench [Containing] the fire full of fuel, When they were sitting near it And they, to what they were doing against the believers, were witnesses. And they resented them not except because they believed in Allah, the Exalted in Might, the Praiseworthy, (Al-Buruj 85:1-8)

They should have separated themselves
- rather than passing fatwas against the mujahideen who are fighting to liberate land and man
- the only way for them to rescue their character is to make hijrah from Jordan and make public tawbah
- the tawbah of a scholar has to be public like Allah told you in: 2:159-160

Indeed, those who conceal what We sent down of clear proofs and guidance after We made it clear for the people in the Scripture - those are cursed by Allah and cursed by those who curse, Except for those who repent and correct themselves and make evident [what they concealed]. Those - I will accept their repentance, and I am the Accepting of repentance, the Merciful. (Al-Baqarah 2:159-160)

After saying all of this, not until we see a video of them speaking against the dawlah; the news of them speaking against the dawlah is doubtful

QUESTION 4: *WHERE ARE AHLUL-HALL WAL-AQD WHO GAVE THE BAY'AH?*
- the expression ahul-hall wal-aqd means the important people who are the decision makers

Answer 4: we say to them we will bring you the statement of Imam Nawawi:

Al-Nawawi (rh) said: With regard to bay'ah (oath of allegiance): the scholars are agreed that in order for it to be valid it is not essential for all the people or all the decision makers to give their bay'ah. Rather, if bay'ah is given by those scholars and people of virtue and status who are present, that is sufficient. It is not obligatory for each person to come to the leader and put his hand in his and give his oath of allegiance to him. Rather what is required of each individual is to submit to him and not go against him or rebel against him. [Sharh Sahih Muslim (12/77)]

If 7 scholars give their bay'ah to the caliph and the rest of the ummah don't rebel
- it is a legitimate caliphate
- based upon the above mentioned fatwa of Imam Nawawi
- those who initially gave their bay'ah to Caliph Ibrahim,
- they are the same mujahideen who participated in fighting the crusaders in Anbar province
- you think, a million people have to give their bay'ah because you think like a democrat
- these mujahideen who fought in Anbar province against the crusaders;
- are the best of the ummah, they are the cream of the crop
- they are at-taifah al-mansoora (the victorious group)
- therefore their jihad against the crusaders qualifies them to be the people of decision
- when there is fitna you take your deen from the mujahideen

QUESTION 5: *WHY DOES THE DAWLAH KILL THE RAFIDA? WHY DON'T THEY TAKE JIZYA FROM THEM?*

Answer 5: Caliph Ibrahim has labelled the Rafida as apostates because of their ideology
- because they are labelled as apostates,
- they have the same hukm as the apostates Abu Bakr (RA) fought; who refused to pay zakah
- Abu Bakr did not take jizya from apostates
- you either come back to Islam or you die
- we take jizya from the people of the book, not from apostates

THERE ARE 6 MAJOR REASONS WHY CALIPH IBRAHIM LABELLED THEM AS APOSTATES:

1. THEY CLAIM THE QUR'AN IS CORRUPTED

The present Quran is in an altered, corrupted and distorted form.. (Fatuhat-e-Shia, p. 129)

- by claiming the Qur'an is corrupted,
- they are accusing Allah of breaking His promise to protect the Qur'an

Indeed, it is We who sent down the Qur'an and indeed, We will be its guardian. (Al-Hijr 15:9)

Falsehood cannot approach it from before it or from behind it; [it is] a revelation from a [Lord who is] Wise and Praiseworthy. (Fussilat 41:42)

2. THEIR WIDESPREAD TAKFEER ON ALL THE SAHABAHS

- they make takfeer on all the sahabas except for 3;
- Miqdad ibn Aswad, Salman Al-Farisi and Abu Dharr al-Ghifari

(Imam) Abu Ja'far [as]said: The people were people of apostacy after the Prophet save three. I said (the narrator): Who are these three? He said: al-Miqdad bin al-Aswad, Abu Tharr al-Ghafari and Salmaan the Persian....and that is the meaning of His saying: 3:144. Muhammad is no more than a Messenger: many were the Messengers that passed away before him. If he died or were slain, will ye then turn back on your heels? [Rijaal al-Kash-shi: pp. 12-13. From:Ash-Shi'a WasSunnah, Ehsan Elahi Zaheer, p.49]

And [there is a share for] those who came after them, saying, "Our Lord, forgive us and our brothers who preceded us in faith and put not in our hearts [any] resentment toward those who have believed. Our Lord, indeed You are Kind and Merciful." (Al-Hashr 59:10)

3. THEIR ACCUSATION THAT 'AISHA (RA) COMMITTED ZINA

The Shia believe that at the time of Mahdi's return Imam Mahdi will resurrect Aisha (Prophet Mohammad's wife) and execute the law of Hudud on her, for committing Zina (adultery) during her marriage. (Al-Anwar Al-Numaniyah, vol. 1, p. 161, Tafsir al-Shafi, vol. 2, p. 108, Haq al-Yaqeen, vol. 2, p. 256, Hayat al-Qulub, vol. 2, p. 611)

Indeed, those who came with falsehood are a group among you. Do not think it bad for you; rather it is good for you. For every person among them is what [punishment] he has earned from the sin, and he who took upon himself the greater portion thereof - for him is a great punishment. (An-Nur 24:11)

Even though Allah clears her name, they said: 'we beg to differ'

- Allah called the accusation ifk (a big lie)
- this is why you can't take jizya from these people
- they are the worst of kuffaar
- because they constantly seek to veto Allah, you can't take jizya from them

4. THEY BELIEVE IF YOU DO MUT'AH ON 4 OCCASIONS, YOU ACQUIRE THE SAME STATUS OF THE RASOOL (SAW)

The Prophet (Sallallaahu Alayhi Wasallam) said: 'Whoever performs mut'ah once will receive the status of Hussain. Whoever performs mut'ah twice will receive the status of Hasan. Whoever performs mut'ah thrice will receive the status of Ali and who ever performs mut'ah four times will receive my status. (Tafseer Manhajul Sadiqeen: 1:356)

- you're sick, all you need to do is sleep with a different prostitute for four nights
- and you attain the same status of the Prophet?

5. THEY BELIEVE THAT THE SUN, THE MOON, THE STARS AND EVEN THE ATOMS ARE SUBSERVIENT TO THEIR IMAMS

"Certainly the Imam has a dignified station, a lofty rank, a creational caliphate, and a sovereignty and mastery over all the atoms of creation. It is definitely a basic belief in our school of thought, that our Imams occupy a station unattainable by either an angel or a major Prophet. [Khomeini: "Al-Hukumah Al-Islamiyyah" Page 52]

6. THEY BELIEVE THEIR IMAMS ARE ABOVE ALL THE PROPHETS AND ALL THE ANGELS

It is a fundamental principle of faith that our (Shia) Imams have ranks higher than the ranks of angels & God's prophets. (Khomeini's book, Hukuma Islamiya, p. 52)

7. THEY BELIEVE ALLAH IS A LIAR WHO MAKES MISTAKES

"Allah often lies and does mistakes" [Usool-al-Kafi, page 328, Yacoob Kulayni, Vol. 1]

So their imams can't make mistakes, but Allah makes mistakes?!
- these are the 7 reason why Caliph Ibrahim cannot take jizya from them
- their creed is atrocious

Even so, Ayman al-Zawahiri reprimanded Abu Mus'ab al-Zarqawi for killing the Shiites?
- Ayman al-Zawahiri thinks they are our brothers and he wants to forge links with them

QUESTION 6: *WHY DIDN'T ANY SCHOLAR IN THE WORLD ACCEPT THE CALIPHATE?*

Answer 6: We say to you; this is a sweeping statement
- and if we can give you one scholar, it proves you are a liar

What about Abu Tamim Al-Ansari?
- that's one scholar. He's from Syria

What about Abu Malik at-Tamimi?
- he studied in my university, Muhammad ibn Saud
- he's a great scholar
- he's from Saudi

What about Mamoon ibn Abdul Hamid Hatim?
- he's from Yemen
- he wants the Islamic State to expand to the Arabian Peninsula

http://abualbawi.blogspot.nl/2014/03/sheikh-makmun-abdul-hamid-hatim-aqap-commander-announces-isis-will-expand-into-arabian-peninsula.html

- by you claiming that no scholar accepted the caliphate, that's a big lie

Statement of Support for the Islamic State of Iraq & Al-Shaam By 20 International Shuyukh
http://justpaste.it/f66u

What about Dr. Jazouli?
- who passed a fatwa saying; that if the kuffaar attack the dawlah,
- they are going to attack their embassies?

Dr Jazouli says if ISIS is attacked, the USA will be attacked:

I did not pass that fatwa; Dr. Jazouli passed the fatwa
- he passes fatwas I can only dream of passing

- who told you that no scholar accepted the dawlah?
- they lie and lie and the naive people believe it

QUESTION 7: *HE SEIZED THE CALIPHATE!*

Answer 7: If you say he seized the caliphate, he is classified as Imam Mutaghallib

Imam Mutaghallib means a strong man who seized the caliphate
- all the scholars of Islam agree among themselves that if a man seizes the caliphate,
- as long as he governs with Shariah and he brings stability to the ummah,
- you have to give him the bay'ah

ولو خرج رجل على الإمام، فقهره، وغلب الناس بسيفه حتى أقروا له، وأذعنوا بطاعته، وبايعوه، صار إماما يحرم قتاله، والخروج عليه؛

Ibn Qudamah said:"Whoever is appointed to the post of Khalīfah and the people agree he has become Khalīfah even if he forced himself over them by the sword until they called him Khalīfah, then it is obliged to obey him and forbidden to rise against him."[al-Mughni (8/526)]

وأما الطريق الثالث، فهو القهر والاستيلاء، فإذا مات الإمام، فتصدى للإمامة من جمع شرائطها من غير استخلاف ولا بيعة، وقهر الناس بشوكته وجنوده، انعقدت خلافته لينتظم شمل المسلمين، فإن لم يكن جامعا للشرائط بأن كان فاسقا، أو جاهلا، فوجهان، أصحهما: انعقادها لما ذكرناه، وإن كان عاصيا بفعله

Imam Al-Nawawi said,"The opinion of the A'immah regarding the Imam who takes authority by force is that it is valid, provided that he implements the Sharī'ah even if he was Fāsiq or Jāhil."[Rawdat al-Talibeen (10/46)]
Shaykh Muhammad ibn Saalih al-ʻUthaymeen (rh) said: If a man rebels and seizes power, the people must obey him, even if he seizes power by force and without their consent, because he has seized power. The reason for that is that if his rule is contested, it will lead to a great deal of evil, and this is what happened during the Umayyad period when some of them seized power by means of force and gained the title of caliph, and people obeyed them in obedience to the command of Allaah. End quote. Sharh al-ʻAqeedah al-Safaareeniyyah (p. 688)

- if a strong man seizes the caliphate you have to give him the bay'ah
- as long as he rules by Shariah
- Imam Ahmad said it is haraam to rebel against such a person

ومن خرج على إمام من أئمة المسلمين وقد كانوا اجتمعوا عليه وأقروا له بالخلافة بأي وجه كان بالرضا أو بالغلبة فقد شق هذا الخارج عصا المسلمين وخالف الآثار عن رسول الله فإن مات الخارج عليه مات ميتة جاهلية

Imam Ahmad Ibn Hanbal stated:"Whoever rises against any Imam of the Muslims, where the people have gathered together and consent to the Khilāfah by him even if it was done so by force, anyone that rises against such a person will be committing disobedience and contradict what Muhammad (SAW) taught."[al-Madkhal ila Madhab al-Imam Ahmad ibn Hanbal by Abdul Qadir Badran (pg. 79)]

- what Muhammad (SAW) taught is to not rebel against the leader until you see clear kufr

On the authority of Ubada bin As-Samit the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "...topple the leader if you see clear kufr..." [al-Bukhari (7056) and Muslim (1709)]

QUESTION 8: *WHY IS IT THAT THE ISLAMIC STATE. ONLY FIGHT THE MUJAHIDEEN?*

Answer: We say to them if that was the case,
- why is it they have captured a third of Syria from the Alawi forces?
- do you call Alawis mujahideen?
- you say to them; why is it they have captured a third of Iraq from the Rafida?
- do you call the rafida army, who have raped thousands of Sunni girls, mujahideen?

A decisive refutation of Al-Maqdisi's publications by Shaykh Abu Urwa As-Somalee
http://justpaste.it/qany

THE 10 IMPLICATIONS OF REJECTING THE CALIPHATE
- we will cover this chapter tomorrow inshaAllah

Part 2

by Shaikh Abdullah Faisal
19th July 2014 / 21st Ramadan 1435 (Evening)
NOTES typed LIVE by AT7 & acceptruth
Edited and Formatted by AT17

THE IMPLICATIONS OF REJECTING THE KHILAFA

1) YOU ARE BEHAVING LIKE A JEW

- Because in the time of Samuel, the Jews were oppressed by their people, so they asked him for a leader.
- Allah chose for them Saul but they rejected him.
Allah said:
Have you not thought about the group of the Children of Israel after (the time of) Musā (Moses)? When they said to a Prophet of theirs, "Appoint for us a king and we will fight in Allāh's Way." He said, "Would you then refrain from fighting, if fighting was prescribed for you?" They said, "Why should we not fight in Allāh's Way while we have been driven out of our homes and our children (families have been taken as captives)?" But when fighting was ordered for them, they turned away, all except a few of them. And Allāh is All-Aware of the Zālimûn (polytheists and wrong-doers). (Al-Baqarah 2:246) And their Prophet (Samuel) said to them, "Indeed Allāh has appointed Talût (Saul) as a king over you." They said, "How can he be a king over us when we are better fitted than him for the kingdom, and he has not been given enough wealth." He said: "Verily, Allāh has chosen him above you and has increased him abundantly in knowledge and stature. And Allāh grants His Kingdom to whom He wills. And Allāh is All-Sufficient for His creatures' needs, All-Knower." (Al-Baqarah 2:247)

- They claimed Saul was too poor.
- Allah is describing the scenario in Palestine then and today Palestinians are oppressed. They are filling Israeli jails.
- The Muslims who rejected the caliphate are behaving like the Jews. In 1998 I gave a lecture on Jewish traits in the Ummah and this still persists.
- You have been oppressed since 1924, your scholars are in prison, your women are being raped but Allah has now blessed you with a caliphate and you reject it.
- This is behaving like the Jews did in the ayah above. You have become carbon copies of the Jews, by rejecting the caliph, so be careful.
- Sometimes in life, you become the very thing you hate.

2) YOU HAVE REJECTED ALLAH'S ANSWER OF YOUR DUA

- Your dua is in Surah 4:75, which many of you make on a daily basis;
And what is wrong with you that you fight not in the Cause of Allāh, and for those weak, illtreated and oppressed among men, women, and children, whose cry is: "Our Lord! Rescue us from this town whose people are oppressors; and raise for us from You one who will protect, and raise for us from You one who will help." (An-Nisa 4:75)

- The women of Homs cried out to the caliph and he sent a battalion which severed the

heads of the infidels, and the ayah where Allah said to cut off the heads of the infidels is still valid.

- You can't use Kalashnikovs to abrogate the sword.
So, when you meet (in fight Jihād in Allāh's Cause), those who disbelieve smite at their necks .. (Muhammad 47:4)

- People are terrified by the sword.

3) YOU HAVE BECOME A MUTINEER- A MURJIF
- You are inciting people against amirul mu'mineen and you are looking for every single mistake and fault to say the caliphate is baatil.
- Even the 4 rightly guided caliphs made mistakes, so what makes you think caliph Ibrahim will be perfect?
- Ali r.a chopped off the hand of a man who was later found to be innocent.
- Some who reject the caliphate are scholars, They are supposed to incite people to make hijra and help the khilafa, but they use their knowledge to misguide people.
Abu Dhar said, "I was with the Prophet (SAW) one day and I heard him saying: "There is something I fear for my Ummah than the Dajjal." It was then that I became afraid, so I said: "Oh Rasool Allah! Which thing is that?" He (SAW) said; "Misguided and astray scholars." [Musnad Ahmad (5/145) No. 21334 and 21335]

- They use their knowledge to spread mischief on the earth. You should incite Muslims to join the caravan because we have many more lands to conquer.
- Allah said fight them till there is no more fitna
And fight them until there is no more Fitnah (disbelief and polytheism: i.e. worshipping others besides Allāh) and the religion (worship) will all be for Allāh Alone [in the whole of the world[]]. But if they cease (worshipping others besides Allāh), then certainly, Allāh is All-Seer of what they do. (Al-Anfal 8:39)

4) YOU WILL DIE THE DEATH OF JAHILIYYA
- This is because of the following hadith:
It has been reported on the authority of Nafi, that 'Abdullah b. Umar paid a visit to Abdullah b. Muti' in the days (when atrocities were perpetrated on the People Of Medina) at Harra in the time of Yazid b. Mu'awiya. Ibn Muti' said: Place a pillow for Abu 'Abd al-Rahman (family name of 'Abdullah b. 'Umar). But the latter said: I have not come to sit with you. I have come to

you to tell you a tradition I heard from the Messenger of Allah (SAW). I heard him say: One who withdraws his hand from obedience (to the Amir) will find no argument (in his defence) when he stands before Allah on the Day of Judgment, and one who dies without having bound himself by an oath of allegiance (to an Amir) will die the death of one belonging to the days of Jahillyya. [Sahih Muslim, Book 20, Hadith #4562]

5) YOU ARE SINGING THE TUNE OF THE CRUSADERS, JEWS, BUDDHISTS, ZIONISTS, HINDUS etc.

- They are killing the Muslims and hate the khilafa to come back, so you are dancing their tune.

6) YOU REJECT ONE OF THE PROPHESIES OF MUHAMMAD (SAW)

Al-Nu'man b. Bashir, who said: "We were sitting in the masjid of the Messenger of Allah (SAW), and Bashir was a man who did not speak much, so Abu Tha'labah Al-Khashnee came and said: 'Oh, Bashir bin Sa'ad, have you memorized the words of the Messenger of Allah (SAW) regarding the rulers?' Huthayfah replied, 'I have memorized his words'. So Abu Tha'labah sat down and Huthayfah said, 'The Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "There shall be Prophethood (nubuwwa) among you for as long as Allah wishes it to be among you. Then it shall be lifted up when Allah wishes to lift it up. Then there shall be successorship (khilâfa) on the pattern (minhâj) of Prophetship for as long as Allah wishes it to be. Then it shall be lifted up when Allah wishes to lift it up. Then there shall be a trying kingship (mulkan 'âddan) for as long as Allah wishes it to be. Then it shall be lifted up when Allah wishes to lift it up. Then there shall be a tyrannical kingship (mulkan jabriyyatan) for as long as Allah wishes it to be. Then it shall be lifted up when Allah wishes to lift it up. Then there shall be successorship on the pattern of Prophetship." [Musnad Ahmad (4/273) No. 18430 with a sound chain and as indicated by al-Haythami in 'Majma al-Zawaid' (5/341) No. 8960]

- The above mentioned hadith is the prophecy of the Prophet which has now come to pass
- You lived to witness it and now you don't want to accept it

7) YOU ARE BEING UNGRATEFUL TO THE SHUHADAH AND YOU ARE INSINUATING THEY DIED IN VAIN

- But Allah has promised the shuhada paradise

Verily, Allāh has purchased of the believers their lives and their properties; for the price that theirs shall be the Paradise. They fight in Allāh's Cause, so they kill (others) and are killed. It is a promise in truth which is binding on

Him in the Taurāt (Torah) and the Injeel (Gospel) and the Qur'ān. And who is truer to his covenant than Allāh? Then rejoice in the bargain which you have concluded. That is the supreme success. (At-Tawbah 9:111)

- You are saying they died to bring back a caliphate that is baatil, so you need to stop rejecting it, because it has serious implications.
- I am appalled by HT rejecting what they have always shouted about.

8) YOU ARE BEING UNGRATEFUL TO ALLAH

- Allah gave you the caliphate and you are rejecting it, so the Palestinians should be the first to accept the caliphate because they are suffering.

By the (steeds) that run, with panting (breath), (Al-'Adiyat 100:1) Striking sparks of fire (by their hooves), (Al-'Adiyat 100:2) And scouring to the raid at dawn (Al-'Adiyat 100:3) And raise the dust in clouds the while, (Al-'Adiyat 100:4) Penetrating forthwith as one into the midst (of the foe); (Al-'Adiyat 100:5) Verily! Man (disbeliever) is ungrateful to his Lord; (Al-'Adiyat 100:6) And to that fact he bears witness (by his deeds); (Al-'Adiyat 100:7) And verily, he is violent in the love of wealth. (Al-'Adiyat 100:8)

- Allah swore by the horse, that man is ungrateful.
- You are so ungrateful you reject the caliphate Allah has blessed you with.
- You should be ashamed of yourselves

9) YOU HAVE REJECTED ONE OF THE PROMISES OF ALLAH

- Allah has made many promises. Allah said:

Allāh has promised those among you who believe, and do righteous good deeds, that He will certainly grant them succession to (the present rulers) in the earth, as He granted it to those before them, and that He will grant them the authority to practise their religion, that which He has chosen for them (i.e. Islām). And He will surely give them in exchange a safe security after their fear (provided) they (believers) worship Me and do not associate anything (in worship) with Me. But whoever disbelieved after this, they are the Fāsiqûn (rebellious, disobedient to Allāh). (An-Nur 24:55)

- Allah promised the khilafah to replace the present tawagheet and He did.
- You used to live in fear of basher al-assad , but now you don't. You don't worry about his secret police anymore.

10. YOU HAVE BECOME AN ENEMY OF THE UMMAH, AN ENEMY OF UNITY

And obey Allāh and His Messenger, and do not dispute (with one another) lest you lose courage and your strength depart, and be patient. Surely, Allāh is with those who are As-Sābirin (the patient ones, etc.). (Al-Anfal 8:46)

- E.g. if Jabhat an Nusra don't give their bay'ah, they will be guilty of causing disunity as Allah said in the above ayah.
- They want to form their own state in Syria, but this is wrong. Beware of being a fake mujahid or insincere.
- If Allah blessed you with knowledge of tawheed, you will see through them. The only way they can be accepted as real mujahideen is by giving their bay'ah to amirul mu'mineen and causing unity.
- You lose courage and strength through disunity, so Allah has called for unity.

And those who disbelieve are allies to one another, (and) if you (Muslims of the whole world collectively) do not do so (i.e. become allies, as one united block with one Khalifah - chief Muslim ruler for the whole Muslim world to make victorious Allāh's Religion of Islāmic Monotheism), there will be Fitnah (wars, battles, polytheism, etc.) and oppression on earth, and a great mischief and corruption (appearance of polytheism). (Al-Anfal 8:73)

WHO ARE THOSE WHO REJECT THE CALIPHATE?

1) THE MUSHRIKEEN OF THE UMMAH - THE SHIA, SUFIS AND BARELVIS

- Because the caliph is going to flatten their shrines, so the first people that spoke bad about the caliphate were them on youtube.

Thawban reported that Allah's Messenger (SAW) said, "The Hour will not be established until a tribe from my Ummah joins the polytheists and until a tribe from my Ummah worship idols." [Sunan Tirmidhi (4/499) No. 2219, Sunan Abu Dawud (4/97) No. 4252, Sunan Ibn Majah (5/97) No. 3952 and Mustadrak al-Haakim (4/496) No. 8390]

2) THE HYPOCRITES FROM THE SUNNIS

- This is because they are living comfortably in darul harb and they don't want to make hijra, people like Hizbul Tahrir and Ikhwaan.
- They have been shouting khilafa since the beginning but they don't really believe in it.

3) THE FAKE JIHADISTS

- People like the FSA and Jabhat al-Nusra
- Allah told you in the Qur'an they are fake jihadists

Those who lagged behind will say, when you set forth to take the spoils, "Allow us to follow you," They want to change Allāh's Words. Say: "You shall

not follow us; thus Allāh has said beforehand." Then they will say: "Nay, you envy us." Nay, but they understand not except a little. (Al-Fath 48:15)
Narrated By Abu Musa: A man came to the Prophet and asked, "A man fights for war booty; another fights for fame and a third fights for showing off; which of them fights in Allah's Cause?" The Prophet said, "He who fights that Allah's Word (i.e. Islam) should be superior, fights in Allah's Cause." [al-Bukhari (123) and Muslim (1904)]
Narrated Sahl: During one of his Ghazawat, the Prophet encountered the pagans, and the two armies fought, and then each of them returned to their army camps. Amongst the (army of the) Muslims there was a man who would follow every pagan separated from the army and strike him with his sword. It was said, "O Allah's Apostle! None has fought so satisfactorily as so-and-so (namely, that brave Muslim). "The Prophet said, "He is from the dwellers of the Hell-Fire." The people said, "Who amongst us will be of the dwellers of Paradise if this (man) is from the dwellers of the Hell-Fire?" Then a man from amongst the people said, "I will follow him and accompany him in his fast and slow movements." The (brave) man got wounded, and wanting to die at once, he put the handle of his sword on the ground and its tip in between his breasts, and then threw himself over it, committing suicide. Then the man (who had watched the deceased) returned to the Prophet and said, "I testify that you are Apostle of Allah." The Prophet said, "What is this?" The man told him the whole story. The Prophet said, "A man may do what may seem to the people as the deeds of the dwellers of Paradise, but he is of the dwellers of the Hell-Fire and a man may do what may seem to the people as the deeds of the dwellers of the Hell-Fire, but he is from the dwellers of Paradise." (Bukhari Book #59, Hadith #51)

- This hadith proves that there are fake mujahideen, so don't be naive.
- Whenever there is a jihad taking place, the CIA, MI5 and Israeli Mossad send their spies and they infiltrate the jihad.
- Nusra has been infiltrated by fake jihadis, that is why they have not given their bay'ah.
- The sincere ones have left and given their bay'ah to the caliph.
- Syria and Iraq are historically rivals, what they are doing is dangerous. They came to Islam with that rivalry.
- If Nusra is trying to establish their own caliphate, that is dangerous. This is not unity.
- The aqeedah of the fake jihadi is to make takfir on the taghoot, but not the mufti of the taghoot.
- Even Ibn Taymiyaah, who they claim to follow, made takfir on the mufti who follows tha taghoot.

A scholar who abandons what has learnt from the Quran and the Sunnah and follows a ruler who does not rule in accordance with the teaching of Allah and His Messenger is an apostate and a disbeliever who deserves punishment in this world and in the hereafter " Fatawa Ibn Taymiyyah, Volume 35/373

- They have the wrong ideology.

Shaykh al-Islam Ibn Taymiyyah (d. 728H): "Whenever a person makes halal what is haraam by consensus or makes haraam what is halal by consensus or replaces the Sharee'ah that is agreed upon by consensus, then he is a Kaffir by the agreement of the scholars of Fiqh." – "Al-Fataawa", Vol. 3/267

- Who is teaching them Islam?
- They can't be reading the same books they teach in university
- They are fake jihadis

4) THE SKEPTICS

A skeptic is not a munafiq. He takes the cautious stance and waits and see the attitude of the caliph. These people also existed in the time of the prophet.
Many people declared the caliphate before and they all failed, so such people want to wait and see if this caliphate survives.
Allah spoke about the skeptics in the Quran

Not equal among you are those who spent and fought before the conquering (of Makkah) (with those among you who did so later). Such are higher in degree than those who spent and fought afterwards. But to all, Allāh has promised the best (reward). And Allāh is All-Aware of what you do. (Al-Hadid 57:10)

- The sceptics waited for Makkah to fall to take their shahadah. There are skeptics in the room right now, they are going to wait and see what transpires.
- A sceptic is not a munafiq.
- Those who are not sceptics have a greater reward than the sceptic.
- We will always have sceptics
- Baaqiyah means it is here to stay, here to survive. This is their war cry, but the sceptics are saying they are not sure it is baaqiyah.

5) THE APOSTATE REGIMES

- These are the regimes who have dismantled the sharia. They are horrified and petrified.

On the authority of Ubada bin As-Samit the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "...topple the leader if you see clear kufr..." [al-Bukhari (7056) and Muslim (1709)]

- When these regimes sell the oil, they use the money for gambling and prostitution.
- In Egypt there is an apostate regime.
- These regimes love the kuffar and hate the Muslims.
- Pakistan is another apostate regime.

Ibn Hazm Stated in Al-Muhalla (11/138): "What is correct is that His statement, the Most High, "And if any amongst you takes them as Auliya', then surely he is one of them." (The Quran 5:51), should be understood on the basis of its apparent meaning. The person being referred to is a disbeliever from the generality of disbelievers, and no two Muslims disagree regarding this."

Sheikh Muhammad ibn Abdul Wahab, may Allah have mercy on him, gathered ten actions that negate one's Islam (Nawaqid ul-'Ashr), the eighth one of which states: "Assisting the disbelievers (against the believers) (Mudhaharatul Mushrikeen) and supporting them against the believers (is from the actions that negates of one's faith). The Proof being the statement of Allah, "And if any amongst you takes them as Auliya', then surely he is one of them. Verily, Allah guides not those people who are the Zalimun (polytheists and wrong-doers and unjust). (The Quran 5:51)."

O you who believe! Take not the Jews and the Christians as Auliya' (friends, protectors, helpers, etc.), they are but Auliya' to one another. And if any amongst you takes them as Auliya', then surely he is one of them. Verily, Allah guides not those people who are the Zalimun (polytheists and wrong-doers and unjust). (Al-Ma'idah 5:51)

- These fatawahs from the classical scholars show that the regimes are apostate regimes and if you do not call these regimes kaafir regimes you became a kaafir yourself.
- This is called chain takfir.

6) THE ZIONISTS, BUDDHISTS, CRUSADERS, HINDUS, ATHEISTS, AGNOSTICS, HOMOSEXUALS

- They reject the caliphate because it goes against their interest.
- The Zionists are killing Muslims in occupied Palestine.
- The crusaders are killing Muslims in Afghanistan as well as in in CAR and these kaafirs even eat the flesh of the Muslims after killing them.
- The Hindus are killing Muslims in occupied Kashmir.
- The Buddhists are killing Muslims in Burma.
- The atheists are killing Muslims in communist China.
- These kuffaar are killing Muslims because Allah said:

And they will never cease fighting you until they turn you back from your religion (Islāmic Monotheism) if they can. And whosoever of you turns back from his religion and dies as a disbeliever, then his deeds will be lost in this life and in the Hereafter, and they will be the dwellers of the Fire. They will abide therein forever." (Al-Baqarah 2:217)

- They will fight you until they make you apostates if they can.
- According to shariah law the homosexuals are to be killed so they are terrified by the caliphate.

There is a difference of opinion concerning the punishment for the one who commits sodomy. The following are the opinions that were mentioned by Imam Ash-Shawkani in "Nayl Al-Awtar" , Vol. 7/p122-124. 1) That he is killed with the sword, then burnt. This is narrated from Abu Bakr and 'Ali Ibn Abi Talib. 2) That a wall should be collapsed upon him. This was the opinion of 'Umar and 'Uthman. 3) That he should be thrown from the highest building in the city, then that should be followed up with him being pelted with rocks. This was the opinion of Ibn 'Abbas.

- Even though the caliphate has got a lot of enemies, we are confident that Allah will fulfil his promise and make it a success, i.e. it will stay forever.
- AND ALLAH WILL NEVER BREAK HIS PROMISE
- The promise of Allah is in the following ayah

Allah has promised those among you who believe, and do righteous good deeds, that He will certainly grant them succession to (the present rulers) in the earth, as He granted it to those before them, and that He will grant them the authority to practise their religion, that which He has chosen for them (i.e. Islam). And He will surely give them in exchange a safe security after their fear (provided) they (believers) worship Me and do not associate anything (in worship) with Me. But whoever disbelieved after this, they are the Fasiqun (rebellious, disobedient to Allah). (An-Nur 24:55)

The likeness of those who were entrusted with the (obligation of the) Taurat (Torah) (i.e. to obey its commandments and to practise its legal laws), but who subsequently failed in those (obligations), is as the likeness of a donkey who carries huge burdens of books (but understands nothing from them). How bad is the example (or the likeness) of people who deny the Ayat (proofs, evidences, verses, signs, revelations, etc.) of Allah. And Allah guides not the people who are Zalimun (polytheists, wrong-doers, disbelievers, etc.). (Al-Jumu'ah 62:5)

And recite (O Muhammad SAW) to them the story of him to whom We gave Our Ayat (proofs, evidences, verses, lessons, signs, revelations, etc.), but he threw them away, so Shaitan (Satan) followed him up, and he became of

those who went astray. And had We willed, We would surely have elevated him therewith but he clung to the earth and followed his own vain desire. So his description is the description of a dog: if you drive him away, he lolls his tongue out, or if you leave him alone, he (still) lolls his tongue out. Such is the description of the people who reject Our Ayat (proofs, evidences, verses, lessons, signs, revelations, etc.). So relate the stories, perhaps they may reflect. (Al-A'raf 7:175-176)

Leadership in Islam

LEADERSHIP IN ISLAM

BY SHAIKH ABDULLAH AL-FAISAL
7 July 2014 - 9 Ramadan 1435 Hijri
Notes taken by AT19, AT6 & AT38
Edited and formatted by Abu Hafiza & AT6

DOWNLOAD: https://archive.org/details/LEADERSHIPINISLAM_201407

- Leadership in Islam is a crucial institution.
- Leadership starts within the home in which the husband is the ameer.
- Without leadership, there will be total chaos.

Allah (SWT) said in the Qur'an, Surah An-Nisa verse 34:

Men are the protectors and maintainers of women, because Allah has made one of them to excel the other, and because they spend (to support them) from their means. Therefore the righteous women are devoutly obedient (to Allah and to their husbands), and guard in the husband's absence what Allah orders them to guard (e.g. their chastity, their husband's property, etc.). As to those women on whose part you see ill conduct, admonish them (first), (next), refuse to share their beds, (and last) beat them (lightly, if it is useful), but if they return to obedience, seek not against them means (of annoyance). Surely, Allah is Ever Most High, Most Great. ***(An-Nisa 4:34)***

- Men are in charge of women.
- Some homes are dysfunctional because women want to be in charge.

It was narrated from Ibn 'Umar that the Prophet (SAW) said: "Each of you is a shepherd and each of you is responsible for his flock. The ruler is a shepherd and is responsible for his flock; the man is the shepherd of his family members and is responsible for them; the woman is the shepherd of her husband's house and children and is responsible for them; the slave is the shepherd of his master's wealth and is responsible for it. Each of you is a shepherd and each of you is responsible for his flock." ***[Al-Bukhari #853 and Muslim #1829]***

- The man is a shepherd and he is responsible for his flock as mentioned in the above hadith.

- It is haram for us to be without a caliph for more than three days.
- When the caliphate is establish, it is compulsory on all Muslims to give their bay'ah (oath of allegiance) to the leader.

It has been reported on the authority of Nafi, that 'Abdullah b. Umar paid a visit to Abdullah b. Muti' in the days (when atrocities were perpetrated on the People of Medina) at Harra in the time of Yazid b. Mu'awiya. Ibn Muti' said: Place a pillow for Abu 'Abd al-Rahman (family name of 'Abdullah b. 'Umar). But the latter said: I have not come to sit with you. I have come to you to tell you a tradition I heard from the Messenger of Allah (SAW). I heard him say: One who withdraws his hand from obedience (to the Amir) will find no argument (in his defence) when he stands before Allah on the Day of Judgment, and one who dies without having bound himself by an oath of allegiance (to an Amir) will die the death of one belonging to the days of Jahillyya. ***[Sahih Muslim, Book 20, Hadith #4562]***

- Anyone who dies and did not give his bay'ah, dies the death of one belonging to the days of Jahillyaa as mentioned in the above hadith.
- Amir in the hadith means the caliph and we have a caliph in our midst today.

- In order for the caliphate to be legitimate, the following three conditions; have to be found.

THE THREE CONDITIONS FOR A CALIPHATE TO BE LEGITIMATE

1. THE CALIPHATE HAS TO BE ESTABLISHED ON MUSLIM LAND, NOT KAAFIR LAND

2. THE CALIPH ESTABLISHES SHARIAH ON EARTH

Allah (SWT) said in the Qur'an, Surah Al Hajj verse 41:

Those (Muslim rulers) who, if We give them power in the land, (they) order for Iqamat-as-Salat. [i.e. to perform the five compulsory congregational Salat (prayers) (the males in mosques)], to pay the Zakat and they enjoin Al-Ma'ruf (i.e. Islamic Monotheism and all that Islam orders one to do), and forbid Al-Munkar (i.e. disbelief, polytheism and all that Islam has forbidden) [i.e. they make the Qur'an as the law of their country in all the spheres of life]. And with Allah rests the end of (all) matters (of creatures). ***(Al-Hajj 22:41)***

- They have police who enforce the shariah.
- For example, they make sure when the adhan is called people go for salah.

3. THERE IS A MUSLIM ARMY TO PROTECT THE ISLAMIC STATE

- The army can be as much as 5 million soldiers.

On the authority of Umar Ibn al-Khattab: 'I heard the Messenger of Allah saying: "A group of my Ummah will continue victoriously adhering to the truth until the decree of Allah." *[Mustadrak al-Haakim (4/593) No. 8653]*

On the authority of Abu Umamah al-Bahili that the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "A group of my Ummah will remain firm upon the truth, dominating their enemies. They will not be harmed by their opponents until Allah's decree arrives upon them." They asked: "Oh Messenger of Allah! Where will they be?" He replied: "In Bait al-Maqdis and its surrounding areas." *[Musnad Ahmad (5/269) No. 22374]*

Salamah bin Nufail Al-Kindi (RA) said that one day I was sitting with Prophet (SAW) then a person said "O Prophet of Allah! The value of horse has decreased in the eyes of people and they have left the weapons and they say that Jihad has ended, because battle has ended." On hearing the Prophet (SAW) faced him and said: "They are lying, fighting has stopped for now and a section (group) of my Ummah will always fight (do Jihad) for the truth. Allah will turn them away from Kufr to Imaan and will give them rizq from amongst them until Qiyamah and until the promise of Allah comes. And Allah has written good in the forehead of horses until Qiyamah. And He has revealed on me that my ruh (soul) will be taken away and you will follow me after dividing into several groups, and you will kill each other. And the center ('Uqr) of Mumineen (believers) is Ash-Shaam." *[Sunan al-Nasa'i (6/214) No. 3561, Musnad Ahmad (4/104) No. 17006, Sahih Ibn Hibban (16/296) No. 7307]*

- This is the evidence that the caliphate has to have an army.
- The army is used to protect the Islamic state because when the Islamic state is established, many people will try to destroy it.

- The crusaders, the Zionists and the Shia will try to destroy it.
- They will try to destroy it militarily and economically.
- They want it to be a failed state; so they can say "Oh, look at Islam "It does not work."

- Don't think that when the caliphate is established it will become easy.
- Your trials and tribulations have just begun.
- When you announce the caliphate you have to take up your arms, not hang it up.

- Many of you when I speak to you in PM (private message), you do not know about Sykes-Picot agreement.
-The British divided up the Middle East by drawing up boarders between Syria and Iraq.

- When Ameerul Mu'mineen destroyed the boarders, it is the same as when the Prophet (Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam) entered Makkah and destroyed the idols.
- Ameerul Mu'mineen tore up the Sykes-Picot agreement.

Destroying Sykes-Picot by Dawlatul Islam

- These are the three conditions for the caliphate to be legitimate.
- I saw donkeys with two feet give their bay'ah to a man who lives on the dole in London.
- A donkey giving his bay'ah to another donkey.
- His name is Abu Isa.
- A real caliph lives off the booty.
- Not from welfare or the dole that the kuffar give to him.

THE 11 CONDITIONS FOR THE CALIPH TO BE LEGITIMATE

1. THE CALIPH SHOULD BE A MUSLIM.

إلا أن تروا كفرا بواحا

On the authority of Ubada bin As-Samit the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "…topple the leader if you see clear kufr…" *[Al-Bukhari (7056) and Muslim (1709)]*

Allah (SWT) said in the Qur'an, Surah An-Nisa verse 141:
Allah will judge between you (all) on the Day of Resurrection. And never will Allah grant to the disbelievers a way (to triumph) over the believers. *(An-Nisa 4:141)*

Allah (SWT) said in the Qur'an, Surah An-Nisa verse 59:
O you who believe! Obey Allah and obey the Messenger (Muhammad SAW), and those of you (Muslims) who are in authority. (And) if you differ in anything amongst yourselves, refer it to Allah and His Messenger (SAW), if you believe in Allah and in the Last Day. That is better and more suitable for final determination. *(An-Nisa 4:59)*

2. THE CALIPH HAS TO BE MALE.
Narrated By Abu Bakra: During the battle of Al-Jamal, Allah benefited me with a Word (I heard from the Prophet). When the Prophet heard the news that the people of the Persia had made the daughter of Khosrau their Queen (ruler), he said, "Never will succeed such a nation as makes a woman their ruler." *[Sahih Bukhari, Vol 9, Book 88, Hadith #219 & Bukhari: Vol: 5 Book 64 Chapter 83 (4425)]*

- The caliph has to be a male because of the above hadith and because of Surah An-Nisa ayah 34.

Men are the protectors and maintainers of women, because Allah has made one of them to excel the other, and because they spend (to support them) from their means. Therefore the righteous women are devoutly obedient (to Allah and to their husbands), and guard in the husband's absence what Allah orders them to guard (e.g. their chastity, their husband's property, etc.). As to those women on whose part you see ill conduct, admonish them (first), (next), refuse to share their beds,

(and last) beat them (lightly, if it is useful), but if they return to obedience, seek not against them means (of annoyance). Surely, Allah is Ever Most High, Most Great. ***(An-Nisa 4:34)***

- The caliphate has to be in the hands of a man, not a woman.

3. THE CALIPH HAS TO BE MATURE

Ali reported that Allah's Messenger (SAW) said, "The pen has been raised for three persons (meaning they are not held accountable for what they do): one who is sleeping until he gets up, a child until he reaches the age of puberty, and an insane person until he becomes sane." ***[Musnad Ahmad (1/154) No. 1327, Sunan Abu Dawud (4/140) No. 4402, Sunan Tirmidhi (4/32) No. 1423, Sunan Ibn Majah (3/198) No. 2041, al-Sunan al-Kubra al-Nasa'i (5/265) No. 5596, Mustadrak al-Haakim (2/67) No. 2350]***

- Why is the pen lifted from the child?
- Because the child has not received accountability.

4. THE CALIPH SHOULD BE SANE AND NOT A MAD MAN

5. THE CALIPH SHOULD BE FREE

- If the caliph is locked up in prison, he has lost his caliphate.
- An Islamic scholar should not pass fatwas if he is in prison.
- Even Abu Muhammad al Maqdisi said he does not take a fatwa from a scholar in prison because he may have been tortured.

6. THE CALIPH SHOULD BE AN ALIM

- The caliph should be an Alim (Islamic Scholar).
- He should not choose advisers from people who are outside of his religion.

O you who believe! Take not as (your) Bitanah (advisors, consultants, protectors, helpers, friends, etc.) those outside your religion (pagans, Jews, Christians, and hypocrites) since they will not fail to do their best to corrupt you. They desire to harm you severely. Hatred has already appeared from their mouths, but what their breasts conceal is far worse. Indeed We have made plain to you the Ayat (proofs, evidences, verses) if you understand. ***(Aali Imran 3:118)***

- You are not allowed to choose a jahil to be a caliph.
- You shouldn't have the blind leading the blind.

Narrated By Ibn Abi Mulaika: Somebody said to Ibn 'Abbas, "Can you speak to the chief of the believers Muwaiya, as he does not pray except one Rak'a as Witr?" Ibn 'Abbas replied, "He is a Faqih (i.e. a learned man who can give religious verdicts)." ***[Sahih Bukhari, Vol 5, Book 57, Hadith #109]***

- When Allah (SWT) said obey those who are in authority, Allah (SWT) meant the ulama (the scholars).

7. THE CALIPH SHOULD BE A MUJAHID

- The caliph has to do jihad.
- Abu Bakr (RA), Omar (RA) and Uthman (RA) all did jihad in Allah's path.

It has been narrated on the authority of Abu Huraira that the Messenger of Allah (may peace be upon him) said: One who died but did not fight in the way of Allah nor did he express any desire (or determination) for Jihad died the death of a hypocrite. ***[Sahih Muslim, Book 20, Hadith 4696]***

- Even though the caliph may not do jihad while he is in the chair, he has to have a history of going for jihad.
- Abu Bakr al Baghdadi has a history of going for jihad.
- We are talking about the present day caliph who fought against the crusaders who invaded Iraq in 2003.

8. THE CALIPH SHOULD BE WISE NOT A FOOL

- The kuffar of the west all say Abu Bakr al Baghdadi is very wise and he is a master tactician.
- When you have brains, then they will respect you.
- They will never respect someone who is a fool and stupid.
- Surah Nisa verse 5 is the evidence the scholars use to say that the caliph should be wise.

And give not unto the foolish your property which Allah has made a means of support for you, but feed and clothe them therewith, and speak to them words of kindness and justice. (An-Nisa 4:5)

- If you are not allowed to give a fool money to go shopping, how can you put the caliphate in the hands of a fool?
- All of the news media say Abu Bakr Al-Baghdadi is very wise.

9. THE CALIPH SHOULD BE MERCIFUL TO HIS SUBJECTS.

Allah (SWT) said in the Qur'an, Surah Aali Imran verse 159:

And by the Mercy of Allah, you dealt with them gently. And had you been severe and harsh hearted, they would have broken away from about you; so pass over (their faults), and ask (Allah's) Forgiveness for them; and consult them in the affairs. Then when you have taken a decision, put your trust in Allah, certainly, Allah loves those who put their trust (in Him). ***(Aali Imran 3:159)***

10. THE CALIPH SHOULD BE JUST AND NOT A TYRANT

Allah (SWT) said in the Qur'an Surah Al Baqarah verse 124

"And of my offspring (to make leaders)." (Allah) said, "My Covenant (Prophethood, etc.) includes not Zalimun (polytheists and wrong-doers)." ***(Al-Baqarah 2:124)***

- This is the evidence above used by all the ulama.

“Oh, my servants! I have made oppression haraam (forbidden) upon myself, and also between you. So do not oppress each other...." *[Sahih Muslim, Hadith #6246]*

11. THE CALIPH SHOULD BE FROM QURAYSH.

This matter (rule) will remain with the Quraish, and none will rebel against them, but Allah will throw him down on his face, as long as the Quraish uphold the Deen. *[Sahih Bukhari, Volume 9, Book 89, Number 253]*

HOW TO CHOOSE A CALIPH

- Muslims have chosen there caliphs over the years in five different ways.

1. ONE PERSON WITH GRAVITAS GIVES HIS BAY'AH TO ANOTHER MAN WITH GRAVITAS AND THE REST OF THE UMMAH FOLLOW SUIT

- This is how Abu Bakr As-Siddique (RA) became a caliph.
- Umar (RA) gave his bayah to Abu Bakr As Sidique (RA).
- Then all the Muslims followed Umar (RA) and gave their bay'ah.
- Gravitas means you carry weight in the community.

2. AHLUL HALL WAL AQD

- The people of decision in a shura meeting are called Ahlul Hall wal Aqd.
- When Umar (RA) was stabbed, he gave a list with 6 names.
- They were Ali (RA), Uthman (RA), Talha (RA), Zubair (RA), Saad ibn Abi Waqqas (RA) and Abdur Rahman bin Auf (RA).
- The people of decision sit in a shura meeting and decide who is most deserving of being the caliph.
- This is the second method way to choose the caliph.
- Uthman (RA) became the caliph with this method.

- Umar (RA) became the caliph because Abu Bakr (RA) appointed him.
- So Abu Bakr (RA) and Umar (RA) became the caliph by the exact same method.
- A man asked Abu Bakr (RA) how he can appoint Umar (RA) to be the caliph when Umar is so harsh.
- Abu Bakr (RA) said when Umar (RA) becomes the caliph he will have mercy in his heart for the Muslims.
- Umar (RA) became the caliph because one man with gravitas appointed another man with gravitas to become the caliph.

- Uthman (RA) also became the caliph with the method called ahlul Hal wal Aqd.

- A panel of scholars sat down and decided who most deserves to become the caliph.

3. ABDICATION

- Hassan (RA) abdicated and gave power to Muawiyyah.
- Hassan (RA) did this to save Muslim lives.
- The Prophet (Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam) praised what Hassan did.

Narrated Abu Bakra once the Prophet (ﷺ) brought out Al-Hasan and took him up the pulpit along with him and said, "This son of mine is a Saiyid (i.e. chief) and I hope that Allah will help him bring about reconciliation between two Muslim groups." ***[Sahih al-Bukhari 3629 Book 61, Hadith 133]***

- Muawiyyah (RA) became the caliph by abdication.
- Nobody is allowed to criticise what Hassan did.
- Because the Prophet (Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam) praised what Hassan did.
- Muawiyyah (RA) was able to conquer the whole of North Africa.
- Muawiyyah (RA) became the caliph by abdication.

4. BY HEREDITY

- The Umayyad dynasty chose their caliph by heredity.

Prophet (SAW) said: Islam will continue to be dominant until there have been twelve Khulafa, all of them will be from the Quraish. ***[Sahih Muslim, Book 020, Number #4480]***

- This method is frowned upon because it causes fitnah.
- The caliphate by heredity is legitimate if they rule by shariah.
- Don't forget Spain was conquered by the Umayyad dynasty.
- Even though the caliph hands power to his son, you are not allowed to topple the son as long as he rules by shariah.

On the authority of Ubada bin As-Samit the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "…topple the leader if you see clear kufr…" ***[Al-Bukhari (7056) and Muslim (1709)]***

".....and not to fight against him unless we noticed him having open kufr (disbelief) for which we would have a proof with us from Allah." ***[Sahih Al-Bukhari, Volume 9, Book 88, Number 178]***

- Muawiyyah (RA) gave the caliphate to Yazeed.
- When the father gives the caliphate to his son it is not kufr but it is unwise.
- You are not allowed to topple the leader just because he got the caliphate by heredity.

5. WHEN A POWERFUL MAN SEIZES THE CALIHPATE BY FORCE

- The scholars of Islam discussed this because it happened many times in history.
- Mansoor seized the caliphate by force and no one said his caliphate is a bastard caliphate.

Whoever has become Caliph and the people have given him their support and accepted him, even if he has gained the position of caliph by force, is to be obeyed and it is haraam to rebel against him." *[Majmoo'at Mu'allafaat al-Shaykh, 5/11]*

Shaykh Muhammad ibn Saalih al-'Uthaymeen (may Allaah have mercy on him) said: If a man rebels and seizes power, the people must obey him, even if he seizes power by force and without their consent, because he has seized power. The reason for that is that if his rule is contested, it will lead to a great deal of evil, and this is what happened during the Umayyad period when some of them seized power by means of force and gained the title of caliph, and people obeyed them in obedience to the command of Allaah. End quote. *[Sharh al-'Aqeedah al-Safaareeniyyah (p. 688)]*

For more information on this topic, and to find out how the state should operate and how its affairs should be run, please see Ahkaam al-Sultaaniyyah by Abu'l-Hasan al-Maawardi al-Shaafa'i and Ahkaam al-Sultaaniyyah by Abu Ya'la al-Farra' al-Hanbali, and al-Tarteeb al-Idaariyyah by al-Kattaani. And Allaah knows best.

- The Muslim men have become wimps.
- They've neglected the caliphate for 80 years.
- So if a Muslim man takes the caliphate by force, his caliphate is legitimate and no scholar will say otherwise.
- Ma'moon and Ameen were the two sons of Haroon Ar-Rasheed.
- Ma'moon became the caliph by killing Ameen.
- Ma'moon had a Persian mother and Ameen had an Arab mother.

AN ADVICE FOR THE UMMAH CONCERNING THE NEW CALIPHATE

- Since year 1924, the Muslims had no caliph.
- They complained about the disgrace they were suffering as a result of the caliphate being dismantled.
- They complained that the crusaders and the Zionists have invaded and occupied their lands and have stolen their natural resources.

- They complained that their Islamic scholars are either incarcerated or assassinated.
- They complained that their women are in rape camps and their men are in concentration camps.
-They complained that their holy places are being desecrated.
-They complained about the plight of the Muslims in Palestine, Kashmir, Burma, Afghanistan, Chechnya, Sri Lanka and CAR.

- They complained that the Muslim world is governed by apostate leaders who have given their wala to the Jews and the Christians to kill Muslims.
- These Muslim leaders have stolen the wealth of the ummah and used it to live a playboy lifestyle.

- On the 1st of Ramadan 2014, Allah has blessed the Ummah with a caliphate fulfilling one of the prophecies of Muhammad (Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam).

- Abu Bakr Al-Baghdadi as ameerul mumineen has fulfilled all 11 conditions of a caliph.
- It is very unfortunate that these same Muslims who were complaining about the humiliation the Ummah is suffering, when Allah (SWT) blessed them with a caliph, they were the first to reject it.

- These Muslims who reject the dawlah have the persona of Jews.
- This is called Jewish traits in the Ummah.
Allah (SWT) Said in the Qur'an, Surah Al Baqarah verse 246-247:
Have you not thought about the group of the Children of Israel after (the time of) Musa (Moses)? When they said to a Prophet of theirs, "Appoint for us a king and we will fight in Allah's Way." He said, "Would you then refrain from fighting, if fighting was prescribed for you?" They said, "Why should we not fight in Allah's Way while we have been driven out of our homes and our children (families have been taken as captives)?" But when fighting was ordered for them, they turned away, all except a few of them. And Allah is All-Aware of the Zalimun (polytheists and wrong-doers). And their Prophet (Samuel) said to them, "Indeed Allah has appointed Talut (Saul) as a king over you." They said, "How can he be a king over us when we are better fitted than him for the kingdom, and he has not been given enough wealth." He said: "Verily, Allah has chosen him above you and has increased him abundantly in knowledge and stature. And Allah grants His Kingdom to whom He wills. And Allah is All-Sufficient for His creatures' needs, All-Knower." *(Al-Baqarah 2:246-247)*
- Allah (SWT) spoke about when the Jews were oppressed and Allah (SWT) gave them a king to fight but they rejected the king.
- Many of you think you are Muslims but when you look at your character, you are a carbon copy of a Jew.

-You don't want to accept the caliphate of Abu Bakr Al-Baghdadi because in your heart you are a Jew.
- You cannot say ISIS doesn't have wealth because they have booty worth billions of dollars.
- They captured oil fields.
- You complain about the disgrace and humiliation but when Allah (SWT) blesses you with a caliphate, you reject it.

- You have Muslim names but the hearts of Jews.
- Abu Qatadah and Abu Muhammad al Maqdisi are on the wrong side of history.
- They are trying to cause mutiny against the caliph.
- They need to make their tawbah publicly and give their bay'ah to the caliph publicly to repair the damage they have done to their character because they are on the wrong side of history.

- Allah (SWT) said the tawbah of a shaikh has to be done publicly.
- Whenever a shaikh passes a dodgy fatwa, the tawba has to be done publicly to repair the damage.
- The evidence is Surah Baqarah verses 159 to 160.
Verily, those who conceal the clear proofs, evidences and the guidance, which We have sent down, after We have made it clear for the people in the Book, they are the ones cursed by Allah and cursed by the cursers. Except those who repent and do righteous deeds, and openly declare (the truth

which they concealed). These, I will accept their repentance. And I am the One Who accepts repentance, the Most Merciful. *(Al-Baqarah 2:159-160)*

- Abu Qatadah and Abu Muhammad Al-Maqdisi are causing mutiny against the caliph.
- It is not permissible to take fatwas from them because they are imprisoned.
- Many of you will say, “Shaikh Faisal, you are wrong because they got released from prison.”
- Jordan itself is a prison so you cannot take fatwas from scholars there.

- The country itself is an agent of the Israeli Mosad.
- So Jordan itself is prison.
- You cannot take fatwas from Abu Qatadah and Abu Muhammad al Maqdisi because they are not free.

AN ADVICE FOR AMEERUL MU'MINEEN - ABU BAKR AL BAGHDADI

1) THE CALIPH SHOULD SURROUND HIMSELF WITH ULAMA AND RIGHTEOUS PEOPLE

- When Umar (RA) was the caliph, he didn't allow the senior sahabas to leave Medina.
- He didn't want to make a mistake that goes uncorrected.
- Umar (RA) surrounded himself with senior sahabas who were all scholars.
- Allah (SWT) recommends who you should have as companions in Surah Nisa verse 69.

And whoso obeys Allah and the Messenger (Muhammad SAW), then they will be in the company of those on whom Allah has bestowed His Grace, of the Prophets, the Siddiqun (those followers of the Prophets who were first and foremost to believe in them, like Abu Bakr AsSiddiq), the martyrs, and the righteous. And how excellent these companions are! *(An-Nisa 4:69)*

2 - THE CALIPH SHOULD ADOPT THE HANBALI CREED FOR THE CALIPHATE

- Ahmad ibn Hanbal (RH) was the imam for Ahlus Sunnah wal jamaah.
- Ibn Katheer (RH) said deviants cannot survive in a land with a lot of hanbalis.

3 - BEWARE OF INFILTRATION

- The Zionists and the crusaders will send fake Muslims to infiltrate the caliphate.
- This took place with GIA in Algeria.
- Because of infiltration the jihad in Algeria has been lost.

4 - DO NOT OPEN UP TOO MANY WAR FRONTS

- Because of infiltration the jihad in Algeria has been lost.

- The Prophet (Sallallahu alayhi wa sallam) signed a treaty with Quraish for no war for 10 years at Hudaiybiyyah.
Allah (SWT) said in the Qur'an surah Al Fath verse 1
Verily, We have given you (O Muhammad SAW) a manifest victory. *(Al-Fath 48:1)*

- Allah (SWT) said the treaty of Hudaibiyyah was a victory.
- It is a victory because it is unwise to open up too many warfronts.
- The Caliph should concentrate on Iran who is the real enemy.

5. TO EXPLOIT THE RIFTS IN THE RANKS OF THE ENEMY

- So turn one rafidah against another rafidah.
Allah (SWT) said in the Qur'an surah Al Hashr verse 14
They fight not against you even together, except in fortified townships, or from behind walls. Their enmity among themselves is very great. You would think they were united, but their hearts are divided, that is because they are a people who understand not. *(Al-Hashr 59:14)*

6. DO NOT CHOOSE THOSE WHO ARE OUTSIDE YOUR RELIGION AS ADVISERS

Allah (SWT) said in the Qur'an surah Al Imran verse 118
O you who believe! Take not as (your) Bitanah (advisors, consultants, protectors, helpers, friends, etc.) those outside your religion (pagans, Jews, Christians, and hypocrites) since they will not fail to do their best to corrupt you. They desire to harm you severely. Hatred has already appeared from their mouths, but what their breasts conceal is far worse. Indeed We have made plain to you the Ayat (proofs, evidences, verses) if you understand. *(Al Imran 3:118)*
- This was the downfall of Musta'sim.
- He chose a rafidah to be his adviser.
- He was a spy for the tartars and stabbed him in the back.

Why Do We Need Khilafah

Authentic Tauheed Conference ::: Battle Of The Hearts And Mind - Abu Baraa - Why Do We Need Khilafah

THURSDAY 25TH DECEMBER 2014

Download: https://archive.org/details/ATConferenceAbuBaraaWhyDoWeNeedKhilafah

NOTES TYPED LIVE BY AT7
EDITED AND FORMATTED BY AT38

Bismillah...

Why do we need an Islamic State?
-why is this important?
-especially if people tell us that the Khilafah is not important
-that we should worry about ourselves

WHAT ARE THE PRIORITIES IN ISLAM?

The priority is based on Quran and Sunnah
-not on our own hearts

Allah (swt) ordered us to give priority to some issues above others
-Allah gave priority to the haram of shirk above other harams
-it is the greatest crime

Allah declared that the crime of shirk more severe than murder

And kill them wherever you find them, and turn them out from where they have turned you out. And Al-Fitnah is worse than killing. And fight not with them at Al-Masjid-al-Harām (the sanctuary at Makkah), unless they (first) fight you there. But if they attack you, then kill them. Such is the recompense of the disbelievers. (Al-Baqarah 2:191)

-we know how Allah gave priority to leaving the obligatory duties
-avoiding the haram is more important than doing the duties
-we must leave the prohibited things

-but the duties we are ordered to do, we do as much as we can
-however when it comes to the haram we avoid it

So the sharia laid down priorities to us
So which is more important?
Establishing the khilafah or concentrating on ourselves?

Is the priority in Islam to preserve the haqq (right) of an individual or to preserve the khilafah (the ummah)?

The harm of not having the Khilafah and unity of the ummah
-is worse than not preserving our individual rights

There are two types of good deeds

Some good deeds are just a branch and by themselves are good but don't affect others
-e.g someone gave sadaqah and this is good for the person
-but if he did not give it, it won't harm the masses
-nor the individual that the sadaqa was given to will be harmed

However some good deeds if removed affects the whole ummah
If you take away the khilafah, the vast majority of the ahkam will not be fulfilled
-if you remove one good deed of giving bayah to the caliph you lose the topic of dhimmi,
-you lose the topic of jizya etc
-so all the fiqh is gone

Allah (swt) ordered us to implement His hudud
-the adulterer, the drunk, false testimony, the looter etc
-and you cannot protect the rights of the people if you remove the khilafah

The objectives of the shariah is to protect the life, honour, wealth, religion of the people
-Allah said:

Have they not seen how many a generation before them We have destroyed whom We had established on the earth such as We have not established you? And We poured out on them rain from the sky in abundance, and made the rivers flow under them. Yet We destroyed them for their sins, and created after them other generations. (Al-An'am 6:6)

How many generations and cities were destroyed after they were given authority on the land
-but they were destroyed because of their sins
-and after that they were replaced with those that implemented the truth

Allah said in surah 9:8
-so whenever the kuffar are in authority we will never have our rights

How (can there be such a covenant with them) that when you are overpowered by them, they regard not the ties, either of kinship or of covenant with you? With (good words from) their mouths they please you, but their hearts are averse to you, and most of them are Fasiqun (rebellious, disobedient to Allah). (At-Tawbah 9:8)

-the prophet (saw) said Islam started as something strange and it will end as something strange

Abu Hurayrah narrated: The Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "Islam began as something strange and will revert to being strange as it began, so give glad tidings to the strangers." [Sahih Muslim (1/130) No. 145]

Allah said is it the law of jahiliyya they want
-what is better than the law of Allah if you have emaan and understanding

Do they then seek the judgement of (the Days of) Ignorance? And who is better in judgement than Allāh for a people who have firm Faith. (Al-Ma'idah 5:50)

The stealing and cheating will be widespread if the shariah is not implemented
-during the time of jahiliyyah, they were burying their girl children
-today we have 1000s of abortions and there is widespread cheating in the market
-they give unfair measurement with the scale
-they exploit the poor

Justice is removed, the inheritance is removed
-even dealing with the dead person you don't have authority in the kaafir system
-because nobody is in authority to implement the rule of Allah (swt)

The duty of jihad is not followed
-people always think that we only wage jihad when our lands are occupied
-defensive jihad is not the only jihad
-the majority of the ayaat about jihad in the Quran are on offensive jihad

And what is wrong with you that you fight not in the Cause of Allah, and for those weak, ill-treated and oppressed among men, women, and children, whose cry is: "Our Lord! Rescue us from this town whose people are oppressors; and raise for us from You one who will protect, and raise for us from You one who will help." (An-Nisa 4:75)

-this ayah was revealed for offensive jihad
-to lift the oppression of the oppressed

Remember the army of Usama Bin Zaid (ra)
-these were offensive jihads
-Umar (r.a) did many expansions and offensives

Mu'awiyya (ra) used to ask about jihad in the sea
-he went out and conquered Cyprus
-they went out to conquer city after city

The prophet (saw) when he conquered Makkah he no longer had the fear in is heart
-he went on expanding

When you give news to a brother about the state of Muslims being killed,
-attacked and harmed, he may not be affected
-this is all you hear now
-muslims being killed and eaten every where
-remember the hadith of the prophet (saw)

On the authority of Thawban the Messenger of Allah (SAW) said: "All the people of the world will soon summon one another to attack you as people gather around a table when invited to part take of its meal" Someone asked, 'will that be because of our small numbers at that time?' He (the Prophet) replied: "No, you will be numerous at that time but you will be scum and rubbish like that carried down by a torrent, and Allah will take fear from the breast of your enemies and cast "wahn" into your hearts". Someone asked 'What is "wahn" O Messenger of Allah?' He replied "Love for the world and dislike of death." [Sunan Abu Dawud (4/111) No. 4297, Musnad Ahmad (2/359) No. 8698]

He was asked is it because we will be small in number?
-he said no, you will be many but will be useless
-Allah (swt) will take away the fear of you from the hearts of the kuffaar
-you will have wahn in your hearts

THE ROLE OF THE KHILAFAH

1. TO PRESERVE THE DEEN
2. TO PROTECT DARUL ISLAM FROM ATTACK
3. TO IMPLEMENT THE HUDUD AND PROTECT THE DHIMMI
4. TO COLLECT ZAKAH AND SPEND THE MONEY CORRECTLY

So when that shield (Khilafah) is taken away you can't do anything

People are out there as charity organizations collecting zakat
-but the khalifa is the person responsible for collecting the zakah
-so even this issue can't be fulfilled

The priority of the zakah is to go to the mujahideen in the time of jihad
-but now a days you can't do that
-people are not bothered
-they give their zakah to friends

The booty is to be distributed by the khalifa
-but this can't be done without it (khilafah)

To preserve the deen is important
-but it can't be done
-people insult Islam, the messenger of Allah (saw)
-and these people become VIP

Managing the affairs of the people
-living together not alone
-we are not people who live by ourselves

Allah said in surah 49:13

O mankind! We have created you from a male and a female, and made you into nations and tribes, that you may know one another. Verily, the most honourable of you with Allah is that (believer) who has At-Taqwa [i.e. one of the Muttaqun (pious - see V.2:2). Verily, Allah is All-Knowing, All-Aware. (Al-Hujurat 49:13)

We need to trade with each other and be together
-people's disputes need to be sorted

Judges ruling with the shariah
-Allah (swt) revealed books to govern humans
-the prophets and messenger (as) had this responsibility
-the khulafah now bear this responsibility to continue after the prophet (saw)

"All in the heavens and earth and the fish in the depth of the water seek forgiveness for the scholar, and the superiority of the scholar over the worshipper is like the superiority of the

full moon at night over the rest of the stars. Verily the scholars are the heirs to the Prophets. Verily, the Prophets did not bequeath deenars or dirhams. All they left behind was knowledge, so whoever takes it, has indeed acquired a huge fortune." [Musnad Ahmad (5/196) No. 21763; Also related by Abu Dawud (2/341) No. 3641; at-Tirmidhi (5/48) No. 2682; Ibn Majah (1/150) No. 223, ad-Daarimee (1/110) No. 342 and ibn Hibbaan (1/289) No. 88]

So if we don't understand this we are sidelining the Quran
-Allah said:

Mankind were one community and Allah sent Prophets with glad tidings and warnings, and with them He sent the Scripture in truth to judge between people in matters wherein they differed. And only those to whom (the Scripture) was given differed concerning it after clear proofs had come unto them through hatred, one to another. Then Allah by His Leave guided those who believed to the truth of that wherein they differed. And Allah guides whom He wills to a Straight Path. (Al-Baqarah 2:213)

-so you need the shariah courts to deal with the people
-this will be implementing the Quran

So when we say just worry about memorizing the Quran this is wrong
-the Quran was not revealed just to be kept in the hearts and at home
-it is to be implemented in the state

Allah said:

-He is Who sent His messengers with the religion of truth
-to be above all other religions

He it is Who has sent His Messenger (Muhammad SAW) with guidance and the religion of truth (Islamic Monotheism) to make it victorious over all (other) religions even though the Mushrikun (polytheists, pagans, idolaters, and disbelievers in the Oneness of Allah and in His Messenger Muhammed SAW) hate (it). (As-Saff 61:9)

So the authority is given to Islam
-to the state to implement the Quran

Allah said in surah 24:55

Allah has promised those among you who believe, and do righteous good deeds, that He will certainly grant them succession to (the present rulers) in the earth, as He granted it to those

before them, and that He will grant them the authority to practise their religion, that which He has chosen for them (i.e. Islam). And He will surely give them in exchange a safe security after their fear (provided) they (believers) worship Me and do not associate anything (in worship) with Me. But whoever disbelieved after this, they are the Fasiqun (rebellious, disobedient to Allah). (An-Nur 24:55)

Tamkeen is when you are in authority
-when you are not afraid of anything
-and the dar is established on Islam
-Allah will make them dominant
-and their fear will be replaced with security

The solution for the state of the ummah is not to perfect your tajweed
-tajweed will not remove the tawagheet and not make the Quran in authority
-you don't just recite the Quran beautifully but to be a judge between people

Qatada said the prophet (saw) knew he could not fulfil the matter without having authority
-and to support the book and deen of Allah

Some people will obey Allah out of fear of the hellfire
-some out of hope for the jannah and shahada
-what about the rest?
-how do you prevent them from stealing etc?

The practising muslim will never drink alcohol so what about the non practising one?
-how do you make him practise?

Umar (r.a) said some people will avoid sin out of fear of the khalifa and the punishment
-so you need the shariah to lead these people to good

When we say the objective of the shariah overall is to achieve the benefit and remove harm
-Allah said He completed the deen and chose Islam for us

There is no imperfection in the deen

... This day, those who disbelieved have given up all hope of your religion, so fear them not, but fear Me. This day, I have perfected your religion for you, completed My Favour upon you, and have chosen for you Islam as your religion. But as for him who is forced by severe hunger, with no inclination to sin (such can eat these above-mentioned meats), then surely, Allah is OftForgiving, Most Merciful. (Al-Ma'idah 5:3)

-that means there can be no benefit that can be achieved and no harm removed
-except with the shariah
-and the shariah in its entirety will achieve the benefit and prevent the harm
-and if you remove the shariah you get the opposite

If you claim you can't achieve these with the shariah
-you are saying you can get it from man-made rules and this is wrong

Therefore the only way to achieve good is to implement the shariah
-and establish the Islamic state

The prophet (saw) made it compulsory for you to give your bayah to the khalifa
-and live under shariah
-this is fardul `ayn
-it is part of your purification
-declare your allegiance to the khilafa
-and this way you fulfil your duty

It has been reported on the authority of Nafi, that 'Abdullah b. Umar paid a visit to Abdullah b. Muti' in the days (when atrocities were perpetrated on the People Of Medina) at Harra in the time of Yazid b. Mu'awiya. Ibn Muti' said: Place a pillow for Abu 'Abd al-Rahman (family name of 'Abdullah b. 'Umar). But the latter said: I have not come to sit with you. I have come to you to tell you a tradition I heard from the Messenger of Allah (SAW). I heard him say: One who withdraws his hand from obedience (to the Amir) will find no argument (in his defence) when he stands before Allah on the Day of Judgment, and one who dies without having bound himself by an oath of allegiance (to an Amir) will die the death of one belonging to the days of Jahillyya. [Sahih Muslim, Book 20, Hadith #4562]

The prophet (saw) warned us against deserting the jamaah
-and this is the jamaah of the muslimeen under the khalifa
-and so it is important to establish the Islamic state

The Devil is like a wolf among humans as a wolf is among sheep; it snatches the stray sheep. So beware of the paths which branch off and adhere to the Jama'ah, the masses and the masjid." (Collected by Imam Ahmad)

Al-Harith al-Ashari reported that the Messenger of Allah (Peace be upon him) said: "I bid you to do five things: to remain attached to the main body (Jama'ah of Muslims), listen to your ruler (the Khalif of the Islamic state) and obey him, and migrate, and fight in the way of Allah. And he who detaches himself from the main body of the Muslims (Jama'ah) to the extent of one span of hand, he in fact, throws off the yoke of Islam from his neck, and he

who calls with the call of ignorance, he is one from the denizens of Hell beyond doubt, even if he observes fast and says prayers and considers himself as a Muslim." (Musnad Ahmad, vide: Selection from Hadith, no. 288; by A.H. Siddique)

In conclusion we give some quotes

Allah said in surah 24:51

The only saying of the faithful believers, when they are called to Allah (His Words, the Qur'an) and His Messenger (SAW), to judge between them, is that they say: "We hear and we obey." And such are the prosperous ones (who will live forever in Paradise). (An-Nur 24:51)

-your reaction should be to hear and obey

Allah said in surah 3:23

Have you not seen those who have been given a portion of the Scripture? They are being invited to the Book of Allah to settle their dispute, then a party of them turn away, and they are averse. (Aali Imran 3:23)

And when they are called to Allah (i.e. His Words, the Qur'an) and His Messenger (SAW), to judge between them, lo! a party of them refuse (to come) and turn away. (An-Nur 24:48)

Allah said in surah 4:60

Have you seen those (hyprocrites) who claim that they believe in that which has been sent down to you, and that which was sent down before you, and they wish to go for judgement (in their disputes) to the Taghut (false judges, etc.) while they have been ordered to reject them. But Shaitan (Satan) wishes to lead them far astray. (An-Nisa 4:60)

Allah said in surah 3:65

But no, by your Lord, they can have no Faith, until they make you (O Muhammad SAW) judge in all disputes between them, and find in themselves no resistance against your decisions, and accept (them) with full submission. (An-Nisa 4:65)

Surah 4:65

But no, by your Lord, they can have no Faith, until they make you (O Muhammad SAW) judge in all disputes between them, and find in themselves no resistance against your decisions, and accept (them) with full submission. (An-Nisa 4:65)

-it is not allowed to obey the kuffaar so how can they be in authority over us

..... And never will Allah grant to the disbelievers a way (to triumph) over the believers. (An-Nisa 4:141)

Eat not (O believers) of that (meat) on which Allah's Name has not been pronounced (at the time of the slaughtering of the animal), for sure it is Fisq (a sin and disobedience of Allah). And certainly, the Shayatin (devils) do inspire their friends (from mankind) to dispute with you, and if you obey them [by making AlMaytatah (a dead animal) legal by eating it], then you would indeed be Mushrikun (polytheists) [because they (devils and their friends) made lawful to you to eat that which Allah has made unlawful to eat and you obeyed them by considering it lawful to eat, and by doing so you worshipped them, and to worship others besides Allah is polytheism]. (Al-An'am 6:121)

O Prophet (Muhammad SAW)! Keep your duty to Allah, and obey not the disbelievers and the hypocrites (i.e., do not follow their advices). Verily! Allah is Ever AllKnower, AllWise. (Al-Ahzab 33:1)

In short we can't achieve anything in our religion if we don't implement the shariah to take care of us

-so how can we not see the importance of the khilafah in our lives

Question 1: Why do you think many Muslims have turned their back on the Islamic state and Caliph? Also are they all munafiqeen or just some of them?

Answer 1: Some of them are just ignorant
-some are caught up in their own project so they don't accept
-therefore they compromise
-some people reject it due to fear

Question 2: Is the fitnah between Ali Bin Abu Talib (ra) and Mu'awiyya (ra) proof for us to revolt against Hajjaj Bin Yusuf, a muslim ruler who killed muslims?

Answer 2: The fighting between Ali (ra) and Mu'awiyya
-has nothing to do with revolting against an oppressive leader
-Ali was not an oppressor and Mu'awiyya and the others did not revolt against Ali
-they came out to fight for the killing of Uthman (ra)
-Ali said he is the Caliph and it's his job to look for the killers
-and none of them wanted to fight
-they all said they would not have gone out if they knew there was going to be a fight

The fighting broke out due to the Shia (khawaarij) amongst them

Hajjah was rose against not because of his killing of people
-they made takfir on him when he made certain statements
-during his debate between Sa'd Ibn Jubair (ra)
-he started attributing himself with those of Allah (swt) like Nimrod

We don't rise against so called Saudi Arabia because of their killing
-it is because of their implementing of man-made laws

Question 3: There have been a lot of reports from the western media regarding sex slaves being used in the dawlah. Can you briefly explain the Islamic ruling on concubines and slaves? Do you have to marry them to have a relation with them AND can you buy and sell slaves? Jzk

Answer 3: There is nothing called sex slaves
-we have to be careful with these terminologies
-the kuffaar know the effects of words so they choose their words carefully
-it is evil in Islam
-e.g you can't commit zina with your wife
-so you can't call it zina

You go to a man to propose marriage to his daughter
-this is halal
-but you can't say I propose to sleep with your daughter
-even though they are similar

Sex slave is a terminology for the west
-they go to countries and help people come to darul harb
-and when they enter they seize their passports and make them sex slaves
-but this is prohibited in Islam

-Allah said don't force your slaves into prostitution

So you need to think how you should deal with the enemy
-you bring them under the custody of the Muslims and take care of them
-they will be slaves but looked after

If you have a woman under you as your slave
As time goes on you may get attracted to each other
-and hence due to Allah's hikma you are allowed to be together
-Allah made this halal

Question 4: Why are not all the groups of Sunnis united under the khilafah?

Answer 4: This is a shame that they are not united under the khilafah
-but this is not a surprise
-after the history of the disunity and betrayal of Islam
-some people call for democracy and some call for interfaith
-so how can these people support the khilafah?
-but this does not make the khilafah valid
-Allah said we should unite
-so you should ask that person why he does not want to unite with the muslims

And hold fast, all of you together, to the Rope of Allah (i.e. this Qur'an), and be not divided among yourselves, and remember Allah's Favour on you, for you were enemies one to another but He joined your hearts together, so that, by His Grace, you became brethren (in Islamic Faith), and you were on the brink of a pit of Fire, and He saved you from it. Thus Allah makes His Ayat (proofs, evidences, verses, lessons, signs, revelations, etc.,) clear to you, that you may be guided. (Aali Imran 3:103)

Question 5: Have there been any efforts from the brothers in dawla to reach out to the brothers in nusrah? I heard nusra reached out but the leadership in IS refused?

Answer 5: We need to be careful with this type of statement
-dawla has put forward their hands and they rejected
-and vice versa
-so we should look at both sides

I believe they should stop fighting and unite
-however, caliph Baghdadi (HA) gave an unconditional truce to unite and focus on Bashar
-but they rejected it
-and when dawla gave conditions to truce later on they complained

They asked dawla for arbitration but dawla gave conditions regarding the judges
-and they are right to do this because you need a righteous person to be the judge

I pray they unite and fight together
AMEEN
-I believe dawla is close to the haqq in this case

Question 6: If one has young children and his wife refuses to migrate what does one do? Are they still in sin? I feel full of nifaq, but am worried about my kids being left behind.

Answer 6: This question is difficult
-you need your local shaikh to answer it

Question 7: If my ex-wife is pregnant, and went away with my child, am I allowed to leave for hijrah to dawla alone?

Answer 7: If the ex-wife was pregnant at the time of the divorce the child is yours
-and you have rights over him/her
-and you have responsibilities over the child

Abu Salamah (ra) made hijra alone and left his wife and son in Makkah
-because Quraish snatched the son away and broke his arm
-according to this you can make hijrah without them

Question 8: In your debate with Dawah Man's Ustadh, you put forward the example of Ibn Kathir making takfir on Tatars, but his Ustadh claimed that the reason behind the Takfir was that they (The Tatars) attributed their law (Al Yasiq) to God and you agreed with him but that was a lie because according to Ibn Kathir they didn't attribute it to God, but in fact they preferred it over Shar'iah.

Answer 8: No he agreed with me

Bin Baz said he doesnt have to make it halal with his heart
Shaikh 'Abdul-'Azeez Ibn 'Abdullah Ibn Baaz said: "There is no Eeman for the one who believes the laws of the people and their opinions are superior to the Hukm of Allah and His Messenger or that they are equal to it or that they resemble it or who leaves it or replaces it with fabricated laws and institutions invented by people, even if he believes that the laws of Allah are more encompassing and more just." [Wujoob Tah'keem Shari'ah Allah' (pg. 16-17)]

The above fatwa of Bin Baz refutes the Madkhali creed

Question 9: How can we understand the hadeeth of DABIQ, specially " An army consisting of the best (soldiers) of the people of the earth at that time will come from Medina" from the hadeeth "Abu Huraira reported Allah's Messenger (may peace be upon him) as saying: The Last Hour would not come until the Romans would land at al-A'maq or in Dabiq. An army consisting of the best (soldiers) of the people of the earth at that time will come from Medina (to counteract them)

Answer 9: Yes there are many ahadith about this
-talking about the army of the Mahdi from Khorasan

People should not use these to look at dawla
-what we need to look at is the establishment and the implementation of duties of the khilafah
-whether they are Mahdi or not
-The khilaafa will return before the Mahdi

Question 10: What happened to al Qaeda and their leader

Answer 10: I don't know much about al Qaeda at the moment
-but no doubt they planted the seeds of jihad and revived the ummah
-which helped in the successes of today

But the victory came from a place and group never expected and this is qadrAllah
-He gives authority to whom He pleases
-it does not depend on a group

And whosoever fears Allah and keeps his duty to Him, He will make a way for him to get out (from every difficulty). And He will provide him from (sources) he never could imagine. (At-Talaq 65:2 - 3)

They are still active and may Allah unite all the muslims and to defeat the kuffaar
Ameen

Question 11: What is the ruling on how to take a slave girl, rights and duties, and how to treat them in sharia law?

Answer 11: The slave girls are taken in the jihad
-when the enemy is defeated
-not in the middle of the battle you go looking for women

And those who guard their chastity (i.e. private parts, from illegal sexual acts) (Al-Mu'minun 23:5)
Except from their wives or (the captives and slaves) that their right hands possess, for then, they are free from blame; (Al-Mu'minun 23:6)

-if the ameer wishes he can order for them to be taken as captives and later distributed

-there is no responsibility for the slave and master to have children
-they can be together just for enjoyment

But for the married couple it is a responsibility to have children as mentioned in the hadith
-that is why the man needs the permission of the wife to take contraceptives with the wife but not the slave

The Prophet said: "Marry women who are loving and affectionate. Woman who are able to have children because it is by these women that my followers will supersede the followers of the other prophets in number on the Day of Judgment". (Sunnan Abu Dawud English trans. Vol.2 pg.545 No.2046)

On the authority of Ma'qil ibn Yasar who said: "a man came to the Prophet(saw) and said, 'I have found a women of noble rank and beauty, but she does not give birth to children. Should I marry her? He(saw) said: 'No'. He (the man) came to him again but the Prophet prohibited him. He came to him the third time and the Prophet said: 'Marry women who are loving and very fertile, for I shall out number the peoples by you'. (Ibid Vol.2 pg545)

The main role of the slave is to look after the master
-to make the work easy for the wife even

He is not allowed to hit them in their face or private parts

He can only use a tooth stick (miswak)
On the back of the leg where it doesn't leave a mark
The purpose is to discipline so they will obey Allah not send them to hospital

Question 12: Due to the recent killing of woman and children in India and the people who did claimed they are part of IS (May Allah forgive me asking this) but if they are part of IS why do they do this killing and if not why does IS not make a public announcement to denounce them?

Answer 12: The Quran tells you to verify news before you believe it
The ayah refers to a faasiq (a sinful muslim)
So how about a kafir or murtadeen?

O you who believe! If a rebellious evil person comes to you with a news, verify it, lest you harm people in ignorance, and afterwards you become regretful to what you have done. (Al-Hujurat 49:6)

From my investigation all of the reports seem to be false
Only liars have reported it
CNN, BBC, FOX News etc
And also the Pakistani Army who are murtadeen
If there is one liar in hadith chain, we consider the whole hadith da'ef
So how about the news?

They didn't target women and children
They allowed them to leave before it began
However, it is always possible that there is crossfire
The kuffar attacks everybody
When they are panicked, they fire 360 degrees
Perhaps the bullets that killed the children, were from the Pakistani army

Question 13: Is it incumbent upon the muslimeen in the west to give bay'ah even whilst in the west? And how should it be done? Also once hijrah is performed bi'ithnillah does the bay'ah need to be done again?

Answer 13: The bayah does not have to be by shaking their hands etc
They don't need to travel
Simply by obeying is enough

Question 14: What is the ruling on the muslim who doesn't accept the current khalifa. Does he leave the fold of Islam?

Answer 14: Of course not
The difference is the one who disagrees with the authority of Muhammad (saw) is a kaffir
However, the one who disbelieves in the khalifa
It does not make him a kaafir if they have some ignorance about him
They may suspect he is not a valid Khalifa because of the source
But if it is clearly there, and he does not give bayah, he is sinful for that
Major sin but not kufr
But if he fights against the muslims and allies with the kuffaar, he becomes a kaafir

Question 15: Is there a verified biography for Amirul Mumin

Answer 15: Yes, he is a man of knowledge and you can tell by his messages

Question 16: Salamu alaykum Ustadt, can a revert sister whose wali is restricted from leaving the country make hijrah alone to the khilafah? Does she need someone there to pick her up, what's the hukkum on such a situation please? JZK

Answer 16: If she is in fitna where she is, it is more important that she make hijra to the dawla
But she needs to make proper preparation that her security is not compromised
For example: enter a plane and drop at the destination

Question 17: Is Erdogan considered to be Khawaarij?

Answer 17: No, Erdogan is a kaffir
He prefers the UN law over the Muslim Law
He takes sides with the kufaar against the Muslim

Question 18: I live in darul harb. I have heard the imam of my local mosque has been approached by the kaffir authorities to help them 'bridge' the gap in their understanding of the muslims and help them become closer to the muslims. Is it permissible for him to assist them in this matter?

Answer 18: Understand what they mean is they want to bridge the gap
So they can better understand how to imprison the Muslims
And cause other harm not to bring the hearts of the Muslims closer

Question 19: At the time of Prophet Muhammad (saw) the Jews were ruled by Torah (e.g that famous incident of adultery in Medina) but how will they be ruled now? Through Torah or Shar'iah Muhamadiyya?

Answer 18: They were ruled by the Quran at the time
Allah showed us how to expose the Jews

Indeed, We sent down the Torah, in which was guidance and light. The prophets who submitted [to Allah] judged by it for the Jews, as did the rabbis and scholars by that with which they were entrusted of the Scripture of Allah, and they were witnesses thereto. So do not fear the people but fear Me, and do not exchange My verses for a small price. And whoever does not judge by what Allah has revealed - then it is those who are the disbelievers. (Al-Ma'idah 5:44) [Sahih International]

Question 19: What is the difference between slave girl and wife, when it comes to rights of intimacy and other responsibility?

Answer 19: The wife has a contract with her husband
They have rights over each other
Intimacy, etc. and they cannot refuse
They can divorce each other
A slave has no contract
Purpose of intimacy with your slave is not to have children unlike marriage
But it is allowed if they want to
Slave can be freed, sold or bought
A wife cannot
You can have more than 4 slave girls
But only four wives

Question 20: As salamu'alaikum akhi, is it permissible to take a loan from the kuffar and go on hijra with the money, and never return it? Jazakallahu khairan

Answer 20: This depends on the situation
If someone has a covenant of security they cannot
If they do not, it is allowed
A fugitive, for example can do something like this.
It is called taking booty not a loan

Question 21: In The debate with Abdulrahim he mentioned najashi not ruling with Sharia and we cannot call him kafir but is this evidence to not make takfir on the tawagheet who are not ruling with sharia or mixing up falsehood (man-made law) and shariah?

Answer 21:

There is no evidence for this
The Najashi was a Muslims because the rasul (saw) prayed over him
But he never had to opportunity to rule by the sharia
Due to his situation
You can't compare him to the leaders of today

"So whoever leaves the clear Shari'ah, which was revealed to Muhammad Ibn Abdullah, the Seal of the Prophets, and takes the Hukm to other than it from the laws of Kufr which are abrogated, he has disbelieved. So what about the one who takes the Hukm to the 'Yasiq' (the law of the Tartars which mixed Shari'ah rulings with invented rulings) and puts it before it?! Whoever does that, he has disbelieved by the Ijmaa' of the Muslims." – "Al-Bidaayah wa Nihaayah", Vol. 13/118-119.

Ibn Taymiyyah (rh) said: "And it is known from the religion (of Islam) by necessity and by the consensus of all Muslims that whoever legalizes to follow other than the religion of Islam or a Shariah other than the Shariah of Muhammad (SAW), he is a Kaafir. And his kufr is similar to that of the one who believes in some part of the book (Quran) and reject some of it." [Majmua al-Fataawa (28/524)]

Shaikh 'Abdul-'Azeez Ibn 'Abdullah Ibn Baaz said: "There is no Eeman for the one who believes the laws of the people and their opinions are superior to the Hukm of Allah and His Messenger or that they are equal to it or that they resemble it or who leaves it or replaces it with fabricated laws and institutions invented by people, even if he believes that the laws of Allah are more encompassing and more just." [Wujoob Tah'keem Shari'ah Allah' (pg. 16-17)]

The above hujjah refutes the madkhali claim